
Social Security Bulletin



Annual Statistical Supplement, 1989

SSA DOCS
HD
7123
S56
suppl.
1989

U.S. Department of Health and Human Services
Social Security Administration

The **Social Security Bulletin** (ISSN 0037-7910) is published monthly by the Social Security Administration. The detailed tables published in the **Annual Statistical Supplement** to the **Bulletin** augment the monthly and quarterly tables carried in the regular issues of the publication.

The **Bulletin** is prepared in the Office of Research and Statistics, Office of Policy, Social Security Administration. Suggestions or comments concerning the **Supplement** should be addressed to the Office of Research and Statistics, Room 205, Van Ness Centre, 4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Washington, DC 20008. Queries concerning the data in particular tables should be directed to the individual whose name appears below the table.

The **Bulletin** is for sale by the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402. The cost of a copy of the **Annual Statistical Supplement** to the **Bulletin** is included in the annual subscription price of the **Bulletin**.

Price: **Bulletin** (12 issues) and **Supplement**, \$16.00 a year domestic and \$20.00 foreign; single copies, \$4.00 domestic and \$5.00 foreign. Price of the 1988 **Supplement** is \$16.00 domestic and \$20.00 foreign.

Postmaster: Send address changes to **Social Security Bulletin**, 4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Washington, DC 20008.

Note: Contents of this publication are not copyrighted; any items may be reprinted, but citation of the **Social Security Bulletin** as the source is requested.

Louis W. Sullivan
Secretary of Health
and Human Services

Gwendolyn S. King
Commissioner of
Social Security

Charles P. Maloney III
Deputy Commissioner
for Policy and
External Affairs

Beverly A. Bedwell
Associate Commissioner
for Policy

Peggy S. Trout
Acting Director
Office of Research
and Statistics

Marilyn R. Thomas
Director, Publications Staff
Diane E. Green, Managing Editor
Phyllis A. Marbray, Senior Editor
Thelma L. Manley, Visual
Information Specialist

Supplement Committee

Social Security Administration

Office of Research and Statistics

Jack Schmulowitz, Chairman
Ann Kallman Bixby
Joseph Bondar
Gregory K. Diez
Mayer Feldman
William J. Kehring
Herman Grundmann
Philip R. Lerner
Barbara A. Lingg
Joan W. Loeff
Phyllis A. Marbray
Beatrice K. Matsui
Shirley B. Queen
John W. Wagner

Office of the Actuary

John Richard Nagel

Office of Legislation and Congressional Affairs

Michael A. Cronin

Office of Disability

Cheryl L. Bugg
Clara B. Powell

Office of Retirement and Survivors Insurance

Philip B. Springer

Office of Supplemental Security Income

Alfreda M. Brooks

Family Support Administration

Emmett C. Dye
Leon Litow

Health Care Financing Administration

Winston Edwards
Ann Moaney-Howze
L. Antonio Mariano
Clarence Small

Foreword

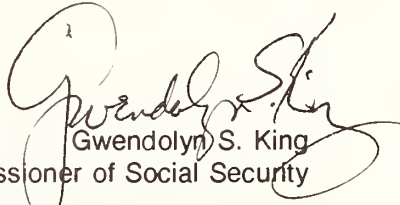
Social Security affects the lives of millions of American workers and their families, more than any other government program. Those of us who administer Social Security have a responsibility to measure its effectiveness.

In the **Annual Statistical Supplement to the Social Security Bulletin**, a vast array of data about the Nation's social insurance and social welfare programs is brought together in one volume. The **Supplement** provides both the "big picture" and the detailed statistical data needed by those engaged in social research, analysis, and policy making. In a series of charts, narratives, and tables, this compendium presents program highlights, summaries, and provisions for the Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance and Supplemental Security Income programs as well as the major health care and other income-support programs in the United States.

To maintain the breadth of material included in the **Supplement**, we rely on the cooperation of many individuals in agencies throughout the country. For the most part, data are from the administrative records maintained by these agencies in the management of their programs. Household survey data are used when administrative data are not available.

In publishing the **Supplement**, the Social Security Administration continues to provide to its diverse audience the information needed to promote a better understanding of the Nation's social insurance and social welfare programs. The combination of historical perspective and current developments found here tracks the evolution of these programs in the United States.

This impressive collection of technical information has one purpose: to assure that we have the necessary knowledge to preserve and protect America's social benefit programs for those entitled today and for the generations that will depend on them in the future.


Gwendolyn S. King
Commissioner of Social Security

December 1989

New Numbering System

Beginning with the **1988 Annual Statistical Supplement**, a new table numbering system was instituted. The new system enables a user to find the same data in the same table in the 1988 and 1989 editions and in each subsequent annual volume. For example, in the 1987 edition, the multipage table that provides data on Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance benefit payments by single year of age was table 70. In 1988 and 1989, it is table 5.A1, and it will retain this number in subsequent years.

In the new table numbering scheme, the first digit designates the major section of the **Supplement**. Table 5.A1 is in section 5—OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status. The letter "A" designates the subsection: Summary. The last digit is the sequential number of the table in the subsection—in this case "1."

In the 1988 edition, some of the contents of the sections were rearranged to improve the organization of subject matter. The enumeration system will guide the user to the appropriate section. The first section retains the same material as in past years—Program Highlights. The other sections and their subjects are: Section 2, Program Descriptions and Text Tables; Section 3, Social Welfare and the Economy; Sections 4, 5, and 6 deal with various aspects of the OASDI program and trust funds; Section 7, Health Care; Section 8, Other Social Insurance Programs and Veterans' Benefits; Section 9, Income Support; Section 10, Sampling Variability; Section 11, OASDI Award Data; and Section 12, data from the Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP).

To expedite the transition between the numbering systems, it has been helpful to have a conversion chart—one that gives the "new" table number and the "old" table number side by side. Because **Supplement** users may also find this chart useful, we have included it, beginning on page 370.

Social Security Bulletin

Annual Statistical Supplement, 1989

Overview

- 2 Section 1. Program Highlights
- 9 Section 2. Program Descriptions and Text Tables

87 Statistical Tables (List of Tables)

- 98 Section 3. Social Welfare and the Economy
- 130 Section 4. OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers,
and Insured Workers
- 152 Section 5. OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status
- 246 Section 6. OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated
- 283 Section 7. Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid
- 308 Section 8. Other Social Insurance Programs
- 316 Section 9. Income-Support Programs

Technical Notes

- 351 Section 10. Sampling Variability
- 352 Section 11. OASDI Benefit Award Data
- 353 Section 12. Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)

355 Glossary of Program Terms

370 Conversion Chart for Tables in 1987, 1988, and 1989 Annual Statistical Supplements

Overview

Section 1. Program Highlights

Total number of Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) beneficiaries at end of 1988	38.6 million
Men	14.5 million
Women	21.0 million
Children ¹	3.2 million
OASDI benefit payments in 1988	\$217 billion
Total number of benefits awarded in 1988	3.7 million
Monthly OASDI benefits for September 1989	\$19.0 billion
OASDI cost-of-living increase as of December 1988	4.0 percent
OASDI cost-of-living increase as of December 1989	4.7 percent

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI)

Average monthly benefit			Number of beneficiaries (in thousands)		
Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Old-Age Insurance					
Benefits in current-payment status at end of 1988					
			27,376	12,520	14,424
\$537	\$605	\$462	Retired workers	23,858	11,371
277	181	278	Wives and husbands	3,086	3,053
228	(2)	(2)	Children	432	(2)
Benefits awarded in 1988					
			2,088	974	997
\$507	\$604	\$373	Retired workers	1,654	692
251	152	255	Wives and husbands	317	305
220	(2)	(2)	Children	117	(2)
Survivors Insurance					
Benefits in current-payment status at end of 1988					
			7,163	49	5,305
\$493	\$359	\$493	Aged widows/widowers	4,926	4,893
348	211	350	Disabled widows/widowers	103	102
368	230	375	Widowed mothers/fathers	318	303
428	411	430	Parents	7	7
368	(2)	(2)	Children	1,809	(2)
Benefits awarded in 1988					
			845	23	497
\$499	\$286	\$508	Aged widows/widowers	442	424
348	204	352	Disabled widows/widowers	15	15
357	249	366	Widowed mothers/fathers	63	58
450	397	456	Parents	(3)	(3)
367	(2)	(2)	Children	324	(2)
Disability Insurance					
Benefits in current-payment status at end of 1988					
			4,074	1,883	1,227
\$530	\$587	\$416	Disabled workers	2,830	953
138	87	140	Wives and husbands	281	274
151	(2)	(2)	Children	963	(2)
Benefits awarded in 1988					
			748	272	211
\$538	\$606	\$408	Disabled workers	409	140
138	84	140	Wives and husbands	74	71
141	(2)	(2)	Children	265	(2)

¹ Includes children under age 18, students aged 18-19, and disabled children aged 18 or older.

² Sex data not available for students aged 18-19 and children under age 18.

³ Fewer than 500.

Supplemental Security Income (SSI)

	Benefits paid in 1988	December 1988 Number of recipients	Average benefit
Total	\$13.8 billion	4.5 million	\$263.09
Federally administered payments	13.4 billion	4.5 million	260.18
Federal SSI payments	10.7 billion	4.1 million	227.49
Federally administered State supplementation	2.7 billion	⁴ 1.9 million	122.68
State administered supplementation .....	.4 billion	⁵ .3 million	123.60

Aid to Families With Dependent Children (AFDC)

Total payments for 1987	\$16.4 billion
Federal share (from general revenues of the U.S. Treasury)	⁶ 8.8 billion
State share	⁶ 7.6 billion
Average monthly number of recipients during 1987	11.0 million
Average monthly number of families during 1987	3.8 million
Average number of children per family, 1987	2
Average monthly payment per family, 1987	\$361

Medicaid

Total benefits paid in fiscal year 1988	\$48.7 billion
Number of unduplicated recipients, fiscal year 1988	22.9 million

Medicare (HI and SMI) ⁶

	Hospital Insurance	Supplementary Medical Insurance
Total benefits paid in calendar year 1988	\$52.5 billion	\$34.0 billion
Number of enrollees in July 1988	32.4 million	31.6 million

Administrative Costs and Costs as a Percent of Total Benefits Paid for 1988

OASI	DI	HI	SMI
\$1,776 million (0.9%)	\$737 million (3.4%)	\$815 million (1.6%)	\$1,260 million (3.7%)

Employment and Income

Persons in OASDI covered employment in 1988	⁶ 128.0 million
Estimated average total earnings in 1988	\$18,698
Federal minimum wage (for 2,080 hours per year), as of January 1989	\$6,968
Poverty level, 1988:	
Aged individual	\$5,674
Couple, aged head of household	\$7,158
Family of four	\$12,092

Earnings required in 1989 for 1 quarter of coverage (1990 amounts in parenthesis):

\$500 (\$520), up to a maximum of 4 quarters for earnings of \$2,000 (\$2,080).

Earnings test for 1989 (1990 amounts in parenthesis):

Under age 65—Social Security beneficiaries can earn up to \$6,480 (\$6,840) annually before benefits are reduced.

Aged 65–69—Social Security beneficiaries can earn up to \$8,880 (\$9,360) annually before benefits are reduced.

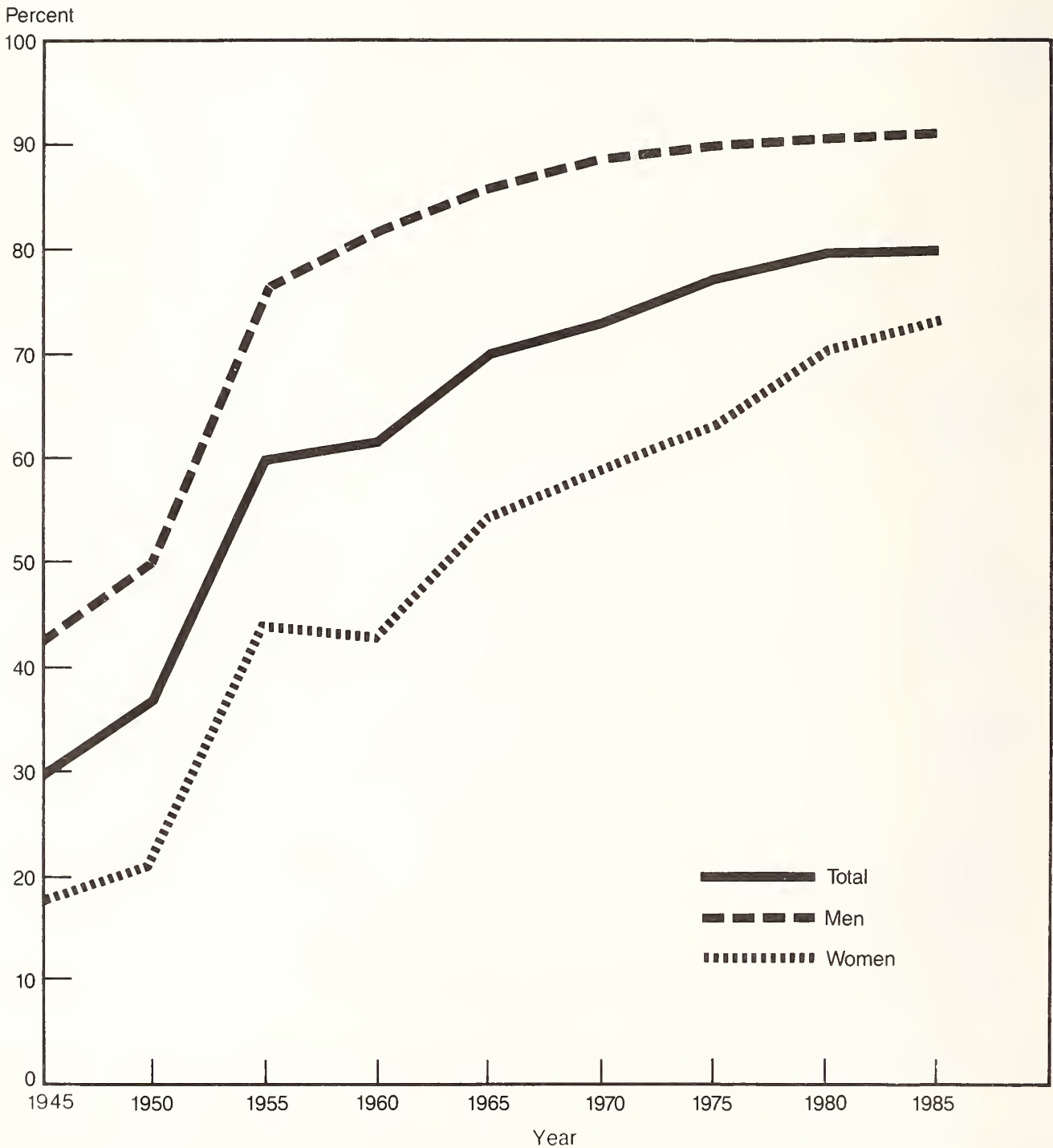
⁴ Includes 1.5 million persons receiving Federal SSI and State supplementation and 0.4 million persons receiving State supplementation only.

⁵ Includes 193,000 persons receiving Federal SSI and State administered

supplementation and 78,000 persons receiving State supplementation only.

⁶ Preliminary estimate.

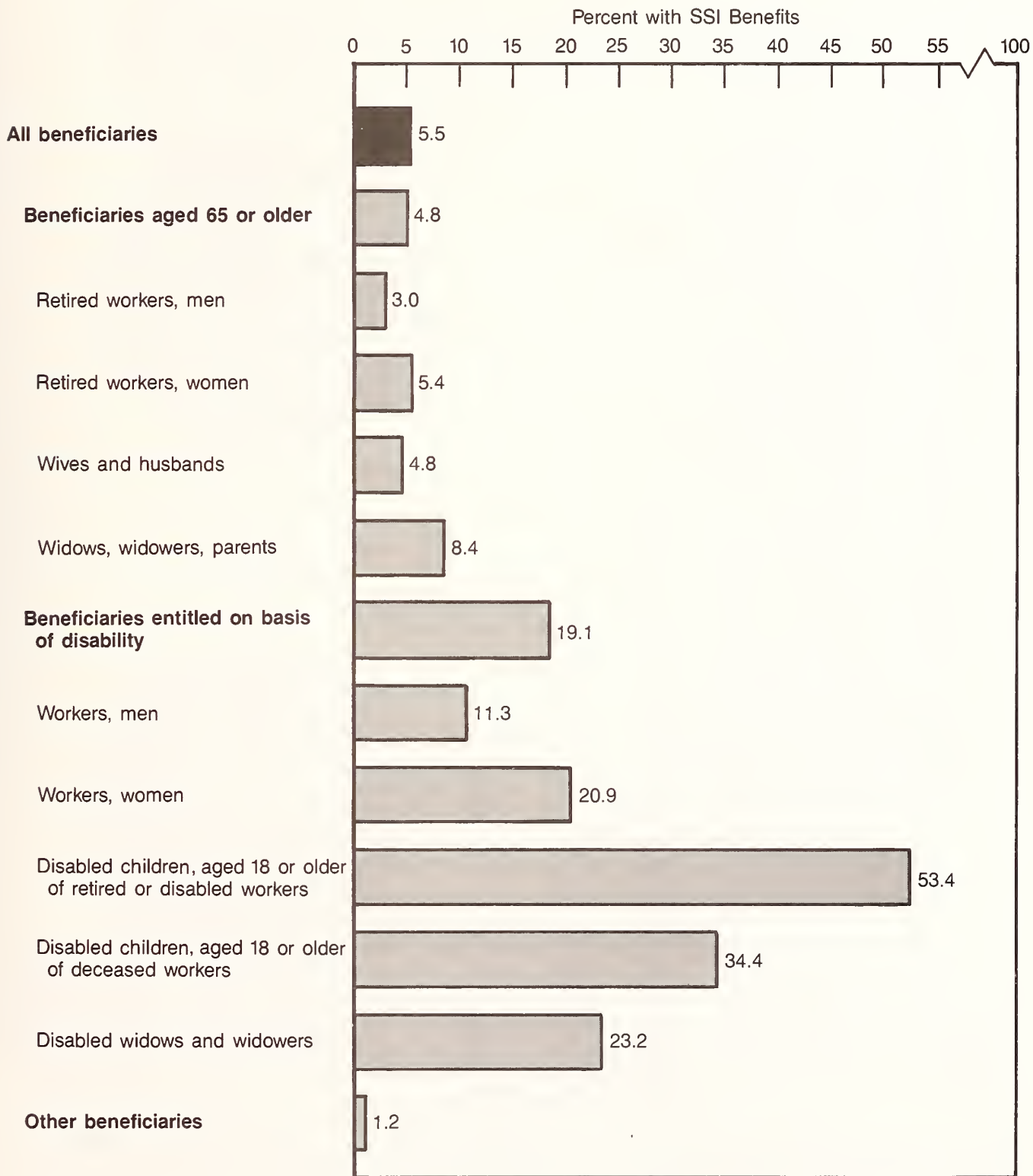
Fully Insured Population as Percent of Population in Social Security Area,¹ as of January 1, 1945-85



¹For definition of Social Security Area, see table 4.C5.

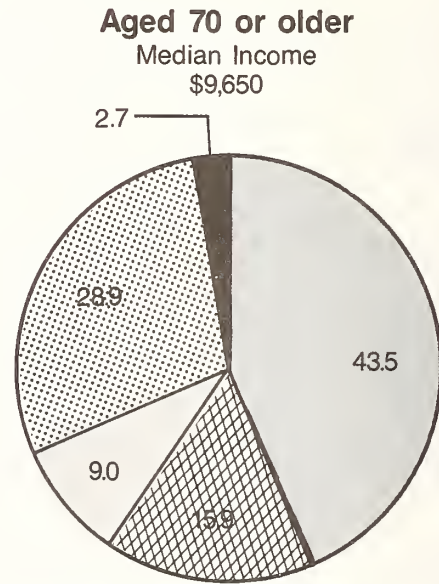
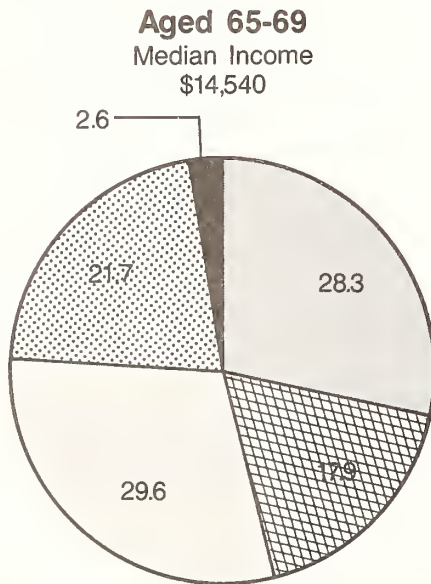
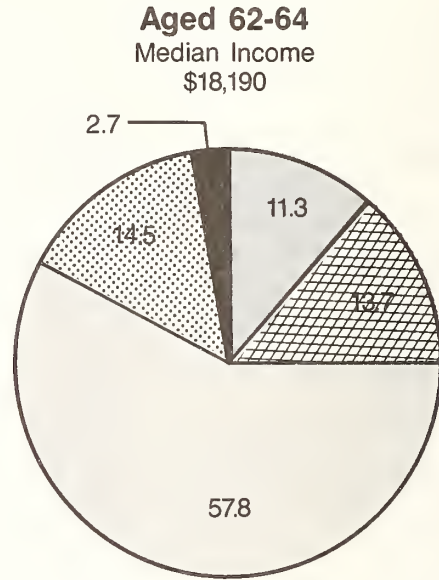
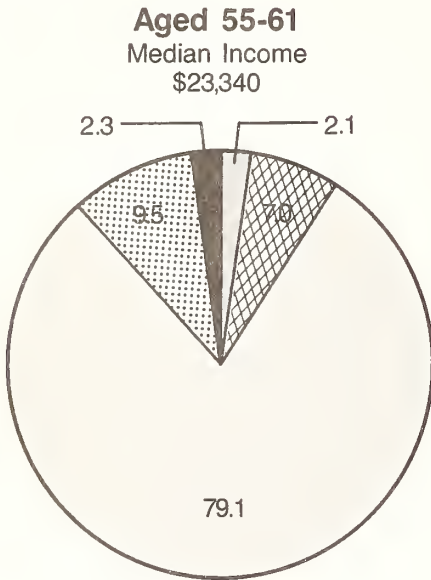
Source: Table 4.C5.

Concurrent Receipt of OASDI and SSI Benefits, December 1988



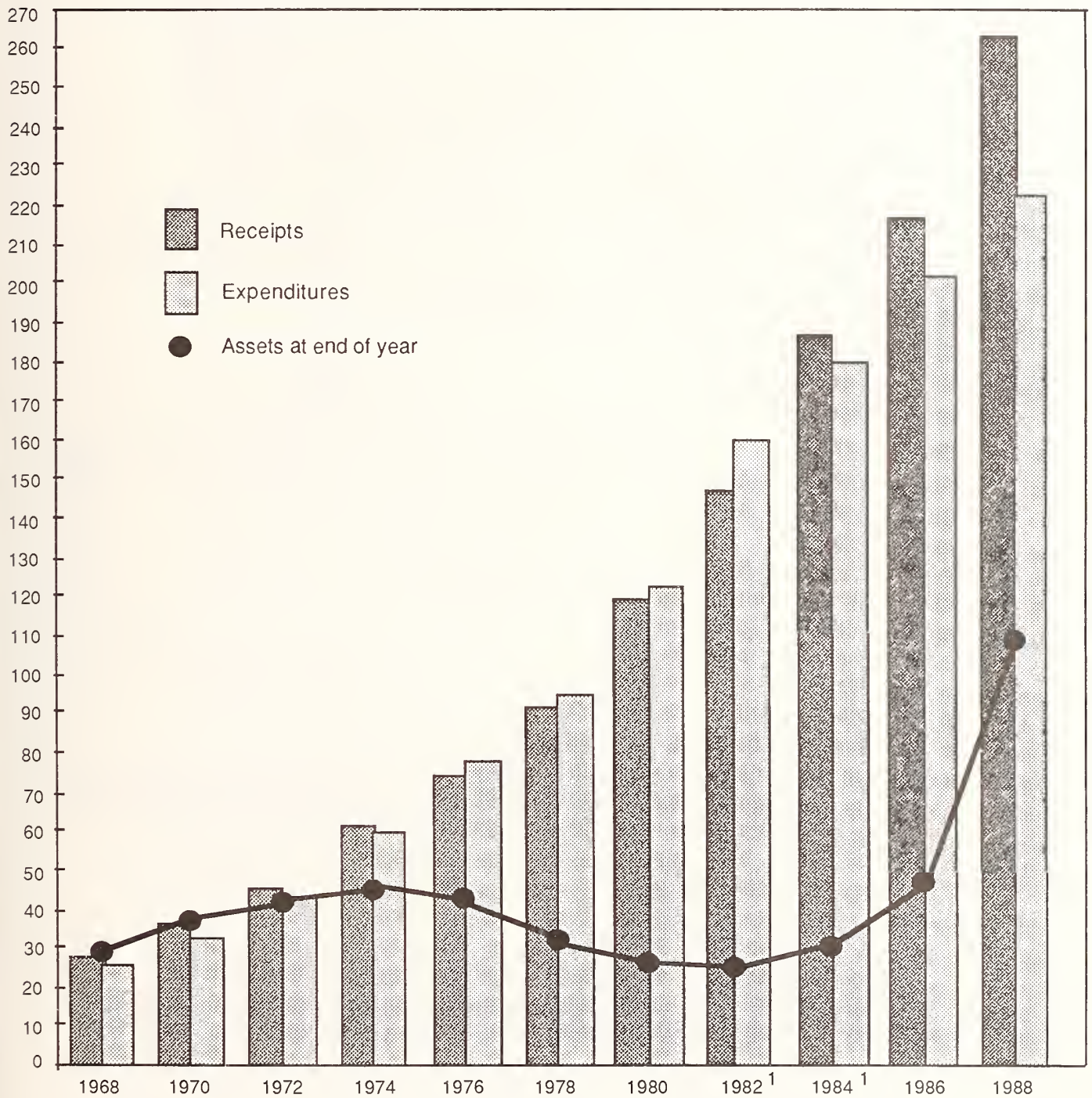
Source: Table 3.C6.

Shares of Income for the Older Noninstitutionalized Population, 1986¹



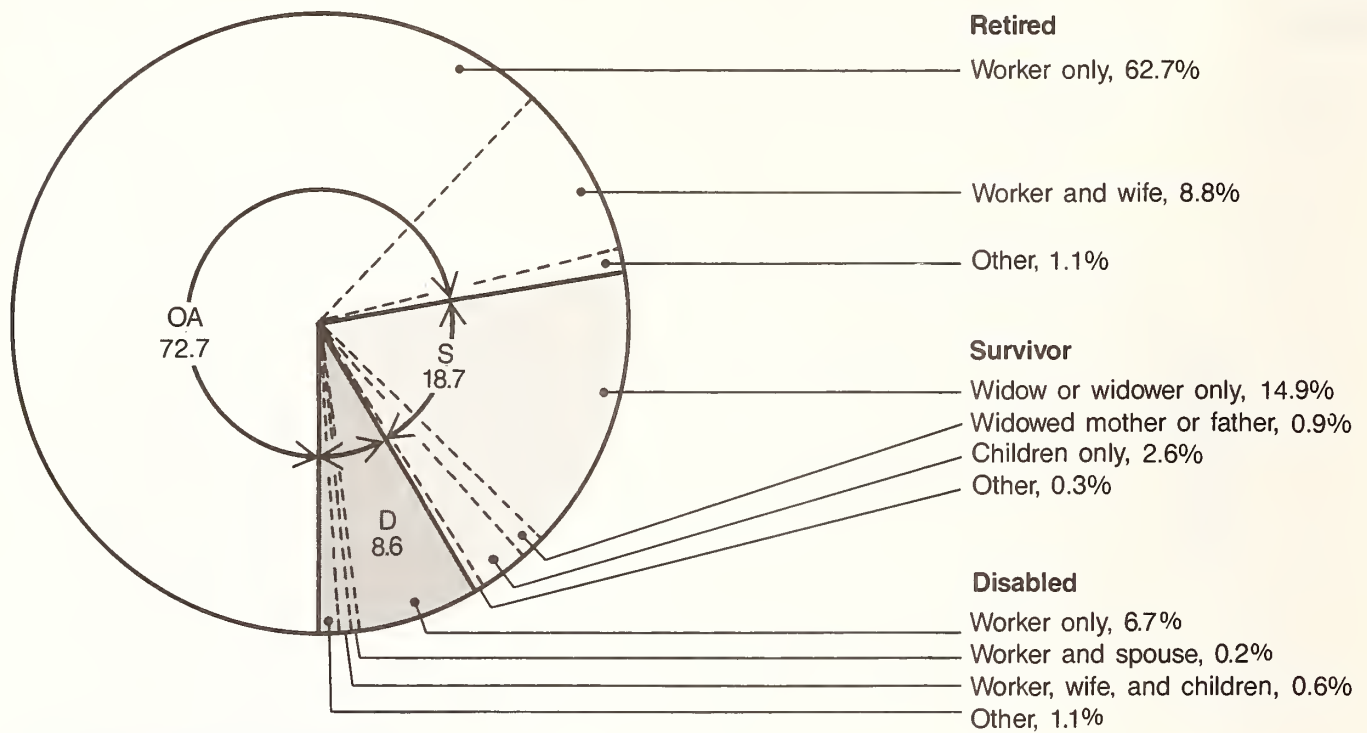
¹Income data based on aged unit—the unit is either a married couple living together, with one or both persons aged 55 or older, or a person aged 55 or older who does not live with a spouse.

Receipts and Expenditures of Combined OASI and DI Trust Funds, Calendar Years 1968-88



¹ Assets include \$12.4 billion borrowed from HI Trust Fund.

Beneficiary Families under OASDI, 1988

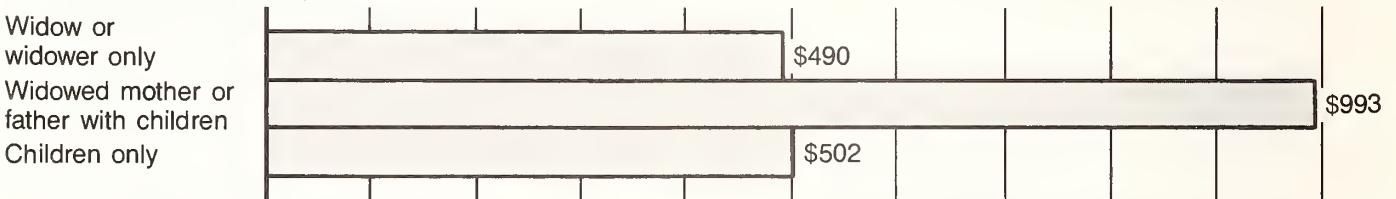


Average monthly benefits

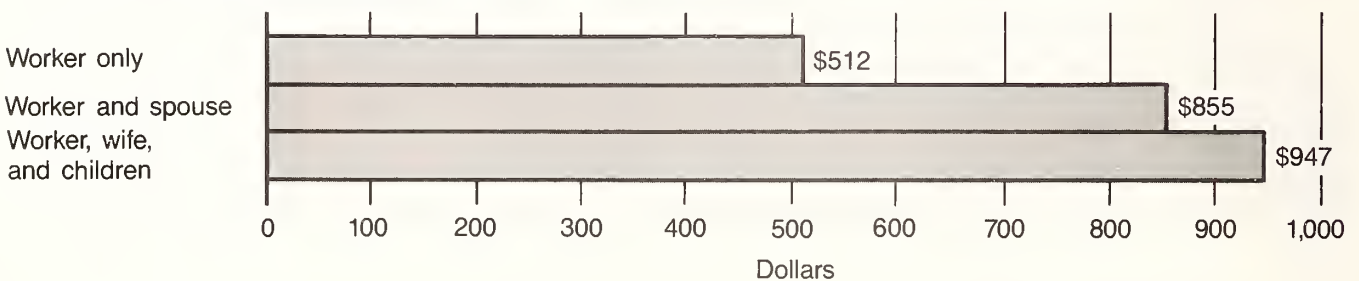
... for retired-worker families, \$551



... for survivor families, \$498



... for disabled-worker families, \$573



Source: Table 5.H2 and unpublished data.

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance Program, 1989

1989 highlights: 4.7 percent cost-of living adjustment to benefits; limit on taxable and creditable earnings raised to \$51,300; earnings test liberalized for beneficiaries aged 65-69; tax deduction provisions for self-employed workers taking effect.

Summary

The Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) program provides monthly benefits to retired and disabled workers and their dependents and to survivors of insured workers. Retirement benefits were provided by the original Social Security Act of 1935, benefits for dependents and survivors by the 1939 amendments, benefits for the disabled by the 1956 amendments, and benefits for the dependents of disabled workers by the 1958 amendments. (For a description of the Health Insurance program, generally known as Medicare, see the Health Care Programs section, page 51).

A person builds protection under the OASDI program through work in employment covered under Social Security. Coverage is in general compulsory. Taxes on wage and salary workers' earnings up to a statutory maximum taxable amount each year are withheld and matched by employers. Self-employed persons pay taxes on their annual earnings up to the same maximum as employees but at the combined employer-employee rate. A temporary income tax credit reduced the effective self-employment tax rate for 1984 through 1989. Effective for 1990, the tax credits are being replaced with tax deduction provisions designed to treat the self-employed in much the same manner as employers and employees are treated for purposes of Social Security and income taxes. While taxes of workers with more than one employer are withheld and matched up to the annual maximum by each employer, the employee's share of taxes on total wages above the maximum is refundable through the income tax system. All taxes are credited to the OASI and DI Trust Funds, which by law may be used only to meet the cost of: (1) Monthly benefits when the worker retires, dies, or becomes disabled; (2) vocational rehabilitation services when disability benefits are being received; and (3) administrative expenses.

OASDI Monthly Benefits

Monthly benefits are paid as a matter of earned right to workers who gain insured status and to their eligible spouses and children and survivors. Fully insured status qualifies a worker and family for almost all benefit types on the basis of Social Security earnings credits. A worker who dies without being fully insured may be currently insured, and his or her children and their widowed mother or father would thus qualify for benefits. "Insured in event of disability" status is required to qualify for a disabled-worker benefit or to

establish a period of disability. A lump-sum death payment may also be payable on the death of a fully or currently insured worker. Certain persons born before January 2, 1900, who do not meet fully insured-status requirements can qualify for small, fixed-rate benefits under special transitional provisions.

Benefits are related to past earnings with two exceptions: (1) Fixed-rate "special age-72" benefits payable to certain persons born before January 2, 1900, and (2) "special minimum" benefits, based on number of years with specified minimum amounts of covered earnings, for workers with low earnings but long attachment to the labor force.

The amount of a monthly benefit award is determined by first computing an insured worker's average monthly wage (AMW) or—in the case of most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978—average indexed monthly earnings (AIME). The AMW or AIME is then linked (by a table in the law and by a formula, respectively) to the monthly benefit payable at age 65—called the primary insurance amount (PIA). For persons with a very low AMW or AIME who reached age 62, became disabled or died before 1982, a minimum PIA is applicable. Benefits for dependents and survivors are calculated as a percentage of the insured worker's PIA but are subject to proportional reduction to conform to a family maximum amount stated in the law. Benefits payable to retired workers, spouses, widows, and widowers who elect benefits before age 65 are subject to an actuarial reduction. The age at which unreduced benefits are payable will gradually increase from age 65 to age 67 after the year 2000.

Benefits are subject to an earnings or retirement test, under which part or all of benefit payments are withheld when earnings of a beneficiary under age 70 exceed the amount specified in the law (see table 2.A18).

Monthly benefits are financed principally through contributions from employers, employees, and the self-employed. The trust funds also receive income through: Federal general revenues to finance the cost of benefits attributable to military and other gratuitous wage credits; Federal general revenues to finance the cost of "special age-72" benefits; revenues resulting from the inclusion of part of Social Security benefits in adjusted gross income for Federal income tax purposes beginning in 1984; and interest on the investment of Federal general revenues that are not needed to meet current program expenses. This program is administered by the Social Security Administration.

Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries

The OASDI tabulations do not include a number of Railroad Retirement beneficiaries who would have been eligible for Social Security benefits had they applied. The reason they have not applied is that receipt of a Social Security benefit would reduce their Railroad Retirement benefit by a like amount.

The Railroad Retirement Act of 1974, effective January 1, 1975, provided that the regular annuity for employees with 10 or more years of railroad service who retired after December 31, 1974, will consist of two components:

Tier 1—A basic Social Security level component equivalent to what would be paid under the Social Security Act on the basis of the employee's combined railroad and nonrailroad service, reduced by the amount of any monthly benefit under OASDI actually paid on the basis of nonrailroad work; and

Tier 2—A staff level component payable over and above the Social Security equivalent, on the basis of a formula applicable only to railroad service.

The number of Railroad Retirement beneficiaries who would be eligible for a Social Security benefit if they applied is not available. It is estimated to be less than 100,000.

History of Provisions*

Employment Covered

[Unless otherwise noted, coverage begins on the first of January following the passage of the Act; for the self-employed, coverage begins at the beginning of the taxable year following the passage]

Act	Act
Compulsory	
1935 All workers in commerce and industry (except railroads) under age 65 in continental United States, Alaska, and Hawaii. (Covered after 1936.)	1956 Members of the uniformed services on active duty or on active duty for training. Remainder of professional self-employed except physicians (taxable years ending after 1955). Farm landlords who materially participate in farm operations.
1939 Age restriction eliminated.	1960 U.S. citizens employed in United States by foreign governments or international organizations. Parents working for children (except domestic or casual labor). Workers in Guam and American Samoa.
1946 Railroad and Social Security earnings combined to determine eligibility for and amount of survivor benefits.	1965 Interns. Self-employed physicians (taxable years ending on or after Dec. 31, 1965). Tips for employee tax only.
1950 Regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Non-farm self-employed (except members of professional groups). Federal civilian employees not under a Federal retirement system. U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by American employers. Workers in Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands.	1967 Ministers and members of religious orders not under a vow of poverty (unless exemption is claimed on grounds of conscience or religious principles). Taxable years ending after 1967.
1951 Railroad workers with less than 10 years of service, for all benefits. (After October 1951, coverage is retroactive to 1937.)	1982 Federal employees—Hospital Insurance program only.
1954 Farm self-employed. Professional self-employed except lawyers, dentists, physicians, and members of other medical groups (taxable year ending after 1954). Additional regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Homeworkers.	1983 Federal employees (except reemployed annuitants) hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, including executive, legislative, and judicial branch employees and including those with previous periods of Federal service if the break in service lasted more than 365 days.
	Legislative branch employees hired before 1984 who were not participating in the Civil Service Retirement System on Dec. 31, 1983.
	Members of Congress, the President, the Vice-President, Federal judges, and most executive-level political appointees of the Federal Government.

*The word "Act" throughout represents legislation enacted in the year shown (except that the 1967 Act was signed Jan. 2, 1968). 1972a denotes legislation of July 1; 1972b denotes legislation of October 30; 1973a denotes legislation of July 9; 1973b denotes legislation of December 31; 1981a denotes legislation of August 13; 1981b denotes legislation of December 29.

Act

Employees of nonprofit organizations.

U.S. residents employed outside the United States by American employers.

1984 Rehired Federal employees whose previous service was covered.

Persons exercising reemployment rights to non-covered Federal employment retain exemption after a period (not limited to 365 or fewer days) of military or national guard service or work for an international organization.

Generally, all legislative branch employees except those who were participating on Dec. 31, 1983, and are also currently participating in the Civil Service Retirement System or another Federal retirement system.

Employees of nonprofit organizations who are also participating on a mandatory basis in the Civil Service Retirement System are treated like Federal employees for Social Security tax and coverage purposes. They are therefore not covered unless hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, or reemployed after a break in service of more than 365 days.

1986 Noncovered State and local government employees hired on or after Apr. 1, 1986—Hospital Insurance program only.

1987 Members of uniformed services reserve components on inactive duty training. Irregularly employed farm workers (if employer's annual expenditures for farm labor at least \$2,500). Services performed in trade or business of spouse or by children aged 18 or older in trade or business of parent. Tips for employer Social Security tax.

Elective by Employer

1950 State and local government employees not under a State or local government retirement system. Termination permitted 2 years after giving notice if group has 5 years of coverage when notice is given.

1954 U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by a foreign subsidiary of an American employer.

1972b Members of a religious order who are subject to a vow of poverty. Retroactivity allowed for 5 years but not earlier than Jan. 1, 1968.

1983 U.S. citizens and residents employed outside the United States by a foreign affiliate of an American employer.

Act

States prohibited from terminating coverage of employees and permitted to reinstate coverage for a group not terminated.

1984 Churches or church-related organizations may elect irrevocably to have services performed by their employees excluded from covered employment. Their employees are then treated as self-employed for Social Security purposes.

Elective by Employer and Employee

1950 Employees (other than members of the clergy) of nonprofit organizations (upon election by employer, each current employee given a choice as to coverage, new employees are covered). Nonprofit organizations permitted to terminate coverage 2 years after giving notice, if the organization has 8 years of coverage when notice is given.

1954 State and local government employees (except fire fighters and police personnel) under a State or local government retirement system (coverage provided at State's option, a majority of the eligible employees must vote in favor). See above (elective by employer, 1950) for termination rule.

1956 Fire fighters and police personnel in designated States. State and local government employees under the State or local government retirement system in designated States may be divided into two systems, one excluding employees not desiring coverage (new employees covered).

1967 Fire fighters under State or local government retirement system.

1983 Employees of nonprofit organizations placed under compulsory coverage; nonprofit organizations prohibited from terminating coverage of their employees on or after Mar. 31, 1983.

States prohibited from terminating coverage of employees and permitted to reinstate coverage for a terminated group.

Elective by Individual

1954 Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty.

1965 Members of certain religious sects may obtain exemptions from self-employment coverage (retroactive to 1951).

1967 Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty are covered automatically, but they can choose to be exempt on grounds of conscience or religious principles.

Act

- 1977 Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Dec. 20, 1977.
- 1986 Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Oct. 22, 1986.

Noncontributory Wage Credits

- 1946 Fully insured status and average monthly wage of \$160 for World War II veterans who died within 3 years after discharge.
- 1950 Wage credits of \$160 per month of military service during World War II (Sept. 16, 1940, to July 24, 1947).
- 1952 Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1953.

Act

- 1953 Same military wage credits to June 30, 1955.
- 1955 Same military wage credits to Mar. 31, 1956.
- 1956 Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1956.
- 1967 For uniformed services, wage credits of \$100 for each \$100 (or fraction thereof) of basic pay not in excess of \$300 per quarter, beginning in 1968.
- 1972b For uniformed services, wage credits of \$300 per calendar quarter of service after 1956. (Supersedes 1967 provision.) For U.S. citizens of Japanese ancestry, wage credits for the period they were interned by the U.S. Government during World War II (Dec. 7, 1941, to Dec. 31, 1946) and were aged 18 or older.
- 1977 For uniformed services, additional wage credits of \$100 for each full \$300 of basic pay up to maximum credit of \$1,200 per calendar year after 1977.

Maximum Taxable Earnings and Contribution Rates

Table 2.A1.—Annual maximum taxable earnings and actual contribution rates, 1937–90 and thereafter

Beginning—	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Contribution rate (percent)							
		Employer and employee, each				Self-employed person			
		Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI
1937	\$3,000	1.0	1.0	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	3,000	1.5	1.5	...	...	...	...	...	...
1951	3,600	1.5	1.5	...	...	2.25	2.25	...	...
1954	3,600	2.0	2.0	...	...	3.0	3.0	...	...
1955	4,200	2.0	2.0	...	...	3.0	3.0	...	...
1957	4,200	2.25	2.0	0.25	...	3.375	3.0	0.375	...
1959	4,800	2.5	2.25	.25	...	3.75	3.375	.375	...
1960	4,800	3.0	2.75	.25	...	4.5	4.125	.375	...
1962	4,800	3.125	2.875	.25	...	4.7	4.325	.375	...
1963	4,800	3.625	3.375	.25	...	5.4	5.025	.375	...
1966	6,600	4.2	3.5	.35	0.35	6.15	5.275	.525	0.35
1967	6,600	4.4	3.55	.35	.5	6.4	5.375	.525	.5
1968	7,800	4.4	3.325	.475	.6	6.4	5.0875	.7125	.6
1969	7,800	4.8	3.725	.475	.6	6.9	5.5875	.7125	.6
1970	7,800	4.8	3.65	.55	.6	6.9	5.475	.825	.6
1971	7,800	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6
1972	9,000	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6
1973	10,800	5.85	4.3	.55	1.0	8.0	6.205	.795	1.0
1974	13,200	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1975	¹ 14,100	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1976	¹ 15,300	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1977	¹ 16,500	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1978	¹ 17,700	6.05	4.275	.775	1.0	8.1	6.01	1.09	1.0
1979	22,900	6.13	4.33	.75	1.05	8.1	6.01	1.04	1.05
1980	25,900	6.13	4.52	.56	1.05	8.1	6.2725	.7775	1.05
1981	29,700	6.65	4.7	.65	1.3	9.3	7.025	.975	1.3
1982	¹ 32,400	6.7	4.575	.825	1.3	9.35	6.8125	1.2375	1.3
1983	¹ 35,700	6.7	4.775	.625	1.3	9.35	7.1125	.9375	1.3
1984	¹ 37,800	² 7.0	5.2	.5	1.3	² 14.0	10.4	1.0	2.6
1985	¹ 39,600	7.05	5.2	.5	1.35	² 14.1	10.4	1.0	2.7
1986	¹ 42,000	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	² 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9
1987	¹ 43,800	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	² 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9
1988	¹ 45,000	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	² 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9
1989	¹ 48,000	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	² 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9
1990	³ 51,300	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9
Future schedule:									
1991–99	(1)	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9
2000 and thereafter	(1)	7.65	5.49	.71	1.45	15.3	10.98	1.42	2.9

¹ Based on automatic adjustment, under 1972a legislation, in proportion to increase in average earnings level.

² Includes tax credit, see table 2.A4.

³ Based on automatic adjustment, under 1972a legislation, in proportion to

increase in average earnings, and further increased under 1989 Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act, to reflect rise in average earnings resulting from 1983 extension of Social Security coverage to certain "deferred compensation," such as contributions to section 401(k) retirement plans.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Greg Diez (301) 965-0183/0153 for further information.

Table 2.A2.—Scheduled contribution rates, 1935–2000 and thereafter

Act and effective year	Contribution rate (percent)							
	Employer and employee, each				Self-employed person			
	Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI
1935 Act:								
1937	1.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1940	1.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1943	2.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1946	2.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1949	3.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1939–47 Act:								
1940	1.0	1.0	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	1.5	1.5	...	...	...	...	...	...
1952	2.0	2.0	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950 Act:								
1951	1.5	1.5	...	...	2.25	2.25	...	...
1954	2.0	2.0	...	...	3.0	3.0	...	...
1960	2.5	2.5	...	...	3.75	3.75	...	...
1965	3.0	3.0	...	...	4.5	4.5	...	...
1970	3.25	3.25	...	...	4.875	4.875	...	...
1954 Act:								
1970	3.5	3.5	...	...	5.25	5.25	...	...
1975	4.0	4.0	...	...	6.0	6.0	...	...
1956 Act:								
1957	2.25	2.0	0.25	...	3.375	3.0	0.375	...
1960	2.75	2.5	.25	...	4.125	3.75	.375	...
1965	3.25	3.0	.25	...	4.875	4.5	.375	...
1970	3.75	3.5	.25	...	5.625	5.25	.375	...
1975	4.25	4.0	.25	...	6.375	6.0	.375	...
1958 Act:								
1959	2.5	2.25	.25	...	3.75	3.375	.375	...
1960	3.0	2.75	.25	...	4.5	4.125	.375	...
1963	3.5	3.25	.25	...	5.25	4.875	.375	...
1966	4.0	3.75	.25	...	6.0	5.625	.375	...
1969	4.5	4.25	.25	...	6.75	6.375	.375	...
1961 Act:								
1962	3.125	2.875	.25	...	4.7	4.325	.375	...
1963	3.625	3.375	.25	...	5.4	5.025	.375	...
1966	4.125	3.875	.25	...	6.2	5.825	.375	...
1968	4.625	4.375	.25	...	6.9	6.525	.375	...
1965 Act:								
1966	4.2	3.5	.35	0.35	6.15	5.275	.525	0.35
1967	4.4	3.55	.35	.5	6.4	5.375	.525	.5
1969	4.9	4.05	.35	.5	7.1	6.075	.525	.5
1973	5.4	4.5	.35	.55	7.55	6.475	.525	.55
1976	5.45	4.5	.35	.6	7.6	6.475	.525	.6
1980	5.55	4.5	.35	.7	7.7	6.475	.525	.7
1987	5.65	4.5	.35	.8	7.8	6.475	.525	.8
1967 Act:								
1968	4.4	3.325	.475	.6	6.4	5.0875	.7125	.6
1969	4.8	3.725	.475	.6	6.9	5.5875	.7125	.6
1971	5.2	4.125	.475	.6	7.5	6.1875	.7125	.6
1973	5.65	4.525	.475	.65	7.65	6.2875	.7125	.65
1976	5.7	4.525	.475	.7	7.7	6.2875	.7125	.7
1980	5.8	4.525	.475	.8	7.8	6.2875	.7125	.8
1987	5.9	4.525	.475	.9	7.9	6.2875	.7125	.9

Table 2.A2.—Scheduled contribution rates, 1935–2000 and thereafter—Continued

Act and effective year	Contribution rate (percent)							
	Employer and employee, each				Self-employed person			
	Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI
1969 Act:								
1970	4.8	3.65	0.55	0.6	6.9	5.475	0.825	0.6
1971	5.2	4.05	.55	.6	7.5	6.075	.825	.6
1973	5.65	4.45	.55	.65	7.65	6.175	.825	.65
1976	5.7	4.45	.55	.7	7.7	6.175	.825	.7
1980	5.8	4.45	.55	.8	7.8	6.175	.825	.8
1987	5.9	4.45	.55	.9	7.9	6.175	.825	.9
1971 Act:								
1976	5.85	4.6	.55	.7	7.7	6.175	.825	.7
1980	5.95	4.6	.55	.8	7.8	6.175	.825	.8
1987	6.05	4.6	.55	.9	7.9	6.175	.825	.9
1972a Act:								
1973	5.5	4.1	.5	.9	7.8	6.15	.75	.9
1978	5.5	3.95	.55	1.0	7.7	5.875	.825	1.0
1986	5.6	3.95	.55	1.1	7.8	5.875	.825	1.1
1993	5.7	3.95	.55	1.2	7.9	5.875	.825	1.2
2011	6.55	4.65	.7	1.2	8.2	6.085	.915	1.2
1972b Act:								
1973	5.85	4.3	.55	1.0	8.0	6.205	.795	1.0
1978	6.05	4.225	.575	1.25	8.25	6.16	.84	1.25
1981	6.15	4.225	.575	1.35	8.35	6.16	.84	1.35
1986	6.25	4.225	.575	1.45	8.45	6.16	.84	1.45
2011	7.3	5.1	.75	1.45	8.45	6.105	.895	1.45
1973b Act:								
1974	5.85	4.375	.575	.9	7.9	6.185	.815	.9
1978	6.05	4.35	.6	1.1	8.1	6.15	.85	1.1
1981	6.30	4.3	.65	1.35	8.35	6.08	.92	1.35
1986	6.45	4.25	.7	1.5	8.5	6.01	.99	1.5
2011	7.45	5.1	.85	1.5	8.5	6.0	1.0	1.5
1977 Act:								
1978	6.05	4.275	.775	1.0	8.1	6.01	1.09	1.0
1979	6.13	4.33	.75	1.05	8.1	6.01	1.04	1.05
1981	6.65	4.525	.825	1.3	9.3	6.7625	1.2375	1.3
1982	6.7	4.575	.825	1.3	9.35	6.8125	1.2375	1.3
1985	7.05	4.75	.95	1.35	9.9	7.125	1.425	1.35
1986	7.15	4.75	.95	1.45	10.0	7.125	1.425	1.45
1990	7.65	5.1	1.1	1.45	10.75	7.65	1.65	1.45
1980 Act:								
1980	6.13	4.52	.56	1.05	8.1	6.2725	.7775	1.05
1981	6.65	4.7	.65	1.3	9.3	7.025	.975	1.3
1982	6.7	4.575	.825	1.3	9.35	6.8125	1.2375	1.3
1985	7.05	4.75	.95	1.35	9.9	7.125	1.425	1.35
1986	7.15	4.75	.95	1.45	10.0	7.125	1.425	1.45
1990	7.65	5.1	1.1	1.45	10.75	7.65	1.65	1.45
1983 Act:								
1983	6.7	4.775	.625	1.3	9.35	7.1125	.9375	1.3
1984	7.0	5.2	.5	1.3	¹ 14.0	10.4	1.0	2.6
1985	7.05	5.2	.5	1.35	¹ 14.1	10.4	1.0	2.7
1986	7.15	5.2	.5	1.45	¹ 14.3	10.4	1.0	2.9
1988	7.51	5.53	.53	1.45	¹ 15.02	11.06	1.06	2.9
1990	7.65	5.6	.6	1.45	15.3	11.2	1.2	2.9
2000	7.65	5.49	.71	1.45	15.3	10.98	1.42	2.9

¹ Includes tax credit, see table 2.A4.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Greg Diez (301) 965-0183/0153 for further information.

Table 2.A3.—Maximum annual amount of contribution, 1937–90

Beginning—	Employee				Self-employed person			
	Total	OASI	DI	HI	Total	OASI	DI	HI
1937	\$30.00	\$30.00	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	45.00	45.00	...	...	...	...	...	...
1951	54.00	54.00	...	...	\$81.00	\$81.00	...	...
1954	72.00	72.00	...	...	108.00	108.00	...	...
1955	84.00	84.00	...	...	126.00	126.00	...	...
1957	94.50	84.00	\$10.50	...	141.75	126.00	\$15.75	...
1959	120.00	108.00	12.00	...	180.00	162.00	18.00	...
1960	144.00	132.00	12.00	...	216.00	198.00	18.00	...
1962	150.00	138.00	12.00	...	225.60	207.60	18.00	...
1963	174.00	162.00	12.00	...	259.20	241.20	18.00	...
1966	277.20	231.00	23.10	\$23.10	405.90	348.15	24.65	\$23.10
1967	290.40	234.30	23.10	33.00	422.40	354.75	34.65	33.00
1968	343.20	259.35	37.05	46.80	499.20	396.825	55.575	46.80
1969	374.40	290.55	37.05	46.80	538.20	435.825	55.575	46.80
1970	374.40	284.70	42.90	46.80	538.20	427.05	64.35	46.80
1971	405.60	315.90	42.90	46.80	585.00	473.85	64.35	46.80
1972	468.00	364.50	49.50	54.00	675.00	546.75	74.25	54.00
1973	631.80	464.40	59.40	108.00	864.00	670.14	85.86	108.00
1974	772.20	577.50	75.90	118.80	1,042.80	816.42	107.58	118.80
1975	824.85	616.875	81.075	126.90	1,113.90	872.085	114.915	126.90
1976	895.05	669.375	87.975	137.70	1,208.70	946.305	124.695	137.70
1977	965.25	721.875	94.875	148.50	1,303.50	1,020.525	134.475	148.50
1978	1,070.85	756.675	137.175	177.00	1,433.70	1,063.77	192.93	177.00
1979	1,403.77	991.57	171.75	240.45	1,854.90	1,376.29	238.16	240.45
1980	1,587.67	1,170.68	145.04	271.95	2,097.90	1,624.58	201.37	271.95
1981	1,975.05	1,395.90	193.05	386.10	2,762.10	2,086.43	289.57	386.10
1982	2,170.80	1,482.30	267.30	421.20	3,029.40	2,207.25	400.95	421.20
1983	2,391.90	1,704.675	223.125	464.10	3,337.95	2,539.1625	334.6875	464.10
1984 ¹	2,646.00	1,965.60	189.00	491.40	5,292.00	3,931.20	378.00	982.80
1985 ¹	2,791.80	2,059.20	198.00	534.60	5,583.60	4,118.40	396.00	1,069.20
1986 ¹	3,003.00	2,184.00	210.00	609.00	6,006.00	4,368.00	420.00	1,218.00
1987 ¹	3,131.70	2,277.60	219.00	635.10	6,263.40	4,555.20	438.00	1,270.20
1988 ¹	3,379.50	2,488.50	238.50	652.50	6,759.00	4,977.00	477.00	1,305.00
1989 ¹	3,604.80	2,654.40	254.40	696.00	7,209.60	5,308.80	508.80	1,392.00
1990	3,924.45	2,872.80	307.80	743.85	7,848.90	5,745.60	615.60	1,487.70

¹ Includes tax credit, see table 2.A4.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Greg Diez (301) 965-0183/0153 for further information.

Social Security Tax Credits and Deductions

The Social Security Amendments of 1983 provided for increased tax rates under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA) for employers and employees, and under the Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA) for the self-employed. The increases were cushioned by transitional tax credits for employees for 1984 and for the self-employed for tax years 1984-89.

Tax rates for both employees and employers were raised, by 0.3 percent for 1984 and 0.36 percent for 1988 and 1989, above previously scheduled levels. Beginning in 1984, the self-employment tax rate was increased to a level equal to the combined employee-employer rate. By comparison, the self-employment tax constituted just under 70 percent of the combined employee-employer rate in the years immediately preceding 1984.

The 1983 amendments provided a one-time Federal tax credit of 0.3 percent for employees for 1984. This credit covered the entire increase in the employee tax rate for that year. No tax credit was extended to employers. To bring about a more gradual rise in effective SECA taxes, Federal tax credits (2.7 percent for 1984, 2.3 percent for 1985, and

2.0 percent for 1986-89) were provided to offset portions of the 1984-89 SECA tax rates. During this period, scheduled taxes were credited to the Social Security trust funds, monies for tax credits were paid from the general fund of the Treasury, and the reduced tax rates were paid by the self-employed.

Effective for 1990, the credit against the SECA tax will be replaced with two deduction provisions designed to treat the self-employed in much the same manner as employees and employers are treated for purposes of FICA and income taxes. The first provision allows a deduction from net earnings from self-employment equal to the amount of net earnings before the deduction, times one-half the SECA tax rate. This reduction in net earnings from self-employment is intended to be analogous to the coverage and tax treatment of the FICA tax paid by an employer, which is disregarded as remuneration to the employee for Social Security and income tax purposes. The second provision allows an income tax deduction, equal to one-half of the amount of the SECA tax paid, which is designed to reflect the income tax deductibility of the employer's share of the FICA tax.

Table 2.A4.—Tax credits, 1984-89

Act	Group	Tax payable under—	Percent of earnings	Tax credit, effective with respect to—
1983	Employee	Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA)	0.3	Remuneration paid in calendar year 1984
	Self-employed	Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA)	2.7 2.3 2.0	Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1984 Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1985 Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1986, 1987, 1988, and 1989 ¹

¹ Effective 1990, the credit against the SECA tax has been replaced with tax deduction provisions designed to treat the self-employed in much the same

manner as employers and employees are treated for purposes of Social Security and income taxes.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Greg Diez (301) 965-0183/0153 for further information.

Appropriations Authorized from General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing

Act	Act
Appropriations From General Revenues	
1935 Annual appropriations to the old-age reserve account to provide for payments; direct appropriation to pay for administrative expenses.	1950 General authorization repealed.
1939 Trust fund created from which benefits and administrative expenses were to be paid.	1956 For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.
1944 General authorization, to finance benefits and payments.	1966 For cost of monthly benefits for those with less than 3 quarters of coverage.
1947 For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.	1972b For cost of gratuitous wage credits for Japanese-American internees.

Act

1983 A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds equal to (1) the present value of the estimated additional benefits arising from the gratuitous military service wage credits for service before 1957 and (2) the amount of the combined employer-employee OASDI taxes on the gratuitous wage credits for service after 1956 and before 1984 but less any amounts previously transferred. After 1983, the trust funds will be reimbursed on a current basis for employer-employee taxes on such wage credits for service after 1983.

A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds representing the amount of uncashed benefit checks (including interest) issued in the past. In the future, the trust funds will be credited on a regular basis. All transfers made for uncashed benefit checks will be subject to the annual appropriation process.

Transfer from the Treasury Department to the OASDI Trust Funds an amount equal to income tax receipts attributable to inclusion of Social Security benefits in taxable income.

Act

For discussion of tax credits for part of employment FICA tax and tax on self-employment income under SECA, see the preceding section on "Social Security Tax Credits and Deductions."

Interfund Borrowing

1981 Interfund borrowing permitted among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds as needed until Dec. 31, 1982. For all or part of any loan to be repaid, the managing trustee determines if assets of borrowing trust fund(s) are sufficient for that purpose. Interest with respect to any outstanding loan balance at a rate equal to the rate earned by lending trust fund is transferred from time to time.

1983 Interfund borrowing reauthorized among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds for calendar years 1983-87, with provisions for scheduled repayment, no later than Dec. 31, 1989, of principal and interest (including amounts borrowed in 1982). No borrowing permitted from any fund that has been reduced to specified levels.

Insured Status (Entitlement to Benefits)**Quarter of Coverage (QC)**

- 1939 Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is earned. Four QC are credited for covered earnings equal to maximum limitation for the year.
- 1946 Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is paid.
- 1950 Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of self-employment income (reported annually).
- 1954 Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of agricultural wages (reported annually).
- 1977 Calendar quarters of coverage (up to 4) for each \$250 of annual earnings, effective Jan. 1, 1978 (effective Jan. 1, 1979, dollar measure subject to automatic increase):

\$260, effective Jan. 1, 1979;
 \$290, effective Jan. 1, 1980;
 \$310, effective Jan. 1, 1981;
 \$340, effective Jan. 1, 1982;
 \$370, effective Jan. 1, 1983;
 \$390, effective Jan. 1, 1984;
 \$410, effective Jan. 1, 1985;
 \$440, effective Jan. 1, 1986;
 \$460, effective Jan. 1, 1987;
 \$470, effective Jan. 1, 1988;
 \$500, effective Jan. 1, 1989; and
 \$520, effective Jan. 1, 1990.

Disability Definition

- 1954 Inability to engage in substantial gainful activity because of any medically determinable permanent physical or mental impairment.
- 1965 Disability lasting at least 12 months. For blind persons aged 55-64, inability to engage in usual occupation.
- 1967 Disability that precludes engagement in any substantial gainful work existing in the national economy. For surviving spouse, disability precludes any gainful activity.

Period of Disability

- 1954 Continuous period of at least 6 months of disability as defined above or of blindness.
- 1972b At least 5 months of disability.

Fully Insured

- 1935 Cumulative wages of \$2,000 and employment in each of 5 years after 1936 and before attainment of age 65.

Act

- 1939 QC equal to one-half the quarters elapsed after 1936 (or quarter in which age 21 attained) and before quarter of death or attainment of age 65. Minimum 6 QC, maximum 40 QC.
- 1950 Elapsed period measured after 1950 (QC earned at any time are used).
- 1954 Period of disability excluded from elapsed period. Alternatively, QC earned in all quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (minimum 6 QC).
- 1956 Elapsed period measured to age 62 for women. Alternatively, QC earned in all except 4 quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (62 for women).
- 1960 QC reduced to 1/3 the elapsed quarters.
- 1961 QC equal to years elapsed after 1950 (or year age 21 attained) and before year of death or age 65 (62 for women).
- 1972b Elapsed period for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.
- 1983 Any person aged 55 or older on Jan. 1, 1984, and employed by a nonprofit organization for whose employee coverage is extended solely by reason of the new compulsory coverage provision will be deemed fully insured upon subsequently acquiring 6 QC if aged 60 or older on Jan. 1, 1984; 8 QC if aged 59; 12 QC if aged 58; 16 QC if aged 57; and 20 QC if aged 55 or 56.

Currently Insured

- 1939 6 QC earned in 12 quarters before quarter of death.
- 1946 6 QC earned in preceding 13 quarters, including quarter of death.
- 1950 Including quarter of retirement added.

Benefit Computation**Average Monthly Wage (AMW)**

- 1939 Computed using creditable earnings after 1936 and before year of death or retirement, divided by months after 1936 and before quarter of death or retirement, excluding months before age 22 in quarters not QC.
- 1950 Alternatively, computed using creditable earnings after 1950 (or year aged 21, if later) and before year of

Act

- 1954 Including quarter of disablement added.

Disability Insured

- 1954 20 QC earned in last 40 quarters, including quarter of disablement, and currently insured.
- 1956 Fully insured requirement added.
- 1958 Currently insured requirement eliminated.
- 1960 Alternatively, 20 QC earned before quarter of disablement (not necessarily in last 40 quarters) but QC earned in all quarters after 1950, with minimum of 6 such QC.
- 1965 Alternatively for blind under age 31, QC earned in one-half the quarters elapsed after age 21, with minimum of 6 such QC. For blind under age 24, 6 QC earned in preceding 3 years.
- 1967 For all disabled under age 31, same alternative.
- 1972b For blind, requirement for recent QC eliminated.
- 1983 For those who become disabled again at age 31 or older and who were previously disabled before age 31, same alternative as that for those disabled under age 31.

Transitionally Insured

- 1965 Same as fully insured, but minimum reduced to 3 QC.

Requirement for Special Age-72 Monthly Benefit

- 1966 3 QC for each year elapsed after 1966 and before attainment of age 72. (No QC if aged 72 before 1968.)

death, year of retirement or subsequent year, or year age 65 attained if then insured, divided by number of months in those years.

- 1954 Earnings and months in 4 years may be excluded in all cases; in 5 years if worker has 20 QC. Period of disability may be excluded.
- 1956 Earnings and months in 5 years may be excluded in all cases. Computation period may end at age 62 for women then insured.

Act

1960 Earnings may be used for any year after 1950 and before year of retirement but including year of death, with the number of years equal to the years elapsed after 1955 (or year age 26 attained) and before year of death or age 65 attained (62 for women).

Same method may be used for earnings after 1936 and years elapsed after 1941.

1972b Number of years for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.

1977 For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1936.

For workers who attain age 62 after 1978 and before 1984, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1950.

Average Indexed Monthly Earnings (AIME)

1977 For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978, AIME is computed by using indexed earnings after 1950 for the same computation period applicable in calculating the AMW. Indexed earnings for a given year equal actual creditable earnings multiplied by average wages for the second year before worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, divided by average wages in a given year, except that for years after the second

Act

year before the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, indexed earnings equal actual creditable earnings.

1980 For disabled workers, the number of years of earnings used equals the number of years elapsed after 1950 (or year aged 21, if later) and before year of disability, minus dropout years equal to one-fifth of the number of elapsed years rounded to the next lower integer (to a maximum of 5 dropout years). However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. **Effective for Initial entitlement after June 1980.**

Disabled workers who receive less than 3 dropout years under the one-fifth rule may be credited with additional dropout years based on child care, up to a total of 3 dropout years. (To receive this credit, a worker must have had no earnings in that year and have been living with a child under age 3.) However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. **Effective for July 1981.**

1983 For workers who die after 1978 but before attaining age 62, indexed earnings for a given year can equal actual creditable earnings multiplied by the average wages for the earlier of (1) the year in which the worker reached or would have reached age 60, or (2) the second year before the survivor becomes eligible for aged or disabled-widow or -widower benefits, and then divided by average wages in a given year. This computation method applies only if a higher benefit results. **Effective for surviving spouses newly eligible after 1984.**

Table 2.A5.—Factors for indexing earnings, 1951–90

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Average annual wage ¹	Factors ² for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in—							
			1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990
1951	\$3,600	\$2,799.16	4.9204404	5.1913217	5.4442190	5.7642543	6.0098422	6.1882208	6.5828713	6.9070864
1952	3,600	2,973.32	4.6322293	4.8872439	5.1253279	5.4266174	5.6578202	5.8257503	6.1972845	6.5025090
1953	3,600	3,139.44	4.3871200	4.6286408	4.8541269	5.1394739	5.3584429	5.5174872	5.8693621	6.1584359
1954	3,600	3,155.64	4.3645980	4.6048789	4.8292074	5.1130896	5.3309345	5.4891623	5.8392307	6.1268205
1955	4,200	3,301.44	4.1718462	4.4015157	4.6159373	4.8872825	5.0955068	5.2467469	5.5813554	5.8562445
1956	4,200	3,532.36	3.8991213	4.1137766	4.3141809	4.5677875	4.7623996	4.9037527	5.2164870	5.4734059
1957	4,200	3,641.72	3.7820316	3.9902409	4.1846270	4.4306179	4.6193859	4.7564942	5.0598371	5.3090408
1958	4,200	3,673.80	3.7490065	3.9553977	4.1480864	4.3919293	4.5790489	4.7149600	5.0156541	5.2626817
1959	4,800	3,855.80	3.5720473	3.7686965	3.9522901	4.1846232	4.3629104	4.4924062	4.7789071	5.0142746
1960	4,800	4,007.12	3.4371569	3.6263800	3.8030406	4.0266002	4.1981548	4.3227605	4.5984423	4.8249216
1961	4,800	4,086.76	3.3701759	3.5557116	3.7289295	3.9481325	4.1163440	4.2385215	4.5088310	4.7308968
1962	4,800	4,291.40	3.2094654	3.3861537	3.5511115	3.7598616	3.9200517	4.0364030	4.2938225	4.5052990
1963	4,800	4,396.64	3.1326422	3.3051012	3.4661105	3.6698638	3.8262196	3.9397858	4.1910436	4.3974581
1964	4,800	4,576.32	3.0096453	3.1753330	3.3300206	3.5257740	3.6759908	3.7850981	4.0264907	4.2248007
1965	4,800	4,658.72	2.9564129	3.1191701	3.2711217	3.4634127	3.6109725	3.7181500	3.9552731	4.1500756
1966	6,600	4,938.36	2.7890028	2.9425437	3.0858909	3.2672932	3.4064973	3.5076058	3.7313015	3.9150730
1967	6,600	5,213.44	2.6418449	2.7872844	2.9230681	3.0948990	3.2267581	3.3225318	3.5344245	3.7084996
1968	7,800	5,571.76	2.4719478	2.6080341	2.7350855	2.8958659	3.0192453	3.1088597	3.3071256	3.4700059
1969	7,800	5,893.76	2.3368953	2.4655466	2.5856567	2.7376530	2.8542917	2.9390101	3.1264439	3.2804254
1970	7,800	6,186.24	2.2264089	2.3489777	2.4634091	2.6082192	2.7193433	2.8000563	2.9786284	3.1253298
1971	7,800	6,497.08	2.1198908	2.2365955	2.3455522	2.4834341	2.5892416	2.6660931	2.8361218	2.9758045
1972	9,000	7,133.80	1.9306821	2.0369705	2.1362023	2.2617777	2.3581415	2.4281337	2.5829866	2.7102021
1973	10,800	7,580.16	1.8169933	1.9170229	2.0104114	2.1285923	2.2192817	2.2851523	2.4308867	2.5506111
1974	13,200	8,030.76	1.7150432	1.8094601	1.8976087	2.0091585	2.0947594	2.1569341	2.2494914	2.4074982
1975	14,100	8,630.92	1.5957858	1.6836374	1.7656565	1.8694496	1.9490981	2.0069494	2.1349416	2.2400903
1976	15,300	9,226.48	1.4927795	1.5749603	1.6516851	1.7487785	1.8232858	1.8774029	1.9971333	2.0954947
1977	16,500	9,779.44	1.4083731	1.4859072	1.5582937	1.6498971	1.7201915	1.7712487	1.8842091	1.9770089
1978	17,700	10,556.03	1.3047614	1.3765914	1.4436526	1.5285169	1.5936398	1.6409408	1.7455909	1.8315636
1979	22,900	11,479.46	1.1998038	1.2658557	1.3275224	1.4055600	1.4654444	1.5089403	1.6051722	1.6842290
1980	25,900	12,513.46	1.1006628	1.1612568	1.2178278	1.2894172	1.3443532	1.3842550	1.4725352	1.5450595
1981	29,700	13,773.10	1.0000000	1.0550522	1.1064495	1.1714915	1.2214033	1.2576559	1.3378622	1.4037537
1982	32,400	14,531.34	...	1.0000000	1.0487154	1.1103635	1.1576709	1.1920318	1.2680530	1.3305063
1983	35,700	15,239.24	...	...	1.0000000	1.0587844	1.1038943	1.1366590	1.2091489	1.2687011
1984	37,800	16,135.07	...	...	...	1.0000000	1.0426053	1.0735510	1.1420161	1.1982619
1985	39,600	16,822.51	...	...	...	...	1.0000000	1.0296811	1.0953484	1.1492958
1986	42,000	17,321.82	...	...	...	...	...	1.0000000	1.0637745	1.1161668
1987	43,800	18,426.51	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.0000000	1.0492513
1988	45,000	19,334.04	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.0000000
1989	48,000	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1990	51,300	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...

¹ National average wage levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973–77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA; for 1957–72, based on 1% statistical sample; for 1951–56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978–84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

² The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. Multiplying a worker's covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts for various years after 1951, by the indicated factors gives the indexed earnings. Earnings in the year before the year of first eligibility, and any earnings thereafter, are not indexed. The actual taxable earnings for those years are considered in calculating the average indexed monthly earnings (AIME).

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A6.—Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951–90

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	Average annual wage ¹	Annual maximum indexed earnings ² for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in—							
			1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990
1951	\$3,600	\$2,799.16	\$17,713.59	\$18,688.76	\$19,599.19	\$20,751.32	\$21,635.43	\$22,277.59	\$23,698.34	\$24,865.51
1952	3,600	2,973.32	16,676.03	17,594.08	18,451.18	19,535.82	20,368.15	20,972.70	22,310.22	23,409.03
1953	3,600	3,139.44	15,793.63	16,663.11	17,474.86	18,502.11	19,290.39	19,862.95	21,129.70	22,170.37
1954	3,600	3,155.64	15,712.55	16,577.56	17,385.15	18,407.12	19,191.36	19,760.98	21,021.23	22,056.55
1955	4,200	3,301.44	17,521.75	18,486.37	19,386.94	20,526.59	21,401.13	22,036.34	23,441.69	24,596.23
1956	4,200	3,532.36	16,376.31	17,277.86	18,119.56	19,184.71	20,002.08	20,595.76	21,909.25	22,988.30
1957	4,200	3,641.72	15,884.53	16,759.01	17,575.43	18,608.60	19,401.42	19,977.28	21,251.32	22,297.97
1958	4,200	3,673.80	15,745.83	16,612.67	17,421.96	18,446.10	19,232.01	19,802.83	21,065.75	22,103.26
1959	4,800	3,855.80	17,145.83	18,089.74	18,970.99	20,086.19	20,941.97	21,563.55	22,938.75	24,068.52
1960	4,800	4,007.12	16,498.35	17,406.62	18,254.59	19,327.68	20,151.14	20,749.25	22,072.52	23,159.62
1961	4,800	4,086.76	16,176.84	17,067.42	17,898.86	18,951.04	19,758.45	20,344.90	21,642.39	22,708.30
1962	4,800	4,291.40	15,405.43	16,253.54	17,045.34	18,047.34	18,816.25	19,374.73	20,610.35	21,625.44
1963	4,800	4,396.64	15,036.68	15,864.49	16,637.33	17,615.35	18,365.85	18,910.97	20,117.01	21,107.80
1964	4,800	4,576.32	14,446.30	15,241.60	15,984.10	16,923.72	17,644.76	18,168.47	19,327.16	20,279.04
1965	4,800	4,658.72	14,190.78	14,972.02	15,701.38	16,624.38	17,332.67	17,847.12	18,985.31	19,920.36
1966	6,600	4,938.36	18,407.42	19,420.79	20,366.88	21,564.14	22,482.88	23,150.20	24,626.59	25,839.48
1967	6,600	5,213.44	17,436.18	18,396.08	19,292.25	20,426.33	21,296.80	21,928.71	23,327.20	24,476.10
1968	7,800	5,571.76	19,281.19	20,342.67	21,333.67	22,587.75	23,550.11	24,249.11	25,795.58	27,066.05
1969	7,800	5,893.76	18,227.78	19,231.26	20,168.12	21,353.69	22,263.47	22,924.28	24,386.26	25,587.32
1970	7,800	6,186.24	17,365.99	18,322.03	19,214.59	20,344.11	21,210.88	21,840.44	23,233.30	24,377.57
1971	7,800	6,497.08	16,535.15	17,445.45	18,295.31	19,370.79	20,196.08	20,795.53	22,121.75	23,211.28
1972	9,000	7,133.80	17,376.14	18,332.73	19,225.82	20,356.00	21,223.27	21,853.20	23,246.88	24,391.82
1973	10,800	7,580.16	19,623.53	20,703.85	21,712.44	22,988.80	23,968.24	24,679.64	26,253.58	27,546.60
1974	13,200	8,030.76	22,638.57	23,884.87	25,048.43	26,520.89	27,650.82	28,471.53	30,287.29	31,778.98
1975	14,100	8,630.92	22,500.58	23,739.29	24,895.76	26,359.24	27,482.28	28,297.99	30,102.68	31,585.27
1976	15,300	9,226.48	22,839.53	24,096.89	25,270.78	26,756.31	27,896.27	28,724.26	30,556.14	32,061.07
1977	16,500	9,779.44	23,238.16	24,517.47	25,711.85	27,223.30	28,383.16	29,225.60	31,089.45	32,620.65
1978	17,700	10,556.03	23,094.28	24,365.67	25,552.65	27,054.75	28,207.43	29,044.65	30,896.96	32,418.68
1979	22,900	11,479.46	27,475.51	28,988.10	30,400.26	32,187.32	33,558.68	34,554.73	36,758.44	38,568.85
1980	25,900	12,513.46	28,507.17	30,076.55	31,541.74	33,395.90	34,818.75	35,852.20	38,138.66	40,017.04
1981	29,700	13,773.10	29,700.00	31,335.05	32,861.55	34,793.30	36,275.68	37,352.38	39,734.51	41,691.48
1982	32,400	14,531.34	32,400.00	32,400.00	33,978.38	35,975.78	37,508.37	38,621.83	41,084.92	43,108.41
1983	35,700	15,239.24	35,700.00	35,700.00	35,700.00	37,798.60	39,409.03	40,578.73	43,166.62	45,292.63
1984	37,800	16,135.07	37,800.00	37,800.00	37,800.00	37,800.00	39,410.48	40,580.22	43,168.21	45,294.30
1985	39,600	16,822.51	39,600.00	39,600.00	39,600.00	39,600.00	39,600.00	40,775.37	43,375.80	45,512.11
1986	42,000	17,321.82	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	42,000.00	44,678.53	46,879.00
1987	43,800	18,426.51	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	43,800.00	45,957.21
1988	45,000	19,334.04	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00	45,000.00
1989	48,000	...	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00	48,000.00
1990	51,300	...	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00	51,300.00

¹ National average wage levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973–77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA; for 1957–72, based on 1% statistical sample; for 1951–56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978–84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

² A worker's earnings for each year after 1950 and through the second year before the year of first eligibility are indexed by multiplying covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts, by specified indexing factors (see table 2.A5). The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. For example, if the year of first eligibility is 1988, the indexing factor for 1962 is $\$17,321.82/4,291.40$ or 4.0364030. Multiplication of maximum taxable earnings of \$4,800 for 1962 by this factor gives maximum indexed earnings of \$19,374.73 for 1962.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A7.—Formulas for computing PIA from AIME based on 1977 Act, and increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments

[Applicable to workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) after 1978]

Effective for—	Percent of AIME applicable to PIA	Year of first eligibility											
		1979 ¹	1980 ¹	1981 ¹	1982 ¹	1983 ¹	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990
		AIME amount											
January of year of first eligibility	² 90	First—\$180	\$194	\$211	\$230	\$254	\$267	\$280	\$297	\$310	\$319	\$339	\$356
	32	Next—905	977	1,063	1,158	1,274	1,345	1,411	1,493	1,556	1,603	1,705	1,789
	15	Over—1,085	1,171	1,274	1,388	1,528	1,612	1,691	1,790	1,866	1,922	2,044	2,145
Percentage increase in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments													
June 1979 .....	...	9.9	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1980 .....	...	14.3	14.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1981 .....	...	11.2	11.2	11.2	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1982 .....	...	7.4	7.4	7.4	7.4	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Dec. 1983 .....	...	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1984 .....	...	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	3.5	...	...	...	...	...	...
1985 .....	...	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	3.1	...	...	...	...	...
1986 .....	...	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	...	...	...	...
1987 .....	...	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	4.2	...	...	...
1988 .....	...	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	4.0	...	...
1989 .....	...	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	4.7	...

¹ For workers who attained age 62 in the 1979–83 period. PIA cannot be less than that derived from PIA table in effect in December 1978 (approximated by PIA formula in table 2.A12) based on provisions in effect before 1979 but excluding earnings after year aged 61 in computations of AMW, and including any general benefit increase after year aged 61.

² The 1983 legislation provided a modified formula applicable to workers first eligible after 1985 who in addition first became eligible for a monthly periodic payment after 1985 based on noncovered employment. Under this formula the 90% factor applicable to the first AIME bracket is reduced to:

Factor	Workers first eligible in—
80%	1986
70%	1987
60%	1988
50%	1989
40%	1990 or later

This provision is not applicable to workers with 30 years of coverage (described

in 2.A8 for the special minimum PIA formula); to Federal employees on Jan. 1, 1984, who became covered by Social Security on that date; or to those with Railroad Retirement pensions. Also excluded are persons employed on Jan. 1, 1984, by a nonprofit organization covered for the first time on that date by reason of the compulsory coverage provision. For workers with more than 25 years but less than 30 years of coverage, the factor applicable to the first AIME bracket in the formula will be increased (but not decreased) to:

Factor	Years of coverage
80%	29
70%	28
60%	27
50%	26

Reduction in PIA (from 90% to the applicable lower percentage of the first AIME bracket) will not be greater than one-half of the periodic payment based on noncovered employment performed after 1956.

Table 2.A8.—Special minimum PIA: ¹ Formula applies to years of coverage

Act	Years of coverage		PIA computation		
	Applicable period	Number	Amount ² per year of coverage above 10 years	Maximum amount ² for workers with 30 or more years of coverage	Effective for—
1972b	1937-50	The number (disregarding any remainder and not exceeding 14) obtained by dividing total creditable wages in 1937-50 by \$900.	\$8.50	\$170.00	January 1973
	After 1950	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of the effective annual maximum taxable earnings, that is: 1951-54 \$900 1955-58 1,050 1959-65 1,200 1966-67 1,650 1968-71 1,950 1972 2,250 1973 2,700 1974 3,300 1975 3,525 1976 3,825 1977 4,125 1978 4,425			
1973b .....	...	...	9.00	180.00	March 1974
1977 ³	After 1978	Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of what the annual taxable maximum would have been if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted, that is: 1979 \$4,725 1980 5,100 1981 5,500 1982 6,075 1983 6,675 1984 7,050 1985 7,425 1986 7,875 1987 8,175 1988 8,400 1989 8,925 1990 9,525	11.50 ⁴ 12.64 ⁴ 14.45 ⁴ 16.07 ⁴ 17.26 ⁴ 17.86 ⁴ 18.48 ⁴ 19.05 ⁴ 19.29 ⁴ 20.10 ⁴ 20.90 ⁴ 21.88	230.00 252.80 289.00 321.40 345.10 357.10 369.50 380.90 385.80 402.00 418.00 437.60	January 1979 June 1979 June 1980 June 1981 June 1982 December 1983 December 1984 December 1985 December 1986 December 1987 December 1988 December 1989

¹ Alternative PIA applicable when it exceeds the regularly computed PIA. The usual rates of actuarial reduction apply for retirement before age 65. No delayed retirement credits are applicable to the benefit derived from the special minimum PIA (but the resulting old-age insurance benefit will be raised if necessary to equal the benefit derived from the regularly computed PIA plus any delayed retirement credits).

² The amount effective for a given month applies, as of that month, to all workers from the date of entitlement to benefits.

³ Provision for future automatic cost-of-living increases of amount per year of coverage (and maximum amount), beginning with the June 1979 increase.

⁴ Amounts are approximate.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A9.—Minimum and maximum benefit for workers who attain(ed) age 62, or die(d) before attaining age 62 in 1979–90

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA based on indexed earnings	Maximum family benefit
			In 1979 ¹
1977 ²	January 1979	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$230 of PIA + 272% of next \$102 of PIA + 134% of next \$101 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$433. ⁴
			In 1980 ¹
	January 1980	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$248 of PIA + 272% of next \$110 of PIA + 134% of next \$109 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$467. ⁴
			In 1981 ¹
	January 1981	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$270 of PIA + 272% of next \$120 of PIA + 134% of next \$118 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$508. ⁴
			In 1982
1981b	January 1982	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$294 of PIA + 272% of next \$131 of PIA + 134% of next \$129 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$554. ⁴
			In 1983
	January 1983	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$324 of PIA + 272% of next \$144 of PIA + 134% of next \$142 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$610. ⁴
			In 1984
	January 1984	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$342 of PIA + 272% of next \$151 of PIA + 134% of next \$150 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$634. ⁴
			In 1985
	January 1985	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$358 of PIA + 272% of next \$159 of PIA + 134% of next \$158 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$675. ⁴
			In 1986
	January 1986	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$379 of PIA + 272% of next \$169 of PIA + 134% of next \$166 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$714. ⁴
			In 1987
	January 1987	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$396 of PIA + 272% of next \$175 of PIA + 134% of next \$174 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$745. ⁴
			In 1988
	January 1988	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$407 of PIA + 272% of next \$181 of PIA + 134% of next \$179 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$767. ⁴
			In 1989
	January 1989	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$433 of PIA + 272% of next \$193 of PIA + 134% of next \$190 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$816. ⁴
			In 1990
	January 1990	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁵	150% of first \$455 of PIA + 272% of next \$201 of PIA + 134% of next \$200 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$856. ⁴

¹ 1981a legislation would have eliminated the minimum PIA effective March 1982 for workers who attained age 62 before November 1981 or who died (before attaining age 62) before March 1982; for all others, the minimum would have been eliminated effective November 1981. This legislation was superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for workers who attained age 62 or who died (before attaining age 62) before 1982.

² Provision for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to changes in average earnings level, which resulted in separate formulas applicable to workers who attain age 62 or die in successive calendar years.

³ Not subject to automatic adjustments until earlier of year of attainment of age 65 or year of first receipt of benefits.

⁴ Any automatic cost-of-living adjustments of benefits after effective month are applied to calculated maximum family benefit.

⁵ Minimum PIA eliminated for workers who attain age 62 or die after 1981. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage prior to Dec. 29, 1981.)

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A10.—Minimum and maximum benefit for workers first eligible for disabled-worker benefits in 1979 or later

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA based on indexed earnings	Maximum family benefit
			In 1979 ¹
1977 ²	January 1979	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$230 of PIA + 272% of next \$102 of PIA + 134% of next \$101 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$433. ⁴
			In 1980 and 1981 ¹
.....	January 1980	³ \$122.00	150% of first \$248 of PIA + 272% of next \$110 of PIA + 134% of next \$109 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$467. ⁴
1980 ⁵	July 1980	³ 122.00	Smaller of (1) 85% of AIME or 100% of PIA, if larger, and (2) 150% of PIA. ^{4,6}
			After 1981
1981b.....	January 1982	Minimum PIA eliminated ⁷	Smaller of (1) 85% of AIME or 100% of PIA, if larger, and (2) 150% of PIA. ⁴

¹ 1981a legislation would have eliminated the minimum PIA effective March 1982 for workers first eligible before November 1981; for all others, the minimum would have been eliminated effective November 1981. This legislation was superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for workers first eligible before 1982.

² Provision for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to changes in average earnings level, which resulted in separate formulas applicable to workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

³ Not subject to automatic cost-of-living adjustments until year of first receipt of benefits.

⁴ Calculated amount subject to any automatic cost-of-living adjustments applicable after effective month of formula.

⁵ Bend points in maximum family benefit formula eliminated, terminating need for automatic adjustments of bend points and for separate formulas for workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

⁶ Effective for initial entitlement after June 1980 for disabled workers first eligible in 1979 or later.

⁷ Minimum PIA eliminated for workers first eligible after 1981. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A11.—Formulas for computing primary insurance amount (PIA)¹ from creditable earnings after 1936

Act	Formula	Special provisions	Limited to—	Effective for—
Formula applied to cumulative wages after 1936				
1935	1/2 of 1% of first \$3,000 of wages plus 1/12 of 1% of next \$42,000 of wages plus 1/24 of 1% of next \$84,000 of wages.	...	...	January 1942, but never applicable; superseded by new formula under 1939 Act.
Formula applied to AMW based on earnings after 1936				
1939	40% of first \$50 of AMW plus 10% of next \$200 of AMW.	Sum increased by 1% for each increment year—year with at least \$200 of creditable wages—to obtain primary insurance benefit (PIB).	...	January 1940
1950 .....	...	Number of increment years limited to 14 for years before 1951. Conversion table in the law, reflecting 1950 benefit increase, introduced for determining PIA from PIB.	...	September 1950
1960 .....	...	...	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 and, if age 22 attained after 1950, with fewer than 6 QC after 1950.	Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after 1960.
1967 .....	...	1967 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937–50 distributed over 9–14 years, with 14 increment years assumed.	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who attained age 21 before 1937 or attained age 21 after 1950 but with fewer than 6 QC. ²	Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after Jan. 2, 1968.
1977 .....	...	1977 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937–50 distributed over 1–14 years. Number of increment years equal to total 1937–50 wages, divided by \$1,650, with 4–14 increment years credited.	Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who either attained age 21 after 1936 and before 1950 or attained age 22 after 1950 but have fewer than 6 QC after 1950. ³	Workers first eligible after 1977.

¹ Old-age benefit under 1935 Act and primary insurance benefit (PIB) under 1939 Act. Effective for September 1950, the PIB became an intermediate step in benefit computations based on creditable earnings after 1936; a conversion table was introduced into the law for determining the PIA from the PIB. Each time a benefit increase becomes effective (see table 2.A12 for benefit increases since 1950), a new conversion table incorporating the increase takes effect.

² Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. Earlier provisions remained in effect for workers who

attained age 21 after 1936 and before 1951 or for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.

³ Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. The 1967 simplified old-start method remained in effect for workers with first eligibility before 1978. The pre-1967 old-start formula remained in effect only for workers, irrespective of date of first eligibility, for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA

[Formulas apply, as of effective dates shown, to all benefits based on AMW after 1950]

Act.	1950	1952	1954	1958	1965	1967	1969	1971	1972a ⁶
Formula effective for	Apr. 1952	Sept. 1952	Sept. 1954	Jan. 1959	Jan. 1965	Feb. 1968	Jan. 1970	Jan. 1971	Sept. 1972
Percentage increase in PIA. . .	¹ 77.0	² 12.5	³ 13.0	⁴ 7.0	⁵ 7.0	13.0	15.0	10.0	20.00
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA								
First \$110	⁷ 50.00	⁷ 55.00	55.00	58.85	62.97	71.16	81.83	90.01	108.01
Next \$290	⁸ 15.00	⁸ 15.00	⁹ 20.00	21.40	22.90	25.88	29.76	32.74	39.29
Next \$150 . . . . .	...	...	...	...	21.40	24.18	27.81	30.59	36.71
Next \$100 . . . . .	...	...	...	...	...	28.43	32.69	35.96	43.15
Next \$100 . . . . .	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	24.00
Next \$250 . . . . .	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹¹ 20.00
Act.	1973a ¹²	1973b ¹³	1977 ¹⁵						
Formula effective for	(12)	June 1974	June 1975 ¹⁴	June 1976 ¹⁴	June 1977 ¹⁴	June 1978 ¹⁴	June 1979 ¹⁴	June 1980 ¹⁴	June 1981 ¹⁴
Percentage increase in PIA. . .	(12)	11.0	8.0	6.4	5.9	6.5	9.9	14.3	11.2
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA								
First \$110	114.38	119.89	129.48	137.77	145.90	155.38	170.76	195.18	217.04
Next \$290	41.61	43.61	47.10	50.10	53.06	56.51	62.10	70.98	78.93
Next \$150	38.88	40.75	44.01	46.82	49.58	52.81	58.04	66.34	73.77
Next \$100	45.70	47.90	51.73	55.05	58.30	62.09	68.24	78.00	86.74
Next \$100	25.42	26.64	28.77	30.61	32.42	34.53	37.95	43.38	48.24
Next \$250	21.18	22.20	23.98	25.51	27.02	28.78	31.63	36.15	40.20
Next \$175	¹⁶ 20.00	¹⁷ 20.00	21.60	22.98	24.34	25.92	28.49	32.56	36.21
Next \$100 . . . . .	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	21.28	22.54	24.01	26.39	30.16	33.54
Next \$100 . . . . .	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	21.18	22.56	24.79	28.33	31.50
Next \$100 . . . . .	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	21.30	23.41	26.76	29.76
Next \$435 . . . . .	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	21.98	25.12	27.93
Next \$250 . . . . .	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	22.86	25.42
Next \$315 . . . . .	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	22.24
Next \$225 . . . . .	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA—Continued

[Formulas apply, as of effective dates shown, to all benefits based on AMW after 1950]

Act.	1983 ¹⁸							
	June 1982 ¹⁴	Dec. 1983 ¹⁴	Dec. 1984 ¹⁴	Dec. 1985 ¹⁴	Dec. 1986 ¹⁴	Dec. 1987 ¹⁴	Dec. 1988 ¹⁴	Dec. 1989 ¹⁴
Formula effective for								
Percentage increase in PIA	7.4	3.5	3.5	3.1	1.3	4.2	4.0	4.7
AMW	Percent of AMW applicable to PIA							
First \$110	233.10	241.26	249.70	257.44	260.79	271.74	282.61	295.89
Next \$290	84.77	87.74	90.81	93.63	94.85	98.83	102.78	107.61
Next \$150	79.23	82.00	84.87	87.50	88.64	92.36	96.05	100.56
Next \$100	93.16	96.42	99.79	102.88	104.22	108.60	112.94	118.25
Next \$100	51.81	53.62	55.50	57.22	57.96	60.39	62.81	65.76
Next \$250	43.17	44.68	46.24	47.67	48.29	50.32	52.33	54.79
Next \$175	38.89	40.25	41.66	42.95	43.51	45.34	47.15	49.37
Next \$100	36.02	37.28	38.58	39.78	40.30	41.99	43.67	45.72
Next \$100	33.83	35.01	36.24	37.36	37.85	39.44	41.02	42.95
Next \$100	31.96	33.08	34.24	35.30	35.76	37.26	38.75	40.57
Next \$435	30.00	31.05	32.14	33.14	33.57	34.98	36.38	38.09
Next \$250	27.30	28.26	29.25	30.16	30.55	31.83	33.10	34.66
Next \$315	23.89	24.73	25.60	26.39	26.73	27.85	28.96	30.32
Next \$225	21.48	22.23	23.01	23.72	24.03	25.04	26.04	27.26
Next \$275	¹⁰ 20.00	20.70	21.42	22.08	22.37	23.31	24.24	25.38
Next \$175 .....	...	¹⁰ 20.00	20.70	21.34	21.62	22.53	23.43	24.53
Next \$150 .....	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	20.63	20.90	21.78	22.65	23.71
Next \$200 .....	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	20.26	21.11	21.95	22.98
Next \$150 .....	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	20.84	21.67	22.69
Next \$100 .....	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	20.80	21.78
Next \$250 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00	20.94
Next \$275 .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	¹⁰ 20.00

¹ Average increase in benefits of about 77%—from 100% at the lowest level to 50% at the highest level.

² Increase of 12.5% or \$5, if larger.

³ Average increase of about 13%, with minimum increase of \$5.

⁴ Increase of 7% or \$3, if larger.

⁵ Increase of 7% or \$4, if larger.

⁶ Provision for automatic cost-of-living adjustments effective for January 1974.

⁷ Applied to first \$100 of AMW.

⁸ Applied to next \$200 of AMW.

⁹ Applied to next \$190 before 1955 and to next \$240 effective for January 1955.

¹⁰ Effective for January of following year.

¹¹ Applied to next \$150 effective for January 1973 and to next \$350 effective for January 1974.

¹² Increase of 5.9% effective for June 1974 but never applicable. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to January 1975.

¹³ Increase effective in two steps: 7% for March-May 1974; full 11% for June 1974. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to June 1975.

¹⁴ Based on automatic cost-of-living adjustment.

¹⁵ Effective for January 1979. PIA formulas based on AMW after 1950 (as shown here) apply only to workers who attained age 62, became disabled or died before 1979.

¹⁶ Applied to next \$50.

¹⁷ Applied to next \$100 before January 1975.

¹⁸ Effective date for automatic cost-of-living adjustments moved from June to December beginning with 1983.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A13.—Minimum and maximum benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979

Act	Effective for—	Minimum PIA ¹ (based on earnings)	Maximum family benefit	
			Percent of AMW	But not less than—
1935 .....	...	\$10.00	...	...
1939 .....	...	...	80% (or 200% of PIA or \$85, if less).	\$20.
1950	September 1950	20.00	80% of first \$187.50.	40.
1952	September 1952	25.00	80% of first \$210.93.	45.
1954	September 1954	30.00	80% of first \$250.	50 or 150% of PIA.
1958	January 1959	33.00	80% of first \$317.50.	20 + PIA or 150% of PIA.
1961	August 1961	40.00	...	150% of PIA.
1965	January 1965	44.00	80% of first \$370 +	40% of next \$180.
1967	February 1968	55.00	80% of first \$436 +	40% of next \$214.
1969	January 1970	64.00	...	...
1971	January 1971	70.40	80% of first \$436 +	44% of next \$191. ²
1972a	September 1972	84.50	105.6% of first \$436 +	52.8% of next \$191. ²
1973a ³	June 1974	89.50	111.8% of first \$436 +	55.9% of next \$191. ²
1973b ⁴	March 1974	90.50	113.0% of first \$436 +	56.5% of next \$191. ²
.....	June 1974	93.80	117.2% of first \$436 +	58.6% of next \$191. ²
.....	June 1975	101.40	126.6% of first \$436 +	63.3% of next \$191. ²
.....	June 1976	107.90	134.7% of first \$436 +	67.3% of next \$191. ²
.....	June 1977	114.30	142.6% of first \$436 +	71.3% of next \$191. ²
.....	June 1978	121.80	151.9% of first \$436 +	76.0% of next \$191. ²
.....	June 1979	133.90	167.0% of first \$436 +	83.5% of next \$191. ²
.....	June 1980	153.10	190.9% of first \$436 +	95.4% of next \$191. ²
.....	June 1981	170.30	212.3% of first \$436 +	106.1% of next \$191. ²
1981a ⁵	March 1982	(6)	...	...
1981b	June 1982	182.90	228.0% of first \$436 +	114.0% of next \$191. ²
.....	December 1983	189.30	236.0% of first \$436 +	118.0% of next \$191. ²
.....	December 1984	195.90	244.3% of first \$436 +	122.1% of next \$191. ²
.....	December 1985	201.90	251.8% of first \$436 +	125.9% of next \$191. ²
.....	December 1986	204.50	255.1% of first \$436 +	127.5% of next \$191. ²
.....	December 1987	213.00	265.8% of first \$436 +	133.2% of next \$191. ²
.....	December 1988	221.50	276.4% of first \$436 +	138.5% of next \$191. ²
.....	December 1989	231.90	289.3% of first \$436 +	145.0% of next \$191. ²

¹ Subject to reduction if claimed before age 65.

² For AMW of \$628 or more, 175% of PIA.

³ Superseded by 1973b legislation.

⁴ Beginning in 1975, minimum PIA and percentages in maximum family benefit formula subject to automatic cost-of-living increases. (Superseded 1972a legisla-

tion for automatic increases beginning in 1974.)

⁵ Superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for these groups.

⁶ Minimum PIA eliminated.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Type of Monthly Benefits

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
Insured Worker			
1935	Retired worker: Aged 65 or older		Fully insured. Amount based on cumulative wages.
1939		100	Amount based on PIA.
1956	Women: Aged 62-64		Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 65.
1961	Men: Aged 62-64		Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 65.
1972b			Increased 1/12% for each month between ages 65 and 72 for which no benefits received after 1970 (PIA based on AMW only). Applicable only to worker whose benefit has not been actuarially reduced.
1977			Increased 1/4% for each month after 1981 and between ages 65 and 72 in which no benefits received. Requirement for nonreceipt of actuarially reduced benefit removed.
1983	Age at which 100% of PIA payable:		Applicable to workers who attain age 62 in year.
	65 and 2 months	2000	
	65 and 4 months	2001	
	65 and 6 months	2002	
	65 and 8 months	2003	
	65 and 10 months	2004	
	66	2005-16	
	66 and 2 months	2017	
	66 and 4 months	2018	
	66 and 6 months	2019	
	66 and 8 months	2020	
	66 and 10 months	2021	
	67	2022 and later	
	Aged 62-66		Reduced 5/9% for each of the first 36 months of receipt of benefits immediately preceding the age at which 100% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
			Increased by the following percentage for each month between the age at which 100% of PIA is payable and age 70 in which no benefits are received:
		Percentage increase	Age 62 in years
		7/24	1987-88
		1/3	1989-90
		9/24	1991-92
		10/24	1993-94
		11/24	1995-96
		1/2	1997-98
		13/24	1999-2000
		14/24	2001-02
		15/24	2003-04
		2/3	2005 and later
			No further increases for months of nonreceipt of benefits after age 70, effective 1984.
			Partial offset for receipt of pension based on noncovered employment, phased in over a 5-year period beginning in 1986 for individuals first eligible for Social Security and noncovered pension after 1985.
1956	Disabled worker: Aged 50-64	100	Disability insured. Waiting period of 6 calendar months. Reduced by amount of workers' compensation.
1958			Reduction for workers' compensation eliminated.
1960	Under age 50		
1965			Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the higher of AMW or high-5-year average taxable earnings in covered employment. Adjusted periodically for rises in wage levels.
1967			Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the higher of AMW or high-5-year average earnings in covered employment, regardless of taxable limit.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1972b			Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the highest of (a) AMW, (b) high-5-year average earnings, or (c) highest annual earnings in the period consisting of year of disability onset and 5 preceding years in covered employment. Waiting period reduced to 5 calendar months.
1981a			Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation plus certain disability benefits under a Federal, State, or local law exceed 80% of the highest of (a) AMW, (b) high-5-year average earnings, or (c) highest annual earnings in the period consisting of year of disability onset and 5 preceding years in covered employment.
1983			Partial offset for receipt of pension based on noncovered employment phased in over a 5-year period beginning in 1986 for individuals first eligible for Social Security and noncovered pension after 1985.

Dependents of Retired-Worker Beneficiary

1939	Wife:	Aged 65 or older	50	Fully insured.
1956		Aged 62-64		Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.
1967				Maximum \$105.00.
1969				Maximum eliminated.
1977				Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983				Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		Aged 65-66		Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (See Retired-Worker age).
		Aged 62-66		Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984				Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1965	Divorced wife:	Aged 65 or older	50	Fully insured. Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum.
		Aged 62-64		Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.
1967				Maximum \$105.00.
1969				Maximum eliminated.
1972b				Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977				Married 10 years.
				Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.
1983				Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
				Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if he applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984.
		Aged 65-66		Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
		Aged 62-66		Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984				Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1950	Wife (mother):	Under age 65	50	Fully insured. Caring for eligible child.
1965				Eligible child excludes student aged 18-21.
1967				Maximum \$105.00.
1969				Maximum eliminated.
1977				Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1981a 1983			Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17. Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984 1939 1946 1965 1972b	Child: Under age 18.....	50	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension. Fully insured. ¹ Student aged 16-17. Student requirement eliminated. Full-time student. Benefits extended to end of quarter or semester in which 22d birthday occurs while undergraduate student. Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1981a	Aged 18-21.....		Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.
1981a	Aged 18-22.....		Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.
1956 1972b	Disabled child: Aged 18 or older.....	50	Fully insured. ¹ Disabled before age 18. Disabled before age 22. Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.
1950 1961 1967 1969 1977	Husband: Aged 65 or older..... Aged 62-64.....	50	Fully and currently insured. Dependent. Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65. Currently insured requirement eliminated. Maximum \$105.00. Maximum eliminated. Dependency requirement eliminated.
1983			Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and dependent. Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	Aged 65-66.....		Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
	Aged 62-66.....		Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1977 ²	Divorced husband: Aged 65 or older.....	50	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1977			Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1983			Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983. Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if she applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984.
	Aged 65-66.....		Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
	Aged 62-66.....		Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984 1978 ³	Husband (father): Under age 65.....	50	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension. Fully insured. Caring for eligible child. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1981a 1983			Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17. Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.

¹ Under 1939 Act, generally not available to child of married female worker. Under 1950 Act, available if female worker is **fully and currently insured**; currently insured requirement eliminated by 1967 Act.

² Northern District of California District Court decision in **Oliver v. Califano**.

June 24, 1977. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

³ Eastern District of Pennsylvania District Court decision in **Cooper v. Califano**. Dec. 29, 1978. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1984			Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

Dependents of Disabled-Worker Beneficiary

1958	Same as dependents of retired-worker beneficiary.	50	Disability insured. Same as dependents of retired-worker beneficiary.
------	---	----	--

Survivors

1939	Widow:	Aged 65 or older	75	Fully insured.
1956		Aged 62-64		
1961			82 1/2	
1965		Aged 60-61		Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 62.
1972b		Aged 65 or older	100	Limited, if husband retired before age 65, to amount husband would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
		Aged 60-64		Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widow aged 62-64 whose husband retired before age 65, limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1977				Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.
				Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983				Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
		Age at which 100% of PIA payable:		Applicable to widows who attain age 60 in year.
		65 and 2 months	2000	
		65 and 4 months	2001	
		65 and 6 months	2002	
		65 and 8 months	2003	
		65 and 10 months	2004	
		66	2005-16	
		66 and 2 months	2017	
		66 and 4 months	2018	
		66 and 6 months	2019	
		66 and 8 months	2020	
		66 and 10 months	2021	
		67	2022 and later	
		Aged 60-66		The percent of reduction for each month depends on the age at which 100% of PIA is payable. The percentage is adjusted so that the total reduction, in equal monthly steps, is always 28.5% at age 60.
1984				Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967	Disabled widow:	Aged 50-59	82 1/2	Fully insured. Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198% for each month under age 60. Includes divorced wife, dependent and married 20 years.
1972b			100	Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60.
1977				Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.
				Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1983				Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
				Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984				Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1965	Surviving divorced wife:		
	Aged 60 or older	82 1/2	Fully insured. Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 62.
1972b	Aged 65 or older	100	Limited, if former husband retired before age 65, to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
	Aged 60-64		Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widow aged 62-64 whose former husband retired before age 65, limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1977	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated.
	.....	.....	Increased by any delayed retirement increment former husband would be receiving.
	.....	.....	Married 10 years.
	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	.....	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually and the reduction factor modified (See Widow age).
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967	Disabled surviving divorced wife:		
	Aged 50-59	82 1/2	Fully insured. Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198% for each month under age 62.
1972b	.....	100	Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60.
1977	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated.
	.....	.....	Increased by any delayed retirement increment husband (or former husband) would be receiving.
	.....	.....	Married 10 years.
	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	.....	.....	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1939	Widowed mother:		
	Under age 65	75	Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child.
1965	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes student over age 18.
1977	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1950	Surviving divorced mother:		
	Under age 65	75	Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child. Dependent. Not counted toward family maximum.
1965	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes student over age 18.
1972b	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated.
1977	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a	.....	.....	Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1939	Child: Under age 18.....	50	Fully or currently insured. ¹ Student aged 16-17.
1946	.....	.....	Student requirement eliminated.
1950	.....	.....	Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children.
1960	.....	75	Additional 25% of PIA eliminated.
1965	Aged 18-21 .....	.....	Full-time student.
1972b	.....	.....	Benefits extended to end of quarter of semester in which 22d birthday occurs while undergraduate student.
1981a	Aged 18-22 .....	.....	Includes grandchild under certain circumstances. Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.
1956	Disabled child: Aged 18 or older.....	50	Fully or currently insured. ¹ Disabled before age 18. Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children.
1960	.....	75	Additional 25% of PIA eliminated.
1972b	.....	.....	Disabled before age 22.
1939	Parent: Aged 65 or older.....	50	Fully insured. Dependent. No surviving widow or child under age 18.
1946	.....	.....	No surviving eligible widow or child.
1950	.....	75	.....
1956	Women: Aged 62-64 .....	.....	.....
1958	.....	.....	No-other-survivor requirement eliminated.
1961	Aged 62 or older.....	82 1/2	75% each if two parents.
1950	Widower: Aged 65 or older.....	75	Fully and currently insured. Dependent.
1961	Aged 62 or older.....	82 1/2	.....
1967	.....	.....	Currently insured requirement eliminated.
1972b	Aged 65 or older.....	100	Limited, if wife retired before age 65, to amount wife would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
	Aged 60-64 .....	.....	Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1977	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated.
	.....	.....	Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving.
	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	.....	.....	Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually and the reduction factor modified (see Widow age).
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1967	Disabled widower: Aged 50-61	82 1/2	Fully insured. Dependent. Reduced 5/9% per month between ages 60-62, plus 43/198% for each month under age 60.
1972b	Aged 50-59	100	Reduced 21-1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60. Disability requirement eliminated for ages 60-61.
1977	.....	.....	Dependency requirement eliminated.
	.....	.....	Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving.
	.....	.....	Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60.
1983	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	.....	.....	Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1984	.....	.....	Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

¹ Under 1939 Act, generally not available to child of married female worker. Under 1950 Act, available if female worker is **fully and currently insured**; cur-

rently insured requirement eliminated by 1967 Act.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1980 ⁴	Surviving divorced husband:		
	Aged 65 or older.....	100	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Limited, if former wife retired before age 65, to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
	Aged 60-64		Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.
1983	.....		Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
	Aged 65-66		Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).
	Aged 62-66		Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.
1984	.....		Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1980 ⁴	Disabled surviving divorced husband:		
	Aged 50-59	100	Fully insured. Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered employment (noncovered pension offset).
1983	.....		Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....		Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.
1975 ⁵	Widowed father: Under age 65.....	75	Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child under age 18.
1977	.....		Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.
1981a	.....		Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	.....		Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....		Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.
1979 ⁶	Surviving divorced father: Under age 65.....	75	Fully or currently insured. Caring for eligible child under age 18. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).
1981a	.....		Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.
1983	.....		Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.
1984	.....		Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.

Transitionally Insured Worker

1965	Worker aged 72 or older.....	\$35.00. Effective for September 1965.
1967	.....	\$40.00. Effective for February 1968.
1969	.....	\$46.00. Effective for January 1970.

⁴ Oregon District Court decision in *Ambrose v. Harris*, July 17, 1980. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

⁵ Supreme Court decision in *Weinberger v. Wiesenfeld*, Mar. 19, 1975.

Statutory change enacted in 1983.

⁶ Western District Court decision in *Yates v. Califano*, Jan. 28, 1979. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
1971	\$48.30. Effective for January 1971.
1972a	\$58.00. Effective for September 1972. (Provision for future automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)
1973a	\$61.50. (Effective for June-December 1974 but eliminated by 1973b legislation.)
1973b	\$62.10. Effective for March 1974.
	\$64.40. Effective for June 1974. (Beginning June 1975, subject to automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)
	\$69.60. Effective for June 1975.
	\$74.10. Effective for June 1976.
	\$78.50. Effective for June 1977.
	\$83.70. Effective for June 1978.
	\$92.00. Effective for June 1979.
	\$105.20. Effective for June 1980.
	\$117.00. Effective for June 1981.
	\$125.60. Effective for June 1982.
	\$129.90. Effective for December 1983.
	\$134.40. Effective for December 1984.
	\$138.50. Effective for December 1985.
	\$140.30. Effective for December 1986.
	\$146.10. Effective for December 1987.
	\$151.90. Effective for December 1988.
	\$159.00. Effective for December 1989.

Dependents of Transitionally Insured Worker

1965	Wife aged 72 or older.....	.....	Monthly payment equals one-half the benefit of the worker.
1983	Husband aged 72 or older.....	.....	Monthly payment equals one-half the benefit of the worker.

Survivors of Transitionally Insured Worker

1965	Widow aged 72 or older.....	.....	Monthly payment equals the benefit of the worker.
1983	Widower aged 72 or older.....	.....	Monthly payment equals the benefit of the worker.

Special Age-72 Benefits

1966	Individual or couple aged 72 or older.....	.....	\$35.00 for individual, \$52.50 for couple. Effective for October 1966. Reduced by amount of other government pension excluding workers' compensation benefits and veterans' compensation for service-connected disability or death. Not available to persons receiving public assistance.
1967	.....	.....	\$40.00 for individual, \$60.00 for couple. Effective for February 1968.
1969	.....	.....	\$46.00 for individual, \$69.00 for couple. Effective for January 1970.
1971	.....	.....	\$48.30 for individual, \$72.50 for couple. Effective for January 1971.
1972a	.....	.....	\$58.00 for individual, \$87.00 for couple. Effective for September 1972. (Provision for future automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)
1973a	.....	.....	\$61.50 for individual, \$92.30 for couple. (Effective for June-December 1974 but eliminated by 1973b legislation.)
1973b	.....	.....	\$62.10 for individual, \$93.20 for couple. Effective for March 1974.
	.....	.....	\$64.40 for individual, \$96.60 for couple. Effective for June 1974. (Beginning June 1975, subject to automatic "cost-of-living" increase.) Not available to persons receiving payments under Supplemental Security Income program.
	.....	.....	\$69.60 for individual, \$104.40 for couple. Effective for June 1975.
	.....	.....	\$74.10 for individual, \$111.20 for couple. Effective for June 1976.
	.....	.....	\$78.50 for individual, \$117.80 for couple. Effective for June 1977.

Act	Type of benefit	Percent of PIA	Conditions
			\$83.70 for individual, \$125.60 for couple. Effective for June 1978.
			\$92.00 for individual, \$138.10 for couple. Effective for June 1979.
			\$105.20 for individual, \$157.90 for couple. Effective for June 1980.
			\$117.00 for individual, \$175.70 for couple. Effective for June 1981.
			\$125.60 for individual, \$188.60 for couple. Effective for June 1982.
1983			Separate rate for couples eliminated. Individual rate applied to all beneficiaries.
			\$129.90. Effective for December 1983.
			\$134.40. Effective for December 1984.
			\$138.50. Effective for December 1985.
			\$140.30. Effective for December 1986.
			\$146.10. Effective for December 1987.
			\$151.90. Effective for December 1988.
			\$159.00. Effective for December 1989.

Other OASDI Benefits

1935	Lump-sum refund at age 65		Not insured. 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits.
1939			Refund eliminated.
1935	Lump-sum death payments:		
	Under age 65		3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits.
	Aged 65 or older		Fully insured. 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits, less monthly benefits received.
1939	Any age		Fully or currently insured. 6 times PIA if no survivor eligible for monthly benefits.
1950			3 times PIA for all deaths.
1954			Maximum of \$225.00 specified.
1981a			Payable only to a widow or widower who was living with the worker at the time of the death or to a widow, widower, or children eligible for benefits.
1954	Period of disability: Under age 65		Disability insured. Period excluded in computation of AMW.
1965	Rehabilitation services		Available to selected disabled individuals. Costs of services payable from Social Security trust funds to State vocational rehabilitation agencies. Reimbursement in any year may not exceed 1% of the total amount of Social Security disability benefits disbursed in the previous year.
1972b			Maximum annual reimbursement increased to 1.25% for fiscal year ending June 30, 1973, and 1.50% thereafter.
1981a			Reimbursement from trust funds for cost of rehabilitation services will be made if the services result in the disabled individual's return to work (performance of substantial gainful activity for 9 continuous months).

Rounding of Benefit Amounts

Act	Type of Rounding	Act	Conditions
1935	Nearest cent.	1981	Next lower \$.10 at each computation step.
1950	Next higher \$.10 at each computation step.		Final individual benefit check (after SMI premium and some other deductions, if any) to next lower \$1 (if not already multiple of \$1).

Automatic Adjustment Provisions

The OASDI automatic adjustment provisions were enacted as part of the 1972 Social Security Amendments (the 1972a Act). However, these provisions have been modified and expanded by subsequent legislation enacted in 1973, 1976, 1983, and 1986.

Cost-of-Living Increases in Benefits

Current Law

A cost-of-living benefit increase generally is established each year if the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers (CPI-W), prepared by the Department of Labor, indicates a percentage increase after rounding of at least one-tenth of 1 percent between 2 specified calendar quarters. The arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for July, August, and September in the year of determination is compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for the later of (a) July, August, and September in the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred. The percentage increase in the CPI-W, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, represents the size of the cost-of-living increase in benefits, effective for December of the year in which the determination is made.

Under certain conditions, depending on the size of the combined OASDI Trust Funds relative to estimated disbursements, the applicability and size of a cost-of-living adjustment are determined under an alternative method (see the "stabilizer provision" described below). In no case, however, are benefits reduced below the level of benefits in the year of determination.

Under the benefit computation method based on average indexed monthly earnings (AIME), the principal method currently applicable to newly eligible workers, the cost-of-living adjustments are applied to the worker's primary insurance amount (PIA) beginning with the year of his or her first eligibility (see table 2.A7). Benefit increases are not incorporated into the benefit formula; the replacement percentages applicable to the three AIME brackets remain unchanged at 90, 32, and 15 percent, respectively. Instead, the dollar amounts defining the AIME brackets are adjusted annually in proportion to increases in the average wage level (see "Adjustments of Bend Points in Benefit Formula," page 42). Thus, as shown in table 2.A7, workers first eligible in different years have different benefit formulas.

The procedure is different for benefits computed on the basis of the average monthly wage (AMW), the main computation method applicable to workers who were first eligible before 1979. Here the benefit formula effective for a particular time period is the same for workers with varying years of first eligibility. For benefits based on the AMW after 1950, benefit increases are incorporated into the replacement percentages specified for the various AMW brackets (see table 2.A12). The AMW brackets remain unchanged except that whenever there is an increase in the maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings (see the following subsection), a new AMW bracket is created: The benefit formula provides an additional 20-percent replacement for the portion of the AMW above the monthly equivalent of the previous taxable maximum. For benefits based on the AMW after 1936

(see table 2.A11), benefit increases are reflected in a revised conversion table used in determining the PIA from the primary insurance benefit (PIB).

The special minimum PIA is also subject to the cost-of-living adjustments, beginning with the June 1979 benefit increase (see table 2.A8). Under this computation method, the increases are incorporated into the benefit formula and therefore apply to the benefits both of workers becoming eligible in the current or future years and of workers already on the benefit rolls. The same formula applies to workers with varying years of first eligibility.

History of Provisions

Under the original provisions (based on the 1972a, 1973a, and 1973b Acts), the arithmetical mean of the CPI for January, February, and March in the year of determination was compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI for the later of (a) January, February, and March of the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred.¹ If the percentage increase in the CPI, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, was at least 3.0 (the triggering requirement), a cost-of-living benefit increase was established and the level of benefits increased by the same percentage, effective for June of the year in which the determination was made.

The 1983 Act moved the effective date for a cost-of-living benefit increase from June to December, beginning in 1983, and eliminated the "triggering requirement" for the 1983 increase only. Effective with the determination made in 1984, the two periods used in calculating the CPI-W percentage increase were shifted from the first to the third calendar quarter. Public Law 99-509 (signed October 21, 1986) eliminated the triggering requirement entirely for cost-of-living increases in and after 1986.

The 1983 Act also introduced an alternative method for determining the size of a cost-of-living adjustment. This method, called the stabilizer provision, is applied when the ratio of the combined OASDI Trust Fund assets to estimated outgo² falls below a certain percentage. The "triggering" percentage is 15 percent for the years 1985-88 and 20 percent for years after 1988. Under these circumstances, the cost-of-living adjustment is based on the lesser of the CPI-W percentage increase determined above or the increase in average wages. The latter increase is the percentage, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, by which the national average wage for the year before the year of determination exceeds the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which either a cost-of-living increase or a general benefit increase occurred (see column 2 in table 2.A1 for average annual wages after 1950).

¹ Before the introduction, in 1977, of the alternative CPI series for "All Urban Consumers," or CPI-U, the CPI-W was referred to as the CPI.

² Combined balance in the OASDI Trust Fund at the beginning of the year, including any taxes transferred from the Treasury Department on January 1 and reduced by the outstanding amount of any loan less interest made to either fund from the HI Trust Fund; divided by the total estimated amount of authorized payments for all purposes that will be made from the OASDI Trust Fund during such calendar year.

The 1983 legislation also included a provision for making up any benefit increases that are based on a lower wage increase rather than on the increase in the cost of living. When the fund ratio is greater than 32 percent, additional increases will be provided so that benefits are increased to the level at which they would have been if all increases had been based on the CPI-W.

Adjustments in Maximum Amount of Taxable and Creditable Earnings

The 1972a Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living benefit increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the maximum amount of annual earnings that will be taxed and credited toward benefits.

The determination is made by multiplying the "maximum" in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the maximum was enacted.³ The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$300, is the new maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable years beginning after that year. In no case, however, is the new maximum reduced to an amount below the maximum in the year of determination.

The 1977 Act instituted statutory in lieu of automatic increases in the maximum for the years 1979, 1980, and 1981. It also provided that for purposes of establishing a "year of coverage" used in the computation of the special minimum PIA, annual maximum taxable and creditable earnings after 1978 are the amounts that would have been determined under the automatic adjustment provisions if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 Act had not been enacted (see table 2.A8).

Adjustments in Earnings Test

The 1972b Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment in the exempt amount—the amount of earnings permitted without reduction in benefits—is required.

The determination is made by multiplying the monthly exempt amount in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the exempt amount was enacted.⁴ The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new monthly exempt amount, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable years beginning after that year. In no case, however, is the new exempt amount reduced below the exempt amount in the year of determination. The new annual exempt amount is determined by multiplying the new monthly amount by 12.

Adjustments in Amount Required for a Quarter of Coverage

The 1977 Act mandated an annual determination, beginning in 1978, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the amount of wages and self-employment earnings an individual needs to be credited with a quarter of coverage in the succeeding year. The amount required for a quarter of coverage is the product of \$250 (in effect in 1978) multiplied by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for 1976 (see column 2 in table 2.A1 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new amount required for a quarter of coverage. In no case, however, is the new amount reduced below the amount in effect in the year of determination.

Adjustments of Bend Points in Benefit Formula

The 1977 Act introduced a new benefit computation method based on average indexed monthly earnings (AIME) after 1950, effective for workers first eligible after 1978 (see table 2.A7). The dollar amounts, or bend points, defining the AIME brackets are adjusted annually by multiplying the bend points in effect for 1979—\$180 and \$1,085—by the following quotient: the national average wage for the second year before the year for which the determination is made, divided by the average wage for 1977 (see column 2 in table 2.A1 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting products, rounded to the nearest dollar, are the new bend points.

³ See column 2 in table 2.A1 for average annual wages after 1950 and footnote 1 in table 2.A1 for the underlying data sources. In the 1974 and 1975 determinations the quotient was the average wage for the year of determination, estimated from data for the first calendar quarter, divided by the corresponding amount for the year before the year of determination. Public Law 94-202 (signed January 2, 1976) revised the adjustment method by increasing by a year the lag in average wages used in the computation. Thus, for example, the 1976 determination was based on the percentage increase in the average wage from 1974 to 1975.

⁴ See footnote 3.

Table 2.A14.—Cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in primary insurance benefits under OASDI program: Minimum percentages, 1954–89

Base date	Effective date of increase ¹														
	June 1975	June 1976	June 1977	June 1978	June 1979	June 1980	June 1981	Dec. 1982	Dec. 1983	Dec. 1984	Dec. 1985	Dec. 1986	Dec. 1987	Dec. 1988	Dec. 1989
Sept. 1954.....	135	150	165	183	210	255	295	324	339	354	368	374	394	414	438
Jan. 1959.....	120	134	148	164	190	232	269	296	310	324	337	343	362	380	403
1965.....	106	119	132	147	171	210	245	270	283	297	309	314	332	349	370
Feb. 1968.....	82	94	105	118	140	174	205	228	239	251	262	267	282	297	316
Jan. 1970.....	58	68	78	90	109	139	165	185	195	205	215	219	232	245	261
1971.....	44	53	62	73	90	117	141	159	168	177	186	190	202	214	229
Sept. 1972.....	20	28	35	44	58	81	101	116	123	131	138	141	152	162	174
June 1974.....	8.0	15	22	30	42	63	81	94	101	108	115	118	127	136	147
1975.....	...	6.4	13	20	32	51	68	80	86	93	99	101	109	118	129
1976.....	...	...	5.9	13	24	42	58	68	75	81	87	89	97	105	115
1977.....	...	...	...	6.5	17	34	49	60	65	71	76	79	86	94	103
1978.....	...	...	...	...	9.9	26	40	50	55	61	66	68	75	82	90
1979.....	...	...	...	...	...	14.3	27	37	41	46	51	53	60	66	74
1980.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	11.2	19	24	28	32	34	39	45	52
1981.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	7.4	11	15	19	20	25	30	36
1982.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3.5	7	10	12	17	21	27
Dec. 1983.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3.5	7	8	13	17	23
1984.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3.1	4	9	13	18
1985.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.3	6	10	15
1986.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	4.2	8	13
1987.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	4.0	9
1988.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	4.7

¹ The increase on the effective date is shown in boldface.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Illustrative Benefit Amounts

Table 2.A15.—Monthly benefit amounts for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1989, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1989

Beneficiary family	Worker with yearly earnings equal to—				
	Federal minimum wage ¹	75% of average wage	Average wage ²	150% of average wage	Maximum taxable earnings ³
Retired-worker families ⁴					
Average indexed monthly earnings	\$803.00	\$1,153.00	\$1,537.00	\$2,096.00	\$2,490.00
Primary insurance amount	474.80	592.00	720.70	898.80	960.70
Maximum family benefit	738.30	1,057.30	1,317.10	1,574.00	1,682.30
Monthly benefit amount:					
Retired worker claiming benefits at age 62 ⁴ —					
Worker alone	379.00	473.00	576.00	719.00	768.00
Worker with spouse claiming benefits at—					
Age 65 or older	616.00	769.00	936.00	1,168.00	1,248.00
Age 62 ⁴	557.00	695.00	846.00	1,056.00	1,128.00
Survivor families ⁵					
Average indexed monthly earnings	\$758.00	\$1,156.00	\$1,541.00	\$2,312.00	\$3,278.00
Primary insurance amount	459.70	593.10	722.10	932.70	1,084.40
Maximum family benefit	697.30	1,060.10	1,319.00	1,633.40	1,898.90
Monthly benefit amount:					
Survivors of worker deceased at age 40 ⁵ —					
1 surviving child	344.00	444.00	541.00	699.00	813.00
Widowed mother or father and 1 child	688.00	888.00	1,082.00	1,398.00	1,626.00
Widowed mother or father and 2 children	696.00	1,059.00	1,317.00	1,632.00	1,896.00
Disabled-worker families ⁶					
Average indexed monthly earnings	\$799.00	\$1,154.00	\$1,538.00	\$2,206.00	\$2,771.00
Primary insurance amount	473.50	592.40	721.00	916.10	1,004.80
Disability maximum family benefit ⁷	710.20	888.60	1,081.50	1,374.10	1,507.10
Monthly benefit amount:					
Disabled worker age 50 ⁶ —					
Worker alone	473.00	592.00	721.00	916.00	1,004.00
Worker, spouse, and 1 child	709.00	888.00	1,081.00	1,374.00	1,506.00

¹ Federal minimum wage (currently \$3.35 per hour) × 2,080 hours per year = yearly earnings. For years prior to 1981, see table 3.B3.

² See table 2.A5, column 2.

³ See table 2.A6, column 1.

⁴ Assumes maximum reduction and no prior period of disability.

⁵ Assumes the deceased worker began to work at age 22, died in 1989 at age 40, had no earnings in that year, and had no prior period of disability.

⁶ Assumes the worker began to work at age 22, became disabled at age 50, and had no prior period of disability.

⁷ The 1980 Amendments to the Social Security Act provide for a different family maximum amount in disability cases. For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum is the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger) or (2) 150 percent of the PIA.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0162/0183 for further information.

Table 2.A16.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62,¹ 1957–90

Year of attainment of age 62 ²	Minimum benefit		Maximum benefit			
	Payable at time of retirement	Payable effective December 1988 ³	Payable at time of retirement		Payable effective December 1988 ³	
			Men	Women	Men	Women
1957	\$24.00	\$218.40	...	\$86.80	...	\$537.60
1958	24.00	218.40	...	86.80	...	537.60
1959	26.40	218.40	...	92.80	...	537.60
1960	26.40	217.40	...	95.20	...	551.30
1961	26.40	216.40	...	96.00	...	555.40
1962	32.00	215.60	\$93.60	96.80	\$541.70	560.40
1963	32.00	214.50	94.40	97.60	545.60	564.00
1964	32.00	214.50	95.20	98.40	548.90	567.70
1965	35.20	214.10	102.80	105.40	552.00	566.50
1966	35.20	212.60	102.80	106.20	550.10	568.50
1967	35.20	211.00	105.40	108.80	562.40	580.00
1968	⁴ 44.00	208.40	⁴ 121.00	⁴ 124.80	565.20	583.40
1969	44.00	206.50	124.80	128.40	577.40	594.30
1970	51.20	203.60	146.80	151.90	583.00	603.00
1971	56.40	200.90	163.60	170.50	582.10	607.10
1972	56.40	198.00	167.10	172.90	586.70	607.00
1973	67.60	195.10	207.60	212.90	597.70	613.30
1974	67.60	192.10	217.00	219.70	616.00	623.30
1975	75.10	189.60	253.10	253.10	637.80	637.80
1976	81.20	187.30	285.60	285.60	658.50	658.50
1977	86.40	185.90	319.40	319.40	687.40	687.40
1978	91.50	185.10	354.60	354.60	719.10	719.10
1979	97.60	185.80	⁵ 388.90	⁵ 388.90	740.60	740.60
1980	97.60	168.80	⁵ 402.80	⁵ 402.80	697.70	697.70
1981	97.60	147.60	432.00	432.00	654.50	654.50
1982	(6)	(6)	474.60	474.60	646.70	646.70
1983	(6)	(6)	526.40	526.40	667.80	667.80
1984	(6)	(6)	559.40	559.40	685.60	685.60
1985	(6)	(6)	591.30	591.30	700.50	700.50
1986	(6)	(6)	630.50	630.50	724.50	724.50
1987	(6)	(6)	662.10	662.10	751.10	751.10
1988	(6)	(6)	686.70	686.70	747.60	747.60
1989	(6)	(6)	734.00	734.00	768.40	768.40
1990	(6)	(6)	774.60	774.60	...	...

¹ Benefit first available at age 62 to female workers effective November 1956 and to male workers effective August 1961.

² Assumes retirement at beginning of year.

³ Final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

⁴ Effective for February 1968.

⁵ Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

⁶ Minimum PIA eliminated for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0162/0183 for further information.

Table 2.A17.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940–90

Year of attainment of age 65 ¹	Minimum benefit		Maximum benefit			
	Payable at time of retirement	Payable effective December 1988 ²	Payable at time of retirement		Payable effective December 1988 ²	
			Men	Women	Men	Women
1940	\$10.00	\$231.90	\$41.20	\$41.20	\$448.50	\$448.50
1941	10.00	231.90	41.60	41.60	448.50	448.50
1942	10.00	231.90	42.00	42.00	453.90	453.90
1943	10.00	231.90	42.40	42.40	453.90	453.90
1944	10.00	231.90	42.80	42.80	458.90	458.90
1945	10.00	231.90	43.20	43.20	458.90	458.90
1946	10.00	231.90	43.60	43.60	464.40	464.40
1947	10.00	231.90	44.00	44.00	468.80	468.80
1948	10.00	231.90	44.40	44.40	468.80	468.80
1949	10.00	231.90	44.80	44.80	473.30	473.30
1950	10.00	231.90	45.20	45.20	479.40	479.40
1951	20.00	231.90	68.50	68.50	479.40	479.40
1952	20.00	231.90	68.50	68.50	479.40	479.40
1953	25.00	231.90	85.00	85.00	529.50	529.50
1954	25.00	231.90	85.00	85.00	529.50	529.50
1955	30.00	231.90	98.50	98.50	529.50	529.50
1956	30.00	231.90	103.50	103.50	559.30	559.30
1957	30.00	231.90	108.50	108.50	584.70	584.70
1958	30.00	231.90	108.50	108.50	584.70	584.70
1959	33.00	231.90	116.00	116.00	584.70	584.70
1960	33.00	231.90	119.00	119.00	599.40	599.40
1961	33.00	231.90	120.00	120.00	604.10	604.10
1962	40.00	231.90	121.00	123.00	609.50	619.90
1963	40.00	231.90	122.00	125.00	614.50	629.20
1964	40.00	231.90	123.00	127.00	619.90	639.70
1965	44.00	231.90	131.70	135.90	619.90	639.70
1966	44.00	231.90	132.70	135.90	624.50	639.70
1967	44.00	231.90	135.90	140.00	639.70	672.80
1968	³ 55.00	231.90	³ 156.00	³ 161.60	649.40	672.80
1969	55.00	231.90	160.50	167.30	668.40	696.50
1970	64.00	231.90	189.80	196.40	687.00	711.30
1971	70.40	231.90	213.10	220.40	701.10	724.60
1972	70.40	231.90	216.10	224.70	711.30	739.10
1973	84.50	231.90	266.10	276.40	729.60	757.90
1974	84.50	231.90	274.60	284.90	752.50	781.00
1975	93.80	231.90	316.30	333.70	781.00	823.90
1976	101.40	231.90	364.00	378.80	831.70	865.70
1977	107.90	231.90	412.70	422.40	886.40	907.10
1978	114.30	231.90	459.80	459.80	932.50	932.50
1979	121.80	231.90	503.40	503.40	958.50	958.50
1980	133.90	231.90	572.00	572.00	990.90	990.90
1981	153.10	231.90	677.00	677.00	1,026.00	1,026.00
1982	⁴ 170.30	231.90	⁴ 679.30	⁴ 679.30	925.70	925.70
1983	⁴ 166.40	202.90	709.50	709.50	900.30	900.30
1984	⁴ 150.50	177.20	703.60	703.60	862.60	862.60
1985	(5)	(5)	717.20	717.20	849.70	849.70
1986	(5)	(5)	760.10	760.10	873.40	873.40
1987	(5)	(5)	789.20	789.20	895.20	895.20
1988	(5)	(5)	838.60	838.60	913.00	913.00
1989	(5)	(5)	899.60	899.60	941.80	941.80
1990	(5)	(5)	975.00	975.00	...	...

¹ Assumes retirement at beginning of year.

² The final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

³ Effective for February 1968.

⁴ Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

⁵ Minimum PIA eliminated for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0162/0183 for further information.

Effect of Current Earnings on Benefit Status

Table 2.A18.—Earnings test

Act	Beneficiary exempt	Earnings subject to test	Amount permitted without reduction in benefits		Reduction in monthly benefits ²	
			Annual earnings	Monthly wages ¹	Amount	Effective for taxable years
1935	Covered	...	\$0	Full monthly benefit	...
1939	14.99	...	Beginning Jan. 1, 1940.
1950	Aged 75 or older	...	³ \$600	50.00	...	Beginning Sept. 1, 1950.
1952	³ 900	75.00	...	Ending after Aug. 31, 1952.
1954	Aged 72 or older	Covered and non-covered ⁴	⁵ 1,200	80.00	One month's benefit for each \$80 or fraction of \$80 in excess of \$1,200.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1954.
1956	Disabled worker, disabled child ⁶	...	...	...	...	...
1958	100.00	...	Beginning after Aug. 31, 1958.
1960	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201–\$1,500 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$1,500.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1960.
1961	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201–\$1,700 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$1,700.	Ending after June 30, 1961.
1965	⁵ 1,500	125.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,501–\$2,700 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,700.	Ending after Dec. 31, 1965.
1967	Disabled widow(er), disabled surviving divorced wife	...	⁵ 1,680	140.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,681–\$2,880 plus \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,880.	Ending after Dec. 31, 1967.
1972b	⁷ 2,100	175.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,100.	Ending after Dec. 31, 1972.
1973ab ^a	⁷ 2,400	200.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,400.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1973.
...	⁷ 2,520	210.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,520.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1974.
...	⁷ 2,760	230.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,760.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1975.
...	⁷ 3,000	250.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1976.
1977	For beneficiaries under age 65	⁷ 3,240	270.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,240.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1977.
...	⁷ 3,480	290.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,480.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1978.
...	⁷ 3,720	310.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,720.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1979.
...	⁷ 4,080	340.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,080.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1980.
...	⁷ 4,440	370.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,440.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1981.
...	⁷ 4,920	410.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,920.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1982.
...	⁷ 5,160	430.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,160.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1983.
...	⁷ 5,400	450.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,400.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1984.
...	⁷ 5,760	480.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,760.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1985.
...	⁷ 6,000	500.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1986.
...	⁷ 6,120	510.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,120.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1987.
...	⁷ 6,480	540.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,480.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1988.
...	⁷ 6,840	570.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,840.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1989.

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 2.A18.—Earnings test—Continued

Act	Beneficiary exempt	Earnings subject to test	Amount permitted without reduction in benefits		Reduction in monthly benefits ²	
			Annual earnings	Monthly wages ¹	Amount	Effective for taxable years
1977 .....	...	For beneficiaries aged 65-72	^{7 9} \$4,000	⁹ \$333.33	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1977.
	...	...	^{7 9} 4,500	⁹ 375.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,500.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1978.
	...	...	^{7 9} 5,000	⁹ 416.66	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1979.
	...	...	^{7 9} 5,500	⁹ 458.33	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,500.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1980.
	...	Aged 70 or older ¹⁰	...	^{7 9} 6,000	⁹ 500.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1981.
1980	Disabled surviving divorced husband ¹¹	...	(12)	...	...	...
1981a	Aged 70 or older	For beneficiaries aged 65-70	⁷ 6,600	550.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,600.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1982.
		...	⁷ 6,960	580.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,960.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1983.
		...	⁷ 7,320	610.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,320.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1984.
		...	⁷ 7,800	650.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,800.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1985.
		...	⁷ 8,160	680.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,160.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1986.
		...	⁷ 8,400	700.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,400.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1987.
		...	⁷ 8,880	740.00	\$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,800.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1988.
		...	⁷ 9,360	780.00	\$1 for each \$3 of earnings above \$9,360.	Beginning after Dec. 31, 1989.

¹ Monthly test for self-employment income is defined in terms of substantial services. For taxable years beginning after Dec. 31, 1977, monthly test eliminated for both wage and self-employment income except that each individual may use monthly test for 1 grace year, usually the year of retirement.
² Earnings of retired-worker beneficiary affect total monthly family benefit; earnings of dependent or survivor beneficiary affect only his or her benefit. However, effective January 1985, earnings of retired-worker beneficiary do not affect benefit to divorced spouse who has been divorced at least 2 years.
³ Applied to self-employment income only.
⁴ Special provisions for earnings in noncovered employment outside the United States.
⁵ Includes earnings during first year of eligibility for benefits and during year of attainment of exempt age.

⁶ No earnings test applied to disabled child's earnings, but earnings of retired-worker beneficiary affect disabled child's benefit.
⁷ Includes earnings during first year of eligibility to benefits, but excludes earnings in and after month of attainment of exempt age.
⁸ Beginning in 1975, annual and monthly amounts subject to annual automatic adjustments in proportion to increases in average earnings level. (Superseded 1972a legislation of adjustments.)
⁹ Discretionary increase included in 1977 legislation.
¹⁰ 1981a legislation postponed effective date of new exempt age by 1 year.
¹¹ Beneficiary category established by District Court Decision, July 17, 1980. Statutory change enacted in 1983.
¹² Excludes self-employment income received in a year after entitlement but derived from pre-entitlement services.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

Table 2.A19.—Maximum and minimum substantial gainful activity (SGA) amounts for nonblind disabled workers

Year	Monthly amount ¹	
	Maximum	Minimum
1961-65	\$100	\$50
1966-June 1968	125	75
July 1968-73	140	90
1974-75	200	130
1976	230	150
1977	240	160
1978	260	170
1979	280	180
1980-89	300	190
1990	500	300

¹ Monthly earnings above the maximum amount ordinarily demonstrate substantial gainful activity (SGA); monthly earnings below the minimum amount show that

SGA has not occurred. When monthly earnings are between the maximum and minimum, other factors are considered.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0183 for further information.

Income Tax Treatment of Benefits

As a result of the Social Security amendments of 1983 up to one-half of Social Security benefits may be subject to income taxation under certain conditions. Generally, only beneficiaries with substantial amounts of other income are affected. The additional income tax revenues resulting from this provision are transferred to the trust funds from which the corresponding benefits were paid.

Effective for taxable years ending after December 31, 1983, gross income for income tax purposes includes up to one-half of Social Security and Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits received by taxpayers whose income, as defined below, exceeds certain base amounts. The base amounts are \$32,000 for a married couple filing jointly, \$0 for a married individual filing separately who lived with his or her spouse anytime during the year, and \$25,000 for individuals in all other filing categories.

The income to be compared with the applicable base amount is adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income and certain other deductible or excludable income, plus one-half of Social Security or Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits. For taxpayers whose income exceeds the appropriate base amount, the amount of benefits included in gross income is the lesser of one-half of benefits or one-half of the excess of the income, as described, over the base amount.

Examples of Social Security benefits to be included in gross income for single taxpayers with varying amounts of annual income and Social Security benefits of \$8,000 are shown below:

Modified adjusted gross income ¹	One-half of benefits ²	Income to be compared with base amount	Base amount for single taxpayer	Excess income over base amount	One-half of excess	Benefits included in gross income ³
\$21,000	\$4,000	\$25,000	\$25,000	\$0	\$0	\$0
23,000	4,000	27,000	25,000	2,000	1,000	1,000
25,000	4,000	29,000	25,000	4,000	2,000	2,000
27,000	4,000	31,000	25,000	6,000	3,000	3,000
29,000	4,000	33,000	25,000	8,000	4,000	4,000
31,000	4,000	35,000	25,000	10,000	5,000	4,000

¹ Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

² Social Security and Tier Railroad Retirement benefits, including workers' compensation benefits to the extent they cause a reduction in either of these two types of benefits.

³ Lesser of either one-half of benefits or one-half of excess income over the base amount.

Table 2.A20.—Taxation of Social Security benefits

Act	Filing status	Amount of income permitted without additional taxation	Income subject to test	Additional taxable income	
				Amount	Effective for taxable years—
1983	Married filing joint return	\$32,000	Modified adjusted gross income, ¹ plus 50 percent of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ²	The lesser of one-half of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits ² or one-half of the excess over the base amount	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983
	Married filing separate return ³	0	Same as above	Same as above	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983
	Individuals in all other filing categories	25,000	Same as above	Same as above	Ending after Dec. 31, 1983

¹ Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

² Includes workers' compensation benefits to the extent they cause a

reduction in Social Security or Tier 1 Railroad Retirement disability benefits.

³ Includes only married taxpayers filing separately who lived with their spouses at any time during the tax year; married individuals filing separately who did not live with their spouse are treated the same as unmarried individuals.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

International Agreements

The 1977 Amendments to the Social Security Act authorized the President to enter into international agreements to provide for coordination between the social security programs of the United States and the programs of other countries.

An international social security agreement is designed to benefit both workers and employers. Such agreements eliminate dual coverage and contributions with respect to the same work under the social security programs of the countries that are parties to the agreement. Agreements also prevent the impairment of social security protection that results when a person works under the social security programs of two countries but is not eligible for benefits in one or both of the countries when he or she retires, becomes disabled, or dies. Under an agreement, each country takes into account periods of coverage that are completed under the laws of the other country and that were not already credited under its own laws. A partial benefit is then computed by each country based on the proportion of total covered work completed in that country.

The United States currently has social security agreements in effect with 11 countries—Italy (1978), the Federal Republic of Germany (1979), Switzerland (1980), Belgium, Norway, Canada (1984), the United Kingdom (1985), Sweden (1987), Spain and France (1988), and Portugal (1989). An agreement with the Netherlands has been signed and is expected to enter into force in early 1990.

Social Security old-age and disability benefits are generally payable to U.S. citizens regardless of where they reside. An international agreement generally provides that each country that is a party to the agreement must, for benefit purposes, treat nationals of the other country in the same manner as it treats its own nationals. Furthermore, certain other persons who are not nationals, such as dependents and survivors, but who reside within the participating countries are guaranteed equal benefit treatment with nationals.

Health Care Programs

1989 highlights: The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Repeal Act of 1989 repealed the Medicare catastrophic benefits legislated in 1988 but did not affect the expanded Medicaid provisions. The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1989 revises the Medicare physician payments system on a gradual basis beginning January 1992.

Medicare Program Summary, 1989

The Medicare program, enacted on July 30, 1965, as Title XVIII "Health Insurance for the Aged" of the Social Security Act, became effective on July 1, 1966. It consists of two separate but coordinated programs: Part A is Hospital Insurance (HI) and Part B is Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI). In 1972, Public Law 92-603 made major changes in the program provisions. In particular, protection was extended, effective July 1, 1973, to disabled persons entitled because of their disability to monthly cash benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement programs and to certain individuals with end-stage renal disease. Title XVIII thus became Health Insurance for the Aged and Disabled. The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) liberalized home health benefits under Medicare. For deductible and coinsurance amounts, see table 2.B1.

Effective November 1, 1983, Medicare implemented the coverage of hospice care for terminally ill beneficiaries whose life expectancy is 6 months or less. Effective for hospital fiscal years beginning on or after October 1, 1983, Public Law 98-21 established a prospective payment system for Medicare payment of inpatient hospital services.

The Consolidated Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (COBRA) of 1985 (Public Law 99-272) extended mandatory Medicare coverage to virtually all State and local employees hired after December 31, 1985. Medicare was made secondary payer for all workers aged 65 or older and their spouses who elected to be covered by employment-based health insurance through an employer with 20 or more employees. The Act required also that the SMI premium continue to be based on 25 percent of program costs for beneficiaries through calendar year 1988.

Under the Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1986, Medicare was made secondary payer for all disabled Medicare beneficiaries who elect to be covered by employment-based health insurance as a current employee (or family member of such employee) of an employer with at least 100 employees. The OBRA of 1986 also provided that outpatient immunosuppressive drugs furnished to transplant patients are covered for 1 year after the transplant.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1987 permits previously disabled individuals to resume Medicare coverage without another 2-year waiting period when they reestablish disability entitlement after a period of employment. Medicare is required to be the secondary payer to employer-based insurance for end-stage renal disease. The

Act specifies the beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home (must require assistance of another person or the aid of a supportive device) in order to be eligible for home health care. The maximum payment for mental health services is increased and certain outpatient mental health services are covered as are the services of certified nurse-midwives, clinical social workers, clinical psychologists in rural health clinics, and physician assistants in rural health manpower shortage areas.

The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act (MCCA) of 1988 (Public Law 100-360) provided for the largest expansion of Medicare since the program's inception in 1965. Elderly and disabled beneficiaries were to be protected from the costs of catastrophic medical bills. This Act also provided for the program's first broad coverage of outpatient prescription drugs.

These new Medicare benefits were to be financed with two premiums—an increase in the premium paid by all Part B enrollees and an income-related premium to be paid by all persons eligible under Part A of Medicare. The latter premium, termed the "supplemental" premium, was to be based on the amount of the individual's Federal income tax liability, and was subject to an annual limit.

The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Repeal Act (MCCRA) of 1989 (Public Law 101-234) repealed the Medicare catastrophic benefits legislated in 1988 and generally restores Medicare benefit levels to those available prior to January 1, 1989. Both the flat monthly premium and the supplemental premium or catastrophic surtax are cancelled as of January 1, 1990, and December 31, 1988, respectively. There are transition provisions for Medicare beneficiaries already in a hospital or skilled-nursing facility on January 1, 1990. Hospital and skilled-nursing facility days used in 1989 will not be counted when calculating an individual's balance of lifetime reserve days.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1989 (Public Law 101-239) revises the Medicare physician payment system. The new fee schedule will be phased in over 5 years beginning January 1, 1992. The schedule is based on a resource-based relative value scale that measures the time, training, and skill required to perform a given service and is adjusted for overhead costs and geographical differences. The Act also limits what doctors may charge beneficiaries over and above the Medicare allowed fee. Doctors who do not accept assignment may charge no more than 125 percent of Medicare approved fees in 1991, dropping to 120 percent

the next year, and to 115 percent in 1993 and thereafter. Also included is an increase in coverage of mental health services. The limit on mental health benefits is eliminated and coverage is extended to services of clinical psychologists and social workers.

HI Program

This program enrolls for benefits all persons aged 65 or older who are entitled to monthly benefits under the OASDI or Railroad Retirement programs (whether retired or not), as well as disabled persons under age 65 who have been entitled to disability benefits for at least 24 months and insured workers (and their spouses and children) with end-stage renal disease who require renal dialysis or a kidney transplant. The Social Security Amendments of 1980 (Public Law 96-265) removed the requirement that the 24 months be consecutive, effective December 1, 1980. Months from previous periods of disability benefit entitlement may be counted in determining whether the monthly qualifying period requirement is met provided the current onset begins within certain time limits following the earlier period of entitlement. Also eligible for HI enrollment under transitional provisions are persons aged 65 or older with specified amounts of earnings credits less than those required for monthly benefit eligibility. (Not eligible under the transitional provisions are retired Federal employees covered by the Federal Employees' Health Benefits Act of 1959 or aliens admitted for permanent residence unless they have 5 consecutive years of residence and the required covered quarters under these provisions.) The Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982 (TEFRA) requires that as of January 1983 Federal employees be covered for HI protection and allows workers employed during January 1983 to use Federal wage quarters before 1983 upon retirement from Federal service to establish entitlement to HI benefits, if needed. Since July 1973, most persons aged 65 or older and otherwise ineligible for HI have been permitted to enroll voluntarily and pay a monthly premium for HI protection if they are enrolled for SMI.

The HI program pays for part of the costs of inpatient hospital care and related health care provided by skilled-nursing facilities (SNF's) and home health agencies (HHA's). Effective January 1, 1990, once a Medicare beneficiary has paid the inpatient hospital deductible, all remaining costs of covered hospital services for the first 60 days in a benefit period will be paid by Medicare (see table 2.B1). From the 61st through the 90th day in a benefit period, the patient pays a daily coinsurance amount equal to one-fourth the inpatient hospital deductible. Each HI beneficiary also has a "lifetime reserve" of 60 additional hospital days that may be used when the covered 90 days within a benefit period have been exhausted. Lifetime reserve days may be used only once and days used prior to the effective date—January 1, 1989—of the MCCA are recognized as used by the 1989 MCCRA. The HI benefits include reimbursement for inpatient tuberculosis and psychiatric hospital services—with a lifetime limit of 190 days of care in a psychiatric hospital—and emergency inpatient care in a nonparticipating hospital.

Beginning in 1989 under the provisions of MCCA, the program paid for up to 150 days a year of care in a SNF without the requirement for prior hospitalization. The patient paid a coinsurance amount equal to 20 percent of the national average daily cost of SNF care for the first 8 days of care. The 1989 Act returns SNF covered services to 100 days of post-hospital care per spell of illness with no coinsurance for

the first 20 days and daily coinsurance for days 21 through 100. This daily coinsurance rate is one-eighth of the inpatient hospital deductible.

Effective January 1, 1989, the limit (previously set at 210 days) on hospice care for beneficiaries certified as terminally ill was eliminated. The 1989 MCCRA restored the lifetime limit of 210 days of hospice care.

HI also covers home health services. To qualify for home health services under current law, a Medicare beneficiary must be confined to the home (but need not be bedridden) and must require skilled-nursing care on an intermittent basis, or physical or speech therapy. Effective July 1, 1981, the Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 eliminated the visit limitation (originally set at 100 visits) for Medicare home health care. Intermittent is now defined in administrative guidelines as no more than 4 days per week, and daily skilled-nursing visits are permitted for up to 8 hours a day for up to 3 weeks if medically reasonable and necessary.

Effective October 1, 1990, new quality standards are required for Medicare participating skilled-nursing facilities and home health agencies.

Under the provisions of the OBRA of 1986, the inpatient hospital deductible was set at \$520. For future years, the deductible is indexed annually by the percentage increase used for the prospective payment rate, adjusted to reflect changes in real case mix.

The program is financed by a separate trust fund to which employees, employers, and self-employed persons contribute through a payroll or earnings tax (see table 2.A1). Under a special provision, the HI Trust Fund is reimbursed from general revenues for the cost of providing HI coverage for certain aged persons not entitled to OASDI or Railroad Retirement benefits (see table 7.A1).

Under HI, each hospital nominates an intermediary to act as its link with the Health Care Financing Administration (HCFA). The intermediaries review and pay hospital claims for the costs of providing care to the beneficiaries, drawing against balances established by HCFA.

SMI Program

All persons aged 65 or older (except aliens) and all disabled persons entitled to coverage under HI are eligible to enroll in the SMI program on a voluntary basis by paying a monthly premium. Persons who lack the required earnings credits for HI eligibility (except the aliens mentioned above) must also buy SMI protection if they purchase HI coverage. Effective January 1, 1989, the Medicaid buy-in of Medicare coverage for the elderly and disabled changed from a State option to mandatory. Coverage is being phased in, but States will then pay the required premiums, deductibles, and coinsurance charges.

The SMI program pays 80 percent of the charges allowed for medical and related health services and supplies furnished by physicians (or others in connection with physicians' services), and by hospital outpatient facilities, after the beneficiary has met the \$75 deductible (see table 2.B1). Services furnished by home health agencies are covered without any deductible or coinsurance payments. Radiology and pathology services furnished by physicians to hospital inpatients are reimbursed at 80 percent of the charges allowed but are not subject to the deductible. The 1987 OBRA reimposed deductible and coinsurance requirements for assigned

physician services provided in an ambulatory surgical center and hospital outpatient department.

Under the OBRA of 1986, SMI benefits include vision care services performed by optometrists. The Medicare program covers occupational therapy services provided in settings such as skilled-nursing facilities (when Part A coverage has been exhausted), rehabilitation agencies, public health agencies, or by independently practicing therapists and certified nurse-midwives. The 1987 OBRA broadens the definition of covered mental health services. Effective November 1990, Medicare will cover influenza vaccine and therapeutic shoes for individuals with severe diabetic foot disease if the Secretary, after conducting a demonstration, determines that it is cost effective.

SMI is financed through a separate trust fund, in which are placed the premiums paid by enrollees and a matching amount paid by the Federal Government from general revenues (see table 7.A2). Benefits and administrative costs are paid from this SMI Trust Fund.

Through calendar year 1985, the monthly premium amount was calculated so as to produce premium income equal to 25 percent of estimated program costs for enrollees aged 65 or older. Beginning with calendar year 1986, the premium calculation would have reverted to an earlier method under

which the premium amount is the lower of (1) an amount sufficient to cover half the program costs for the aged or (2) the current premium amount increased by the percentage by which cash benefits were most recently increased under the cost-of-living adjustment (COLA) provisions of the Social Security program. The Deficit Reduction Act of 1984 extended the requirement that the Part B premium produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs through 1987. The COBRA extended this level of premium contribution through 1988. However, the increase in the Part B premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security COLA adjustment. The MCCA extended through calendar year 1989 the provisions requiring that Part B premiums produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs and continued to hold beneficiaries harmless from Social Security check reductions as a result of a premium increase.

The new catastrophic benefits were to be financed by a premium increase and a new supplemental premium. For most beneficiaries the Part B premium increased \$4 a month in 1989, in addition to the regular annual adjustment. The 1989 Act terminated the flat monthly premium as of January 1, 1990. The supplemental premium was cancelled as of December 31, 1988, and any premiums that had been paid are to be refunded.

History of Provisions

[See History of OASDI Program Provisions for Employment Covered and Maximum Taxable Earnings and Taxes]

Insured Status (Entitlement to Benefits)

Act	Act
Entitlement to Hospital Insurance (HI) Benefits	
1965 Any individual aged 65 or older entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program, or age 65 before 1968, or 3 QC for each year after 1965 and before attainment of age 65.	Any individual aged 65 or older enrolled in the SMI program who is not otherwise entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of hospital premium.
1967 Or 3 QC for each year after 1966 and before attainment of age 65.	1980 Any individual who would be entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program if application were made. Any disabled individual under age 65 entitled to monthly disability benefits for a total of 24 months, not necessarily consecutive, under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program.
1972b Any disabled individual, under age 65, entitled to monthly disability benefits for 24 consecutive months under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program (excludes spouses and children of disabled individuals). Any individual under age 65 who has end-stage renal disease and who is either fully or currently insured, or is entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program or is the spouse or dependent child of such an insured individual or beneficiary. Entitlement begins on the first day of the third month following the initiation of a course of renal dialysis and ends with the 12th month following the month in which either the dialysis terminates or the individual has a renal transplant.	Medicare coverage extended for up to 36 months for disabled individuals whose disability continues, but whose monthly benefits ceased because they engaged in substantial gainful activity. Second waiting period eliminated if a former disabled-worker beneficiary becomes entitled again within 5 years (7 years for disabled widows and widowers and disabled children aged 18 or older).
	1982 Federal employees covered under HI based on QC for earnings as Federal employees and/or based on deemed QC for earnings as Federal employees before 1983.
	1983 Employees of nonprofit organizations, effective Jan. 1, 1984.

Act

1985 Any individual aged 65 or older not otherwise entitled to Medicare may obtain coverage under Part A by paying a monthly premium.

Individuals who do not purchase Part A coverage within a specific time after becoming eligible because of age are subject to a 10-percent penalty for each 12 months they are late in enrolling.

There is a cut off on the length of time these individuals will have to pay an enrollment penalty. The 10-percent premium penalty would be limited to twice the number of years enrollment was delayed. Therefore, if enrollment was delayed 1 year the penalty would be assessed for 2 years. Individuals in this category and already enrolled, will have the

Act

length of time the higher premium was paid credited to them.

Entitlement to Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI) Benefits

1965 Any U.S. resident (citizen or lawfully admitted alien with 5 years continuous residence) aged 65 or older or any individual entitled to HI benefits upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.

1972b Any individual under age 65 entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.

HI and SMI Benefits

1984 For spouses of workers aged 65-70, Medicare is secondary to benefits provided by the worker's employment-based health insurance plan.

For health maintenance organizations (HMOs), includes medical and other health services furnished by clinical psychologists.

1985 Provides payment for liver transplant services.

Extends the working age provision to cover workers and their spouses beyond the age of 69.

Extends coverage on a mandatory basis for all newly hired State and local government employees.

For disabled individuals who are covered by employer-based health plans (with 20 or more employees), Medicare is the secondary payer.

1986 For HMO's that offered organ transplants as a basic health service on Apr. 15, 1985, may offer such services from Oct. 1, 1985, through Apr. 1, 1988.

For disabled individuals who are covered by employer-based health plans (with at least 100 employees), Medicare is the secondary payer.

1987 Requires health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans that cease to contract with Medicare to provide or arrange supplemental coverage of benefits related to pre-existing conditions for the lesser of 6 months or the duration of an exclusion period.

Specifies in law that in order to be eligible for home health care, a Medicare beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home requiring the assistance of another or the aid of a supportive device (such as crutches, a cane, a wheelchair, or a walker).

Permits previously disabled individuals who reestablish entitlement to Social Security disability coverage after a period of employment to resume Medicare coverage without another 2-year waiting period.

Requires that Medicare be the secondary payer to employer-based insurance for end-stage renal disease. Clarifies that secondary payer requirement applies to employers that are government entities.

Medicare Benefits

HI Benefits

1965 In each benefit period, inpatient hospital services, 90 days. Includes semiprivate accommodations, operating room, hospital equipment (including renal dialysis), laboratory tests and X-ray, drugs, dressings, general nursing services, and services of interns and residents in medical, osteopathic, or dentistry training. Inpatient psychiatric hospital care limited to 190-day lifetime maximum. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services. Posthospital extended-care services, 100 days (including physical, occupational, and speech therapy). Posthospital home health services, 100 visits. Deductible and coinsurance provisions (see table 2.B1).

1967 Lifetime reserve of 60 additional days of inpatient hospital services. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services transferred to SMI.

1972b Services of interns and residents in podiatry training.

1980 Unlimited home health visits in a year. Home health services provided for up to 4 days a week and up to 21 consecutive days.

Alcohol detoxification facility services.

1981a Part A coinsurance is based on the deductible for the calendar year in which services are received rather than the deductible in effect at the time the beneficiary's spell of illness began. Alcohol detoxification facility services eliminated.

Act

- 1982 Beneficiaries expected to live 6 months or less may elect to receive hospice care benefits instead of other Medicare benefits. Effective November 1, 1983-October 1, 1986.
- For workers aged 65-69, HI benefits may be secondary to benefits provided by employment-based health insurance.
- Health maintenance organizations (HMOs) will be covered as providers of benefits. The prospective payment mechanism for HMO's must be certified by the Secretary of HHS before implementation.
- 1984 For durable medical equipment provided by home health agencies, the payment amount is reduced from 100 percent of costs to 80 percent of reasonable charges.
- 1986 The Part A deductible is set at \$520 with resulting increases in cost sharing. Increased the Part A deductible annually by the applicable percentage increase in the hospital prospective payment rates.
- 1988 Enrollee pays annual hospital deductible (set at \$560 for 1989) and Medicare pays balance of covered charges, regardless of the number of days of hospitalization.
- Increases to 150 the number of days in a skilled-nursing facility per year. Deletes the requirement for a prior hospital stay of 3 or more consecutive days.
- Expands home health care to provide care for less than 7 days per week and up to 38 consecutive days.
- Hospice care extended beyond 210 days when enrollee certified as terminally ill.
- 1989 The spell of illness and benefit period coverage of laws prior to 1988 return to the determination of inpatient hospital benefits in 1990. After the deductible is paid in a benefit period Medicare pays 100 percent of covered costs for the first 60 days of inpatient hospital care. Coinsurance applies for the next 30 days in a benefit period.
- The requirement for a prior hospital stay is reinstated for skilled-nursing facility services. Coverage returns to 100 days post-hospital care per spell of illness with a daily coinsurance rate in effect for days 21 through 100.
- Home health services return to a limit of 21 consecutive days of care.
- Hospice care is returned to a lifetime limit of 210 days.

SMI Benefits

- 1965 Physician and surgeon services. In-hospital services of anesthesiologists, pathologists, radiologists, and psychiatrists. Limited dental services. Home health services, 100 visits in calendar year. Other medical services including various diagnostic tests, limited ambulance services, prosthetic devices, rental of

Act

- durable medical equipment used at home (including equipment for dialysis), and supplies used for fractures. For deductible and coinsurance provisions, see table 2.B1.
- 1967 Outpatient hospital diagnostic services, transferred from HI. Includes physical therapy services in a facility. Purchase of durable medical equipment.
- 1972b Physical therapy services furnished by a therapist in his or her office or individual's home (limited to \$100 expenses in calendar year). Chiropractor services (limited to manual manipulation of the spine). Outpatient services include speech pathology services furnished in, or under arrangements with, a facility or agency. Services of a doctor of optometry in furnishing prosthetic lenses.
- 1977 Services in rural health clinics.
- 1980 Home health services unlimited. Facility costs of certain surgical procedures performed in freestanding ambulatory surgical centers.
- Increase in annual limit for outpatient therapy from \$100 to \$500.
- Recognizes comprehensive outpatient rehabilitation facilities as Medicare providers.
- 1981a Elimination of carryover from previous year of incurred expenses for meeting the Part B deductible.
- 1982 For workers aged 65-69, SMI benefits may be secondary to benefits provided by employment-based health insurance.
- Health maintenance organizations (HMOs) will be covered as providers of benefits. The prospective payment mechanism for HMO's must be certified by the Secretary of HHS before implementation.
- 1984 Hepatitis B and pneumococcal vaccines and blood clotting factors and necessary supplies are included as Part B benefits. Debridement of mycotic toenails is limited.
- For outpatient physical therapy services, includes services of a podiatrist. For outpatient ambulatory surgery, includes services of a dentist and podiatrist furnished in his or her office.
- For calculating the amount of premium for individuals from age 65 up to age 70 not enrolled in Medicare, the individual's employer group health insurance will not be taken into account.
- 1986 Includes vision care services furnished by an optometrist.
- For occupational therapy services, includes services furnished in a skilled-nursing facility (when Part A coverage has been exhausted), in a clinic, rehabilitation agency, public health agency, or by an independently practicing therapist.
- Includes outpatient immunosuppressive drugs for 1 year after transplant and occupational therapy services provided in certain delivery settings.

Act

For ambulatory surgical procedures performed in ambulatory surgical centers, hospital outpatient departments, and certain physician offices, the Part B coinsurance and deductible are no longer waived.

- 1987 Increases the maximum payment for mental health services and includes outpatient mental health services provided by ambulatory hospital-based or hospital-affiliated programs under the supervision of a physician.

Services provided by clinical social workers when furnished by risk-sharing health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans, physician assistants in rural health manpower shortage areas, clinical psychologists in rural health clinics and community mental health centers, and certified nurse-midwives.

Prescription drugs used in outpatient immunosuppressive therapy.

- 1988 Beginning January 1, 1990, the beneficiary pays a \$75 deductible and 20 percent coinsurance, but once

Act

out-of-pocket expenses for the deductible and coinsurance exceed \$1,370, Medicare pays 100 percent of allowable charges for remainder of year.

Beginning in 1991, Medicare pays 50 percent of the cost of outpatient prescription drugs above \$600. When fully implemented in 1993, Medicare will pay 80 percent of prescription drug costs above a deductible that assumes that 16.8 percent of Part B enrollees will exceed the deductible.

Certain prescription drugs—immunosuppressive therapy and intravenous (IV) drugs that can be administered in a home setting—will be covered in 1990 under the new prescription drug provision.

- 1989 Provisions enacted in 1988 and to begin in 1990 and 1991 are repealed and benefits are restored to levels in effect prior to January 1, 1989.

Limit on mental health benefits will be eliminated in 1990. Coverage extended to services of clinical psychologists and social workers.

Appropriations Authorized From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing

Appropriations From General Revenues

- 1965 For cost of hospital benefits for individuals not entitled to monthly Railroad Retirement or Social Security benefits other than special benefits for the aged, transitionally insured.

For the SMI program, an amount equal to participant premiums.

- 1972b For cost of SMI not met by enrollee premiums. Enrollee premium rate limited to rate of increase in OASDI cash benefits.

- 1983 SMI enrollee premiums for July 1983-December 31, 1983, frozen at premium level of June 30, 1983.

Premiums for January 1, 1984-December 31, 1985, set at one-half of the actuarial rate for the aged.

Military wage credits (see under OASDI program provisions).

- 1984 SMI enrollee premiums for January 1, 1986-December 31, 1987, will be calculated so as to produce

income equal to 25 percent of program costs. Increases in the Part B premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security cost-of-living adjustment.

- 1985 Extends through calendar year 1988 the requirement that SMI premiums continue at the 1986 level.
- 1987 Extends through calendar year 1989 the provisions requiring that the Part B premium produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs, prohibiting any increase in the premium if there is no Social Security cost-of-living adjustment, and continuing to hold beneficiaries harmless from Social Security check reductions as a result of a premium increase.

Interfund Borrowing

- 1981b See under OASDI program provisions.
- 1983 See under OASDI program provisions.

CONTACT: Judith S. Bretz (202) 282-7110 for further information.

Table 2.B1.—Medicare cost sharing and premium amounts, 1966–90

Beginning ¹ —	Hospital Insurance					Supplementary Medical Insurance				
	All expenses in "benefit period" covered except—					Annual deductible	Coin-surance	Monthly premium		
	Inpatient hospital deductible (IHD) covers first 60 days	Inpatient hospital daily coinsurance		Skilled-nursing facility daily coinsurance after 20 days (1/8 x IHD)	Monthly premium ²			For enrollee (aged and disabled) ²	Government amounts for—	
		61st through 90th days (1/4 x IHD)	Lifetime reserve days after 90 days (1/2 x IHD)						Aged	Disabled ³
July 1966.....	\$40	\$10	(4)	(4)	...	\$50	20%	\$3.00	\$3.00	...
1967.....	40	10	(4)	\$5.00	...	50	20	3.00	3.00	...
1968.....	40	10	20	5.00	...	⁵ 50	⁵ 20	⁶ 4.00	⁶ 4.00	...
1969.....	44	11	22	5.50	...	50	20	4.00	4.00	...
1970.....	52	13	26	6.50	...	50	20	5.30	5.30	...
1971.....	60	15	30	7.50	...	50	20	5.60	5.60	...
1972.....	68	17	34	8.50	...	50	20	5.80	5.80	...
1973.....	72	18	36	9.00	\$33	60	⁷ 20	⁸ 6.30	6.30	\$22.70
1974.....	84	21	42	10.50	36	60	20	6.70	6.70	29.30
1975.....	92	23	46	11.50	40	60	20	6.70	8.30	30.30
1976.....	104	26	52	13.00	45	60	20	7.20	14.20	30.80
1977.....	124	31	62	15.50	54	60	20	7.70	16.90	42.30
1978.....	144	36	72	18.00	63	60	20	8.20	18.60	41.80
1979.....	160	40	80	20.00	69	60	20	8.70	18.10	41.30
1980.....	180	45	90	22.50	78	60	20	9.60	23.00	41.40
1981.....	204	51	102	25.50	89	^{9 10} 60	¹⁰ 20	11.00	34.20	62.20
1982.....	260	65	130	32.50	113	75	¹¹ 20	12.20	37.00	72.00
1983.....	304	76	152	38.00	113	75	20	12.20	41.80	80.00
1984.....	356	89	178	44.50	155	75	20	14.60	43.80	94.00
1985.....	400	100	200	50.00	174	75	20	15.50	46.50	89.90
1986.....	492	123	246	61.50	214	75	20	15.50	46.50	66.10
1987.....	520	130	260	65.00	226	75	20	17.90	53.70	88.10
1988.....	540	135	270	67.50	234	75	20	24.80	74.40	72.40
1989.....	¹² 560	(12)	(12)	¹³ 25.50	156	75	20	¹⁴ 31.90	83.70	40.70
1990.....	592	148	296	74.00	175	75	20	29.00	85.40	59.20

¹ The HI and SMI deductible and coinsurance amounts begin in January unless otherwise noted. The HI and SMI monthly premium amounts were effective in July through 1983. Monthly premium amounts begin in January in 1984 and succeeding years.

² Premium paid for voluntary participation of individual aged 65 or older not otherwise entitled to hospital insurance.

³ Beginning in July 1973 for the disabled.

⁴ Benefit not provided.

⁵ Professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists not subject to deductible or coinsurance, beginning in April 1968.

⁶ Beginning in April 1968.

⁷ Home health services not subject to coinsurance.

⁸ Monthly premium for July and August 1973 was reduced to \$5.80 and \$6.10, respectively, by the Cost of Living Council.

⁹ Home health services not subject to deductible.

¹⁰ Same as footnote 5, but only when physician accepts assignment.

¹¹ Effective Oct. 1, 1982, professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists are subject to coinsurance.

¹² For 1989, once the annual deductible had been paid by the beneficiary, Medicare paid the balance of expenses for covered hospital services regardless of the number of days of hospitalization.

¹³ For 1989, the beneficiary paid a coinsurance amount for the first 8 days of care. This coinsurance amount was equal to 20 percent of the estimated national average daily cost of covered SNF care.

¹⁴ Includes the standard monthly SMI premium and a supplemental monthly flat premium under the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988. Amount shown is for most Part B enrollees. Residents of Puerto Rico and other territories and commonwealths, as well as persons enrolled in Part B only, paid different supplemental flat premiums resulting in a smaller premium than that shown.

CONTACT: Judith S. Bretz (202) 282-7110 for further information.

Medicaid Program Summary, 1989

Title XIX of the Social Security Act provides for a program of medical assistance for certain individuals and families with low incomes. The program, known as Medicaid, became law in 1965 as a jointly funded cooperative venture between the Federal and State governments. In 1988, the national Medicaid program provided services to 22.9 million eligible poor persons who were in certain families with dependent children, or were aged, disabled, or blind. The combined outlays for the Medicaid program for 1988 were 51.6 billion dollars (\$29.0 billion Federal and \$22.6 billion State monies).

Within broad Federal guidelines, each State: (1) administers its own program; (2) determines its own eligibility requirements; (3) determines the amount, duration, and scope of services; and (4) determines the rate of reimbursement for services. Thus, the Medicaid programs vary considerably from State to State.

Federal-State Partnership

The percentage paid by the Federal Government, known as the "Federal Medical Assistance Percentage" (FMAP), is annually determined for each State by a formula that compares the State's average per capita income level with the national average. In 1988, the FMAP's varied from a prescribed minimum of 50 percent to 79.6 percent. Economic, demographic, social, and other conditions may influence a State's per capita income and cause slight variations in FMAP rates from year to year. Expenditures for administration of the Medicaid programs are also shared by the Federal Government at rates of 50 percent, 75 percent, and 90 percent, depending on the complexities and need for incentives for a particular service.

Medicaid Eligibility

Within Federal guidelines, and with FMAP support, States have broad discretion in determining which groups their Medicaid programs will cover and their financial criteria for Medicaid eligibility. States are required, however, to provide Medicaid coverage for most recipients of Federal and/or State income-maintenance assistance payments, as well as related groups not receiving cash payments. These "mandatory" Medicaid groups include:

- recipients of Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC), and those who lose AFDC due to earnings from work;
- recipients of adoption assistance and foster care under Title IV-E of the Social Security Act;
- children aged 1-6 and pregnant women who meet the State's AFDC financial requirements;
- Supplemental Security Income (SSI) recipients (or aged, blind, and disabled individuals in States that apply more restrictive eligibility requirements);
- special protected groups (usually individuals who lose cash assistance because of the cash program's rules, but who may keep Medicaid for a period of time—for example, persons who lose

AFDC or SSI payments due to earnings from work or increased Social Security benefits);

- certain Medicare beneficiaries (described later); and
- infants to age 1 and pregnant women whose family income is at or below 75 percent (beginning July 1, 1990, at or below 100 percent) of the Federal poverty level.

States also have the option to provide Medicaid coverage for other "categorically needy" groups. These optional groups share characteristics of the mandatory groups, but the eligibility criteria are somewhat more liberally defined. The broadest optional groups that States may cover (and receive Federal matching funds for) under the Medicaid program include:

- infants up to age 1 and pregnant women not covered under the mandatory rules whose family income is at or below 185 percent of the Federal poverty level (the percentage to be set by each State);
- certain children aged 1-7, plus aged, blind, or disabled adults who have incomes or assets above those requiring mandatory coverage, but below the Federal poverty level;
- children under age 21 who meet the income and resources requirements for AFDC, but who otherwise are not eligible for AFDC;
- recipients of State supplementary payments;
- institutionalized individuals with income and resources below specified limits;
- persons receiving care under home and community-based waivers; and
- "medically needy" persons (described below).

The option to have a "medically needy" program allows States to provide Medicaid eligibility to certain additional individuals and families: those with high medical costs, who meet the eligibility requirements except that they have more income and/or countable resources than allowed under the mandatory or optional categorically needy groups. Within this option, such persons may "spend down" to Medicaid eligibility by incurring medical and/or remedial care expenses that reduce their excess finances.

If a State elects to have a medically needy program, it is required to provide coverage to certain children under age 18 and pregnant women. It may also choose to include others: aged, blind, and disabled persons; caretaker relatives of children deprived of parental support and care; and certain other financially eligible children up to age 21. In 1988, 36 States provided Medicaid to at least some groups under a medically needy program.

Once entitlement to Medicaid is determined, coverage generally is retroactive to the third month prior to application. Coverage generally stops at the end of the month in which a person's circumstances change.

Medicaid does not provide medical assistance to all poor persons. Even under the broadest provisions of the Federal

statute (except for emergency services for a few specific persons), the Medicaid program does not provide health care services, even for very poor persons, unless they are in one of the groups designated above. Low income is only one test of eligibility; assets and resources are also tested.

Some States have additional "State-only" programs to provide medical assistance for specified poor persons who do not qualify for the Medicaid program. No matching Federal funds are provided for State-only programs.

Medicaid Services

Scope

Title XIX of the Social Security Act requires that, in order to receive Federal matching funds, certain basic services must be offered in any State Medicaid program:

- inpatient hospital services;
- outpatient hospital services;
- laboratory and X-ray services;
- skilled-nursing facility (SNF) services for individuals aged 21 or older;
- home health care for persons eligible for skilled-nursing services;
- physician services;
- family planning services and supplies;
- rural health clinic services;
- nurse-midwife services;
- prenatal care; and
- early and periodic screening, diagnosis, and treatment services for individuals under age 21.

In addition, States may elect to provide other optional services (currently 32 options) at the assigned FMAP rates. The most commonly covered optional services include:

- clinic services;
- intermediate-care facility (ICF) services for the aged and disabled;
- ICF services for the mentally retarded;
- optometrist services and eyeglasses;
- prescribed drugs;
- prosthetic devices;
- dental services; and
- SNF services for children under age 21.

Amount and Duration

Within broad Federal guidelines, States determine the duration and amount of services offered under their Medicaid programs. They may limit, for example, the days of hospital care or the number of physician visits covered. With certain exceptions, a State's Medicaid plan must allow recipients their freedom of choice among participating providers of health

care. States may provide and pay for Medicaid services through various prepayment arrangements, such as a health maintenance organization (HMO). As Federal regulations and options evolve and other factors impact their plans, States may alter their Medicaid service provisions.

States may also request administrative "waivers" under which they offer an alternative health care package for persons who would otherwise be institutionalized under Medicaid. States are not limited in the scope of services they can provide under such waivers, so long as they are cost effective (except that, other than as a part of respite care, they may not provide room and board for such "waivered" recipients).

Reimbursement

Medicaid operates as a vendor payment program. Reimbursements are made directly to the providers of services for care rendered to eligible individuals. Providers must accept the Medicaid reimbursement level as payment in full. States have broad discretion in determining the reimbursement methodology and resulting rate for services, subject to Federal upper limits, with two exceptions: (1) for institutional services, payments may not exceed Medicare reasonable-cost payment rates; and (2) for hospice care services, they must pay Medicare rates.

Reimbursement rates, however, must be reasonable and adequate to assure that services are available for the Medicaid population and to maintain the quality and supply of providers. Also, States must augment payments to qualified hospitals that provide inpatient services to a disproportionate number of Medicaid recipients and/or other low-income persons.

States may impose nominal deductibles, coinsurance, or copayments on some Medicaid recipients for certain services. Emergency services and family planning services must be exempt from such copayments. Certain Medicaid recipients must be excluded from this cost sharing: pregnant women, children under age 18, hospital or nursing home patients who are expected to contribute most of their income to institutional care, and categorically needy HMO enrollees.

Medicaid-Medicare Relationship

Some aged, blind, and/or disabled persons are covered under both Medicaid and Medicare (Title XVIII of the Social Security Act). These recipients are known as "dual beneficiaries" or "dual eligibles." The Medicare program provides hospital insurance (HI—also known as "Part A") and supplementary medical insurance (SMI—also known as "Part B"). For those persons aged 65 or older (and for certain blind or disabled persons) who have insured status under Social Security, coverage for HI is automatic.

Coverage for SMI, however, requires payment of a monthly premium. State Medicaid programs pay the premiums, deductibles, and coinsurance for dual-eligible persons. Medicaid supplements Medicare coverage, and provides many health care services for the dual-eligible recipients that are not provided under Medicare. Such services as eyeglasses, hearing aids, and SNF services beyond the 100 day limit provided by Medicare are included, as each State elects.

The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988 (MCCA) requires that State Medicaid programs also pay (on a phased-in basis) for the Medicare premiums, deductibles, and coin-

insurance for certain aged, blind, and disabled "qualified Medicare beneficiaries." These "qualified Medicare beneficiaries" are individuals with incomes at or below 85 percent (phased in to 100 percent by 1992) of the Federal poverty level and resources at or below twice the standard allowed under the SSI program. This coverage provides help for Medicare recipients who are not quite poor enough to qualify for Medicaid. These new MCCA beneficiaries are not eligible for full Medicaid benefits because of the new law; they benefit because their Medicare cost-sharing expenses are covered by Medicaid. All of the expanded Medicaid benefits were retained even though the Medicare catastrophic benefits were repealed in 1989.

Effective September 30, 1989, MCCA accelerated Medicaid eligibility for some nursing home patients by protecting more income and assets for the institutionalized person's spouse living at home. The MCCA limits the amount of assets and income of a married couple that must be "spent down" before Medicaid will pay for nursing home care. Before an institutionalized person's monthly income is used to pay for the cost of institutional care, a minimum monthly maintenance needs allowance is deducted for bringing the spouse's income to a moderate level.

Medicaid Trends

Total Federal outlays for medical vendor payments under Medicaid have increased from \$2.5 billion in fiscal year (FY) 1970 to \$29.0 billion in FY 1988. Under current law, projected growth of Federal Medicaid expenditures from FY 1986 through FY 1993 is expected to average a compound rate of about 9 percent per year (or a doubling in 8 years). For 1994, the total Federal and State monies required as payments for the Medicaid program are projected to be approximately \$88 billion, if current trends continue.

Medicaid recipients numbered 22,906,700 persons in 1988. Of these:

- 10,037,300 were dependent children under age 21;
- 5,503,300 were adults in families with dependent children;
- 3,158,800 were aged 65 or older;
- 3,401,100 were permanently and totally disabled;
- 85,800 were blind; and
- 1,343,500 were others within special groups of persons.

The most pronounced trend over the years has been the continued sharp increase in expenditures for nursing home care for mentally retarded, disabled, and aged Medicaid recipients. In FY 1988, the average Medicaid payment per person in a nursing facility for the mentally retarded was \$41,400, while the payment for an average Medicaid AFDC child's total health services was \$580. The average 1988 Medicaid payment for nursing facility care for those aged 65 or older was \$9,800 per recipient.

Conclusion

Within the Medicaid program over the years, the increase in expenditures has far exceeded the increase in numbers of persons or services provided. That is, the cost per Medicaid recipient has increased annually. This increase is due, primarily, to: the results of technological advances to keep very premature babies and other critically ill or severely injured persons alive, but in need of continuing expensive care; the increase in rates of reimbursement to the providers of health care; the increase in the numbers of very old persons and their required health care services; and the accelerated rate of inflation for medical and health-related services, compared with general inflation.

Medicaid was initially formulated as a medical extension of federally funded income-maintenance programs for the poor. Over time, however, eligibility for Medicaid has been diverging from eligibility for cash assistance programs. Recent changes assure Medicaid coverage for many specific low-income persons who would not be eligible for Medicaid under the earlier rules.

Within Federal guidelines, each State determines who is eligible for its Medicaid program, the details of services offered, and how medical providers will be reimbursed. There is no set limit (cap) on the amount of total Federal outlays for Medicaid. Rather, the Federal Government must match (at FMAP rates) whatever the individual State decides to provide, within the law, for its eligible citizens.

The Health Care Financing Administration and State Medicaid programs continually seek improvements in the quality and extent of health care services provided to our Nation's poor. Yet, they must function within the constraints of Federal and State budgetary limitations, as well as various other economic, social, and political factors that affect national and State decisions. Thus, frequent revisions in Federal laws, in the Health Care Financing Administration regulations, and in the individual State policies result in a continually changing Medicaid program.

CONTACT: Mary Waid-Simon (301) 966-7921 for further information.

Black Lung Program

Payments (as of January 1, 1990)

1989 highlights: 3.6 percent adjustment to benefits—miner or widow, \$371.80 monthly.

The "Black Lung" benefit program established by the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969 provides monthly benefit payments to coal miners totally disabled as a result of pneumoconiosis, to the widows of coal miners who died as a result of pneumoconiosis, and to their dependents. The Social Security Administration is responsible for the payment and administration of all claims payable before July 1, 1973, and for survivor claims filed by December 31, 1973, or within 6 months of the miner's death (whichever is later). The program is financed from the general funds of the Treasury. Beginning July 1, 1973, under the Black Lung Benefits Act of 1972, the Department of Labor has jurisdiction over new miner claims. Those claims filed with the Department of Labor are not included in the tables in this Supplement.

Under the law, the basic rate is 37-1/2 percent of the monthly pay rate for Federal employees in the first step of grade GS-2. The basic rate to a miner or widow may be increased according to the number of qualified dependents—50 percent of the basic benefit rate if one dependent qualifies,

75 percent for two dependents, and 100 percent for three or more dependents. Through December 1989, the basic benefit rate was \$358.90 and the maximum payment per family was \$717.80. Effective January 1990, the corresponding rates are \$371.80 and \$743.60, respectively.

Since black lung payments are tied indirectly to Federal employee salary scales, increases are automatically payable when Federal salaries are increased. If a miner or his or her surviving spouse is receiving workers' compensation, unemployment compensation, or disability insurance payments under State law, the benefits are offset by the amount being paid under these programs.

Under the 1972 amendments to the law, payments were extended to full orphans, parents, brothers, and sisters of deceased miners. Under earlier law, survivor payments were limited to widows and their dependent children (if the miner and spouse were both deceased, no benefits were payable to surviving children). The 1972 amendments also expanded coverage to include surface as well as underground coal miners.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner (301) 965-0159 for further information.

Supplemental Security Income Program, 1989

1989 highlights: 4.7 percent cost-of-living adjustment to Federal benefit levels effective January 1, 1990: \$386 monthly for an individual living in his or her own household and \$579 for a couple.

Summary

The federally administered Supplemental Security Income (SSI) program was established by Congress in 1972, with payments beginning in January 1974. It replaced the former Federal-State programs of Old-Age Assistance (OAA), Aid to the Blind (AB), and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled (APTD) in the 50 States and the District of Columbia. Residents of the Northern Mariana Islands became eligible for SSI in January 1978.

Under the SSI program, each eligible person living in his or her own household and having no other income is provided, as of January 1990, a monthly cash payment of \$386 (\$579 for a couple if both members are eligible). Since 1975, these Federal SSI benefit levels have been increased at the same time, and by the same percentage, as the cost-of-living increases in OASDI benefits. The Social Security amendments of 1983 delayed the July 1983 cost-of-living increases until January 1984 and rescheduled future increases for January. However, a general increase effective July 1983 raised the Federal SSI benefit level by \$20 per month for an individual and \$30 for a couple. Cost-of-living increases in SSI continue to be based on changes in the Consumer Price Index (see page 41 for further explanation of the cost-of-living increase).

If an individual or couple is living in another person's household and is receiving both support and maintenance there, the Federal benefit level is reduced by one-third. For institutionalized persons, the eligibility requirements and payment standards depend on the type of institution. Inmates of public institutions with some exceptions—for example, publicly operated community residences serving no more than 16 persons—are ineligible for SSI.

Except in certain instances when the expected stay in the institution(s) is less than 3 full months, or in the first 2 full months of the stay of an individual who was receiving benefits under section 1619(a) in the month that he or she entered the institution, a maximum of \$30 a month is set for persons in public or private institutions who receive a substantial part of the cost of their care from the Medicaid program (title XIX of the Social Security Act). Other eligible persons in private institutions may receive up to the Federal benefit level applicable to those living in their own households.

The Federal payment is based on the individual's countable income. Not all income is counted against the Federal SSI

benefit level. The first \$20 monthly in OASDI benefits or other earned or unearned income is not counted. Also excluded is \$65 monthly of earnings plus one-half of any earnings above \$65. For example, a person living in his or her own household, whose sole income is a \$200 monthly OASDI benefit, would receive \$206.00 in Federal SSI payments:

$$\$386 - (\$200 - \$20) = \$386 - \$180 = \$206$$

A person whose income consists of \$500 in gross monthly earnings would receive \$178.50 in Federal SSI payments:

$$\$386 - (\$500 - \$85) \div 2 = \$386 - \$207.50 = \$178.50.$$

Beginning in October 1982, an SSI application is effective on the date of filing or, if later, the date on which the individual meets all criteria of eligibility. The payment for the first month of eligibility (and the first month following a period of ineligibility) will be prorated on the number of days for which there is an effective application. For example, if the application date is April 16, the individual meets all eligibility criteria on that date, and the payment for the entire month would be \$200, then the payment for April is $\$200 \times 15/30$, or \$100.

For calendar year 1990, individuals generally are not eligible for SSI if they have resources in excess of \$2,000 (or \$3,000 for a couple). Certain resources are excluded, most commonly a home, an automobile needed for essential transportation, household goods and personal effects of reasonable value, burial plots and spaces, and life insurance with a face value of \$1,500 or less, or burial funds not exceeding \$1,500.

States have the option to supplement the Supplemental Security Income floor for all or selected categories of persons, regardless of previous State program eligibility. States are required to supplement the Federal benefit level if that level does not equal or exceed the income that recipients of the former State programs had in December 1973 plus, in general, the amount of Federal benefit increases after 1976.

History of Provisions*

Basic Eligibility Requirements

Act

1972 An individual may qualify for payments on the basis of age, blindness, or disability.

Aged: Any person aged 65 or older.

Blind: Any person with 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less. An individual transferred from a State AB program is eligible if he or she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of blindness.

Disabled: Any person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. For a child under age 18, eligibility is based on disability of severity comparable with that of an adult, since the criterion of "substantial gainful activity" is inapplicable for children. An individual transferred from a State APTD program to SSI is also eligible if he or she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of disability.

1973b Only persons who had received APTD before July 1973 and were on the rolls in December 1973 may receive SSI on the basis of the State definition of disability; those who became eligible for State aid

Act

from July to December 1973 must meet the Federal definition of disability.

1980 A disabled recipient who loses Federal SSI eligibility because of earnings at the substantial gainful activity level may continue to receive a special benefit under section 1619 and retain eligibility for Medicaid under title XIX of the Social Security Act. This special benefit status may continue as long as the recipient has the disabling impairment and meets all nondisability SSI eligibility criteria. States have the option of supplementing this special benefit.

This provision of the law was in effect from Jan. 1, 1981, through Dec. 31, 1983. Beginning in January 1984, under a 1-year demonstration project, this provision was continued for persons already eligible for either regular SSI payments or special monthly benefits.

1984 The special benefit and Medicaid provisions of the 1980 legislation were extended through June 30, 1987 (retroactive to Jan. 1, 1984).

1986 The special benefit and Medicaid provisions of the 1980 amendments were made permanent. The provisions were amended effective July 1, 1987, with significant modifications to simplify administration and to allow free movement between regular SSI disability benefits and either the special cash benefit or Medicaid eligibility under section 1619.

Other Eligibility Provisions

Citizenship and Residence

1972 The individual must reside within one of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and be a citizen or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent residence or permanently residing in the United States under color of law. Persons living outside the United States for an entire calendar month lose their eligibility for such a month.

1978 Eligibility for SSI was extended to residents of the Northern Mariana Islands.

1980 The income and resources of the immigration sponsors of aliens applying for SSI are considered in

determining eligibility for and the amount of payment. After allowances for the needs of the sponsor and his or her family, the remainder is deemed available for the support of the alien applicant for a 3-year period after admission to the United States for permanent residence. This provision does not apply to those who become blind or disabled after admission, to refugees, or to persons granted political asylum.

1989 SSI eligibility was continued for a disabled child who was receiving SSI benefits and living with a parent who is assigned outside the United States on active military service.

Other Benefits

1980 SSI applicants and recipients are not required as a condition of eligibility to elect to receive Veterans Administration pensions under the Veterans and Survivors' Pension Improvement Act of 1978.

* The word "Act" throughout represents legislation enacted in the year shown. 1973a denotes legislation enacted on July 9; 1973b denotes legislation enacted on December 31.

Act**Alcoholism and Drug Addiction**

- 1972 Any disabled individual who has been medically determined to be an alcoholic or drug addict must accept appropriate treatment, if available, in an approved facility and demonstrate compliance with conditions and requirements for treatment.

Institutionalization

- 1972 An individual who is an inmate of a public institution is ineligible for SSI payments unless the institution is a facility approved for Medicaid payments and is receiving such payments on behalf of the person. The Medicaid payment must represent more than 50 percent of the cost of services provided by the facility to the individual.
- 1976 An inmate of a publicly operated community residence serving no more than 16 persons may, if otherwise eligible, receive SSI.
- 1983 Payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless for a period of up to 3 months in any 12-month period.
- 1986 Effective July 1, 1987, up to 2 full months of full-rate benefits can be made to recipients of special SSI payments under section 1619 if they reside in certain public medical, psychiatric, or Medicaid facilities, or in private Medicaid facilities.
- 1987 Effective Jan. 1, 1988, payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless, for up to 6 months in a 9-month period.

Effective July 1, 1988, continued payment of SSI benefits for up to 3 months is permitted, at the rate that was applicable in the month prior to the first full month of institutionalization, for individuals whose expected institutional stay on admission is not likely to exceed 3 months and for whom the receipt of benefits is necessary to maintain living arrangements to which they may return.

Vocational Rehabilitation and Treatment

- 1972 Blind and disabled individuals under age 65 must be referred to the State agency providing services under the Vocational Rehabilitation Act and must accept the services offered. States are reimbursed for the cost of services.

Act

- 1976 Blind and disabled children under age 16 must be referred to the State agency administering crippled children's services or to another agency designated by the State. States are reimbursed for the cost of services.

Of funds provided for these services, at least 90 percent must be used for children under age 6 or for those who have never attended public schools.

- 1980 Disabled SSI recipients who are determined to be medically recovered may continue to receive payments while enrolled in approved vocational rehabilitation programs, if the Commissioner of Social Security determines that continuation in the program will increase the probability of their leaving the rolls permanently.

- 1981 Funding no longer provided under title XVI for services to children.

Reimbursement for the cost of rehabilitation services will be made if the services result in the recipient's return to work.

- 1987 Provision for continuation of payments to SSI recipients who have medically recovered while enrolled in an approved vocational rehabilitation program extended to blind SSI recipients.

Deeming of Income

- 1972 Deeming occurs when the income and resources of certain family members living in the same household with the SSI recipient are considered in determining the amount of the SSI payment. These family members are the ineligible spouse of an adult recipient and the ineligible parents of a child recipient under age 21.

After deduction of personal allocations for the spouse (or parents) and for ineligible children in the home, and after application of income exclusions, any remaining income of the spouse (or parents) is added to the income of the eligible person.

- 1980 Children aged 18 or older are not subject to parental deeming.

Sponsor's income deemed to an alien for 3 years.

- 1989 Disabled children receiving home care services under State Medicaid programs and who are ineligible for SSI because of deeming of parental income may receive the \$30 monthly allowance that would be payable if the recipient were institutionalized.

Act

Act

Federal Benefit Payments

Windfall Offset

- 1980 Offset (by reduction of retroactive Social Security benefits) to prevent persons whose initial OASDI payment is retroactive from receiving more in total benefits for the same period than if they were paid the benefits when regularly due.
- 1984 Offset provision expanded to allow for reduction of retroactive SSI benefits and to apply in cases of OASDI benefit reinstatement.

Proration of Benefit

- 1982 Benefit for first month of eligibility to be prorated by the number of days in the month for which an application has been filed and there is eligibility.

Retrospective Monthly Accounting

- 1981 Changed the method of computing the SSI benefit to one under which the benefit amount is computed on a monthly basis and is based on income, living ar-

rangements, and other conditions in the previous (or second previous) month.

- 1987 Provided an exception to retrospective monthly accounting so that amounts received under AFDC, foster care, refugee cash assistance, Cuban-Haitian entrant assistance or general and child welfare assistance provided by the Bureau of Indian Affairs are counted only in the month received.

Uncashed Checks

- 1981 States that have federally administered supplements to be credited their share of SSI checks that remain unnegotiated for 180 days.

Rounding of Payment Amounts

- 1982 Cost-of-living adjustments in the Federal SSI benefit and income eligibility levels are to be rounded to the next lower whole dollar, after the adjustment is calculated. Subsequent cost-of-living adjustments will be calculated on the previous year's benefit standard before rounding.

Federal Benefit Levels

Act	Living arrangement ²	Amount ¹		Conditions
		Indivi- dual	Couple	
1972	Own household ³	\$130.00	\$195.00	Was to be effective Jan. 1, 1974; superseded by 1973b provision.
1973a	140.00	210.00	Was to be effective July 1, 1974; superseded by 1973b provision.
1973b	140.00	210.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1974.
	146.00	219.00	Effective July 1, 1974.
1974	Mechanism established for providing cost-of-living adjustments coordinated with earlier legislation applying to OASDI cash benefits. SSI payments to be increased by the same percentage as OASDI benefits and at the same time.
	157.70	236.60	Effective July 1, 1975.
	167.80	251.80	Effective July 1, 1976.
	177.80	266.70	Effective July 1, 1977.
	189.40	284.10	Effective July 1, 1978.
	208.20	312.30	Effective July 1, 1979.
	238.00	357.00	Effective July 1, 1980.
	264.70	397.00	Effective July 1, 1981.
	284.30	426.40	Effective July 1, 1982.
1983	304.30	456.40	Effective July 1, 1983 (general benefit increase).
	314.00	472.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1984.
	325.00	488.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1985.
	336.00	504.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1986.
	340.00	510.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1987.
	354.00	532.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1988.
	368.00	553.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1989.
	386.00	579.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1990.

¹ For those without countable income. These payments are reduced by the amount of countable income of the individual or couple.

² For those in another person's household receiving support and

maintenance there, the Federal benefit rate is reduced by one-third.

³ Includes persons in private institutions whose care is not provided by Medicaid.

Act	Living arrangement ²	Amount ¹		Conditions
		Indivi- dual	Couple	
1973a	Increment for "essential person" in household	65.00	.....	Was to be effective Jan. 1, 1974. For persons transferred from OAA, AB, or APTD programs who were receiving payments in December 1973 under a State plan that took account of "essential persons" in the household.
	70.00	.....	Was to be effective July 1, 1974.
1973b	70.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1974.
	73.00	.....	Effective July 1, 1974.
1974	Mechanism established for providing cost-of-living adjustments.
	78.90	.....	Effective July 1, 1975.
	84.00	.....	Effective July 1, 1976.
	89.00	.....	Effective July 1, 1977.
	94.80	.....	Effective July 1, 1978.
	104.20	.....	Effective July 1, 1979.
	119.20	.....	Effective July 1, 1980.
	132.60	.....	Effective July 1, 1981.
	142.50	.....	Effective July 1, 1982.
1983	152.50	.....	Effective July 1, 1983 (general benefit increase).
	157.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1984.
	163.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1985.
	168.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1986.
	170.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1987.
	177.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1988.
	184.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1989.
	193.00	.....	Effective Jan. 1, 1990.
1972	Receiving institutional care covered by Medicaid	25.00	50.00	Effective Jan. 1, 1974. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (title XIX of the Social Security Act).
1987	30.00	60.00	Effective July 1, 1988. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (title XIX of the Social Security Act).

Exclusions From Income

Act	Act
General	Income required for achieving an approved self-support plan for blind and disabled persons.
1972 The first \$60 of earned or unearned income per calendar quarter for an individual or couple; the next \$195 and one-half the remainder of quarterly earned income. Unearned income includes Social Security benefits, other government or private pensions, veterans' benefits, and workers' compensation.	Work expenses of blind persons.
1981 The first \$20 of earned or unearned income per month for an individual or couple; the next \$65 and one-half the remainder of monthly earned income. Unearned income includes Social Security benefits, other government or private pensions, veterans' benefits, and workers' compensation.	For blind persons transferred from State programs to SSI, income exclusions equal to the maximum amount permitted as of October 1972 under the State programs.
Special	Irregularly or infrequently received income totaling \$60 or less of unearned income and \$30 of earned income in a calendar quarter.
1972 Any amount of tax rebate issued to an individual by any public agency that is based on either real property or food purchase taxes.	Payment for foster care of ineligible child residing in recipient's home through placement by a public or private nonprofit child care agency.
Grants, scholarships, and fellowships used to pay tuition and fees at an educational institution.	One-third of any payment received from an absent parent for the support of a child eligible for SSI.
	Certain earnings of a blind or disabled child under age 22 regularly attending an educational institution.
	State or local government cash payments based on need and designed to supplement SSI payments.

Act

- 1976 Any assistance based on need (including vendor payments) made to or on behalf of SSI recipients, which is paid and wholly funded by State or local governments.
- The value of assistance provided under certain Federal housing programs.
- Persons forced to leave their homes due to a major disaster declared under the Disaster Act of 1974 (and occurring between June 1, 1976, and Dec. 31, 1976) will not have their payments reduced for the support and maintenance received in any residential facility, if they relocate within 30 days of the disaster. This provision is effective for up to 18 months.
- 1978 Provisions for exclusions for support and maintenance under the Disaster Act of 1974 extended on permanent basis. Effective Jan. 1, 1978.
- 1980 Remunerations received in sheltered workshops and work activity centers are considered earned income and qualify for earned income disregards.
- Impairment-related work expenses paid by the individual (including cost for attendant care, medical equipment, drugs, and services necessary to control an impairment) are deducted from earnings when determining if an individual is engaging in substantial gainful activity. Impairment-related work expenses are excluded in calculating income for benefit purposes if initial eligibility for benefits exists on the basis of countable income without applying this exclusion.
- Earned income tax credit treated as earned income (temporarily excluded from 1975 through 1980).
- 1981 Modified provision under which irregularly or infrequently received income is excluded to conform to change from quarterly to monthly accounting; amounts ex-

Act

- cludable: \$20 or less of unearned income and \$10 of earned income in a month.
- 1982 From Dec. 18, 1982, to Sept. 30, 1983, certain home energy assistance payments are excluded if a State agency certified that they are based on need.
- 1983 Support or maintenance assistance (including home energy assistance) provided in kind by a nonprofit organization or in cash or in kind by certain providers of home energy is disregarded if the State determines that the assistance is based on need. Provision is applicable through September 1984.
- Certain home energy assistance payments are excluded if a State agency certified that the assistance is based on need. Provision is applicable through June 1985.
- 1984 Above provisions for 1983 continue to Oct. 1, 1987.
- 1986 Educational Assistance under Higher Education Act of 1965 as amended.
- 1987 The 1983 provisions for support and maintenance and home energy assistance made permanent.
- Excluded death payments (for example, proceeds from life insurance) from SSI income determinations to the extent they were spent on last illness and burial.
- Modified the 1982 resource exclusion for burial funds to extend the exclusion to any burial fund of \$1,500 or less maintained separately from all other assets, thereby allowing the interest on the funds to be excluded from income if retained in the fund.
- 1988 Japanese-American and Aleutian restitution payments.
- 1989 Interest on agreements representing the purchase of an excluded burial space.
- Payments from the Agent Orange Settlement.

Limits and Exclusions From Resources

- 1972 Countable resources limited to \$1,500 or less for an individual and to \$2,250 or less for a couple.
- 1984 Limit on countable resources raised by \$100 a year for individuals and \$150 a year for couples, beginning in calendar year 1985 through 1989. The respective limits would become \$2,000 for an individual and \$3,000 for a couple in 1989 and thereafter.

General Exclusions

- 1972 A home of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a fair-market value of \$25,000 (\$35,000 in Alaska and Hawaii).

Personal effects and household goods of reasonable value established by regulation as not exceeding a total market value of \$1,500.

An automobile of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a market value of \$1,200.

An automobile, may be excluded, regardless of value, if the individual's household uses it for employment or medical treatment, or if it is modified to be operated by or for transportation of a handicapped person.

Life insurance with face value of \$1,500 or less.

- 1976 The recipient's home, regardless of value, is excluded from consideration in determining resources.

Act

- 1979 Reasonable value for an automobile increased by regulation to \$4,500 of current-market value; personal goods and household effects increased to \$2,000 of equity value.
- 1980 Assets transferred for less than fair-market value for the purpose of establishing eligibility for benefits under the Social Security Act are counted as resources for 24 months after transfer.
- 1982 The value, within prescribed limits, of a burial space for the recipient, spouse, and immediate family is excluded. In addition, \$1,500 each (less the value of already excluded life insurance and any amount in an irrevocable burial trust fund) may be set aside for the burial of the recipient and spouse, if held in separately identifiable burial funds.
- 1984 The unspent portion of any retroactive title II or title XVI payment is excluded for 6 months following its receipt, and the individual must be given written notice of the time limit on the exclusion.
- 1985 Regulations permitted exclusion, regardless of value of an automobile needed for essential transportation. The \$4,500 current-market value limit applies only if no automobile could be excluded based on the nature of its use.
- 1987 Provides for suspension of the 1980 transfer of assets provision, if the Secretary determines that undue hardship would result.
- Excludes from consideration real property that cannot be sold because it is jointly owned; its sale would cause the other owner(s) undue hardship due to loss of housing; its sale is barred by a legal impediment; or, the owner's reasonable efforts to sell have been unsuccessful.

Act

- Temporarily extends the 1984 exclusion of retroactive title II and title XVI benefits from 6 months to 9 months (the longer exclusion applies to benefits paid in fiscal years 1988 and 1989).
- Allows the exclusion of burial funds, as described above, regardless of whether or not there would otherwise be excess resources.
- 1988 Removes the transfer-of-assets penalty for transfers made July 1, 1988, or later.
- Japanese-American and Aleutian restitution payments.
- 1989 Payments from the Agent Orange Settlement.

Special Exclusions

- 1972 Assets of a blind or disabled individual that are necessary to an approved plan of self-support.
- Tools and other property essential to self-support, within reasonable limits. Shares of nonnegotiable stock in regional or village corporations held by natives of Alaska.
- For persons transferred from State programs to SSI, resource exclusions equal to the maximum amount permitted as of October 1972 under the State program.
- 1989 Property essential to self-support (including the tools of a tradesperson and the machinery and livestock of a farmer) that is used in a trade or business or by such individual as an employee.

Presumptive and Emergency Payments and Interim Assistance Reimbursement**Presumptive Payments**

- 1972 A person applying on the basis of disability who meets all other criteria of eligibility may receive payments for 3 months pending the disability determination.
- 1976 Presumptive payment provision was extended to persons applying on the basis of blindness.

Emergency Advance Payments

- 1972 Any applicant who can be presumed to meet the criteria of eligibility but has not yet been determined eligible and who is faced with a financial emergency may receive an immediate cash advance of up to \$100.
- 1987 Increases the maximum emergency advance payment amount to the maximum amount of the regular Federal SSI monthly benefit rate (\$354 for an individual, \$532

for a couple in 1988), plus, if any, the federally administered State supplementary payment.

Interim Assistance Reimbursement

- 1974 SSA may enter into agreements with the States to repay them directly for assistance payments made to an SSI applicant while his or her claim is being adjudicated. The repayment is made from the first check due to the individual. This legislation to expire June 30, 1976.
- 1976 The authority to repay the State for interim assistance was made permanent.
- 1987 Extends interim assistance reimbursement to situations in which payments are made by States or political subdivisions to persons whose SSI payments were suspended or terminated and who subsequently are found to be eligible for such benefits.

Medicaid Eligibility

1972 States can provide Medicaid coverage to all recipients of SSI payments. Alternatively, they could limit coverage by applying any more restrictive criterion from the State Medicaid plan in effect on Jan. 1, 1972.

States can accept SSA determination of eligibility, or make their own determination.

1976 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for cash SSI payments due to the cost-of-living increases in Social Security benefits.

1980 Blind and disabled recipients no longer eligible for either regular or special SSI payments because of their earnings may retain SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes under the following conditions: (1) They continue to have the disabling impairment, (2) they meet all nondisability eligibility criteria except for earned income, (3) they would be seriously inhibited from continuing employment without Medicaid services, and (4) their earnings are insufficient to provide a reasonable equivalent of SSI payments and Medicaid.

In States that do not provide Medicaid coverage categorically to all SSI recipients, qualification for Medicaid benefits depends on the State's specific eligibility and program requirements.

The Medicaid provision of the 1980 legislation was in effect from Jan. 1, 1981, through Dec. 31, 1983. Under a 1-year demonstration project, beginning Jan. 1, 1984, this provision was continued for persons already eligible for regular or special SSI payments or for retention of Medicaid eligibility.

1984 Medicaid provision of 1980 legislation extended through June 30, 1987 (retroactive to Jan. 1, 1984).

1986 Medicaid protection for disabled widow(er)s whose title II benefits increased in 1984 because of a change in the actuarial reduction formula.

The SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility provision of the 1980 amendments was made permanent.

Effective July 1, 1987, certain expenses that would be lost if SSI eligibility was discontinued may be excluded from earnings when determining sufficiency of earnings to establish SSI recipient status eligibility for Medicaid purposes—

impairment-related work expenses of disabled persons;

work expenses of blind persons;

income required for achieving an approved self-support plan; and

the value of publicly funded attendant care services.

Effective July 1, 1987, preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for SSI payments because of entitlement to, or an increase in, Social Security disabled adult child benefits on or after the effective date.

Effective July 1, 1987, requires all States to provide Medicaid coverage for recipients in special SSI status (either receiving special SSI payments or in the special recipient status described for 1980) if they received Medicaid coverage the month before special SSI status.

1987 Effective July 1, 1988, restores or preserves the Medicaid eligibility of persons aged 60 or older who are eligible for Social Security benefits as widows or widowers (but not eligible for Medicare) and who become ineligible for SSI payments or State supplementation because of the receipt of old-age or survivors insurance benefits under Social Security.

State Supplementation

1972 States were given the option of providing supplementary payments both to recipients transferred from the State program and to those newly eligible for SSI.

States may either administer the payments themselves or have the Social Security Administration make payments on their behalf. When State supplementary payments are federally administered, the Social Security Administration makes eligibility and payment determinations for the State and assumes administrative costs.

"Hold harmless" protection, which limits a State's fiscal liability to its share of OAA, AB, and APTD expenditures for calendar year 1972, was provided to States electing Federal administration of their sup-

plementary plans. This provision applies only to supplementary payments that do not, on the average, exceed a State's "adjusted payment level." (The adjusted payment level is the average of the payments that individuals with no other income received in January 1972; it may include the bonus value of food stamps. Adjustments are provided for payments that had been below State standards.)

1976 After June 30, 1977, when the Federal SSI payment level is increased by a cost-of-living increase, such an increase will be disregarded in calculating the "hold harmless" amount.

Requires States to maintain State supplementation payments at the level of December 1976

Act

("maintenance of payments") or to continue to pay in supplements the same total annual amounts ("maintenance of expenditures") when the Federal SSI payment level is increased and thereby pass through any increases in Federal benefits without reducing State supplements.

- 1982 Began a 3-year phase out of "hold harmless" protection. Effective with fiscal year 1985, Wisconsin and Hawaii (the only remaining "hold harmless" States) assumed the full cost of their supplementary payments.
- 1983 Federal pass-through law is adjusted (1) by substituting the State supplementary payment levels in effect in March 1983 for those in effect in December 1976 as the levels that States must maintain in complying with the pass-through requirements, and (2) with regard to the \$20 (individual) and \$30 (couple) increase in the Federal SSI standard in July 1983, by requiring States to pass through only as much as

Act

would have been required if the SSI cost-of-living adjustment had been made in July 1985.

- 1986 Provided for Federal administration of State supplements to residents of medical institutions.
- 1987 Provided for required pass through of \$5 increase in Federal rate for persons whose care in institutions is paid in substantial part by Medicaid.

Mandatory Minimum State Supplementation

- 1973a Provision was made for mandatory State supplementation as assurance against reduction of income for persons who received State assistance in December 1973 and were transferred to SSI. These supplementary payments must equal the difference between (1) the amount of the State assistance payment that the individual received in December 1973 plus other income and (2) his or her Federal SSI payment plus other income.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

Aid to Families with Dependent Children Program, 1989

1989 highlights: Each State required to establish a Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program to educate, train, and employ welfare families. This program replaces the Work Incentive (WIN) program and consolidates other welfare-to-work provisions in current law. The JOBS program will be administered by the State welfare agency and must be implemented between July 1, 1989 and October 1, 1990.

History of Provisions*

Title IV of the Social Security Act (enacted August 14, 1935) established the Federal-State program for aid to dependent children and authorized annual appropriations from general revenues for the Federal share of the program costs. The statutory requirements for approval of a State plan were: provisions that are effective in and mandatory for all political subdivisions of the State; single-agency administration or supervision of local administration by a single agency; opportunity for a fair hearing for those whose claims are denied; regular reporting to the Social Security Board; and no residence requirement for any child residing in the State for 1 year before the application for assistance or born in the State within 1 year of the application if the mother resided in the State for 1 year before the application.

The Act provided for quarterly payment by the Federal Government (actually effective February 1, 1936) of an amount equal to one-third of the approved State plan's expenditures, excluding monthly amounts exceeding \$18 per child or, if more than 1 child, exceeding \$18 for the first child and exceeding \$12 for each other child in the family.

"Dependent child" was defined as a child under age 16 who is deprived of parental support or care by reason of the death, continued absence from the home, or physical or mental incapacity of a parent, and who is living with a father, mother, grandparent, brother, sister, stepparent, stepsister or stepbrother, uncle, or aunt in a residence maintained by such relative as his or her home. "Aid to dependent children" is defined as "money payments to a dependent child(ren)."

Eligibility

Act

Act

Mandatory

1988 **Child care** must be guaranteed by the State title IV-A agency to the extent that such child care is necessary to permit an AFDC eligible family to accept employment, remain employed, or participate in an education or training activity including participation in the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program (see JOBS). States may use any of the following methods for guaranteeing the availability of child care: (1) providing care directly; (2) arranging the care through providers by use of purchase of service contracts or vouchers; (3) providing cash or vouchers in advance to the caretaker relative in the family; (4) reimbursing the caretaker relative in the family; and (5) adopting

such other arrangements as the agency deems appropriate. This provision is effective upon a State's implementation of JOBS, but no later than Oct. 1, 1990. Effective July 1, 1989.

Supportive services including transportation and other work-related expenses that the title IV-A agency deems necessary to enable an individual to participate in the JOBS program must be provided by the State either by payment or reimbursement for such services. This provision is effective upon a State's implementation of JOBS, but no later than Oct. 1, 1990. Effective July 1, 1989.

Transitional child care must be guaranteed by the title IV-A agency to the extent that such care is determined necessary for an individual's employment in any case where a family's receipt of AFDC payments has ceased as a result of increased hours of, or increased income from, employment or the

* The word "Act" throughout represents legislation enacted in the year shown (except that the 1967 Act was signed Jan. 2, 1968).

loss of income disregards. A family will be eligible for child care for up to 12 months after the last month for which the family received AFDC. A family will not be eligible for child care unless the family received AFDC in at least 3 months in the 6 months immediately preceding the month in which the family became ineligible for aid. Effective April 1, 1990.

"Unemployed parent" program amended to require implementation of an AFDC-Unemployed Parents (AFDC-UP) program by all States. States beginning the AFDC-UP program may elect a time-limited program that provides at least 6 months of AFDC payments and Medicaid coverage when cash assistance is not available. Effective Oct. 1, 1990.

Eligibility

Optional

- 1939 Eligibility may be extended to include needy children aged 16 or 17 if they are regularly attending school. Effective Jan. 1, 1940.
- 1950 One needy relative with whom the dependent child is living may be included as a recipient for Federal matching purposes. Effective Oct. 1, 1950.
- 1956 Federal funds may not be withheld if a State chooses to include as eligible needy children aged 16 or 17 who are not attending school. Effective July 1, 1957.
- List of relatives with whom the needy child may live and receive aid expanded to include first cousin, nephew, or niece. Effective Aug. 1, 1956.
- 1961 "Unemployed parent" program. Child may be eligible if deprived of support and care by reason of the unemployment of a parent. Effective May 1, 1961.
- 1962 Second adult may be included as recipient for Federal matching purposes if second adult is either the spouse of an incapacitated parent of at least one of the children or the spouse of an unemployed parent in a State that includes a child deprived of support because of the unemployment of a parent. Effective Oct. 1, 1962.
- 1964 Dependent children aged 18-20 may be considered recipients for Federal matching purposes if they attend high school or a course of vocational or technical training designed to prepare them for gainful employment. Effective Oct. 13, 1964.
- 1965 Dependent children aged 18-20 may be considered recipients for Federal matching purposes if they attend school, college, or university, or a course of vocational or technical training. Effective July 30, 1965.
- 1967 "Unemployed parent" program amended to be "unemployed father" program. For States with such programs, Federal matching is available only for families in need as the result of the unemployment of the father of at least one of the children and the State is required to comply with Federal definition of the word "unemployed." Needy child's father must also comply with Federal requirements. He (1) must not have been employed for at least 30 days before receiving aid, (2) must not have refused an offer of employment or training without good cause, (3) must be registered with the State public employment

office, (4) must not be receiving unemployment compensation, and (5) must have worked at least 6 out of the last 13 calendar quarters. Effective Jan. 2, 1968.

Emergency assistance. Aid for up to 30 days in a 12-month period to prevent destitution of children under age 21 and their families may be provided but cannot be extended to a family in need as the result of refusal (without good cause) to accept work or training for employment. Extendable throughout the State or in specified areas to migrant workers with dependent children. Effective Jan. 2, 1968.

- 1979 "Unemployed father" program amended to be "unemployed parent" program. For States with such programs, the Supreme Court ruled that it is unconstitutional to make AFDC benefits available to families with an unemployed father but not to families with an unemployed mother. Effective June 25, 1979.
- 1980 Otherwise dependent children aged 18-20 attending a college or university may be excluded from the definition of a child. Effective Dec. 28, 1980.
- 1981 For AFDC eligibility purposes, a child must be under age 18 or, at State option, under age 19 and a full-time student who is expected to complete his or her secondary education or equivalent technical training before attaining age 19. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- Payments to families on the basis of the unemployment of a parent shall be made only when the parent who is the principal earner (the parent who had the greatest amount of earnings during the 24 months preceding the month of application) is unemployed. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- State may pay benefits to pregnant women who have no other eligible children only when it has been medically verified that the child is expected to be born within the 3-month period following the month of the initial payment. States may provide Medicaid coverage to pregnant women who, except for this limitation, would be entitled to AFDC benefits, from the date of medical verification of the pregnancy. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- 1982 Dependent child definition amended to provide that a parent whose absence is occasioned solely by reason of the performance of active duty in a uniformed service of the United States is not considered absent from the home. Effective Oct. 1, 1982.

Federal Matching Formula

- 1939 Change in Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums. Federal payment: 1/2 of \$18 per month for the first child and 1/2 of \$12 per month for each additional child. **Effective Jan. 1, 1940.**
- 1946 Change in Federal matching maximum and in Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums. Introduction of the average expenditure per child up to an individual maximum. Federal payment: 2/3 of the first \$9 (average payment per child) multiplied by the total number of children receiving AFDC plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to a total of \$24 per month for the first child and \$15 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1946.**
- 1948 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 3/4 of the product of the first \$12 (average payment per child) multiplied by the total number of children receiving AFDC plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to a total of \$27 per month for the first child and \$18 for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1948.**
- 1950 One needy relative may be included with dependent child as a recipient for Federal matching purposes. Federal payment for the 50 States and the District of Columbia: 3/4 of the product of the first \$12 (average payment per recipient) multiplied by the total number of recipients receiving AFDC plus 1/2 the remaining amount up to a total of \$27 per month for the first child, \$27 per month for one needy relative, and \$18 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- AFDC extended to Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, but assistance limited by maximum on the annual Federal payment established by the Federal Government. Federal payment: 1/2 of \$18 per month for the first child and 1/2 of \$12 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- Special matching formula available to States that extended AFDC to Navajo and Hopi Indians. The Federal Government pays 80% of the State's share of AFDC payments made to such groups in addition to the Federal share under the basic formula. **Effective Apr. 19, 1950.**
- Payments made to suppliers of medical or remedial care on behalf of AFDC recipients (medical vendor payments) may be matched by Federal funds up to the individual monthly payment maximum. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- 1952 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 4/5 of the first \$15 (average per person) multiplied by the total number of persons receiving AFDC plus 1/2 the remaining amount up to a total of \$30 per month for one needy relative with whom the dependent child is living, and \$21 per month for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1952.**
- 1956 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal matching percentage, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 14/17 of the first \$17 (average per person) multiplied by the total number of persons plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to \$32 for the first child, \$32 for one needy relative, and \$23 for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1956.**
- State may implement an optional Federal matching formula for its medical vendor payments program (\$6-\$3 formula). (Permits Federal sharing in State's total expenditures for medical vendor payments—identified separately from "money payments"—up to 1/2 the sum of \$6 multiplied by the number of adult recipients and 1/2 the sum of \$3 multiplied by the number of child recipients.) **Effective July 1, 1956. Repealed as of Sept. 30, 1958.**
- 1958 Introduction of the variable Federal matching percentage. Federal matching percentage is applied to States (other than Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands) as a variable percentage depending on the ratio of the State's per capita income to the national per capita income. Federal payment: 14/17 of the first \$17 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the total number of AFDC recipients plus the variable Federal matching percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$17) up to a total of \$30 multiplied by the total number of recipients. Federal matching percentage may in no case be less than 50% or more than 65%. Federal matching percentage is 50% for Alaska and Hawaii. **Effective Oct. 1, 1958.**
- AFDC extended to Guam, but assistance is restricted by a maximum of the annual payment established by the Federal Government. **Effective Oct. 1, 1958.**
- 1965 For the 50 States and the District of Columbia, change in the percentage of Federal payments. Change in the average payment per recipient. Federal payment: 5/6 of the first \$18 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the total number of AFDC recipients plus the Federal percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$18) up to a total of \$32 multiplied by the total number of recipients. (Beginning in 1962, the count of recipients could include a second needy adult under specified circumstances.) **Effective Jan. 1, 1966.**
- Alternate formula established. Available to a State operating an approved plan for medical assistance under title XIX of the Social Security Act. Federal medical assistance percentage for that program is applied to total expenditures for medical vendor payments and State may elect to apply it also (instead of the "regular formula" identified above as effective Jan. 1, 1966) to the total expenditures for

Act

money-payment assistance. **Effective Jan. 1, 1966**, or the date thereafter within any fiscal year when the State operating a medical assistance program makes the election of the alternate formula for Federal financial participation in total expenditures for assistance.

1967 Separate formula established for Federal financial participation in foster home care for dependent children. Federal payment: 5/6 of the first \$18 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the number of foster care recipients plus the Federal percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$18) up to a total of \$100 multiplied by the number of foster care recipients. (Federal payments for foster home care previously governed by basic formula.) **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

1971 Federal financial participation in expenditures for the work incentive program (WIN) is increased from 80% to 90% of total expenditures. **Effective July 1, 1972.**

Federal financial participation in special supportive services under the WIN program is increased from 75% to 90% of such expenditures. **Effective July 1, 1972.**

1977 The number of individuals for whom protective payments or payments to a person furnishing goods or services are made who can be counted as recipients for Federal financial participation in any month is limited to 20% of the number of other AFDC recipients in the State for that month. **Effective July 1, 1977.**

A special financial incentive was established for States if the dollar error rate of aid furnished by a State under its State plan was less than 4%. **Effective Jan. 1, 1978.**

1979 The Federal medical assistance percentage for Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam is 75%. **Effective for quarters after Sept. 30, 1978.**

1981 State may make restricted payments to AFDC families, regardless of the numbers and percentages

Act

previously applicable, when the conditions warranting such payments are met. The conditions and documentation necessary to initiate such payments are waived when the request for such payments is initiated by the recipient. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

1987 State may operate a fraud control program and receive 75% Federal funding to carry out activities related to program abuse, including prosecution. States may impose sanctions on individuals who intentionally violate AFDC program requirements as determined in either an administrative disqualification hearing or in a Federal/State court. **Effective Apr. 1, 1988.**

1988 American Samoa is given the option to establish an AFDC program, but Federal financial participation is limited by a maximum annual payment established by the Federal Government. **Effective Oct. 1, 1988.**

Separate formula established for Federal financial participation in the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program. From the State's total annual limit of entitlement, a 90% match is available for expenditures up to an amount equal to the State's WIN or WIN DEMO allotment for fiscal year 1987. For the balance of the State agency's limit of entitlement, Federal financial participation is available at the higher of the State's Medicaid matching rate or 60% for program costs and for personnel costs for staff working full-time in the operation of the JOBS program. A 50% matching rate was authorized for administrative costs and for the costs of transportation and other work-related supportive services. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

An Indian tribe or Alaska Native organization that receives the Secretary's approval to conduct a JOBS program will receive a direct payment for operation of its program, without the requirement for the non-Federal share. The amount of the direct payment will be deducted from the amount of the State's JOBS allotment and will be proportional to the tribe's or organization's proportion of the State's adult AFDC recipient population. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

Income and Resources Considered and Disregarded

Mandatory

1939 State agency must take into consideration any other income and resources of any child claiming AFDC. **Effective July 1, 1941.**

1950 No aid will be furnished under AFDC to any individual who is in concurrent receipt of AFDC and Old-Age Assistance under the Social Security Act. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**

1962 State must, in determining need, take into consideration any other income and resources of any child or relative claiming AFDC, as well as any expenses reasonably attributable to the earnings of such income. **Effective July 1, 1963.**

1967 State must disregard all earnings of a child receiving AFDC who is a full-time student or a part-time student but not a full-time employee and is attending a school, college, or university, or a course of vocational or technical training designed to prepare him or her for gainful employment. State must also disregard the first \$30 and 1/3 of the remainder of the total of monthly income earned by all other individuals living in the same household whose needs are taken into account in determining need for AFDC. **Optional Jan. 1, 1968-June 30, 1969; mandatory July 1, 1969.**

1972 A recipient of SSI payments must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC family for the purposes of

Act

determining the amount of the family benefits nor have his or her income and resources counted as income and resources of the family. **Effective July 1, 1973.**

1975 State plan must require that, for the 15 months beginning July 1, 1975, in determining need the State agency must, for any month in that year, disregard amounts payable under the child support provisions of the Social Security Act. **Effective July 1, 1975.**

1981 State agency shall disregard from the earned income of any individual receiving assistance in any month the following amounts in the following order: the first \$75 (or less for other than full-time employment throughout a month); child or attendant care costs of up to \$160 per month for full-time care for each individual requiring care; and \$30 and 1/3 of any remainder. If an individual's income exceeds his or her needs without application of the "\$30 and one-third" disregard, it may not be applied unless he or she received assistance in 1 of the preceding 4 months, and after it has been applied for 4 months, it may not again be applied until an individual has received no assistance for 12 consecutive months. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

A family shall not be eligible for aid under a State plan for any month in which the combined gross income of all members of the assistance unit exceeds 150% of the State standard of need. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

State agency shall, in determining need, consider any other income and resources of an individual claiming assistance and shall determine ineligible for aid any family whose members combined resources exceed \$1,000 in equity value or a lesser amount established by the State. The home in which the family resides and one automobile are disregarded to the extent that an individual's ownership interest in the automobile does not exceed an amount specified by the Secretary of HHS. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

An individual's earned income in any month shall include, to the extent and under circumstances prescribed by the Secretary of HHS, an amount equal to the earned income advance amount that is or would be payable under section 3507(a) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

Countable nonrecurring income in excess of the State standard of need received by any member of an assistance unit in a month shall be combined with all other countable income received by the family during that month and the assistance unit shall be ineligible for the number of months (including the month of receipt) resulting from a division of this sum by the State standard of need. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

Income of a stepparent living in the same home with a dependent child shall be considered the income of said child to the extent that it exceeds: the first \$75 of earned income, plus the State standard of need

Act

for the stepparent and any of his or her dependents living in the same household, plus any payments, including alimony and child support, made to dependents living elsewhere. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

Income and resources of the sponsor (and the sponsor's spouse) of an alien shall, for a period of 3 years after the alien's date of entry into this country, be deemed to be the income and resources of the alien within certain limits. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

1982 State shall round both its need standard and monthly payment amount to the next lower whole dollar. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**

State may not provide assistance for any period prior to the date of application. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**

1984 Gross income limit raised to 185% of the State need standard. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

Applications on behalf of a dependent child must include the siblings and the natural or adoptive parents living in the same household as the dependent child. Any income and resources of these relatives is counted to determine eligibility and the amount of the payment. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

When living together, income of the parent(s) or legal guardian(s) of a minor parent (or legal guardian) is considered available to the minor and the dependent child (subject to the stepparent disregards). **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

Aliens sponsored by an agency or organization are ineligible for assistance for 3 years from date of entry into the United States, unless the sponsoring agency is no longer in existence or has become unable to meet the alien's needs. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

States must disregard the first \$50 per month of the current monthly support obligation whether collected on the family's behalf or received directly by the family. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

After the expiration of the \$30 and one-third earned income disregard, States must disregard the first \$30 of earned income for an additional 8 months (for a total of 12 months); extend the \$75 standard work expense disregard to part-time workers; and count the earned income credit (EIC) only when actually received. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

States must exempt from countable resources burial plots and funeral agreements for members of the assistance unit. Also, for a limited time, States must exempt real property the family is making a "good faith" effort to sell, but only if the family agrees to repay benefits. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

1986 A recipient of Federal foster-care-maintenance payments must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC assistance unit for purposes of determining eligibility and payment amount and his or her income and resources are not counted as income and resources of the unit. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

1987 A child whose costs, in a foster family home or child-care institution, are covered by foster-care-

Act

maintenance payments being made to his or her minor parent must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC assistance unit for the purposes of determining eligibility and payment amount and his or her income and resources are not counted as income and resources of the unit. **Effective Apr. 1, 1988.**

1988 Work expense disregard raised to \$90. **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

Dependent care disregard raised to actual expenses up to \$175 per month for each dependent child who is at least age 2 or each incapacitated adult and up to \$200 per month for each dependent child who is under age 2 or individuals employed full-time throughout the month (or, at State option, a lesser amount established by the State for individuals employed part-time). **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

Order of earned income disregards changed so that dependent care disregard is applied last. **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

States must disregard earned income tax credit payments as income in the determination of need and the amount of assistance. **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

Optional

1962 State may permit all or any portion of earned or other income of a family to be set aside for the "future identifiable needs" of a dependent child. **Effective July 1, 1963. (Rescinded effective Oct. 1, 1981.)**

1965 In connection with the "pass along," State may disregard not more than \$5 of any income. **Effective Oct. 1, 1965. (Rescinded effective Oct. 1, 1981.)**

State may disregard up to \$50 per month of the earned income of a needy child under age 18 but may not disregard more than \$150 of earned income in the same AFDC home. **Effective July 1, 1965. (Superseded by mandatory disregard, effective July 1, 1969.)**

1967 State may disregard all earnings of a full-time student or a part-time student who is not a full-time

Act

employee. State may also disregard the first \$30 and 1/3 of the remainder of monthly income earned by all other family members. (If the State implemented this amendment in 1968, the 1965 amendment on disregarding \$50 of earned income was superseded.) Exemptions not mandatory for Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam until July 1, 1972, and then could be set at an amount lower than "30 + 1/3" as negotiated by the Secretary of HHS and the respective jurisdiction. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968 (optional until July 1, 1969).**

Essential person. If, in determining need, State chooses to consider the needs of any other individual living in the same household as the AFDC child or relative, then the income and resources of such individual must be considered with the income and resources of the child or relative. **Effective July 1, 1969.**

1981 State may consider as income food stamp allotments and/or housing or rental subsidies that duplicate the food/housing allowance payable to a family of the same size and composition with no income. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

1982 State may prorate the portion of AFDC standard for shelter and utilities for AFDC families living in households with other individuals. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**

States may disregard, for up to 6 months, the earned income of a dependent child if derived from participation in a program under the Job Training Partnership Act (JTPA). **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**

1984 States may disregard, for up to 6 months, the earned income of a dependent child who is a full-time student. **Effective June 1, 1984.**

1987 Permanent extension of disregard for needs-based support and maintenance assistance furnished in kind by a private nonprofit organization, or in cash or in kind by a supplier of home heating oil or gas, by an entity whose revenues are primarily derived on a rate-of-return basis regulated by a State or Federal governmental body, or by a municipal utility providing home energy. **Effective Oct. 1, 1987.**

Fair Hearing and Equal Opportunity**Mandatory**

1950 State must grant an opportunity for a fair hearing to any individual whose claim for AFDC is denied or not acted upon with reasonable promptness. **Effective July 1, 1951.**

All individuals wishing to apply for AFDC must have the opportunity to do so. **Effective July 1, 1951.**

1975 State plan must provide that all individuals wishing to apply for AFDC have the opportunity to do so and that AFDC will be furnished with reasonable promptness to all eligible individuals. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

1988 Program participant employment protection. In assigning a participant to any program activity in the

Act

Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program, the State must assure that each assignment takes into account the physical capacity, skills, experience, health and safety, family responsibilities, and place of residence of the participant. The State must also establish procedures for resolving

Act

displacement complaints by regular workers and disputes regarding on-the-job working conditions, workers' compensation, and wage rates under the Community Work Experience Program (CWEP) that apply to JOBS program participants. **Effective upon the State's implementation of JOBS.**

Privacy and Disclosure

Mandatory

1939 State plan must provide safeguards restricting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients for purposes directly connected with plan administration. **Effective July 1, 1941.**

1975 State plan must provide safeguards permitting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients only to (a) public officials requiring such information in connection with official duties or (b) other persons for purposes directly connected with plan administration. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must (1) require each applicant or recipient to furnish to the State agency his or her Social Security number(s) and (2) provide that the State shall use such number(s) in addition to any other means of identification it may determine. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide safeguards restricting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients for purposes directly connected with (1) administering the approved State plan or program; (2) any investigation, prosecution, or criminal or civil proceeding conducted in connection with the administration of the plan or program; or (3) the administration of any other Federal or federally assisted program producing assistance, in cash, in kind, or service, directly to individuals on the basis of need; safeguards so provided must prohibit

disclosure to any committee or legislative body of any information identifying by name or address any applicant or recipient. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

1977 Wage information available from the Social Security Administration under section 411 of the Social Security Act and wage information available (under the provisions of the Federal Unemployment Tax Act) from agencies administering State unemployment compensation laws must be requested and used to the extent permitted under those acts, except that the State need not request such information if it is available from the agency administering the State unemployment compensation laws. **Effective Oct. 1, 1979.**

1980 AFDC information will be made available to governmental audit agency if authorized by law. **Effective Sept. 1, 1980.**

Optional

1951 Federal aid cannot be withheld from a State that chooses to disclose certain limited information concerning AFDC applicants or recipients. **Effective Oct. 20, 1951.**

1984 State may disclose the address of a fugitive felon to State or local law enforcement officials. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

Foster Care

Mandatory

1967 Foster care for dependent children related to AFDC is to be available, as required by law, July 1, 1969. Such care must be provided for children in child care institutions as well as those in foster family homes.

1980 States must initiate a title IV-E program of Foster Care and Adoption assistance. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982, or earlier at State option.**

Optional

1961 Federal financial participation available if State chooses to extend AFDC to recipient child (1) who is removed from the home of parent or relative, (2) for whom a judicial determination has been made that continuing in the home would be contrary to the welfare of such child, and (3) who is placed in foster family home under the responsibility of the State or local agency administering AFDC. **Effective May 1, 1961.**

Protective and Vendor Payments

Mandatory

1975 Removal of vendor payment limitation for child support. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

Optional

1958 Federal financial participation available if State makes payments on behalf of a needy individual to another

Act

person judicially appointed to serve as the legal representative for the needy individual. (Applicable only to adults in AFDC.) State may claim Federal funds for retroactive payments of this nature made after Dec. 31, 1955, and before July 1, 1958. Effective July 1, 1958.

- 1962 When the State agency has reason to believe that any AFDC payments are not being used in the best interest of the child, the State agency may provide for counseling and guidance with respect to the management of such payments, make payments to a legally appointed representative, or make protective payments. Federal Government will not withhold Federal financial participation in such assistance if properly made. Effective July 1, 1963.

Federal Government will participate in State protective payments made on behalf of the child to another individual (besides the needy relative or needy relative's spouse with whom the child is living) who is interested in or concerned with the welfare of such child or relative; payments may be made only under specified conditions. The number of protective payments may not exceed 5% of the number of other AFDC recipients. Effective Oct. 1, 1962.

- 1967 Federal financial participation may be claimed for protective or vendor payments made with respect to any dependent child to another individual who is interested in or concerned with the welfare of such child or needy relative, or directly to a person furnishing food, living accommodations, or other goods, services, or items to or for such child, relative, or other individual. Effective Jan. 2, 1968.

The limitation on the proportion of recipients for whom protective payments can be made because of their

Act

inability to manage their funds may be increased from 5% to 10% of the number of other AFDC recipients. Excluded from this limitation are recipients for whom such payments must be used because (without good cause) they refuse to work, to register for work, or to participate under a work or training program. Effective Jan. 2, 1968.

- 1976 State plan may provide for the institution of procedures, in any or all areas of the State, under which any household participating in the Food Stamp program will be entitled to have the charges for its coupon allotment under such program deducted from any aid in the form of money payments, payable to such household (or any member or members thereof) under the plan, and to have its coupon allotment distributed to it with such aid. Effective July 1, 1977.

- 1977 Dependent child's payments, intended to enable the recipient to pay for specific goods, services, or items recognized by State agency as a part of the child's need under State plan, may be made in the form of checks drawn jointly to the order of the recipient and the person furnishing such goods, services, or items are negotiable only on endorsement both by the recipient and such person. Effective Oct. 1, 1977.

- 1981 Recipient may voluntarily request vendor payments. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.

- 1984 States may continue to make payments on behalf of the remaining members of the assistance unit to a parent or other caretaker who fails to comply with certain work or child support requirements if, after reasonable efforts have been made, the State is unable to identify a suitable protective payee. Effective Oct. 1, 1984.

Work Incentive**Mandatory**

- 1967 Work incentive program (WIN). Recipients must be referred to the WIN program by State agency officials unless (1) under age 16, (2) ill or incapacitated, (3) attending school, (4) needed to be continually present in the home because of the illness or incapacity of another member of household, or (5) exempted by decision of State agency. Effective Jan. 2, 1968.

Federal financial participation in State community work and training programs under section 409 of the Social Security Act to cease after June 30, 1968. Effective July 1, 1969.

- 1971 To be eligible for AFDC, every individual must register for manpower services, training, and employment as provided by regulations issued by the Secretary of Labor unless (1) under age 16 or attending school full time; (2) ill, incapacitated, or of advanced age; (3) so remote from a WIN project that effective participation is precluded; (4) needed in the home to care for another family member who is ill or in-

capacitated; (5) a mother or other relative of a child under age 6 who is caring for the child; or (6) a mother or other female caretaker of a child if the father or other male relative is in the home and not exempted under the law, unless he has failed to register. Also, any individual referred to in item (5) has the option to register. Effective July 1, 1972.

State is not to be denied Federal aid by reason of registration or the individual's certification to the Secretary of Labor. (A separate administrative unit in the State agency will (1) administer a special program of supportive services such as health, vocational rehabilitation, counseling, and child care to enable individuals to accept employment or receive training and (2) certify to the Secretary of Labor those individuals who are ready for employment or training under the WIN program.) Effective July 1, 1972.

Federal Government will withhold a percentage of the Federal share of WIN funds in an amount equal to the difference between 15% (the penalty-free minimum) of registered workers certified to local

Act

employment offices in a given State and that percentage of certified individuals in said State less than such 15%. **Effective July 1, 1972.**

- 1981 Participation in a strike shall not constitute good cause to leave, refuse to accept, or seek employment, and AFDC is not payable to a family for any month in which the natural or adoptive parent is, on the last day of that month, participating in a strike. Aid is not payable to or for any other individual who is participating in a strike on the last day of a month. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

As a condition of eligibility, an individual must be available for employment and/or employment-related services unless he or she is a child who is under the age of 16 or attending an elementary, secondary, or vocational/technical school full time; the parent of a child under the age of 6 who is personally providing care for said child with only brief and infrequent absences; or an individual who meets other conditions previously specified in the statutes. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

- 1988 Effective with implementation in a State, the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program replaces the WIN, WIN DEMO, and all title IV-A work programs (Employment Search, Community Work Experience, and Work Supplementation). States are mandated to implement JOBS by Oct. 1, 1990, but may implement as early as July 1989 provided they have an approved State JOBS plan. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

Optional

- 1962 Federal matching is made available for States whose AFDC recipients aged 18 or older and living with dependent children participate in a community work and training program if (1) health and safety regulations are observed, (2) State pays the recipient no less than the minimum wage, (3) the employment serves a useful purpose, (4) the recipient is covered under workers' compensation, and (5) the recipient's expenses attributable to his or her work are considered in determining need of relative. **Effective Oct. 1, 1962.**

- 1976 The definition of "dependent child" with respect to the "unemployed father" provisions of the Act is applicable if the approved State plan provides for the denial of AFDC to a child or relative as specified in the law: (1) if and for so long as such child's father, unless exempt under the law, is not registered for WIN pursuant to such section of the law or—if he is exempt under such section or if no such program in which he can effectively participate has been established or provided—is not registered with public employment offices in the State and (2) with respect to any week for which such child's father qualifies for unemployment compensation under a Federal or State unemployment compensation law but refuses to apply for or accept such unemployment compensation. State plan must also provide for the reduction of the amount otherwise payable

Act

under AFDC by the amount of any unemployment compensation that such child's father receives under a Federal or State unemployment compensation law. **Effective Nov. 1, 1976.**

Secretary of HHS and Secretary of Labor may jointly enter into an agreement with each State able and willing to do so (1) to simplify procedures to be followed by unemployed fathers and other unemployed persons in such State in registering for WIN and with public employment offices or in connection with applications for unemployment compensation by reducing the number of locations or agencies to which such persons must go in order to register or apply and (2) to provide where possible for a single registration. **Effective Jan. 20, 1976.**

- 1981 State may establish a Community Work Experience Program (CWEP) designed to improve the employability of AFDC recipients. Individuals, including a parent or relative of a child aged 3 or older, may be required to participate in this program for the number of hours resulting from a division of the AFDC grant by the higher of the Federal or State minimum wage rate. Health, safety, and other reasonable working conditions must be maintained and a work assignment must be reasonable in terms of the individual's abilities and location. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

State may develop and operate a work supplementation program as an alternative to AFDC. Participation by applicants/recipients shall be voluntary but States may vary benefit levels geographically and/or by categories of recipients to encourage participation and to finance the job program. Federal requirements dealing with the treatment of income may also be waived under this program. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

State may elect, as an alternative to the WIN program otherwise provided in this part, to operate a work incentive demonstration program for the purpose of demonstrating single-agency administration of the work-related objectives of this Act. Maximum State flexibility in the design and operation of such program is assured. States must submit an application to administer this program within 60 days of enactment of this legislation and, once approved, the project will be in force for 3 years. **Effective Aug. 13, 1981.**

- 1982 State may establish an Employment Search program designed to place AFDC applicants and recipients in jobs. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982.**

- 1984 Federal agencies may host CWEP participants but State must provide same workers' compensation and tort claims protections to such participants as it provides to other CWEP participants in the State. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

State may operate grant diversion programs in all or part of the State. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

Job Opportunities and Basic Skills Training

Mandatory

- 1988 Family Support Act established Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program to assure needy families with children will obtain education, training, and employment necessary to help avoid long-term welfare dependency. The JOBS program replaces the WIN, WIN DEMO, and current title IV-A work programs. Child care and supportive services must be provided to enable individuals to accept employment or receive training. In a departure from prior Federal policy, Indian tribes/Alaska Native organizations had the opportunity to apply for direct Federal funding by Apr. 13, 1989, to establish their own JOBS programs. States are mandated to implement JOBS program by Oct. 1, 1990. However, States and tribal organizations may implement earlier provided they have approved State/tribal JOBS and supportive services plans. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

State JOBS program must include educational activities (as appropriate), including high school or equivalent education (combined with training as

needed); basic and remedial education to achieve a basic literacy level, and education for individuals with limited English proficiency; and job skills training; job readiness activities; and job development and placement. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

State program must include but is not limited to two of the following services: (a) group and individual job search, (b) on-the-job training, (c) work supplementation, and (d) community work experience programs or other work programs approved by the Secretary. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

"Unemployed parent" program amended to provide that at least one parent in a family must participate for a minimum of 16 hours a week in a work program specified by the State. If a parent is under age 25 and has not completed high school, the State may require the parent to participate in educational activities directed at attaining a high school diploma or in another basic education program. The second parent may be required to participate at State option unless he or she meets another exemption criteria. **Effective Oct. 1, 1993.**

Child Support Enforcement

Mandatory

- 1965 Secretary of HHS must furnish address (or address of most recent employer, or both) of an individual on request of any State or local agency administering the approved State plan if (1) a court order has been issued against such individual for the support and maintenance of his or her child or children, (2) such child or children are applicants for or recipients of aid, (3) all other sources of information have been investigated without success, and (4) such information is requested for the purpose of obtaining such support and maintenance. **Effective July 30, 1965.**

- 1967 When State welfare agencies have been unable to locate the absent parent or parents of children receiving AFDC through all sources available to them, the Internal Revenue Service will make available any information it has concerning their whereabouts. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

- 1975 State plan must provide for prompt notice (including transmittal of all relevant information) to the State child support collection agency of the furnishing of AFDC payments for a child deserted or abandoned by a parent (including a child born out of wedlock whether or not the paternity of such child has been established). **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient will be required (1) to assign to the State any rights such ap-

plicant may have to support from any other person (i) in his own behalf or on behalf of any other family member for whom the applicant is applying for or receiving aid and (ii) that have accrued when such assignment is executed and (2) to cooperate with the State (i) in establishing the paternity of a child born out of wedlock for whom aid is claimed and (ii) in obtaining support payments for such applicant and for a child with respect to whom such aid is claimed, or any other payments or property due such applicant or such child and that, if the relative with whom a child is living is found ineligible because of failure to comply with the requirements, any aid for which such child is eligible will be in the form of protective payments, regardless of the eligibility of the relative. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide that the State has in effect an approved child support plan and operates a child support program in conformity with such plan. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

Amount payable to any State for child support program for quarters in a fiscal year will, for quarters beginning after Dec. 31, 1976, be reduced by 5% of such amount if such State is found by the Secretary of HHS in the annual audit to have failed to have an effective program in any fiscal year beginning after Sept. 30, 1976 (but, for the fiscal year beginning Oct. 1, 1976, only considering the second, third, and fourth quarters). **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

Act

No State may be found, before Jan. 1, 1977, to have failed substantially to comply with requirements if, in the judgment of the Secretary of HHS, such State is making a "good faith" effort to implement its program. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

The term "aid to families with dependent children" does not cover payments with respect to a child's parent (or other individual whose needs such State determines should be considered in determining the need of the child or relative claiming aid under the approved State plan) who fails to cooperate with any State agency or official in obtaining such support payments. This provision may not be construed to make an otherwise eligible child ineligible for protective payments because of the failure of such parent (or such other individual) to so cooperate. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan is to provide that, in determining the amount of aid to which an eligible family is entitled, any portion of the amounts collected in any particular month as child support and retained by the

Act

State under the provisions for distribution of the collections that (under the approved State plan in effect both during July 1975 and during that particular month) would not have caused a reduction in the amount of aid paid directly to the family, is to be added to the amount of aid otherwise payable to such family. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan is to provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient will be required to cooperate with the State in establishing paternity and in obtaining support payment unless such applicant or recipient is found to have good cause for refusing to cooperate as determined by State agency in accordance with standards prescribed by the Secretary of HHS, which must take into consideration the best interests of the child on whose behalf aid is claimed. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

1984 State must pay to the family the amount disregarded (up to first \$50 per month) from support the State receives from an absent parent. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

Other**Mandatory**

1950 State must provide prompt notice to appropriate law enforcement officials of the furnishing of aid for a child who has been deserted or abandoned by a parent. **Effective July 1, 1952.**

If a State includes a durational residence requirement as a condition of eligibility, it may not exclude from assistance: (1) any needy child living in such State for 1 year immediately preceding the application for aid or (2) any needy child under age 1 who was born in the State or whose parent or relative (with whom the child is living) has resided in the

State for 1 year preceding the child's birth. **Effective July 1, 1952.**

1962 Title changed from "aid to dependent children" to "aid and services to needy families with children." **Effective July 25, 1962.**

1985 State plan is to provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient must cooperate with the State in identifying and providing information to assist States in pursuing any third party who may be liable to pay for care and services available under title XIX, unless such individual has good cause for refusing to cooperate as determined by the State agency in accordance with standards prescribed by the Secretary of HHS. **Effective July 1, 1986.**

CONTACT: Emmett Dye (202) 252-5041 for further information.

Table 2.C1.—Determination of Federal share for AFDC and Medicaid ¹

State	Federal percentage			Federal medical assistance percentage		
	1988 ²	1989 ³	1990 ⁴	1988 ²	1989 ³	1990 ⁴
Alabama.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	73.29	73.10	73.21
Alaska.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
American Samoa ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Arizona.....	57.91	57.83	56.66	62.12	62.04	60.99
Arkansas.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	74.21	74.14	74.58
California.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Colorado.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	52.11
Connecticut.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Delaware.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	51.90	52.60	50.00
District of Columbia.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Florida.....	50.44	50.20	50.00	55.39	55.18	54.70
Georgia.....	59.83	58.64	57.88	63.84	62.78	62.09
Guam ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Hawaii.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	53.71	53.99	54.50
Idaho.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	70.47	72.71	73.32
Illinois.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Indiana.....	59.68	59.68	59.73	63.71	63.71	63.76
Iowa.....	58.61	58.84	58.36	62.75	62.95	62.52
Kansas.....	50.22	50.00	51.19	55.20	54.93	56.07
Kentucky.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	72.27	72.89	72.95
Louisiana.....	64.73	65.00	65.00	68.26	71.07	73.12
Maine.....	63.42	62.98	61.34	67.08	66.68	65.20
Maryland.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Massachusetts.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
Michigan.....	51.64	50.00	50.00	56.48	54.75	54.54
Minnesota.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	53.98	53.07	52.74
Mississippi.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	79.65	79.80	80.18
Missouri.....	54.74	55.51	54.65	59.27	59.96	59.18
Montana.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	69.40	70.62	71.35
Nebraska.....	55.25	55.97	56.80	59.73	60.37	61.12
Nevada.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.25	50.00	50.00
New Hampshire.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
New Jersey.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
New Mexico.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	71.52	71.54	72.25
New York.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00	50.00
North Carolina.....	65.00	64.46	63.85	68.68	68.01	67.46
North Dakota.....	60.96	62.81	63.91	64.87	66.53	67.52
Northern Mariana Islands ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Ohio.....	54.55	54.42	55.08	59.10	58.98	59.57
Oklahoma.....	59.25	62.29	64.76	63.33	66.06	68.29
Oregon.....	57.90	58.26	58.83	62.11	62.44	62.95
Pennsylvania.....	52.61	52.68	52.07	57.35	57.42	56.86
Puerto Rico ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Rhode Island.....	50.00	50.97	50.17	54.85	55.88	55.15
South Carolina.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	73.49	73.08	73.07
South Dakota.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	70.43	71.02	70.90
Tennessee.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	70.64	70.17	69.64
Texas.....	52.13	54.49	56.92	56.91	59.04	61.23
Utah.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	73.73	73.86	74.70
Vermont.....	62.48	59.92	58.64	66.23	63.92	62.77
Virgin Islands ⁵	50.00	50.00	50.00	75.00	75.00	75.00
Virginia.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	51.34	51.20	50.00
Washington.....	50.00	50.00	50.00	53.21	53.06	53.88
West Virginia.....	65.00	65.00	65.00	74.84	76.14	76.61
Wisconsin.....	54.42	54.78	54.76	58.98	59.31	59.28
Wyoming.....	53.28	58.46	62.17	57.96	62.61	65.95

¹ Sections 1101(a)(8)(A) and 1905(b) of the Social Security Act specify the method to be used to compute the Federal percentages and the Federal medical assistance percentages. From these sections the following formulas are derived:

N = 3 year average national per capita personal income
 S = 3 year average State per capita personal income
 Federal percentage:
 State share = $(S^2/N^2) \times 50$ or $(50/N^2) \times S^2$
 Federal share = 100 - State share with 50-65 percent limits
 Federal medical assistance percentage:
 State share = $(S^2/N^2) \times 45$ or $(45/N^2) \times S^2$
 Federal share = 100 - State share but with 50-83 percent limits

² Effective Oct. 1, 1987 through Sept. 30, 1988.

³ Effective Oct. 1, 1988 through Sept. 30, 1989.

⁴ Effective Oct. 1, 1989 through Sept. 30, 1990.

⁵ For purposes of title XIX of the Social Security Act, the Federal medical assistance percentage will be 50 percent.

CONTACT: Emmett Dye (202) 252-5041 for further information.

Food Stamp Program

(as of October 1, 1989)

1989 highlights: Increase in food stamp benefits to \$331 monthly to an eligible four-person household with no income, effective October 1; standard deduction raised to \$112 monthly.

Under the Food Stamp program, single persons and those living in households meeting nationwide standards for income and assets may receive coupons redeemable for food at most retail food stores. The monthly amount of coupons a unit receives is determined by household size and income. Households without income receive the determined monthly cost of a nutritionally adequate diet for their household size. This amount is updated to account for food price increases. As of October 1989, an eligible four-person household with no income receives \$331 monthly in food stamps. Households with income receive the difference between the amount of a nutritionally adequate diet and 30 percent of their income, after certain allowable deductions.

To qualify for the program, a household must have less than \$2,000 in disposable assets (\$3,000 if one member is aged 60 or older, gross income below 130 percent of the Office of Management and Budget (OMB) poverty guidelines, and net income below 100 percent of the poverty guidelines). Households containing a person aged 60 or older or a disabled person receiving Supplemental Security Income (SSI), Social Security (OASDI), or veterans' disability benefits may have gross income exceeding 130 percent of OMB's poverty guidelines, but income after subtracting the deductions listed below must be less than 100 percent of the poverty guidelines. One- and two-person households that meet the applicable standard receive at least \$10 a month in food stamps. All households must meet these requirements, even those receiving other Federal assistance payments. Monthly deductions from income are:

- (1) Twenty percent of earned income.
- (2) A standard deduction, currently \$112 (this amount is updated in October).
- (3) The amount paid for child care while the child's caretaker is working or looking for work, up to \$160 a month.
- (4) Any medical expenses for an aged or disabled person, as defined, above after subtracting \$35. If more than one person in the household is aged or disabled, only \$35 is subtracted before deducting combined medical expenses.
- (5) An excess shelter deduction, which is total shelter costs including utilities minus 50 percent of income after all the above deductions have been subtracted, and limited to \$177. This amount was effective October 1, 1989. Households with an aged or disabled person, as defined above, do not have a limit on this deduction.

Households are certified for varying lengths of time, depending on their income sources and individual circumstances. Recertification is required at least annually.

Households whose sole income is from SSI payments or Social Security benefits are certified for a 1-year period. Moreover, households must report income or expense changes of \$25 or more or other changes in household circumstances that would affect eligibility. Families with income or food loss resulting from disaster situations such as hurricanes or floods may be eligible for food stamps for a period up to 1 month if they meet the special disaster income and asset limits.

Special provisions allow drug addicts, alcoholics, blind, or disabled residents in certain group living arrangements, residents of shelters for battered women and children, and persons aged 60 or older to use their coupons for meals prepared at a nonprofit facility. Households whose members are aged 65 or older or mentally or physically handicapped may be certified for food stamps by telephone or through a home visit.

The Food Stamp program is in effect in the 50 States, the District of Columbia, Guam, and the Virgin Islands. (Beginning in July 1982, Puerto Rico receives a block grant for nutrition assistance and is not part of the Food Stamp program.) The Food Stamp program is administered nationally by the Food and Nutrition Service of the Department of Agriculture and operates through local welfare offices and the Nation's food marketing and banking systems. Since August 1, 1980, persons receiving or applying for SSI payments have been permitted to apply for food stamps at their Social Security district office. The Federal Government, through general revenues, meets the full cost of food stamps, but Federal and State programs share administrative costs.

Initiated on a pilot basis in 1961, the program was formally established by the Food Stamp Act of 1964, with 22 States participating. Originally, food stamp coupons were purchased by participants. The difference between the face value of the coupons and the amount the participant paid was known as the "bonus value." The amount paid for coupons varied according to household income. Legislation in 1971 required family allotments large enough to purchase a nutritionally adequate diet, established national eligibility standards, provided free food stamps to the poorest recipients, required automatic cost-of-living increases in food stamp allotments, and established work-registration requirements for able-bodied adult household members up to age 65 (except students and those needed at home to care for children). Legislation in 1973 expanded the program (while phasing out the family food distribution program), provided for semiannual adjustment of coupon allotments, and broadened the categories of persons eligible to participate.

Legislation in 1977 enacted major changes. The purchase requirement was eliminated and households began receiving only the bonus portion of their coupon allotment. Deductions from income were limited to a standard deduction, a 20-percent earnings deduction, and a limited combined ex-

cess shelter and child care deduction. The OMB poverty guidelines became the new eligibility limits and, for the first time, households receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children or SSI payments were required to meet asset and income limits in order to participate. Work registration requirements were tightened for students and for caretakers whose children now had to be under age 12 to provide an exemption. For older persons, the age at which the registration exemption became effective was lowered from age 65 to 60. States were given incentives to reduce error rates by the provision of a 60-percent Federal funding of administrative costs, rather than 50 percent, if error rates were reduced to 5 percent or less. Legislation in 1979 gave aged and disabled persons a medical deduction, removed the limit on their shelter deduction, and tightened fraud provisions.

Legislation in 1980 provided for an annual, rather than biennial, updating of the cost of an adequate diet and the amount of the standard deduction. The eligibility of students for benefits was restricted. A sanction system was implemented that withheld some administrative funds to States whose high error rates showed no improvement.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act and the Food Stamp and Commodity Distribution Amendments of 1981 made several changes in the program. For the first time, a gross income eligibility standard was applied for all households not containing an aged or disabled person. The earnings deduction was lowered to 18 percent. The updates to deduction limits and thrifty food plan (TFP) increases to account for inflation were postponed until July 1983 for the deductions limit updates and until October 1982 for the TFP. Benefits for new participants were prorated for the first month to the day the application was filed. Boarders and persons who strike were prohibited from participating in the program and the household definition was tightened. Provisions facilitating claims and overpayment collection and fraud recovery were enacted. The program in Puerto Rico was replaced by a block grant and monthly reporting/retrospective accounting systems were made mandatory for all States, effective October 1983. However, households composed solely of all aged or disabled persons, as defined above, were exempted from the monthly reporting requirements, and migrant households were exempted from both requirements.

Further revisions were made by the Food Stamp Amendments of 1982. Among other changes, the scheduled adjustment to the TFP was reduced 1 percent while adjustments to the standard and shelter deductions were delayed until October 1, 1983. (Public Law 98-473 restored maximum food

stamp allotments to the full cost of the TFP beginning November 1, 1984.) The error rate sanction system was strengthened. A net income limit for nonelderly and nondisabled households was added to the existing gross income limit. Benefit computations and adjustments were rounded down to the nearest dollar, and new restrictions were placed on the use of standard utility allowances. At the same time, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was expanded to include certain veterans' payments, and annual cost-of-living adjustments to SSI payments and Social Security benefits were not counted in determining food stamp amounts for 3 months.

The Food Stamp program was reauthorized for 5 years by the Food Security Act of 1985 (Public Law 99-198). Among the revisions enacted, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was again extended to include recipients of State supplementary SSI payments, government disability benefits, and Railroad Retirement disability payments. Households in which all members receive AFDC or SSI were made categorically eligible for food stamps. The earned income, child care, and excess shelter cost deductions and the asset limits were increased as of May 1986. Portions of the income received under the Job Training Partnership Act are now considered countable income. And all States were required to implement an employment and training program for food stamp recipients by April 1987.

The Hunger Prevention Act of 1988 (Public Law 100-435) made several changes in the program. It raised the maximum food stamp allotments and established allotments as specified percents of the Thrifty Food Plan as of the preceding June. For fiscal year 1989, the allotments are 100.65 percent of the TFP as of June 1988; for fiscal year 1990, they are 102.05 percent of the TFP for June 1989; and for fiscal years 1990 and on, they are to be 103.00 percent of the TFP.

Other provisions of the 1988 legislation required States to institute prospective budgeting for households not required to report monthly and retrospective budgeting for households reporting monthly. It made permanent an amendment in the Homeless Eligibility Clarification Act that exempts residents of shelters from ineligibility as residents of institutions. Several provisions of the 1988 legislation also affect persons in farming. Households with farm income and expenses were given the option of averaging irregular farm-related expenses and farm income over 12 months and excluding as resources the value of farm land, equipment, and supplies for a period of 1 year after a household member ceases to be self-employed in farming.

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program, Fiscal Year 1988

1988 highlights: States used \$1.53 billion in LIHEAP funds to assist more than 6.2 million households during fiscal year 1988.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1981 (Public Law 97-35), signed into law by the President on August 13, 1981, authorized seven block grants to be administered by the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS).¹ Title XXVI of the Act authorized the Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP) for fiscal years 1982-84. Title VI of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1984 (Public Law 98-588) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1985-86. Title V of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1986 (Public Law 99-425) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1987-90. Statutory provisions effective for fiscal year 1988 include those that:

- Modify the statutory assurances to which grantees are required to certify in their applications for LIHEAP funding.
 - (1) Replace "provide in a manner consistent with the efficient and timely payment of benefits," in assurance 5 with "provide in a timely manner."
 - (2) Eliminate assurances 14, 15, and 16; redesignate assurance 17 as assurance 14, which requires the grantee to cooperate with HHS in collecting and reporting data under section 2610 of the statute.
- Modify the requirements that must be included with the grant application plan. The plan must:
 - (1) describe the eligibility requirements for each type of assistance and the criteria for designating an emergency;
 - (2) describe the weatherization and other energy-related home repair to be provided;
 - (3) describe how the grantee will carry out assurances 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10, 12, and 13 of the statute;
 - (4) contain any other information determined appropriate by HHS;
 - (5) provide an estimate of the amount of funds to be used for each of the "programs" under the plan and describe any alternative use of funds reserved but unexpended for emergencies; and
 - (6) describe the benefit levels for each type of assistance to be provided.
- Require that, by April 1 of each fiscal year, HHS make available to grantees a format for a model State plan that can be used at each grantee's option in preparing its next application for LIHEAP funding.

¹ Effective in fiscal year 1987, the Primary Care Block Grant was repealed by the Health Services Amendment Act of 1985 (Public Law 99-80) enacted April 26, 1986.

LIHEAP provides grants to States to assist eligible households to meet the costs of home energy. In addition to the 50 States, grants were provided in fiscal year 1988 to the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, six insular areas, and 114 Indian tribal organizations. Fiscal year 1988 represents the ninth year that an energy assistance program has been administered at the Federal level by HHS.

In accordance with the Act, the Secretary of HHS left maximum policy discretion to the States. Many fiscal year 1981 LIHEAP (Public Law 96-223) requirements, including HHS approval of State plans, were removed. The Federal information collection and reporting requirements for States were substantially reduced to require only information essential to Federal administration and Congressional oversight. State decisions, directed by public participation in the development of grant applications, largely replaced Federal regulations in shaping the program for fiscal years 1982-88.

Funding

The Act as amended authorized \$2.050 billion for fiscal year 1987, \$2.132 billion for fiscal year 1988, \$2.218 billion for fiscal year 1989, and \$2.307 billion for fiscal year 1990. For fiscal year 1988, \$1.532 billion was appropriated by three continuing resolutions, Public Laws 100-120, 100-162, and 100-202.

Fiscal year 1988 funds were distributed approximately as follows:

- (1) \$1.516 billion to the States and the District of Columbia;
- (2) \$12.9 million in direct grants to 114 Indian tribes and tribal organizations;
- (3) \$2.1 million to the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, U.S. Virgin Islands, American Samoa, Guam, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, the Republic of the Marshall Islands, and the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands/Palau; and
- (4) \$0.5 million for training and technical assistance.

The funds appropriated for LIHEAP provide payments to eligible households for heating or cooling costs and for home energy crises. Up to 15 percent of the available funds may be used for low-cost residential weatherization or other energy-related home repairs.

One major area of flexibility provided by the law is the authority to transfer LIHEAP funds among the HHS block grants. Up to 10 percent of a State's energy assistance allotment may be transferred to other HHS block grants. States may also transfer up to 10 percent of their social services

grant and up to 5 percent of their community services grant into LIHEAP. Additionally, up to 15 percent of the State's energy assistance funds may be set aside for use in the next fiscal year.

To receive grants in fiscal year 1988, each State had to submit an application consisting of assurances by its chief executive officer and a plan describing how the State would carry out those assurances. In the assurances, the State agreed to:

- (1) use funds only for the purposes of the statute;
- (2) make payments only to eligible low-income households;
- (3) conduct outreach activities;
- (4) coordinate title XXVI activities with similar and related programs;
- (5) provide in a timely manner, that the highest level of assistance will be furnished to those households with the lowest incomes and highest energy costs in relation to income, taking into account family size, except that the State may not differentiate between categorically eligible and income eligible households;
- (6) give consideration to agencies that have previously managed the program when designating local agencies to carry out the purposes of the program;
- (7) assure that energy suppliers receiving benefits directly on behalf of eligible households not treat assisted households adversely;
- (8) treat owners and renters equitably;
- (9) use not more than 10 percent of its allotment for planning and administration;
- (10) establish fiscal control and accounting procedures for proper disbursement of and accounting for Federal funds, establish procedures for monitoring assistance provided, and prepare an annual audit;
- (11) permit and cooperate with Federal investigations;
- (12) provide for public participation in the development of its plan;
- (13) provide an opportunity for a fair administrative hearing to individuals whose claims for assistance are denied or not acted on with reasonable promptness; and
- (14) cooperate with HHS in collecting and reporting data under section 2610 of the statute.

Eligibility

The unit of eligibility for energy assistance is the household, defined as any individual or group of individuals who are living as one economic unit for which residential energy is customarily purchased in common, either directly or through rent. The Act limits payments to those households with incomes under the greater of 150 percent of the poverty income guidelines or 60 percent of the State's median income, or those households with members receiving AFDC, SSI, food stamps, or need-tested veterans' benefits. States are permitted to set more restrictive criteria as well. Beginning with fiscal year 1986, no household may be excluded from eligibility if its income is less than 110 percent of the poverty income guidelines.

Energy Assistance Payments

States make payments directly to eligible households or to home energy suppliers on behalf of eligible households. Payments can be provided in cash, fuel, prepaid utility bills, or as vouchers, stamps, or coupons that can be used in exchange for energy supplies. Payments are to vary in such a way that the highest level of assistance is furnished to households with the lowest income and highest energy costs in relation to income, taking into account family size.

CONTACT: Leon Litow (202) 252-5304 for further information.

List of Tables

Section 3. Social Welfare and the Economy

Table No.		Page No.
3.A Social Welfare Expenditures		
3.A1.	Gross national product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-87	98
3.A2.	Personal income and Social Security payments, 1950-88	99
3.A3.	Social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-87	100
3.A4.	Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross national product, 1980-87	101
3.B Employment and Earnings		
3.B1.	Labor force and estimated workers covered under social insurance programs, 1949-88	102
3.B2.	Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946-87	103
3.B3.	Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938-91	104
3.C Interprogram Data		
3.C1.	Social insurance and veterans' programs: Cash benefits and beneficiaries, 1950-87	105
3.C2.	Selected social insurance and veterans' benefits, by State, fiscal year 1987	107
3.C3.	Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965-88	108
3.C4.	Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly payments in current and 1988 dollars, 1950-88	109
3.C5.	OASDI and Supplemental Security Income (SSI): Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both, December 1988	110
3.C6.	Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by reason for SSI eligibility and type of OASDI benefit, December 1988	111
3.C7.	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, and median amount, 1987	112
3.C8.	Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security or with Railroad Retirement benefits or Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, and median amount, 1987	112
3.C9.	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by selected characteristics, August 1985	113
3.C10.	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by type and amount of personal income, August 1985	114
3.C11.	Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1985	115
3.D Employee Benefits		
3.D1.	Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1985	117

Table No.		Page No.
3.E Poverty		
3.E1.	Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959-88.....	123
3.E2.	Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of year, 1959-87.....	124
3.E3.	Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1987.....	125
3.E4.	Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, 1988.....	126
3.E5.	Work experience of family householders and unrelated individuals aged 22 or older, by age and sex, 1987.....	127
3.E6.	Aged families receiving Social Security benefits, by share of income from benefits and race, 1987.....	128
3.E7.	Households receiving means-tested noncash benefits, 1987.....	129
3.E8.	Poverty income guidelines for families of specified size, 1965-89.....	129

Section 4. OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers, and Insured Workers

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

4.A1.	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937-88.....	130
4.A2.	Disability Insurance, 1957-88.....	131
4.A3.	Combined OASI and DI, 1957-88.....	132
4.A4.	Total benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937-88.....	133
4.A5.	Total annual benefits paid from OASI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1937-88.....	134
4.A6.	Total annual benefits paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957-88.....	135

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

4.B1.	Workers, earnings, and Social Security numbers issued, 1937-88.....	136
4.B2.	Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951-88..	137
4.B3.	Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937-87.....	138
4.B4.	Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937-87.....	139
4.B5.	Number of workers, by age and sex, 1937-87.....	140
4.B6.	Median earnings of workers, by age and sex, 1937-86.....	141
4.B7.	Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1937-87.....	142
4.B8.	Number of self-employed workers, by age and sex, 1951-87.....	143
4.B9.	Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1951-87.....	144
4.B10.	Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1986.....	145
4.B11.	Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment, 1937-88...	146

4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

4.C1.	Estimated number, by insured status, 1940-89.....	147
4.C2.	Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, on January 1 of each year, 1984-89...	148
4.C3.	Estimated number aged 65 or older eligible for retired-worker benefits and percent with benefits in current-payment status, by age and sex, 1941-89.....	149
4.C4.	Estimated number aged 62 or older eligible for retired-worker benefits and percent with benefits in current-payment status, by age and sex, 1956-89.....	150
4.C5.	Estimated number of population in the Social Security area and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1985-89.....	151

Section 5. OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

5.A1.	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1987 and 1988	152-173
5.A2.	Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1987	174
5.A3.	Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1988	177
5.A4.	Number and amount, by type of benefit, 1940-88	180
5.A5.	Number and average age, by type of benefit, 1988	181
5.A6.	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, 1988	181
5.A7.	Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries, by type of benefit and race, 1988	182
5.A8.	Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, 1988	183
5.A9.	Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by age, race, and sex, 1988	183
5.A10.	Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1988	184
5.A11.	Number and percentage distribution of Social Security retired-worker beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, sex, and age, 1985	185
5.A12.	Number and percentage distribution of Social Security beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, selected type of benefit, sex, and age, 1985	186
5.A13.	Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1985	187

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

5.B1.	Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and with delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1988	190
5.B2.	Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and without delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1988	191
5.B3.	Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1988	192
5.B4.	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as retired worker and sex, 1988	193
5.B5.	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-87	194
5.B6.	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1988	195
5.B7.	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1988	197
5.B8.	Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-88	199
5.B9.	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, 1988	200

5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

5.C1.	Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1988	202
5.C2.	Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-88	203

Table No.		Page No.
5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers		
5.D1.	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled worker and sex, 1988.....	204
5.D2.	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1988.....	205
5.D3.	Number and total monthly benefit, by sex, 1957-88.....	206
5.D4.	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-87.....	207
5.D5.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, 1988.....	208
5.D6.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, 1988.....	209
5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers & Dependents		
5.E1.	Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1988.....	210
5.E2.	Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-88.....	211
5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors		
5.F1.	Number of wives and husbands and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-88.....	212
5.F2.	Number of wives and percent with reduction for early retirement, 1956-88.....	213
5.F3.	Number and percentage distribution of wives with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, 1988.....	214
5.F4.	Number of children and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-88.....	215
5.F5.	Number of children, by type of benefit and sex of worker, 1950-88.....	216
5.F6.	Average monthly benefit for survivors, by type of benefit, 1940-88.....	217
5.F7.	Number and percentage distribution of survivors, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1988.....	218
5.F8.	Number of widows and widowers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-88....	219
5.F9.	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as nondisabled widow or widower, 1988.....	220
5.F10.	Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled widow or widower, 1988.....	220
5.F11.	Number and percentage distribution of nondisabled widows, by monthly benefit and age, 1988.....	221
5.F12.	Number of widowed mothers and fathers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-88.....	222
5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement		
5.G1.	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1987.....	223
5.G2.	Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952-87.....	225
5.G3.	Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1987.....	226
5.G4.	Number, average combined monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, 1988.....	226
5.G5.	Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, 1988.....	227
5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families		
5.H1.	Number and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1944-88.....	228
5.H2.	Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1988.....	229
5.H3.	Number and percentage distribution of retired-worker and disabled-worker families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, 1988.....	230
5.H4.	Number and percentage distribution of survivor families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, 1988.....	231

Table No.		Page No.
5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data		
5.J1.	Total benefits paid, by type of benefit, 1988.....	232
5.J2.	Number, by type of benefit, December 1988.....	233
5.J3.	Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1988..	234
5.J4.	Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1988.....	235
5.J5.	Number, by age, race, and sex, December 1988.....	236
5.J6.	Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1988.....	237
5.J7.	Number of retired workers and average monthly benefit, 1940-88.....	238
5.J8.	Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1988.....	239
5.J9.	Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1988.....	240
5.J10.	Number of children , by type of benefit, December 1988.....	241
5.J11.	Number and amount of monthly benefit for beneficiaries living abroad, by country, December 1988.....	242
5.K OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Direct Deposit		
5.K1.	Number and percent of beneficiaries and total benefit and percent of monthly benefit, by type of bank account, type of beneficiary, race, and sex, 1987.....	243
5.L OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Representative Payment		
5.L1.	Number and percent, by type of beneficiary, 1988.....	244
5.M OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: International Agreements		
5.M1.	Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement, by type of benefit, December 1983-88, and country involved in agreement, December 1988.....	245
Section 6. OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated		
6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary		
6.A1.	Number, by type of benefit, 1940-88.....	246
6.A2.	Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows , 1940-88.....	247
6.A3.	Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race, 1988.....	248
6.A4.	Number and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers , by age and sex, 1988.....	250
6.A5.	Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1988.....	251
6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers		
6.B1.	Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, 1988.....	252
6.B2.	Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and months of benefits withheld, 1988.....	253
6.B3.	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1988.....	254
6.B4.	Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1988.....	255
6.B5.	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-88.....	256

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

6.C1.	Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1988.....	257
6.C2.	Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-88.....	258
6.C3.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, race, and sex, 1987.....	259
6.C4.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and age, 1987.....	260
6.C5.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and industry division, 1987.....	261
6.C6.	Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, 1988.....	262
6.C7.	Number of applications and allowances, 1970-88.....	262

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

6.D1.	Number of wives and husbands, by type of benefit, 1950-88.....	263
6.D2.	Number of wives and percent with reduction for early retirement, 1956-88.....	264
6.D3.	Number and average monthly benefit for wives and husbands, by age and sex, 1988.....	265
6.D4.	Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940-88.....	266
6.D5.	Number and average monthly benefit for children, by type of benefit and age, 1988.....	268
6.D6.	Number of mothers and fathers, by type of benefit, 1950-88.....	269
6.D7.	Number and average monthly benefit for widows and widowers, by age and sex, 1988....	270
6.D8.	Number of widows and widowers, by type of benefit, 1950-88.....	271
6.D9.	Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940-88.....	272

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

6.E1.	Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1988.....	273
6.E2.	Number of retired workers aged 62-69 with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits withheld because of earnings, by age and sex, 1988.....	275
6.E3.	Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits withheld because of earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, 1988.....	276
6.E4.	Number of beneficiaries, by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, 1988.....	277
6.E5.	Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, 1988.....	277
6.E6.	Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to the workers' compensation offset, 1967-88.....	278
6.E7.	Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to the workers' compensation offset, by family classification of beneficiaries, November 1988.....	280

6.F OASDI: Benefits Terminated

6.F1.	Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940-88.....	281
6.F2.	Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1988.....	282
6.F3.	Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1988.....	282

Section 7. Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid

7.A Medicare: Trust Funds

7.A1.	Hospital Insurance, 1966-88.....	283
7.A2.	Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966-88.....	284

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

7.B1.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967-87.....	285
7.B2.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974-87.....	286
7.B3.	Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-88.....	287
7.B4.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, July 1, 1966-88.....	289
7.B5.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, July 1, 1975-88.....	290
7.B6.	Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-88.....	291
7.B7.	Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-87.....	292
7.B8.	Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, 1975-88.....	293
7.B9.	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of reimbursed bills, charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of service and type of beneficiary, 1966-86.....	295
7.B10.	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-88.....	296
7.B11.	Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-88.....	296

7.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

7.C1.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and independent laboratories, December 31, 1967-88.....	297
7.C2.	Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1988.....	298
7.C3.	Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1988.....	299

7.D Medicare: Admissions

7.D1.	Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by State and type of beneficiary, 1987.....	300
7.D2.	Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by type of beneficiary, 1966-88.....	301

7.E Medicaid: Recipients

7.E1.	Unduplicated number of recipients and percentage change, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-88.....	302
7.E2.	Unduplicated number of recipients and percentage change, by eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-88.....	303

Table No.		Page No.
7.F Medicaid: Vendor Payments		
7.F1.	Amount and percentage change in payments, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-88.....	304
7.F2.	Amount and percentage change in payments, by eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-88....	305
7.G Medicaid: Average Vendor Payments		
7.G1.	Average amount and percentage change, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-88...	306
7.G2.	Average amount and percentage change, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-88.	307

Section 8. Other Social Insurance Programs

8.A Unemployment Insurance		
8.A1.	Trust fund status, 1940-88.....	308
8.A2.	Summary data on State programs, by State, 1987.....	309
8.B Workers' Compensation		
8.B1.	Coverage, benefits, and costs, 1940-87.....	310
8.C Temporary Disability Insurance		
8.C1.	Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1987.....	311
8.D Black Lung Benefits		
8.D1.	Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, December 1970-88.....	312
8.D2.	Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1988.....	313
8.E Civil Service & Railroad Retirement		
8.E1.	Trust fund financial operations, 1937-87.....	314
8.F Veterans' Benefits		
8.F1.	Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940-88.....	315

Section 9. Income-Support Programs

9.A SSI: Summary

9.A1.	Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by reason for eligibility and type of payment, December 1988.....	316
9.A2.	Number of adult units and children receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, December 1988.....	317
9.A3.	Number of persons receiving payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-88.....	318
9.A4.	Total amount of payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, 1974-88.....	319
9.A5.	Average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-88.....	320
9.A6.	Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by age, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1985.....	321
9.A7.	Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by family composition, age, and selected characteristics, August 1985.....	322

9.B SSI: State Data

9.B1.	Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility, 1988.....	323
9.B2.	Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility and State, 1988.....	324
9.B3.	Number of all persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1988.....	325
9.B4.	Number of aged persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1988.....	326
9.B5.	Number of blind persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1988.....	327
9.B6.	Number of disabled persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1988.....	328
9.B7.	Total amount, Federal SSI payments, and State supplementation, 1988.....	329
9.B8.	Number of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, December 1988.....	329
9.B9.	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving SSI payments, by type of payment, December 1988.....	330

9.C SSI: Benefit Distributions

9.C1.	Number and percentage distribution of adults and children receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1989.....	331
9.C2.	Number and percentage distribution of couples receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1989.....	331

9.D SSI: Other Income Sources

9.D1.	Number and percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, by reason for eligibility and source and average amount of other income, December 1988.....	332
9.D2.	Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by reason for eligibility and State, December 1988.....	333

Table No.		Page No.
9.E SSI: Recipient Characteristics		
9.E1.	Number and percentage distribution of all persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, race, and sex, March 1989.....	334
9.E2.	Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, by age, December 1988.....	334
9.E3.	Number and percentage distribution of all adults receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and age, December 1988.....	334
9.E4.	Number and percent of persons with representative payee receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, December 1988.....	334
9.E5.	Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and living arrangements, December 1988.....	335
9.E6.	Alien recipients, by date of application and legal status, June 1988.....	335
9.F SSI: Disability		
9.F1.	Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1988.....	336
9.F2.	Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1988.....	337
9.F3.	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, for selected months, 1982-88.....	338
9.F4.	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, by age, race, types of earned and unearned income, distributed by sex and average earned and unearned income, December 1988.....	339
9.F5.	Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1988..	340
9.G AFDC & Emergency Assistance		
9.G1.	Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-87.....	341
9.G2.	Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1987.....	342
9.H Food Stamps		
9.H1.	Number of persons participating, value of bonus coupons, and average bonus per person, fiscal years 1962-88.....	343
9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)		
9.J1.	Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1988, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-88.....	344
9.J2.	Federal allocations and estimated amounts transferred and carried over, by State, fiscal year 1988.....	346
9.J3.	Estimated home energy assistance expenditures, by type of expenditure and State, fiscal year 1988.....	347
9.K Adult Assistance		
9.K1.	Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-87.....	348
9.L General Assistance		
9.L1.	Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936-87.....	349

Section 10. Sampling Variability

10.A1.	Approximations of standard errors of estimated number of persons.....	351
10.A2.	Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file...	351
10.A3.	Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file.	351

Section 3. Social Welfare and the Economy

Table 3.A1.—Gross national product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-87¹

Item	1950	1960	1965	1970	1975	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987
Amount (in millions)										
Gross national product ²	\$266,800	\$506,700	\$672,600	\$990,200	\$1,522,500	\$2,670,600	\$3,687,700	\$3,952,400	\$4,186,800	\$4,433,800
Total social welfare expenditures ³	23,508	52,293	77,175	145,856	290,080	492,528	678,116	737,154	782,785	834,446
Social insurance.....	4,947	19,307	28,123	54,691	123,013	229,754	341,120	372,529	390,769	415,023
Public aid.....	2,496	4,101	6,283	16,488	41,308	71,799	91,661	98,086	104,602	110,695
Health and medical programs.....	2,064	4,464	6,246	9,907	17,788	27,650	37,044	41,215	44,497	47,619
Veterans' programs.....	6,866	5,479	6,031	9,078	17,019	21,466	26,275	27,042	27,445	28,051
Education.....	6,674	17,626	28,108	50,846	80,834	121,050	157,189	172,103	189,276	204,540
Housing.....	15	177	318	701	3,172	7,210	11,532	12,627	12,037	13,240
Other social welfare.....	448	1,139	2,066	4,145	6,947	13,599	13,295	13,522	14,161	15,278
All health and medical care ⁵	3,065	6,395	9,535	25,391	52,349	100,294	155,151	175,420	188,312	203,586
As percent of gross national product										
Gross national product ²	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Total social welfare expenditures.....	8.8	10.3	11.5	14.7	19.0	18.4	18.4	18.6	18.7	18.8
Social insurance.....	1.8	3.8	4.2	5.5	8.1	8.6	9.2	9.4	9.3	9.4
Public aid.....	.9	.8	.9	1.7	2.7	2.7	2.5	2.5	2.5	2.5
Health and medical programs.....	.8	.9	.9	1.0	1.2	1.0	1.0	1.0	1.1	1.1
Veterans' programs.....	2.6	1.1	.9	.9	1.1	.8	.7	.7	.7	.6
Education.....	2.5	3.5	4.2	5.1	5.3	4.5	4.3	4.4	4.5	4.6
Housing.....	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	.2	.3	.3	.3	.3	.3
Other social welfare.....	.2	.2	.3	.4	.5	.5	.4	.3	.3	.3
All health and medical care.....	1.1	1.3	1.4	2.6	3.4	3.8	4.2	4.4	4.5	4.6

¹ Through 1976, fiscal year ended June 30 for Federal Government, most States, and some localities. Beginning in 1977, Federal fiscal year ended September 30.

² Before Jan. 1, 1960, for coterminous United States. Beginning Jan. 1, 1960, includes Alaska and Hawaii. Revised in 1986 to conform with revisions by the Bureau of Economic Analysis, Department of Commerce.

³ For the 50 States and the District of Columbia (and possessions where applicable); includes some expenditures abroad. Represents program and administrative expenditures from Federal, State, and local public revenues and trust funds, under public law; including workers' compensation and temporary disability insurance payments made through private carriers and self-insurers. Includes

construction costs of schools, hospitals, and other facilities. See table 3.A3 for components of categories.

⁴ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁵ Combines "health and medical programs" (above) with medical services provided in connection with social insurance, public aid, veterans', vocational rehabilitation, and other social welfare programs.

Source: Gross national product data from Department of Commerce, **Survey of Current Business**. Social welfare expenditures data taken or estimated from Treasury reports, **Federal Budgets**, **Census of Governments**, and reports of administrative agencies. For greater detail, see the social welfare expenditures note, **Social Security Bulletin**, February 1989.

Table 3.A2.—Personal income and Social Security payments, 1950-88¹

Item	1950	1960	1970	1980	1985	1986	1987	1988
	Amount (in billions)							
Personal income	\$227.2	\$402.3	\$811.1	\$2,165.3	\$3,325.3	\$3,526.2	\$3,777.6	\$4,064.5
Wage and salary disbursements	147.0	271.9	548.7	1,356.7	1,975.4	2,094.8	2,249.4	2,429.0
Proprietor's income, dividends, personal interest, and other rental income	64.2	99.5	177.6	471.7	821.7	872.6	940.2	1,016.8
Social security payments	9.3	27.2	74.7	282.8	464.9	496.4	524.3	559.4
Social insurance and veterans' payments ²	7.0	23.9	65.2	252.7	383.9	409.2	431.2	459.2
Public assistance and related payments ³	2.3	3.3	9.5	30.1	81.0	87.2	93.1	100.2
Other personal income ⁴	9.6	13.0	38.0	142.8	212.6	224.3	236.6	254.2
Disposable personal income	206.6	352.0	695.3	1,828.9	2,838.7	3,013.3	3,205.9	3,477.8
Personal savings	11.9	19.7	55.8	110.2	125.4	124.9	101.8	144.7
	As percent of personal income							
Wage and salary disbursements ¹	64.7	67.6	67.6	62.7	59.4	59.4	59.5	59.8
Proprietor's income, dividends, personal interest, and other rental income	28.3	24.7	21.9	21.8	24.7	24.7	24.9	25.0
Social security payments	4.1	6.8	9.2	13.1	14.0	14.1	13.9	13.8
Social insurance and veterans' payments ²	3.1	5.9	8.0	11.7	11.5	11.6	11.4	11.3
Public assistance and related payments ³	1.0	.8	1.2	1.4	2.4	2.5	2.5	2.5
Other personal income ⁴	4.2	3.2	4.7	6.6	6.4	6.4	6.3	6.3
Disposable personal income	90.9	87.5	85.7	84.5	85.4	88.3	84.9	85.6
Personal savings	5.8	5.6	8.0	6.0	3.8	3.5	2.7	3.6

¹ Includes pay of Federal civilian and military personnel in all areas.

² Programs shown in table 3.C1 plus (a) refund of employee contributions for State and local governments, Federal Civil Service, and other contributory retirement programs; (b) court-awarded benefits for work injuries sustained by railroad, maritime, and other workers under Federal employer liability acts and (c) medical and hospital payments made under workers' compensation and temporary disability insurance laws and under health insurance of the aged and disabled (Medicare).

³ Payments to recipients of Aid to Families with Dependent Children, Supplemental Security Income, Emergency Assistance, and General Assistance. Beginning in 1986, includes medical vendor payments made by State and local governments.

⁴ Government life insurance payments, veterans' adjusted compensation benefits (World War I bonus), mustering-out pay and terminal-leave benefits to discharged servicemen, subsistence allowances to veterans at school. Government transfer payments not included elsewhere, business transfer payments, employer contributions to private pensions and welfare funds, pay of military reservists, and miscellaneous items defined as "other labor income" by the Department of Commerce.

Source: Department of Commerce, Bureau of Economic Analysis, Data regrouped to highlight items of special interest to the Social Security program.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby (202) 282-7222 for further information.

3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

Table 3.A3.—Social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-87¹

Item	[In millions]									
	1950	1960	1965	1970	1975	1980	1985	1986	1987	
Total.....	\$23,508.4	\$52,293.3	\$77,175.3	\$145,855.7	\$290,080.4	\$492,527.7	\$737,154.3	\$782,785.3	\$834,446.2	
Social insurance.....	4,946.6	19,306.7	28,122.8	54,691.2	123,013.1	229,754.3	372,528.7	390,768.9	415,023.4	
OASDI ²	784.1	11,032.3	16,997.5	36,835.4	78,429.9	152,110.4	260,468.7	271,980.0	288,497.9	
Health Insurance (Medicare) ³.....	...	...	...	7,149.2	14,781.4	34,991.5	72,193.5	75,902.6	82,019.2
Railroad Retirement ²	306.4	934.7	1,128.1	1,609.9	3,085.1	4,768.7	6,275.6	6,354.5	6,549.1	
Public employee retirement ⁴	817.9	2,569.9	4,528.5	8,658.7	20,118.6	39,490.1	63,044.0	66,909.7	72,134.0	
Unemployment insurance and employment service ⁵	2,190.1	2,829.6	3,002.6	3,819.5	13,835.9	18,326.4	18,343.8	18,549.6	18,054.7	
Railroad unemployment insurance.....	119.6	215.2	76.7	38.5	41.6	155.4	138.4	140.2	124.1	
Railroad temporary disability insurance.....	31.1	68.5	46.5	61.1	32.9	68.7	50.6	57.8	64.9	
State temporary disability insurance ⁶	72.1	347.9	483.5	717.7	990.0	1,377.4	1,944.1	2,067.3	2,545.4	
Workers' compensation ⁷	625.1	1,308.5	1,859.4	2,950.4	6,479.1	13,457.2	22,263.5	24,709.8	27,053.3	
Public aid.....	2,496.2	4,101.1	6,283.4	16,487.8	41,308.3	71,799.4	98,085.7	104,602.1	110,695.1	
Public assistance ⁸	2,490.2	4,041.7	5,874.9	14,433.5	27,360.4	44,888.3	67,388.9	72,819.0	78,530.9	
Supplemental Security Income ⁹.....	...	...	...	...	6,091.6	8,226.5	11,840.0	12,887.4	13,638.0
Food Stamps.....	...	...	35.6	577.0	4,693.9	9,083.3	12,512.7	12,397.0	12,362.1
Other ¹⁰	6.0	59.4	373.0	1,477.3	3,162.4	9,601.3	6,344.1	6,498.7	6,164.1	
Health and medical programs ¹¹	2,063.5	4,463.8	6,246.4	9,906.8	17,787.6	27,650.3	41,215.4	44,496.7	47,618.7	
Hospital and medical care ¹²	1,222.3	2,853.3	3,452.3	5,313.4	9,219.6	12,287.3	18,300.0	19,700.0	21,200.0	
Maternal and child health program ¹³	29.8	141.3	227.3	431.4	567.0	869.5	1,200.0	1,300.0	1,300.0	
Medical research.....	69.2	448.9	1,165.2	1,635.4	2,928.0	4,822.8	6,873.4	7,513.8	8,190.5	
School health (education agencies).....	30.6	101.0	142.2	246.6	350.0	574.8	800.0	800.0	900.0	
Other public health activities.....	350.8	401.2	671.0	1,348.0	2,919.0	6,955.7	11,900.0	13,000.0	14,200.0	
Medical-facilities construction.....	360.8	518.1	588.3	832.1	1,804.0	2,140.2	2,142.0	1,882.9	1,828.2	
Veterans' program.....	6,865.7	5,479.2	6,031.0	9,078.0	17,018.9	21,465.5	27,042.6	27,444.9	28,050.9	
Pensions and compensation ¹⁴	2,092.1	3,402.7	4,141.4	5,398.8	7,578.5	11,306.0	14,333.0	14,493.2	14,522.1	
Health and medical programs.....	748.0	954.0	1,228.7	1,784.0	3,516.8	6,203.9	9,493.3	9,923.1	10,503.0	
Education.....	2,691.6	409.6	40.9	1,018.5	4,433.8	2,400.7	1,170.8	866.8	742.3	
Life insurance ¹⁵	475.7	494.1	434.3	502.3	556.1	664.5	795.5	893.0	937.9	
Welfare and other.....	858.3	218.8	185.8	379.4	933.7	890.4	1,250.0	1,268.8	1,345.6	
Education.....	6,674.1	17,626.2	28,107.9	50,845.5	80,834.2	121,049.6	172,102.9	189,275.6	204,540.5	
Housing.....	14.6	176.8	318.1	701.2	3,171.7	7,209.5	12,627.3	12,036.5	13,239.7	
Other social welfare.....	447.7	1,139.4	2,065.7	4,145.2	6,946.6	13,599.1	13,551.8	14,160.6	15,277.9	
Vocational rehabilitation ¹⁶	30.0	96.3	210.5	703.8	1,036.4	1,251.1	1,536.7	1,615.9	1,773.5	
Institutional care ¹⁷	145.5	420.5	789.5	201.7	296.1	482.4	379.6	450.7	514.1	
Child nutrition programs ¹⁸	160.2	398.7	617.4	896.0	2,517.6	4,852.3	5,308.5	5,676.7	6,230.5	
Child welfare ¹⁹	104.9	211.5	354.3	585.3	597.0	800.0	200.0	197.9	222.5	
Special OEO and action programs ²⁰.....	...	...	51.7	752.8	638.3	2,302.7	503.8	504.5	519.6
Social welfare, not elsewhere classified ²¹	7.1	12.4	42.3	1,005.6	1,861.2	3,910.6	5,623.2	5,714.9	6,017.7	

¹ Expenditures from Federal, State, and local revenues (general and special) and trust funds under public law includes capital outlays and administrative expenditures, unless otherwise noted. Includes some payments abroad. Through 1976, fiscal year ended June 30 for Federal Government, most States, and some localities; for Federal Government, beginning in 1977, fiscal year ends September 30.

² Excludes financial interchange between OASDI and Railroad Retirement.

³ Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance included in total shown directly above.

⁴ Excludes refunds of employee contributions; includes payments to retired military personnel and survivors. Administrative expenses for Federal noncontributory retirement not available.

⁵ Includes unemployment compensation under State programs, programs for Federal employees and ex-servicemen, trade adjustment and cash training allowances, and payments under extended, emergency, disaster, and special unemployment insurance programs.

⁶ Cash and medical benefits in five areas; includes private plans where applicable and State costs of administering State plans and supervising private plans. Administrative expenses of private plans and all data for Hawaii not available.

⁷ Cash and medical benefits paid under Federal and State laws by private insurance carriers, State funds, and self-insurers. Beginning in 1959-60, includes Alaska and Hawaii. Administrative costs of private carriers and self-insurers not available. Beginning in 1969-70, includes Federal "black lung" benefit program.

⁸ Categorical cash and medical payments under the Social Security Act, and general assistance from State and local funds. Beginning in 1968-69, includes work-incentive activities.

⁹ Income-maintenance payments began in January 1974.

¹⁰ Work relief, other emergency aid, surplus food for the needy, repatriate and refugee assistance, and work-experience training programs. Beginning in 1980-81, includes Low-Income Home Energy Assistance.

¹¹ Excludes State and local expenditures for domiciliary care in institutions other than mental and tuberculosis, and services in connection with OASDI,

State temporary disability insurance, workers' compensation, public assistance, vocational rehabilitation, and veterans' programs, included in total expenditures for these programs.

¹² Civilian and Department of Defense programs (including medical care program for military dependents).

¹³ Includes services for crippled children.

¹⁴ Includes burial awards. Beginning in 1964-65, includes special allowances for survivors of veterans who did not qualify under OASDI. Beginning in 1973-74, subsistence payments to disabled veterans undergoing training shifted from veterans' pensions and compensation to veterans' education subgroup.

¹⁵ Excludes the servicemen's group life insurance program.

¹⁶ Beginning in 1973-74, excludes administrative expenses.

¹⁷ Federal expenditures represent primarily surplus food for institutions.

¹⁸ Surplus food for schools and programs under National School Lunch and Child Nutrition Acts.

¹⁹ Represents primarily child welfare services under the Social Security Act. Beginning in 1968-69, excludes administrative expenses.

²⁰ Includes domestic programs consolidated in 1971-72 under ACTION and special Office of Economic Opportunity programs. Other OEO programs listed in appropriate subsections under "public aid" and "education."

²¹ Federal expenditures include administrative and related expenses of the Secretary of Health and Human Services; Indian welfare and guidance, aging and juvenile delinquency, and certain manpower and human development activities. State and local expenditures include amounts for antipoverty and manpower programs, day care, child placement and adoption services, foster care, legal assistance, care of transients, and other unspecified welfare services; before 1969-70, these amounts were included with institutional care.

Source: Data taken or estimated from Treasury reports, **Federal Budgets, Census of Governments**, and reports of Federal, State, and local administrative agencies. For detailed description of programs and for single-year historical data, see **Social Welfare Expenditures Under Public Programs in the United States, 1929-66** (Research Report No. 25), 1968. See also social welfare expenditures note, **Social Security Bulletin**, February 1989.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby (202) 282-7222 for further information.

Table 3.A4.—Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross national product, 1980–87
[Amounts in millions]

Category	1980	1981	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987
Private social welfare expenditures.....	\$242,611	\$278,784	\$316,908	\$356,017	\$391,741	\$431,070	\$479,774	\$541,141
Health ¹	142,900	165,800	188,400	209,700	228,800	220,300	266,800	293,000
Personal health care.....	133,200	154,200	173,000	190,600	205,000	244,000	242,100	287,300
Income maintenance ²	51,505	59,095	70,449	82,782	93,618	110,386	129,360	156,364
Private pension plan payments.....	37,560	44,569	54,325	66,683	76,083	92,236	103,396	136,037
Life insurance and death benefits.....	5,075	5,746	6,269	6,519	6,899	7,489	7,797	8,166
Short-term sickness and disability benefits.....	6,280	6,437	6,884	6,993	7,498	8,026	8,016	8,862
Long-term disability.....	1,282	1,498	1,688	1,817	1,874	1,937	2,263	2,253
Education ³	26,751	30,062	32,697	35,911	38,872	42,859	45,993	50,018
Elementary and secondary.....	9,534	10,464	11,042	11,993	12,936	14,166	15,245	16,197
Higher.....	16,042	18,427	20,299	22,506	24,536	26,993	28,748	30,921
Welfare and other services.....	21,455	23,827	25,362	27,624	30,451	33,825	37,621	41,759
Social welfare expenditures as a percent of gross national product:								
Total ⁴	26.4	26.8	28.0	28.8	27.7	28.1	28.8	29.5
Public ⁵	18.5	18.7	19.1	19.5	18.4	18.6	18.7	18.8
Private ⁶	8.9	9.1	10.0	10.5	10.4	10.7	11.3	12.0

¹ Includes program administration and net cost of health insurance, research, and construction of medical facilities.

² Includes accidental death and dismemberment and supplemental unemployment benefits.

³ Includes construction.

⁴ Represents sum of public and private expenditures as percent of gross national product, after adjustment for elimination of overlap. The overlap

occurs when payments received under public or private income-maintenance programs are used to purchase medical care, educational services, or residential care.

⁵ Represents fiscal year expenditures as a percent of Federal fiscal year gross national product.

⁶ Represents calendar year expenditures as a percent of calendar year gross national product.

CONTACT: Wilmer L. Kerns/Milton P. Glanz (202) 282-7223/(301) 965-3018 for further information.

3.B Employment and Earnings

Table 3.B1.—Labor force and estimated workers covered under social insurance programs, 1949-88

[In millions]

Employment and coverage status	1949 ¹	1960	1970	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988
Total labor force.....	63.7	73.1	86.3	109.1	115.7	117.5	119.8	122.0	123.8
Paid civilian population.....	56.7	64.6	77.8	98.9	105.5	107.7	110.2	113.3	115.6
Unpaid family workers.....	2.0	1.4	.9	.6	.5	.4	.4	.4	.4
Unemployed.....	3.4	4.5	4.7	7.4	8.0	7.7	7.5	6.5	6.1
Armed Forces ²	1.6	2.5	3.0	2.1	1.7	1.7	1.8	1.8	1.7
Civilian population covered by public retirement programs.....	40.1	60.9	75.2	96.4	104.4	106.6	109.1	112.2	114.5
OASDHI ³	34.3	55.4	69.1	89.3	98.0	100.3	102.9	106.0	108.4
Railroad Retirement system.....	1.4	.9	.6	.5	.4	.3	.3	.3	.3
Government employees retirement systems ⁴	4.4	4.6	5.5	6.6	6.0	6.0	5.9	5.9	5.8
Civilian population covered by other social insurance programs:									
Unemployment insurance ⁵	33.1	43.7	55.8	90.4	95.8	98.2	100.2	103.7	106.9
Temporary disability insurance.....	5.3	11.3	14.6	18.4	18.9	19.8	20.3	21.6	(6)
Workers' compensation.....	35.3	44.6	59.0	79.1	83.4	85.1	87.2	90.0	(6)

¹ Monthly average; for all other years, data as of December.

² Beginning in 1983, includes Armed Forces in United States only.

³ Excludes members of the Armed Forces. Railroad employees are shown separately.

⁴ Excludes employees covered by both OASDHI and their own retirement program. Data represent yearly average.

⁵ Includes private and government employees covered by Unemployment Insurance and Unemployment Insurance for Civilian Federal Employees programs.

⁶ Data not available.

Source: Labor-force data from the Bureau of the Census, Current Population Survey reported in **Employment and Earnings**. Social insurance coverage estimates prepared by the Social Security Administration.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby (202) 282-7222 for further information.

Table 3.B2.—Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946-87

[In billions]

Year	Total earnings including self-employed	Wage and salary disbursements		Wages and salaries in employment covered by retirement programs						Net earnings of self-employed covered by OASDHI	Wages and salaries in civilian employment covered by other programs					
				Total ¹		OAS-DHI ²	Railroad ²	Federal Civil Service	State and local government		Unemployment insurance			Workers' compensation ⁴		
											Amount	Percent	Total		State programs ³	Railroad ²
				Amount	Percent	Amount	Percent									
1946	\$148.7	\$112.0	\$104.2	\$93.6	83.6	\$79.0	\$4.9	\$5.2	\$5.5	...	\$78.3	75.2	\$73.4	\$4.9	\$80.0	76.8
1947	159.0	123.1	118.9	107.5	87.3	92.1	5.1	4.8	5.4	...	91.7	77.2	86.6	5.1	91.5	76.9
1948	176.4	135.5	131.4	118.5	87.4	101.9	5.5	4.5	6.6	...	101.6	77.4	96.1	5.5	105.0	79.9
1949	171.1	134.8	130.3	117.8	87.4	99.6	5.1	5.7	7.3	...	99.0	76.0	93.9	5.1	103.0	79.0
1950	185.7	147.0	141.7	128.9	87.6	109.4	5.3	6.1	8.0	...	108.4	76.5	103.1	5.3	113.5	80.1
1951	214.5	171.3	162.3	152.6	89.1	131.2	6.1	6.4	8.9	\$16.3	123.8	76.3	118.7	6.1	131.5	81.0
1952	228.7	185.4	174.6	164.7	88.9	135.2	6.2	6.9	9.8	16.3	134.7	77.2	127.8	6.9	141.5	81.0
1953	240.4	198.6	188.0	177.4	89.3	154.0	6.1	7.0	10.7	16.9	145.3	77.3	139.2	6.1	153.5	81.6
1954	238.0	196.8	186.5	176.7	89.8	153.2	5.6	7.0	11.6	16.7	142.7	76.6	137.1	5.6	153.0	82.0
1955	254.5	211.7	201.5	193.3	91.3	169.4	5.8	8.3	12.4	24.4	154.4	76.7	148.6	5.8	168.0	83.4
1956	272.3	228.2	218.3	210.7	92.0	186.2	6.2	9.6	13.7	28.1	170.7	78.3	164.5	6.2	181.5	83.2
1957	284.5	239.3	229.1	227.9	95.3	203.1	6.2	10.1	15.5	28.2	179.8	78.5	173.6	6.2	190.0	83.0
1958	288.2	240.5	230.2	229.6	95.5	205.6	5.7	11.1	17.0	28.3	177.1	77.0	171.4	5.7	192.0	83.4
1959	306.6	258.9	247.0	247.0	95.4	222.5	5.8	11.4	18.6	29.7	192.7	78.1	186.9	5.8	209.0	84.1
1960	319.1	271.9	261.5	260.6	95.8	234.3	5.6	12.0	20.3	29.1	200.6	76.8	195.0	5.6	220.0	84.1
1961	328.0	279.5	268.9	266.9	95.5	238.8	5.3	13.2	22.2	29.9	204.3	76.0	199.0	5.3	226.5	84.2
1962	357.9	298.0	286.8	284.8	95.6	255.7	5.4	13.6	24.1	31.3	218.0	76.1	212.6	5.4	241.0	84.0
1963	363.9	313.4	301.9	298.8	95.3	268.2	5.3	14.6	26.1	31.6	228.4	75.7	223.0	5.4	254.0	84.1
1964	388.6	336.1	323.7	321.1	95.5	288.4	5.4	15.8	28.5	33.5	244.6	75.6	239.2	5.4	272.0	84.0
1965	418.9	362.0	349.1	342.9	94.7	308.6	5.6	16.3	31.3	40.2	263.5	75.5	257.9	5.6	292.0	83.6
1966	458.9	398.4	382.3	382.2	95.9	344.2	5.7	17.6	34.7	43.9	289.6	75.8	283.9	5.7	321.0	83.8
1967	488.2	427.0	409.9	411.3	96.3	374.7	5.7	19.1	39.2	44.7	307.7	75.1	302.0	5.7	342.0	83.4
1968	533.6	470.0	450.7	451.8	96.2	410.5	5.9	21.5	42.7	46.3	337.2	74.9	331.3	5.9	376.0	83.4
1969	582.7	515.7	496.0	495.9	96.2	452.5	6.1	23.1	47.0	46.9	371.8	75.0	365.7	6.1	414.0	83.5
1970	614.9	548.7	528.0	528.3	96.3	480.0	6.3	26.3	53.1	47.9	389.0	73.7	382.7	6.3	441.0	83.6
1971	650.3	580.9	560.2	555.3	95.6	505.2	6.6	27.8	57.4	50.6	417.8	74.6	411.2	6.6	469.0	83.8
1972	712.0	635.2	613.5	615.6	96.9	559.1	7.2	29.8	66.1	54.5	499.5	81.5	492.3	7.2	512.0	83.5
1973	796.5	702.7	680.5	682.2	97.1	619.8	7.9	31.7	74.0	62.8	558.8	82.2	550.9	7.9	578.0	85.0
1974	854.5	765.7	742.9	744.9	97.3	678.1	8.4	34.3	81.0	65.6	621.5	83.7	613.1	8.4	637.0	85.8
1975	896.4	806.4	783.3	783.2	97.1	717.2	8.3	36.8	86.8	70.4	693.8	88.6	685.5	8.3	678.0	86.6
1976	984.0	889.9	866.4	869.0	97.7	797.9	9.3	38.6	98.9	76.8	768.4	88.7	759.1	9.3	750.0	86.6
1977	1,087.3	983.8	959.5	966.7	98.3	887.5	10.0	41.6	105.5	80.6	853.5	89.0	843.5	10.0	827.0	86.2
1978	1,222.3	1,105.1	1,078.4	1,079.9	97.7	999.8	10.9	44.7	112.2	88.1	1,055.4	97.9	1,044.5	10.9	922.0	85.5
1979	1,369.7	1,237.6	1,210.6	1,207.1	97.5	1,117.9	12.5	48.3	118.5	99.8	1,187.8	98.1	1,175.3	12.5	1,041.0	86.0
1980	1,552.7	1,372.0	1,342.3	1,318.1	96.0	1,229.2	13.1	52.3	122.9	97.7	1,308.8	97.1	1,290.0	13.1	1,136.0	84.3
1981	1,697.2	1,510.4	1,475.3	1,444.7	95.6	1,347.6	13.4	56.3	135.2	98.9	1,432.6	97.1	1,419.5	13.4	1,247.0	84.5
1982	1,716.6	1,586.1	1,546.3	1,529.3	96.4	1,423.3	12.7	59.1	142.6	98.6	1,500.1	97.0	1,487.4	12.7	1,301.0	84.1
1983	1,867.1	1,676.2	1,633.9	1,613.6	96.3	1,502.1	12.5	62.2	153.5	109.3	1,583.2	96.9	1,570.7	12.5	1,382.0	84.6
1984	2,073.3	1,838.8	1,793.8	1,782.0	96.9	1,665.0	13.2	64.8	162.3	117.2	1,739.2	97.0	1,726.0	13.2	1,516.0	84.0
1985	2,232.0	1,974.7	1,926.5	1,904.4	96.4	1,779.4	12.8	70.1	175.3	122.0	1,870.0	97.1	1,857.2	12.8	1,618.0	84.0
1986	2,380.7	2,094.0	2,043.9	2,029.3	96.7	1,899.1	12.2	72.4	189.9	139.0	1,982.5	97.0	1,970.7	12.2	1,725.0	84.4
1987	2,561.3	2,248.4	2,196.1	2,148.3	95.5	2,013.9	11.5	74.2	203.0	157.0	2,045.1	93.1	2,033.6	11.5	1,845.0	84.0

¹ Beginning in 1953, adjusted for duplication of payrolls covered by both OASDHI and State and local government retirement systems.

² Taxable plus nontaxable wages and salaries in employment covered by the programs. (For taxable earnings under OASDHI, see table 4.B1.) Beginning in 1957, OASDHI estimates include military wages. Beginning in 1975, OASDHI estimates include a small amount of taxable wages in American business in U.S. territories and possessions.

³ Taxable plus nontaxable wages. Beginning in 1955, includes Federal civilian

payroll and payroll of State and local government employees.

⁴ Excludes railroad employees.

⁵ Revised data.

Source: Annual data on total earnings and wages and salaries from the Department of Commerce, Bureau of Economic Analysis, reported in the *Survey of Current Business*. Payrolls covered by State and local government retirement programs estimated by the Social Security Administration. Data for other programs based on reports of administrative agencies.

3.B Employment and Earnings

Table 3.B3.—Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938-91

Effective date	Minimum hourly wage for workers in jobs first covered by—				Average for production workers in manufacturing ⁴	
	1938 Act ¹	1961 amendments ²	1966 and subsequent amendments ³		Gross hourly earnings	Weekly hours
			Nonfarm	Farm		
October 24:						
1938.....	\$0.25	...	...	...	\$0.62	35.6
1939.....	.30	...	...	...	.63	37.7
1945.....	.40	...	...	...	1.02	43.5
January 25, 1950.....	.75	...	...	...	1.44	40.5
March 1, 1956.....	1.00	...	...	...	1.95	40.4
September 3:						
1961.....	1.15	\$1.00	...	...	2.32	39.8
1963.....	1.25	1.00	...	...	2.46	40.5
1964.....	1.25	1.15	...	...	2.53	40.7
1965.....	1.25	1.25	...	...	2.61	41.2
February 1:						
1967.....	1.40	1.40	\$1.00	\$1.00	2.83	40.6
1968.....	1.60	1.60	1.15	1.15	3.01	40.7
1969.....	1.60	1.60	1.30	1.30	3.19	40.6
1970.....	1.60	1.60	1.45	1.30	3.36	39.8
1971.....	1.60	1.60	1.60	1.30	3.57	39.9
May 1, 1974.....	2.00	2.00	1.90	1.60	4.42	40.0
January 1:						
1975.....	2.10	2.10	2.00	1.80	4.83	39.5
1976.....	2.30	2.30	2.20	2.00	5.22	40.1
1977.....	2.30	2.30	2.30	2.20	5.68	40.3
1978.....	2.65	2.65	2.65	2.65	6.17	40.4
1979.....	2.90	2.90	2.90	2.90	6.70	40.2
1980.....	3.10	3.10	3.10	3.10	7.27	39.7
1981.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	7.99	39.8
1982.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	8.49	38.9
1983.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	8.83	40.1
1984.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.19	40.7
1985.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.54	40.5
1986.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.73	40.7
1987.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	9.91	41.0
1988.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	10.18	41.0
1989.....	3.35	3.35	3.35	3.35	10.44	⁵ 41.1
April 1:						
1990 ⁶	3.80	3.80	3.80	3.80	3.80	...
1991 ⁶	4.25	4.25	4.25	4.25	4.25	...

¹ The 1938 Act was applicable generally to employees engaged in interstate commerce or in the production of goods for interstate commerce.

² The 1961 amendments extended coverage primarily to employees in large retail and service trades as well as local transit, construction, and gasoline service station employees.

³ The 1966 amendments extended coverage to State and local government employees of hospitals, nursing homes, and schools, and to employees of laundries, dry cleaners, large hotels and motels, restaurants, and farms. Subsequent amendments extended coverage to the remaining Federal, State, and local employees not protected in 1966, to certain workers in retail and service trades

previously exempted, and to certain domestic workers in private household employment.

⁴ For year in which minimum wage rate changes were effective.

⁵ Data based on June 1989 figures.

⁶ A training wage may be paid to an employee who has not attained age 20, for a period of 90 days and to an additional 90 day period by subsequent employers, if on-the-job training is provided. The training wage for any employee is limited to 180 days under any circumstances. The training wage is \$3.35 per hour effective April 1, 1990 and \$3.61 per hour effective April 1, 1991.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby/Wilmer L. Kerns (202) 282-7222/7223 for further information.

Table 3.C1.—Social insurance and veterans' programs: Cash benefits and beneficiaries, 1950-87

(In thousands)

Risk and program	1950	1960	1970	1980	1985	1986	1987
	Amount of benefits						
Total	\$6,286.8	\$22,609.7	\$55,173.2	\$207,796.8	\$302,887.6	\$316,272.1	\$330,989.4
Retirement ¹	1,423.5	10,754.6	29,096.3	113,252.0	188,759.6	198,103.7	208,387.3
OASDI	651.4	8,196.1	20,770.0	77,905.0	132,298.0	140,418.2	146,836.1
Railroad Retirement	176.9	594.4	1,112.9	2,930.6	3,862.1	3,942.8	4,060.5
Public employee retirement ²	536.9	1,921.4	7,209.5	32,416.4	52,559.5	53,742.7	57,490.7
Federal Civil Service	135.3	547.4	1,849.4	10,227.5	16,110.8	15,869.0	16,959.0
Other Federal employees	151.7	529.0	2,700.0	11,396.6	16,077.7	16,389.7	16,681.0
State and local government	250.0	845.0	2,660.0	10,792.3	20,411.0	21,484.0	23,850.7
Veterans' programs ³	58.2	42.7	4.0	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)
Disability ^{1 5}	2,441.9	4,859.6	11,000.8	39,659.4	52,115.1	55,253.6	58,298.4
OASDI	(1)	568.2	3,067.0	15,437.0	18,645.7	19,524.5	20,503.6
Railroad Retirement	77.3	146.7	219.3	564.4	696.3	705.8	738.4
Public employee retirement ²	213.3	491.9	1,311.8	5,370.8	6,696.5	7,844.1	8,240.7
Federal Civil Service	40.5	152.5	518.5	2,884.7	3,403.7	4,475.9	4,562.6
Other Federal employees	148.7	244.4	538.3	1,275.4	1,458.8	1,437.2	1,433.3
State and local government	24.0	95.0	255.0	1,210.7	1,834.0	1,931.0	2,244.8
Veterans' programs ³	1,674.0	2,529.7	3,930.9	8,602.2	10,748.0	10,886.1	11,209.8
Workers' compensation	360.0	755.0	1,674.0	7,245.0	12,646.4	13,333.0	14,179.3
State temporary disability insurance ⁶	89.3	311.3	664.6	1,299.8	1,843.5	2,067.3	2,545.4
Railroad temporary disability insurance	28.1	56.9	56.2	63.2	42.7	57.8	72.4
Black Lung program .....	...	...	77.0	1,077.0	796.0	838.0	808.8
Survivor (monthly benefits)	901.8	3,671.6	10,271.5	34,986.0	46,296.2	45,692.8	48,733.3
OASDI	276.9	2,316.2	7,427.6	26,654.0	34,806.9	33,785.4	36,612.4
Railroad Retirement	43.9	201.3	424.0	1,371.6	1,702.3	1,722.0	1,736.9
Public employee retirement ²	34.4	184.6	644.7	2,895.5	4,767.5	5,010.6	5,447.1
Federal Civil Service	8.4	104.7	428.7	1,930.3	3,176.8	3,306.2	3,591.2
Other Federal employees .....	...	4.9	16.0	301.3	615.7	677.4	733.5
State and local government	26.0	75.0	200.0	663.9	975.0	1,027.0	1,122.4
Veterans' programs ³	491.6	864.6	1,545.2	2,754.9	3,309.5	3,374.8	3,123.0
Workers' compensation ⁷	55.0	105.0	197.0	675.0	980.0	1,032.0	1,067.3
Black Lung program .....	...	...	33.0	635.0	730.0	768.0	746.6
Lump-sum payments	86.7	299.5	582.2	963.6	955.8	1,105.7	1,179.6
OASDI	32.7	164.3	293.6	395.0	142.9	136.2	138.0
Railroad Retirement	12.7	12.0	26.4	13.6	9.3	9.6	9.3
Public employee retirement ²	28.6	75.7	189.2	377.2	679.5	840.2	898.0
Federal Civil Service	8.1	11.6	23.4	22.9	33.9	56.1	50.0
Other Federal employees .....	.4	1.1	.8	2.8	5.6	6.1	6.2
State and local government	20.0	63.0	165.0	351.6	640.0	778.0	841.8
Veterans' programs ³	12.7	39.5	73.0	177.7	124.1	119.7	134.3
Unemployment	1,467.6	3,024.7	4,353.3	18,935.9	14,760.9	16,166.3	14,390.8
State unemployment insurance ⁸	1,373.1	2,866.7	2,183.7	18,756.5	14,629.2	15,988.0	14,276.2
Railroad unemployment insurance	59.8	157.7	38.7	179.4	131.7	128.3	114.6

See footnotes at end of table.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C1.—Social insurance and veterans' programs: Cash benefits and beneficiaries, 1950–87—Continued

[In thousands]

Risk and program	1950	1960	1970	1980	1985	1986	1987
	Beneficiaries ⁹						
Retirement:							
OASDI.....	1,918.1	10,309.7	16,869.6	22,267.3	25,739.0	26,156.6	26,755.0
Railroad Retirement.....	174.8	440.0	552.5	589.4	566.3	575.4	567.6
Public employee retirement.....	406.3	977.2	2,204.3	4,208.0	5,312.7	5,494.6	5,857.9
Federal Civil Service.....	111.0	263.3	477.1	912.8	1,122.5	1,165.5	1,185.7
Other Federal employees.....	73.3	178.9	642.3	1,149.2	1,283.2	1,299.0	1,313.2
State and local government.....	222.0	535.0	1,085.0	2,146.0	2,907.0	3,030.0	3,359.0
Veterans' programs ³	54.1	33.2	3.1	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)
Disability:							
OASDI.....	...	542.6	2,572.7	4,728.7	3,808.0	3,715.2	4,034.0
Railroad Retirement.....	76.0	96.6	95.1	95.2	85.3	83.7	82.7
Public employee retirement.....	131.0	247.2	418.8	719.5	689.1	691.7	695.7
Federal Civil Service.....	43.0	102.1	185.2	354.9	331.7	326.0	318.4
Other Federal employees.....	56.0	90.1	147.6	156.6	144.4	143.7	143.3
State and local government.....	32.0	55.0	86.0	208.0	213.0	222.0	234.0
Veterans' programs ³	2,314.1	2,976.0	3,178.0	3,139.9	2,933.2	2,893.7	2,850.0
State temporary disability insurance ⁶	55.2	121.1	180.9	199.2	169.4	147.5	151.6
Railroad temporary disability.....	31.2	28.0	24.9	14.5	11.4	12.0	11.0
Black Lung program.....	...	...	25.1	252.2	155.8	140.5	126.9
Survivor:							
OASDI.....	1,093.9	3,446.0	6,369.3	8,259.7	7,162.0	7,126.8	7,184.0
Railroad Retirement.....	136.3	251.3	324.3	330.1	310.8	289.1	285.0
Public employee retirement ³	58.3	223.4	426.9	762.9	872.4	911.3	976.0
Federal Civil Service.....	18.3	149.3	296.6	439.3	501.2	516.4	528.1
Other Federal employees.....	...	3.9	10.3	70.6	114.2	127.9	135.9
State and local government.....	40.0	70.0	120.0	253.0	257.0	267.0	312.0
Veterans' programs ³	991.2	1,262.0	2,284.1	1,464.9	1,081.8	1,035.3	979.0
Black Lung program.....	...	...	1.5	157.8	147.8	144.0	139.9
State unemployment insurance.....	1,305.0	1,723.0	1,620.3	2,830.0	2,409.0	2,391.0	2,032.0
Railroad unemployment insurance.....	76.4	74.0	17.7	38.0	26.5	24.0	17.0

¹ Includes benefits to spouses and children where applicable.

² Excludes refunds of contributions to employees who leave service.

³ Disability data include pensions and compensation, clothing allowance (beginning in 1973), and subsistence payments to disabled veterans undergoing training (1944-73). Survivor data includes special allowances for survivors of veterans who did not qualify under OASDHI (Servicemen's and Veterans' Survivor Benefit Act of 1956). Lump-sum payments are for burial of deceased veterans. Beginning in 1978, retirement data no longer available separately.

⁴ Data not available.

⁵ Excludes payments for medical care.

⁶ Benefits payable in California, New Jersey, New York, Puerto Rico, and Rhode Island under public and private plans. Beneficiary data for private-plan beneficiar-

ies in New Jersey not available. Beginning in 1980, includes data for Hawaii.

⁷ Small but unknown amount of lump-sum death payments included with monthly survivor payments.

⁸ Regular State unemployment insurance, Federal employee, and ex-servicemen programs through 1981; excludes Federal employees thereafter.

⁹ For OASDHI, the Railroad Retirement program, the public employee retirement system, the veterans' programs, and the Black Lung benefit program, number on rolls June 30 for State unemployment and temporary disability insurance, average weekly number for railroad unemployment and temporary disability insurance, average weekly number during 14-day registration period. No beneficiary data is available for the workers compensation program, or for lump-sum payments under any program.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby (202) 282-7222 for further information.

Table 3.C2.—Selected social insurance and veterans' benefits, by State, fiscal year 1987

[In millions]

State	Retirement, disability, and survivor benefits				Unemployment insurance benefits ²					
	OASDI	Railroad Retirement	Federal Civil Service ¹	Veterans	Regular State programs ³	State extended benefit programs ⁴	Federal employees ⁵	Ex-service persons ⁶	Railroad	Railroad temporary disability insurance
Total	\$204,156	\$6,545	\$25,162	\$14,415	\$13,603	\$73.1	\$132.3	\$121.9	\$111.5	\$52.3
United States	202,831	6,506	24,860	13,960	13,520	71.4	131.7	121.0	111.5	52.3
Alabama	3,257	101	537	313	158	(7)	1.9	1.6	1.3	.7
Alaska	152	1	67	18	110	13.3	3.5	.6	(7)	(7)
Arizona	2,871	96	461	237	120	(7)	3.6	1.0	1.3	.3
Arkansas	2,125	87	230	251	122	.1	1.1	1.3	1.1	.8
California	19,214	431	2,651	1,159	1,755	1.6	16.0	9.5	3.5	3.7
Colorado	2,019	86	423	186	207	(7)	2.1	3.0	2.5	.6
Connecticut	3,059	38	156	126	156	(7)	.6	.8	.3	.4
Delaware	554	21	55	31	25	(7)	.2	.3	.2	.2
District of Columbia	382	13	601	49	59	0	6.0	.9	.1	.1
Florida	13,088	319	1,894	1,014	260	.1	1.8	3.5	1.3	1.1
Georgia	4,046	143	640	431	231	(7)	3.1	3.3	1.7	1.7
Hawaii	715	3	277	47	43	(7)	1.6	.9	(7)	.4
Idaho	776	47	102	53	64	4.0	1.3	.6	.9	3.9
Illinois	9,095	432	673	390	785	.1	4.7	5.7	9.5	1.9
Indiana	4,976	177	314	242	154	(7)	.6	1.6	5.2	.7
Iowa	2,794	104	192	136	121	(7)	.5	1.7	2.4	1.0
Kansas	2,176	150	231	131	155	(7)	1.7	1.4	2.6	1.8
Kentucky	2,996	150	275	266	136	(7)	2.2	2.4	4.5	.8
Louisiana	3,002	90	253	273	354	33.5	2.2	2.9	1.4	.4
Maine	1,045	36	131	98	49	.6	.4	.3	.9	1.1
Maryland	3,200	130	1,609	227	186	.3	2.7	2.0	2.0	.5
Massachusetts	5,276	73	567	437	404	(7)	3.2	1.6	.5	1.7
Michigan	8,300	147	371	399	932	(7)	5.4	9.4	3.8	1.1
Minnesota	3,423	187	261	215	304	1.6	1.5	2.2	3.6	.5
Mississippi	1,949	60	220	227	95	.2	2.3	1.0	.9	1.5
Missouri	4,673	220	501	298	224	(7)	2.0	1.8	3.6	.7
Montana	685	63	98	51	43	(7)	1.3	.5	1.5	1.3
Nebraska	1,397	101	139	91	48	(7)	.4	.2	2.7	.2
Nevada	742	28	130	62	67	(7)	.4	.5	.3	.1
New Hampshire	846	12	120	72	15	0	(7)	.1	.1	1.3
New Jersey	7,168	143	664	328	543	1.0	2.6	2.5	.7	.3
New Mexico	972	48	240	124	68	(7)	2.3	1.0	1.4	3.1
New York	16,420	328	1,173	896	1,040	.1	7.1	5.8	4.1	.7
North Carolina	4,920	98	471	437	187	.2	2.2	3.5	1.2	.2
North Dakota	547	34	50	31	36	(7)	.5	.3	1.1	3.0
Ohio	9,701	373	787	562	624	(7)	3.5	7.6	9.7	.3
Oklahoma	2,601	56	475	311	138	(7)	2.3	1.6	.8	.6
Oregon	2,564	98	311	173	206	(7)	2.9	2.4	1.1	4.0
Pennsylvania	12,354	567	1,147	653	861	(7)	6.3	7.6	9.6	.1
Rhode Island	983	9	116	71	60	(7)	.5	.6	(7)	.4
South Carolina	2,472	57	335	207	86	(7)	.7	1.2	.8	.1
South Dakota	611	14	73	49	12	(7)	.4	.2	.6	1.0
Tennessee	3,832	129	356	331	162	(7)	4.3	2.1	1.7	3.0
Texas	10,403	345	1,407	1,040	1,060	.9	8.8	9.3	5.5	.4
Utah	934	68	315	61	87	(7)	2.2	.4	1.4	(7)
Vermont	447	13	39	36	24	(7)	.1	.1	.2	1.6
Virginia	3,972	197	1,686	410	131	(7)	2.3	2.8	2.3	.9
Washington	3,743	117	644	292	342	6.2	5.3	5.1	1.1	1.3
West Virginia	1,878	117	125	153	114	5.8	.4	1.6	4.4	.7
Wisconsin	4,523	119	222	242	303	(7)	1.9	2.6	2.7	.3
Wyoming	308	33	45	23	51	4.2	.6	.2	1.1	
Outlying areas	1,836	1	99	248	83	1.7	.6	.9	(7)	(7)
Puerto Rico	1,775	1	...	248	81	1.7	.6	.9	(7)	(7)
Virgin Islands	40	(8)	...	...	2	0	(7)	...	...	...
Guam	14	(8)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
American Samoa	7	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Abroad	1,325	38	203	207	...	...	...	...	(7)	(7)

¹ Data annualized by the Social Security Administration.² Distributed according to State by which payment was made. Excludes training allowances, disaster assistance, trade readjustment allowances, Federal supplemental benefits, and special unemployment assistance.³ Excludes benefits to claimants covered under reimbursable accounts.⁴ Benefits paid under the permanent Federal-State extended-benefit program of 1970. Excludes extended benefits paid under UCFE and UCX programs.⁵ Unemployment compensation for Federal employees. Excludes extended benefits.⁶ Ex-Servicemen's Unemployment Compensation Act of 1958. Excludes extended benefits.⁷ Less than \$50,000.⁸ Less than \$500,000.

Source: Based on reports of administrative agencies.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby (202) 282-7222 for further information.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C3.—Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965-88

[In millions]

Program and source	1965	1968	1970	1975	1980	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988
Social Security trust funds:												
Old-Age and Survivors												
Insurance ¹	\$16,017	\$24,100	\$30,705	\$57,241	\$103,996	\$124,353	\$143,878	\$167,062	\$182,368	\$194,325	\$206,046	\$233,202
Employer.....	7,618	11,284	14,489	27,184	49,731	59,105	63,935	78,110	83,682	90,261	95,499	107,427
Employee.....	7,440	11,077	14,204	26,947	49,436	58,918	63,731	73,991	83,400	89,796	95,122	106,913
Self-employed.....	959	1,358	1,564	2,684	4,289	5,649	5,049	6,632	7,720	8,755	10,122	13,059
Government ².....	...	382	449	425	540	680	11,162	887	2,529	485	403	327
Tax credits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	4,607	1,829	1,605	1,643	2,092
Taxation of benefits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,835	3,208	3,424	3,257	3,384
Disability Insurance ¹	1,188	3,348	4,497	7,534	13,385	22,169	19,112	16,135	18,430	18,637	19,655	22,100
Employer.....	564	1,602	2,154	3,562	6,307	10,597	8,379	7,536	8,119	8,703	9,282	10,301
Employee.....	551	1,582	2,117	3,530	6,254	10,574	8,339	7,134	8,087	8,658	9,253	10,252
Self-employed.....	73	132	210	352	694	824	830	741	776	856	982	1,257
Government ².....	...	32	16	90	130	174	1,565	92	1,048	31	21	27
Tax credits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	441	178	152	153	202
Taxation of benefits ³.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	190	222	238	-36	61
Hospital Insurance ¹.....	...	5,214	5,820	12,316	24,982	35,976	41,283	43,571	48,035	55,648	59,595	63,451
Employer.....	...	2,028	2,379	5,578	11,591	16,791	18,187	20,396	22,613	25,986	27,750	29,233
Employee.....	...	2,008	2,332	5,530	11,518	16,734	18,128	20,356	22,549	25,879	27,637	29,086
Self-employed.....	...	81	169	395	739	1,061	943	1,381	1,970	2,308	2,805	3,555
Government ².....	...	1,044	874	670	871	1,015	3,639	899	47	657	541	596
Voluntarily insured ⁴.....	...	...	...	7	18	24	27	33	41	43	38	41
Transfers from Railroad Retirement program.....	...	54	66	138	244	351	358	351	371	364	368	364
Tax credits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	156	444	409	456	576
Supplementary Medical												
Insurance ^{1,5}.....	...	1,691	2,189	4,566	10,466	15,981	19,097	22,221	23,863	23,524	30,969	34,964
Aged.....	...	832	1,096	1,759	2,707	3,341	3,845	4,721	5,105	5,218	6,747	7,983
Disabled.....	...	...	...	248	304	356	391	445	508	504	661	778
Government.....	...	858	1,093	2,648	7,455	12,284	14,861	17,054	18,250	17,802	23,560	26,203
Railroad Retirement⁶												
Employer.....	647	935	968	1,506	2,630	3,304	3,604	4,803	4,966	4,811	3,858	4,596
Employee.....	315	473	510	1,146	1,722	2,036	2,014	2,379	2,417	2,413	2,370	2,669
Government ^{2,7}	17	18	19	4	313	410	741	1,068	1,099	873	285	430
Taxation of benefits ⁸.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	334	339	405	101	218
Federal Civil Service⁹												
Employer.....	2,197	2,889	3,870	9,507	19,986	23,964	25,124	25,566	27,160	27,696	27,785	(10)
Employee.....	1,123	1,472	2,001	6,905	16,220	19,736	20,673	20,900	22,472	22,981	23,144	(10)
Government.....	1,073	1,417	1,869	2,600	3,766	4,228	4,451	4,666	4,688	4,715	4,641	(10)
State and local government¹¹												
Employer.....	4,225	6,095	7,895	14,560	25,654	30,782	32,790	34,309	37,455	39,185	41,597	(10)
Employee.....	2,525	3,780	4,920	9,880	18,776	22,366	24,050	25,305	27,699	28,599	30,356	(10)
Government.....	1,700	2,315	2,975	4,680	6,878	8,416	8,740	9,004	9,756	10,586	11,241	(10)

¹ For OASDI-HI contribution rates and wage base, see table 2.A1. Beginning in 1952 (1959 for DI, 1968 for HI) employer and employee contributions differ by estimated amount of refunds of employee tax overpayments and, beginning in 1966, by employee tax on tips. For SMI premium rates, see table 2.B1.

² Represents cost of gratuitous military service wage credits and, for OASI only, Federal payments for special age-72 benefits. For HI only, also represents transfers of appropriations for HI benefits of persons not insured for cash benefits under OASI, DI, or Railroad Retirement and, beginning in 1978, transfers for Professional Standards Review Organization review expenditures. Beginning in 1983, includes taxes on deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956, in lieu of reimbursements for the costs of such credits. For Railroad Retirement, represents transfers from appropriations for cost of military service credits and, beginning in 1976, cost of phasing out dual benefits.

³ The amount for 1987 reflects \$195 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar years 1984 and 1985. The amount for 1988 reflects \$116 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar year 1986.

⁴ Beginning in July 1973, aged ineligible may voluntarily enroll for HI.

⁵ Includes premiums paid on behalf of eligibles by State governments under "buy-in" arrangements.

⁶ Beginning in 1966, excludes HI contributions and includes employer contributions to supplement benefit account.

⁷ Includes for 1984 a 0.3-percent employee tax credit from general revenue.

⁸ Amount for 1987 is net of U. S. Treasury adjustments totaling \$245 million for 1984 and 1985 reconciliation. The 1988 amount reflects \$107 million for the 1986 reconciliation.

⁹ Employer share represents Federal and District of Columbia government contributions; employee share includes voluntary contributions to purchase additional annuity. Beginning in 1980, estimated by the Social Security Administration from fiscal year data.

¹⁰ Data not available.

¹¹ Estimated by Social Security Administration from Bureau of the Census fiscal year data. Employer share represents government contribution.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel/Ann Bixby (301) 965-3037/(202) 282-7222 for further information.

Table 3.C4.—Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly payments in current and 1988 dollars, 1950-88

Period	Consumer Price Index all items ¹ (1982-84=100)	Average monthly Social Security benefits in current-payment status				Average monthly payments per recipient under—			
		Retired workers		Widowed mother or father and 2 children		Supplemental Security Income/ Old-Age Assistance ²		Aid to Families with Dependent Children	
		Current dollars	1988 dollars	Current dollars	1988 dollars	Current dollars	1988 dollars	Current dollars	1988 dollars
December:									
1950	25.0	\$43.86	\$211.41	\$93.90	\$452.60	\$43.05	\$207.50	\$20.85	\$100.50
1951	26.5	42.14	191.62	93.80	426.52	44.55	202.58	22.00	100.04
1952	26.7	49.25	222.27	106.00	478.39	48.80	220.24	23.45	105.83
1953	26.9	51.10	228.91	111.90	501.26	48.90	219.05	23.20	103.93
1954	26.7	59.14	266.91	130.50	588.96	48.70	219.79	23.25	104.93
1955	26.8	61.90	278.32	135.40	608.79	50.05	225.04	23.50	105.66
1956	27.6	63.09	275.45	141.00	615.60	53.25	232.49	24.80	108.28
1957	28.4	64.58	274.01	146.30	620.74	55.50	235.48	25.40	107.77
1958	28.9	66.35	276.65	151.70	632.52	56.95	237.46	26.65	111.12
1959	29.4	72.78	298.30	170.70	699.64	56.70	232.39	27.30	111.89
1960	29.8	74.04	299.39	188.00	760.20	58.90	238.17	28.35	114.64
1961	30.0	75.65	303.86	189.30	760.35	57.60	231.36	29.45	118.29
1962	30.4	76.19	302.00	190.70	755.90	61.55	243.97	29.30	116.14
1963	30.9	76.88	299.81	192.50	750.69	62.80	244.90	29.70	115.82
1964	31.2	77.57	299.59	193.40	746.95	63.65	245.83	31.50	121.66
1965	31.8	83.92	318.00	219.80	832.89	63.10	239.11	32.85	124.48
1966	32.9	84.35	308.94	221.90	812.73	68.05	249.24	36.25	132.77
1967	33.9	85.37	303.45	224.40	797.65	70.15	249.35	39.50	140.41
1968	35.5	98.86	335.57	257.10	872.69	69.55	236.08	44.75	151.90
1969	37.7	100.40	320.91	255.80	817.61	73.90	236.21	45.15	144.31
1970	39.8	118.10	357.56	291.10	881.35	77.65	235.10	50.30	152.29
1971	41.1	132.17	387.51	320.00	938.20	77.50	227.22	52.30	153.34
1972	42.5	162.35	460.31	383.10	1,086.20	79.95	226.68	54.10	153.39
1973	46.2	166.42	434.06	391.00	1,019.82	76.15	198.62	56.95	148.54
1974	51.9	188.21	436.98	438.40	1,017.87	91.06	211.42	63.37	147.13
1975	55.5	207.18	449.82	468.60	1,017.41	90.93	197.42	69.69	151.31
1976	58.2	224.86	465.56	503.40	1,042.26	94.37	195.39	75.20	155.70
1977	62.1	243.00	471.52	546.60	1,060.63	96.62	187.48	80.08	155.39
1978	67.7	263.20	468.47	591.90	1,053.53	100.43	178.76	83.60	148.80
1979	76.7	294.30	462.36	655.00	1,029.04	122.67	192.72	90.34	141.93
1980	86.3	341.40	476.69	759.20	1,060.06	128.20	179.00	97.10	135.58
1981	94.0	385.97	494.78	858.00	1,099.88	137.81	176.66	103.15	132.23
1982	97.6	419.30	517.68	885.50	1,093.27	145.69	179.87	106.33	131.28
1983	101.3	440.77	524.31	923.00	1,097.94	157.89	187.82	109.93	130.77
1984	105.3	460.57	527.05	948.30	1,085.19	157.88	180.67	114.72	131.28
1985	109.3	478.62	527.66	981.50	1,082.07	164.26	181.09	118.17	130.28
1986	110.5	488.44	532.64	994.00	1,083.95	173.66	189.38	122.09	133.14
1987	115.4	512.65	535.31	1,032.30	1,077.92	180.64	188.62	125.19	130.72
1988	120.5	536.77	536.77	1,070.40	1,070.40	188.23	188.23	130.30	130.30

¹ Data from Bureau of Labor Statistics, Consumer Price Index for All Urban Consumers.² Beginning in 1974, represents payments to the aged under the SSI program.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C5.—Social Security (OASDI) and Supplemental Security Income (SSI): Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both, 1940–88, ranked by State, December 1988¹

Year and State	Population aged 65 or older receiving—						Persons receiving both OASDI and SSI as percent of—	
	OASDI		SSI ²		OASDI and SSI, number per 1,000	OASDI or SSI or both, number per 1,000	OASDI beneficiaries	SSI recipients
	Number per 1,000	State rank	Number per 1,000	State rank				
1940	7	...	217	...	1	223	14.3	0.5
1945	62	...	194	...	5	251	8.1	2.6
1950	164	...	224	...	22	366	12.6	9.8
1955	394	...	179	...	34	539	8.6	19.2
1960	616	...	141	...	41	716	6.6	28.5
1965	752	...	117	...	52	817	7.0	44.7
1970	855	...	104	...	63	896	7.4	60.4
1975	904	...	111	...	78	939	8.6	69.5
1980	914	...	87	...	61	941	6.7	70.2
1981	³ 912	...	81	...	³ 57	936	³ 6.2	70.0
1982	912	...	75	...	52	935	5.7	69.6
1983	915	...	73	...	51	937	5.6	70.1
1984	913	...	73	...	52	934	5.6	71.0
1985	917	...	71	...	51	937	5.5	71.1
1986	916	...	69	...	49	936	5.4	71.0
1987	913	...	68	...	48	933	5.2	70.9
1988	913	...	66	...	47	950	5.0	70.6
Alabama	904	39	137	2	110	930	12.2	80.9
Alaska	906	38	77	14	37	946	4.1	48.1
Arizona	909	34	35	36	25	919	2.7	71.1
Arkansas	910	33	115	7	97	928	10.7	84.0
California	882	48	134	3	88	927	10.0	66.1
Colorado	919	29	39	30	26	932	2.9	67.7
Connecticut	934	18	23	48	12	944	1.3	52.9
Delaware	947	10	35	35	27	956	2.8	75.5
District of Columbia	781	51	83	13	57	807	7.3	68.9
Florida	880	49	48	24	25	904	2.9	52.3
Georgia	894	43	120	5	96	919	10.7	79.4
Hawaii	899	42	57	22	24	932	2.7	42.1
Idaho	948	9	24	44	21	952	2.2	84.4
Illinois	910	32	34	37	19	926	2.0	54.3
Indiana	945	11	23	47	17	950	1.8	76.2
Iowa	951	8	26	41	20	956	2.1	77.6
Kansas	926	23	23	46	17	932	1.8	73.5
Kentucky	910	31	93	9	74	930	8.1	79.5
Louisiana	854	50	125	4	93	886	10.9	74.1
Maine	956	4	62	19	55	963	5.8	89.1
Maryland	884	47	43	27	27	900	3.1	62.8
Massachusetts	920	27	65	17	49	936	5.4	75.8
Michigan	961	3	39	29	29	971	3.1	74.3
Minnesota	941	13	25	42	18	949	1.9	71.7
Mississippi	889	46	190	1	158	921	17.8	83.2
Missouri	927	22	47	25	37	937	4.0	78.3
Montana	938	16	27	40	21	944	2.3	78.0
Nebraska	939	15	23	45	18	944	1.9	78.5
Nevada	925	25	37	32	27	935	2.9	72.4
New Hampshire	956	6	17	51	12	961	1.3	70.3
New Jersey	919	28	41	28	21	939	2.3	52.0
New Mexico	902	41	87	12	66	923	7.3	75.4
New York	906	37	71	16	40	938	4.4	55.9
North Carolina	925	26	93	10	78	940	8.4	83.6
North Dakota	954	7	35	34	27	962	2.8	75.7
Ohio	931	20	28	39	19	940	2.1	67.8
Oklahoma	904	40	72	15	54	922	6.0	75.1
Oregon	943	12	25	43	18	949	1.9	74.1
Pennsylvania	930	21	36	33	25	941	2.7	70.6
Rhode Island	934	17	49	23	34	949	3.7	70.0
South Carolina	910	30	116	6	96	930	10.5	83.0
South Dakota	967	1	39	31	31	975	3.2	79.2
Tennessee	907	36	103	8	85	925	9.4	82.5
Texas	894	44	89	11	66	917	7.4	74.2
Utah	925	24	19	50	12	932	1.3	61.5
Vermont	956	5	60	20	52	963	5.5	87.1
Virginia	894	45	64	18	49	909	5.4	75.7
Washington	933	19	31	38	20	945	2.1	62.9
West Virginia	908	35	60	21	45	923	5.0	75.5
Wisconsin	963	2	46	26	40	970	4.1	85.7
Wyoming	940	14	22	49	16	945	1.7	75.9

¹ Population data on which ratio is based furnished by the Bureau of the Census. Estimates for the population aged 65 or older from series P-25, No. 1024 (1988 data).

² For 1940–73, data refer to Old-Age Assistance program. Beginning in January

1974, the Supplemental Security Income program superseded the Old-Age Assistance program in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

³ Based on 10-percent sample.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0185/0163 for further information.

Table 3.C6.—Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by reason for SSI eligibility and type of OASDI benefit, December 1988

Type of beneficiary	All OASDI beneficiaries ¹	OASDI beneficiaries with SSI					
		Number			Percent of all OASDI beneficiaries		
		Total	Aged	Blind and disabled	Total	Aged	Blind and disabled
Total	38,612,903	2,120,683	997,638	1,123,045	5.5	2.6	2.9
Retirement	27,375,814	1,120,900	729,937	390,963	4.1	2.7	1.4
Workers aged 65 or older	21,325,825	880,220	654,738	225,482	4.2	3.1	1.1
Men	11,151,474	329,414	240,507	88,907	3.0	2.2	.8
Women	10,174,351	550,806	414,231	136,575	5.4	4.1	1.3
Wives and husbands aged 65 or older	2,541,582	118,496	75,128	43,368	4.7	3.0	1.7
Disabled adult children aged 65 or older	1,593	701	71	630	44.0	4.5	39.5
Disabled adult children aged 18-64	167,205	84,330	...	84,330	50.4	...	50.4
Workers aged 62-64	2,532,401	21,898	...	21,898	.9	...	.9
Men	1,335,488	10,935	...	10,935	.8	...	.8
Women	1,196,913	10,963	...	10,963	.9	...	.9
Wives and husbands aged 62-64	450,746	11,010	...	11,010	2.4	...	2.4
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19	262,768	2,124	...	2,124	.8	...	.8
Wives and husbands with children	93,694	2,121	...	2,121	2.3	...	2.3
Disability	4,074,300	455,328	1,848	453,480	11.2	(2)	11.1
Workers under age 65	2,830,284	411,168	...	411,168	14.5	...	14.5
Men	1,876,878	212,354	...	212,354	11.3	...	11.3
Women	953,406	198,814	...	198,814	20.9	...	20.9
Wives and husbands aged 65 or older	31,965	3,932	1,848	2,084	12.3	5.8	6.5
Disabled adult children	35,823	24,250	...	24,250	67.7	...	67.7
Wives and husbands aged 62-64	40,096	1,681	...	1,681	4.2	...	4.2
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19	927,372	10,163	...	10,163	1.1	...	1.1
Wives and husbands with children	208,760	4,134	...	4,134	2.0	...	2.0
Survivors	7,162,789	544,455	265,853	278,602	7.6	3.7	3.9
Widows and widowers aged 65 or older	4,293,965	362,249	262,810	99,439	8.4	6.1	2.3
Disabled widows and widowers	103,123	23,948	...	23,948	23.2	...	23.2
Disabled adult children aged 65 or older	37,928	12,269	2,281	9,988	32.3	6.0	26.3
Disabled adult children aged 18-64	331,751	114,769	...	114,769	34.6	...	34.6
Parents aged 65 or older	7,024	845	762	83	12.0	10.8	1.2
Parents aged 62-64	121	6	...	6	5.0	...	5.0
Nondisabled widows and widowers aged 60-64	631,734	18,767	...	18,767	3.0	...	3.0
Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19	1,439,382	6,913	...	6,913	.5	...	.5
Widowed mothers and fathers	317,761	4,689	...	4,689	1.5	...	1.5

¹ Excludes 14,116 special age-72 beneficiaries.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-1 in quarterly issues of the *Social Security Bulletin*.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0183/0185 for further information.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C7.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, and median amount, 1987 ¹

Age and median amount	Total				Men				Women			
	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black	Number (in thousands)	Total ² percent	White	Black
With Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits												
Total.....	34,450	100.0	88.7	9.7	14,448	100.0	88.6	9.6	20,002	100.0	88.8	9.8
Under 55.....	3,363	100.0	75.8	21.3	1,595	100.0	76.4	20.4	1,768	100.0	75.3	22.2
55-64.....	4,743	100.0	87.1	11.4	1,995	100.0	87.3	11.1	2,748	100.0	86.9	11.6
65-74.....	15,836	100.0	90.6	7.9	6,912	100.0	91.0	7.4	8,924	100.0	90.3	8.3
75 or older.....	10,507	100.0	90.7	7.8	3,945	100.0	90.1	8.3	6,562	100.0	91.1	7.8
Median amount.....	...	\$5,051	\$5,221	\$4,014	...	\$6,242	\$6,384	\$4,738	...	\$4,295	\$4,414	\$3,611
With Supplemental Security Income												
Total.....	3,586	100.0	66.0	30.7	1,270	100.0	69.1	27.3	2,316	100.0	64.3	32.4
Under 55.....	1,526	100.0	68.2	29.4	681	100.0	72.4	25.4	844	100.0	64.7	32.8
55-64.....	569	100.0	65.2	31.6	181	100.0	65.2	30.9	388	100.0	65.2	32.0
65-74.....	763	100.0	60.2	33.2	200	100.0	63.5	26.0	563	100.0	58.8	36.2
75 or older.....	729	100.0	68.2	29.2	208	100.0	66.4	31.7	521	100.0	58.8	36.2
Median amount.....	...	\$2,467	\$2,382	\$2,656	...	\$2,409	\$2,417	\$2,399	...	\$2,497	\$2,363	\$2,757

¹Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

²Includes other races.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

Table 3.C8.—Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security or with Railroad Retirement benefits or Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, and median amount, 1987 ¹

Age and median amount	Number (in thousands)			Percent of Spanish origin ²		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
With Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits						
Total.....	34,450	14,448	20,002	3.4	3.7	3.2
Under 55.....	3,363	1,595	1,768	6.7	6.8	6.5
55-64.....	4,743	1,995	2,748	4.7	4.7	4.8
65-74.....	15,836	6,912	8,924	2.9	2.9	2.8
75 or older.....	10,507	3,945	6,562	2.6	3.3	2.2
Median amount.....	\$5,051	\$6,242	\$4,295	\$4,068	\$4,951	\$3,395
With Supplemental Security Income						
Total.....	3,586	1,270	2,316	10.6	10.5	10.7
Under 55.....	1,526	681	844	10.0	9.8	10.1
55-64.....	569	181	388	12.0	9.9	12.9
65-74.....	763	200	563	11.5	14.0	10.7
75 or older.....	729	208	521	10.0	9.1	10.4
Median amount.....	\$2,467	\$2,409	\$2,497	\$3,135	\$3,074	\$3,186

¹Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

²Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

CONTACT: Joan Loeff/Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0180/0183 for further information.

Table 3.C9.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits¹ or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by selected characteristics, August 1985²

Characteristic	Total	Social Security only	SSI only	Both Social Security and SSI	Total Social Security beneficiaries	Total disabled worker beneficiaries	Total SSI recipients
Total number (in thousands)	4,263	2,391	1,322	549	2,940	2,450	1,871
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Sex:							
Men	47.5	57.9	31.5	40.8	54.7	57.6	34.2
Women	52.5	42.1	68.5	59.2	45.3	42.4	65.8
Race:							
White	75.1	81.9	62.8	75.3	80.7	80.0	66.4
Black	23.6	17.1	35.4	23.9	18.4	19.0	32.0
Other	1.2	1.0	1.9	.8	.9	.9	1.6
Spanish origin ³	8.3	6.5	12.4	6.5	6.5	5.6	10.7
Age:							
Under 25	6.3	2.2	14.9	3.6	2.5	.8	11.6
25-34	13.9	5.9	26.2	18.7	8.3	4.5	24.0
35-44	11.5	8.9	16.3	11.5	9.3	9.3	14.9
45-54	22.0	23.5	17.3	26.3	24.1	25.5	19.9
55-64	46.3	59.4	25.3	39.9	55.8	59.9	29.6
Size of family:							
1 person	25.7	19.6	28.8	44.8	24.3	23.0	33.5
2 persons	31.5	40.5	19.1	22.2	37.1	38.8	20.0
3-4 persons	30.4	31.5	33.8	17.7	28.9	30.0	29.1
5 persons or more	12.4	8.4	18.3	15.3	9.7	8.2	17.4
Children under age 18 in household:							
None	79.6	82.4	71.9	86.4	83.1	82.7	76.2
1	10.9	9.8	13.7	9.0	9.7	9.7	12.3
2-3	7.7	6.8	11.1	3.3	6.2	6.4	8.8
4 or more	1.7	1.0	3.3	1.2	1.0	1.2	2.7
Years of education:							
0-8	34.4	30.3	37.0	45.9	33.2	29.1	39.6
9-11	22.2	22.9	22.4	18.2	22.0	23.4	21.2
12	31.6	33.9	30.4	24.9	32.2	33.1	28.8
13-15	8.3	8.3	8.5	7.5	8.2	9.5	8.2
16 or more	3.6	4.6	1.8	3.5	4.4	4.9	2.3
Marital status:							
Married	40.1	55.8	21.1	17.6	48.7	57.5	20.1
Widowed	12.0	14.3	6.2	15.7	14.6	11.9	9.0
Separated or divorced	20.0	14.3	27.4	26.9	16.7	19.2	27.3
Never married	27.9	15.5	45.3	39.7	20.1	11.4	43.6
Health insurance coverage:							
Medicare	58.0	82.3	8.1	72.0	80.4	84.0	26.8
Medicaid	47.6	6.8	100.0	100.0	24.2	18.2	100.0
Private health insurance	36.8	53.8	17.4	9.8	45.7	50.0	15.1
No coverage	3.4	6.0	...	...	4.9	4.5	...

¹ Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

² Based on August of wave 7 of the 1985 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1985, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month

common to each period.

³ Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C10.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits¹ or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by type and amount of personal income, August 1985²

Type and amount of personal income	Total	Social Security only	SSI only	Both Social Security and SSI	Total Social Security beneficiaries	Total disabled worker beneficiaries	Total SSI recipients
Monthly total income							
Total number (in thousands)	4,263	2,391	1,322	549	2,940	2,450	1,871
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200	3.3	2.9	5.1	1.0	2.5	2.1	3.9
\$200-\$399	35.8	16.3	63.8	53.5	23.3	18.0	60.8
\$400-\$599	29.2	33.2	19.3	36.0	33.7	34.6	24.2
\$600-\$799	12.4	18.0	6.0	3.8	15.3	16.9	5.3
\$800-\$999	7.0	10.4	2.8	2.5	8.9	9.5	2.7
\$1,000-\$1,499	6.1	10.1	1.2	1.0	8.4	9.8	1.1
\$1,500 or more	6.1	9.2	2.0	2.1	7.9	9.0	2.0
Median	\$481	\$585	\$363	\$389	\$547	\$576	\$370
Monthly Social Security benefit							
Total number (in thousands)	2,940	2,391	...	549	2,940	2,450	549
Total percent	100.0	100.0	...	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200	8.4	6.2	...	18.1	8.4	7.5	18.1
\$200-\$299	16.4	9.6	...	46.4	16.4	12.0	46.4
\$300-\$399	22.0	21.7	...	23.0	22.0	22.2	23.0
\$400-\$499	20.3	23.2	...	7.5	20.3	20.5	7.5
\$500-\$599	16.5	19.5	...	3.7	16.5	18.5	3.7
\$600-\$699	10.4	12.4	...	1.4	10.4	12.1	1.4
\$700 or more	6.0	7.4	...	(3)	6.0	7.3	(3)
Median	\$415	\$451	...	\$272	\$415	\$439	\$272
Monthly SSI payment							
Total number (in thousands)	1,871	...	1,322	549	549	322	1,871
Total percent	100.0	...	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$50	6.6	...	1.8	18.1	18.1	(4)	6.6
\$50-\$99	11.0	...	4.0	27.9	27.9	(4)	11.0
\$100-\$149	6.8	...	.8	21.4	21.4	(4)	6.8
\$150-\$199	9.2	...	5.2	18.8	18.8	(4)	9.2
\$200-\$249	9.8	...	11.1	6.4	6.4	(4)	9.8
\$250-\$299	4.7	...	4.6	4.9	4.9	(4)	4.7
\$300-\$349	30.7	...	42.3	2.5	2.5	(4)	30.7
\$350 or more	21.3	...	30.2	(3)	(3)	(4)	21.3
Median	\$311	...	\$336	\$108	\$108	(4)	\$311

¹ Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

² Based on August of wave 7 of the 1985 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1985, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period.

³ Less than 0.5 percent.

⁴ Fewer than 64 unweighted cases.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

Table 3.C11.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits¹ or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1985²

Characteristic	Total			Living with relatives						Living alone or with unrelated persons		
				Married, spouse present			Nonmarried or married, spouse absent					
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total number (in thousands).....	4,263	2,024	2,239	1,690	998	693	1,477	594	883	1,095	432	663
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Age:												
Under 25.....	6.3	5.8	6.8	.4	.7	(3)	16.4	16.6	16.2	2.0	2.9	1.4
25-34.....	13.9	13.9	13.9	5.3	5.0	5.7	22.5	21.0	23.5	15.5	24.6	9.5
35-44.....	11.5	11.3	11.7	7.4	5.1	10.7	16.7	18.3	15.6	10.9	16.0	7.5
45-54.....	22.0	20.1	23.6	25.7	21.8	31.3	20.1	17.0	22.2	18.8	20.7	17.5
55-64.....	46.3	48.8	44.0	61.2	67.4	52.3	24.4	27.1	22.6	52.9	35.9	64.0
Race:												
White.....	75.1	78.3	72.3	81.2	83.4	78.1	64.2	70.6	59.9	80.4	77.0	82.7
Black.....	23.6	21.1	26.0	17.0	15.2	19.6	34.6	29.4	38.0	19.1	23.0	16.6
Other.....	1.2	.7	1.7	1.7	1.4	2.2	1.2	(3)	2.0	.4	(3)	.7
Spanish origin ⁴	8.3	7.0	9.5	9.2	7.3	12.0	8.7	8.0	9.2	6.4	5.1	7.3
Years of education:												
0-8.....	34.4	37.9	31.2	29.9	33.4	24.8	43.2	52.1	37.2	29.3	28.6	29.8
9-11.....	22.2	20.5	23.7	25.8	24.4	27.8	17.3	13.2	20.1	23.1	21.5	24.1
12.....	31.6	30.2	33.0	33.5	32.2	35.4	29.4	27.2	30.9	31.8	29.5	33.2
13-15.....	8.3	6.7	9.6	7.8	6.9	9.0	6.7	3.0	9.2	11.1	11.5	10.8
16 or more.....	3.6	4.8	2.5	3.1	3.1	3.0	3.4	4.6	2.5	4.7	8.9	2.0
Marital status:												
Married ⁵	40.1	49.4	31.7	100.0	100.0	100.0	.2	.5	(3)	1.6	(3)	2.7
Widowed.....	12.0	4.2	19.0	...	...	...	13.1	5.8	18.0	28.8	11.5	40.1
Divorced or separated.....	20.0	15.1	24.5	...	...	...	28.9	19.5	35.2	39.0	43.7	35.9
Never married.....	27.9	31.3	24.8	...	...	...	57.8	74.1	46.8	30.6	44.8	21.3
Relationship of disabled person to householder:												
Disabled person is—												
Householder or spouse.....	72.4	68.7	75.7	97.8	97.9	97.6	33.1	10.7	48.2	86.1	81.1	89.4
Child.....	16.6	17.8	15.5	.3	.2	.3	47.5	60.2	39.0	...	...	...
Other relative.....	7.1	9.4	5.0	1.9	1.8	2.1	18.3	29.1	11.1	...	...	...
Not related.....	3.9	4.0	3.8	...	...	...	1.1	(3)	1.8	13.9	18.9	10.6
Type of benefit received:												
Social Security only.....	56.1	68.4	45.0	78.8	88.4	64.9	40.0	50.7	32.8	42.8	46.4	40.5
SSI only.....	31.0	20.6	40.5	15.5	8.0	26.3	46.0	33.9	54.2	34.8	31.3	37.0
Both Social Security and SSI.....	12.9	11.0	14.5	5.7	3.6	8.8	14.0	15.4	13.0	22.4	22.3	22.5
Social Security benefits.....	69.0	79.4	59.5	84.5	92.0	73.7	54.0	66.1	45.8	65.2	68.7	63.0
Disabled-worker benefits.....	57.5	69.8	46.4	83.2	91.3	71.6	32.5	39.9	27.6	51.4	61.2	45.0
SSI benefits.....	43.9	31.6	55.0	21.2	11.6	35.1	60.0	49.3	67.2	57.2	53.6	59.5

See footnotes at end of table.

3.C Interprogram Data

Table 3.C11. —Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits¹ or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1985² —Continued

Characteristic	Living with relatives									Living alone or with unrelated persons		
	Total			Married, spouse present			Nonmarried or married, spouse absent					
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Size of household:												
1 person	20.6	16.4	24.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	80.3	76.6	82.6
2 persons	34.0	36.8	31.5	51.7	51.8	51.5	29.6	30.2	29.2	12.8	11.4	13.8
3 persons	21.2	21.3	21.1	23.3	23.1	23.6	31.2	29.4	32.4	4.5	6.0	3.6
4 persons or more	24.1	25.5	22.8	25.1	25.2	24.9	39.2	40.3	38.4	2.4	6.0	(3)
Size of family:												
1 person	25.7	21.3	29.6	...	...	...	...	...	...	100.0	100.0	100.0
2 persons	31.5	35.0	28.4	52.4	53.0	51.5	31.0	30.2	31.5	...	...	...
3-4 persons	30.4	31.2	29.7	36.9	36.9	36.9	45.6	44.3	46.4	...	...	...
5 persons or more	12.4	12.5	12.3	10.7	10.1	11.6	23.4	25.5	22.1	...	...	...
Children under age 18 in household:												
None	79.6	83.6	76.1	80.0	80.0	80.1	64.1	77.7	55.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
1 child	10.9	8.7	12.9	9.0	9.7	8.1	21.2	13.4	26.4	...	...	...
2-3 children	7.7	6.6	8.7	9.6	8.8	10.6	11.3	7.6	13.8	...	...	...
4 children or more	1.7	1.2	2.2	1.4	1.5	1.1	3.4	1.4	4.8	...	...	...
Total monthly income of disabled person:												
Less than \$200	3.3	.6	5.7	5.5	(3)	13.3	2.9	2.1	3.4	.5	(3)	.9
\$200-\$399	35.8	27.9	43.0	21.3	12.2	34.4	48.5	52.6	45.8	41.1	30.2	48.2
\$400-\$599	29.2	31.0	27.6	28.5	28.5	28.3	25.3	26.4	24.5	35.7	43.1	30.9
\$600-\$799	12.4	12.9	11.9	15.5	17.1	13.3	11.7	7.4	14.6	8.6	11.0	7.0
\$800-\$999	7.0	9.6	4.7	9.3	13.8	2.9	5.5	5.8	5.3	5.5	5.2	5.7
\$1,000-\$1,499	6.1	8.2	4.3	9.9	14.0	3.9	4.4	3.4	5.1	2.7	1.5	3.5
\$1,500 or more	6.1	9.7	2.8	10.1	14.4	3.9	1.7	2.3	1.3	5.8	9.0	3.7
Median	\$481	\$545	\$410	\$567	\$664	\$414	\$395	\$388	\$407	\$448	\$491	\$406
Total monthly family income:												
Less than \$500	21.5	15.2	27.2	6.2	6.0	6.5	11.3	4.3	16.0	58.8	51.6	63.5
\$500-\$999	27.8	29.9	25.9	23.7	27.3	18.5	28.9	28.4	29.2	32.7	38.0	29.3
\$1,000-\$1,499	16.4	16.2	16.7	23.1	24.1	21.7	19.0	13.6	22.6	2.7	1.5	3.5
\$1,500-\$1,999	11.9	15.2	8.9	13.5	15.8	10.3	16.1	20.2	13.3	3.7	6.8	1.7
\$2,000-\$2,499	7.0	8.6	5.6	12.1	12.8	11.2	5.3	6.2	4.7	1.4	2.1	1.0
\$2,500-\$2,999	4.9	6.0	4.0	8.2	7.2	9.7	4.8	8.2	2.4	...	...	...
\$3,000-\$3,999	5.3	5.3	5.4	6.3	3.6	10.0	7.9	11.9	5.1	.6	(3)	.9
\$4,000 or more	5.1	3.7	6.3	6.8	3.2	12.0	6.9	7.1	6.7	...	...	...
Median	\$1,016	\$1,144	\$910	\$1,442	\$1,366	\$1,629	\$1,240	\$1,573	\$1,064	\$448	\$491	\$406

¹ Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

² Based on August of wave 7 of the 1985 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1985, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period.

³ Less than 0.5 percent.

⁴ Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

⁵ Includes married, spouse absent.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

CONTACT: Donald Ferron (301) 965-0160 for further information.

Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1985¹

Components of retirement status	Men aged—									
	18-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55	56	57	58	59	60
Number (in thousands)	41,630	6,906	5,500	5,194	1,149	1,003	1,025	1,040	1,113	1,034
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:										
Aged ²	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Nonaged ⁴ . . . . .	.8	.9	2.4	4.5	6.9	2.3	8.1	9.7	2.3	11.0
No benefits	98.0	97.9	95.9	93.1	88.1	94.7	89.6	88.0	96.5	87.9
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:										
Pensions . . . . .	.2	1.5	5.4	7.0	13.7	15.6	18.0	19.5	28.4	22.0
No pensions	99.8	98.5	94.6	93.0	86.3	84.4	82.0	80.5	71.6	78.0
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:										
With job	89.8	94.1	92.3	87.9	76.6	84.9	78.6	75.4	78.4	69.5
No job	10.2	5.9	7.7	12.1	23.4	15.1	21.4	24.6	21.6	30.5
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
Nonaged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	(3)	(3)	.1	.5	1.6	(3)	2.4	2.5	.7	3.2
No employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	.2	.2	.2	.3	(3)	(3)	.6	(3)	(3)	.2
No job . . . . .	.6	.7	2.1	3.7	5.3	2.3	5.2	7.2	1.6	7.5
No Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	.2	1.2	4.8	5.5	6.7	9.6	7.6	10.2	14.0	7.0
No job	(3)	.2	.4	.9	5.1	6.0	7.9	6.7	12.6	11.8
No employer pensions—										
With job	88.6	91.7	86.1	80.2	67.5	74.0	69.1	63.5	64.5	62.2
No job	9.2	4.9	4.5	6.4	8.9	5.0	5.0	7.6	5.5	6.9

See footnotes at end of table.

3.D Employee Benefits

Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1985 ¹—Continued

Components of retirement status	Men aged—								
	61	62	63	64	65	66-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older
Number (in thousands)	1,048	1,033	915	961	867	3,290	3,132	2,061	1,689
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:									
Aged ²	(3)	26.9	44.7	41.2	78.4	87.3	94.2	95.8	94.5
Nonaged ⁴	9.5	11.5	9.4	16.8	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No benefits	87.5	61.5	45.2	36.5	21.6	12.7	5.8	4.2	5.5
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:									
Pensions	29.3	25.6	46.6	45.4	56.0	55.7	50.5	51.2	42.7
No pensions	70.7	74.4	53.4	54.6	44.0	44.3	49.5	48.8	57.3
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:									
With job	64.2	57.4	44.0	42.6	33.9	27.7	15.0	8.1	5.9
No job	35.8	42.6	56.0	57.4	66.1	72.3	85.0	91.9	94.1
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	2.3	4.4	3.3	12.2	7.7	3.9	3.1	1.4
No job	(3)	13.5	26.6	23.8	33.8	42.3	43.8	44.7	37.9
No employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	3.5	4.2	7.3	7.8	13.3	10.6	4.6	4.5
No job	(3)	7.6	9.5	6.8	24.6	24.0	35.9	43.3	50.7
Nonaged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	.7	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	2.9	2.6	5.1	6.2	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	.5	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	6.0	9.0	4.3	9.9	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	11.6	3.1	5.4	6.4	3.9	1.7	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	13.3	4.2	5.2	1.9	6.1	4.0	2.8	3.3	3.4
No employer pensions—									
With job	50.4	48.5	29.4	22.5	10.0	5.0	.5	.3	(3)
No job	12.2	5.8	5.3	5.7	1.6	2.1	2.5	.6	2.1

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1985¹—Continued

Components of retirement status	Women aged—									
	18-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55	56	57	58	59	60
Number (in thousands)	43,277	7,191	6,034	5,498	1,192	1,174	1,205	1,192	1,156	1,141
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:										
Aged ²	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	7.4
Nonaged ⁴ . . . . .	.9	2.8	2.9	4.8	3.8	2.7	5.7	3.9	5.0	7.0
No benefits	98.3	95.8	94.5	93.1	93.1	94.8	90.3	92.2	91.9	84.3
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:										
Pensions . . . . .	.1	.5	1.5	3.2	5.7	2.1	6.4	11.7	7.6	12.5
No pensions	99.9	99.5	98.5	96.8	94.3	97.9	93.6	88.3	92.4	87.5
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:										
With job	70.4	70.9	66.6	59.9	53.4	56.1	54.4	52.0	44.7	50.1
No job	29.6	29.1	33.4	40.1	46.6	43.9	45.6	48.0	55.3	49.9
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.0
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1.5
No employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	2.9
No job	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	2.0
Nonaged Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	.1	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	(3)	.1	.5	.3	1.0	(3)	.6	.7	1.4	(3)
No employer pensions—										
With job . . . . .	.2	1.0	.3	.3	.8	.5	.5	.5	(3)	(3)
No job . . . . .	.7	1.7	2.1	4.3	2.1	2.2	4.7	2.7	3.6	7.0
No Social Security benefits:										
Employer pensions—										
With job	(3)	.2	.6	1.1	1.5	2.1	2.4	3.9	1.9	2.4
No job	(3)	.2	.3	1.8	3.2	(3)	3.4	7.1	4.3	7.0
No employer pensions—										
With job	69.7	68.6	64.7	57.5	49.4	52.4	49.6	46.3	41.9	43.4
No job	28.5	26.8	28.9	32.7	39.0	40.2	34.8	34.9	43.8	31.4

See footnotes at end of table.

3.D Employee Benefits

Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1985¹—Continued

Components of retirement status	Women aged—								
	61	62	63	64	65	66-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older
Number (in thousands)	1,227	1,195	970	1,245	1,111	3,980	4,270	3,154	3,301
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Social Security benefits:									
Aged ²	7.0	39.4	64.8	56.6	83.7	91.9	95.6	93.4	91.5
Nonaged ⁴	7.2	8.3	8.4	10.2	(3)	.1	(3)	.4	(3)
No benefits	78.8	51.8	26.1	23.4	16.3	8.0	4.4	6.1	7.6
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Employer pensions:									
Pensions	12.1	16.3	24.3	26.6	22.7	31.9	27.3	25.4	20.5
No pensions	87.9	83.7	75.7	73.4	77.3	68.1	72.7	74.6	79.5
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Work status:									
With job	42.3	34.4	24.1	27.2	21.4	12.0	5.7	6.0	1.1
No job	57.7	65.6	75.9	72.8	78.6	88.0	94.3	94.0	98.9
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Aged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	2.7	2.9	4.1	2.3	2.1	1.0	1.4	(3)
No job	2.8	6.6	12.8	12.3	16.4	28.3	24.7	22.1	17.9
No employer pensions—									
With job	2.0	4.0	10.4	7.0	13.6	6.8	4.3	4.6	1.1
No job	2.2	26.0	38.7	33.2	51.4	54.7	65.6	65.2	72.5
Nonaged Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job . . . . .	.5	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	2.1	.5	3.0	3.3	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No employer pensions—									
With job	(3)	1.0	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	4.6	6.7	5.5	6.9	(3)	.1	(3)	.4	(3)
No Social Security benefits:									
Employer pensions—									
With job	1.9	1.9	.7	1.4	.6	.6	(3)	(3)	(3)
No job	4.2	4.6	4.3	1.7	3.4	1.0	1.6	1.8	2.6
No employer pensions—									
With job	36.4	24.8	10.1	13.4	5.0	2.5	.4	(3)	(3)
No job	36.3	20.6	11.1	6.8	7.3	3.9	2.4	4.3	5.0

¹ Interviews for wave 7 of the 1984 panel were conducted between September and December 1985, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of August. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 7.

² Includes those aged 62 or older with retired-worker benefits or spouse benefits based on age, and those aged 60 or older with widow(er) benefits based on age.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁴ Includes those with disabled-worker benefits, spouse or widow(er) benefits based on the care of a minor child, disabled-widow benefits, and children's benefits of students and adults disabled in childhood.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

CONTACT: Susan Grad (202) 282-7094 for further information.

Poverty Data

Table 3.E1 presents the weighted average poverty thresholds for the United States for 1959-88. Tables 3.E2-3.E7 present detailed data on the extent of poverty in the United States for 1959-87. Table 3.E8 presents poverty guidelines by family size, for the contiguous United States, Alaska, and Hawaii, for 1965-88 issued by the Department of Health and Human Services. Poverty thresholds are used primarily for statistical purposes, while poverty guidelines are used for administrative purposes. The guidelines are used to determine the financial eligibility criteria for a number of Federal Government programs.

The conceptual framework for the measurement of poverty, originally developed in 1964 by Mollie Orshansky of the Social Security Administration, was revised by Federal interagency committees in 1969 and 1981. The statistical poverty levels consist of a set of thresholds that vary by family size and composition. The poverty index is a statistical measure based on income-food expenditure patterns (from the Department of Agriculture's 1955 Household Food Consumption Survey) and the minimum adequate "American style" diet included in the Department of Agriculture's 1961 economy food plan. (See Bureau of the Census, "Money Income and Poverty Status in the United States: 1988," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60, No. 166, Appendix A, for an explanation of the poverty definition.)

These income criteria for determining the extent of poverty in the United States have become the basis for the official statistics issued annually by the Bureau of the Census in "Poverty in the United States," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60. The poverty levels are adjusted to reflect changes in the annual average Consumer Price Index (CPI) (see Bureau of the Census, "Revision in Poverty Statistics, 1959 to 1968," **Current Population Reports: Special Studies**, Series P-23, No. 28; and "Directive No. 14, Definition of Poverty for Statistical Purposes," **Statistical Policy Handbook, 1978**, Office of Federal Statistical Policy and Standards, Department of Commerce).

The poverty income guidelines, a simplified version of the poverty thresholds, vary by family size, and there are separate sets of guidelines for the two noncontiguous States (Hawaii and Alaska). The guidelines are used for determining whether a person or family is financially eligible for assistance or services under a particular Federal program. Authorizing legislation or regulations for specific programs indicate whether a program uses the poverty guidelines as one of several eligibility criteria, uses a modification of the guidelines (for example, 130 percent or 185 percent of the guidelines), or uses them for purposes of targeting assistance or services.

The poverty index was originally developed at a time when the noncash benefits for both nonneedy and needy families were relatively small and unimportant. It was, therefore, developed as a measure of income inadequacy of money income only. Nonmoney income is, therefore, not currently considered in calculating the poverty thresholds. Whether these poverty thresholds would also serve as a measure of income inadequacy for income distributions that include nonmoney as well as money income is an issue that requires serious analytical consideration.

Data on the poverty population and on family and personal income are collected in the March Current Population Survey (CPS). Data from the March survey are also known as the Annual Demographic File. Following the standard Census Bureau definition, the family is defined as two or more persons related by blood, marriage, or adoption and residing together. "Income" refers to money income from all sources, including public income transfers, but before Federal, State, or local personal income taxes. Money income does not reflect the fact that many families receive part of their income in kind—in the

form of nonmoney transfers such as employee use of business transportation and facilities, employer-paid health insurance and other employer-supported fringe benefits, Medicare, Medicaid, food stamps, and housing assistance. Many farm families receive part of their income in the form of rent-free housing or goods produced and consumed by the family. Beginning in March 1980, the Census Bureau began supplementing data on annual family money income with information on the number of households receiving certain selected public and private noncash benefits. For information on characteristics of recipients of selected noncash benefits, see Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of Households and Persons Receiving Selected Noncash Benefits: 1980 (With Comparable Data for 1979)," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60, No. 131, and subsequent reports. The Census Bureau is examining procedures for valuing benefits but there is as yet no consensus on how to assign a money value to such benefits. Results of this "valuation" work, described as "experimental" and "exploratory in nature," appear in the Bureau of the Census, "Money Income and Poverty Status in the United States: 1988" **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60, No. 166, Appendix D. This report suggests that if specific taxes had been deducted and selected government benefits had been counted as income without changing the current poverty threshold, the official estimate of poverty for 1988 would have been between a low of 10.5 percent and a high of 19.8 percent, depending on the range of benefits valued and the method used.

Before 1980, for statistical classification of families as poor, detailed poverty thresholds were applied separately for 124 family situations which allowed for the number of adults and children, sex of family householder, and whether the family lived on a farm. The current matrix of poverty thresholds used by the Census Bureau to determine the poverty status of families and unrelated individuals consists of a set of 48 thresholds arranged in a two-dimensional matrix by family size (from one person, that is, unrelated individuals, to nine or more persons) cross-classified by the presence and number of family members under age 18 (from no children to eight or more children present). Unrelated individuals and two-person families are further differentiated by the age of the individual or family householder (under age 65 and aged 65 or older).

The poverty thresholds generally cited for specified family sizes represent the weighted average of individual thresholds for families of different composition at that size. From 1969 to 1980, families living on farms were assumed to need 85 percent of the cash income of corresponding nonfarm families. (Figures for prior years were retabulated retrospectively on this basis.) Several changes were implemented with the 1980 Census and the March 1982 CPS: (1) elimination of separate thresholds for farm families, (2) elimination (through appropriate averaging) of separate thresholds for female-householder and "all other" families, and (3) extension of the poverty matrix to make the largest family size category "nine persons or more" rather than "seven or more persons" (see **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, cited earlier). The total money income of each family in the CPS sample is tested against the appropriate poverty threshold to determine the poverty status of that family. If the family's total income is less than its corresponding cutoff, the family is classified as being below the poverty level. The average threshold for a given family size is the weighted average threshold for that group obtained by multiplying the threshold for each family size subcategory by the number of families in that subcategory. These products are then aggregated across the entire range of family-size categories, and the total aggregate is divided by the total number of families in the group to yield the weighted average threshold at the poverty level for that family size.

Since 1973, the poverty income guidelines have been computed from the official poverty threshold by increasing the weighted average poverty thresholds by the percentage change in the Consumer Price Index (CPI-U) during the preceding year and rounding the value for a family of four up to the next higher \$50. All family sizes above and below four are computed by adding or subtracting equal dollar amounts derived from the average difference between poverty lines, for families with one to eight persons, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$20.

Once a year, in March, the sample of U.S. households interviewed in the monthly CPS is asked to provide information on household members' incomes during the preceding calendar year. Survey experience indicates that respondents tend to underreport their income in household surveys. There is almost no underreporting of wage or salary income. Underreporting is most pronounced for dividends, interest, and workers' compensation; less pronounced for veterans' payments, public assistance, and private pensions and modest for Social Security and Federal retirement programs. The proportion of nonresponses to CPS income questions is greater among middle-income and higher-income families than among lower-income families.

It should be noted that changes have occurred in the sample size, content, and procedures of the CPS over the years. Since 1959—the first year for which statistics using the current official definition are available—the number of households interviewed has changed, the definition of farm residence was altered, the number of income types separately identified has been increased, and more sophisticated allocation procedures have been developed for income items respondents failed to report. Because of these changes, the income and poverty data as reported yearly by the Census Bureau do not in the strictest sense form a continuous series.

The major modifications introduced in March 1980 rendered interpretation of change from 1978 to 1979 particularly difficult.

In March 1980, the sample size was expanded considerably. The number and type of questions relating to income received in 1979 changed, as did the procedure for allocating the reported income among family members. The description of family structure was changed—eliminating secondary families and replacing the concept of “family head” with that of “householder.” Such modifications result in adding to the number of households designated as having a female head some husband-wife families that formerly would have been classified as having a male head. Another consequence is the sharp rise in the number of households—poor and nonpoor alike—credited with income received from dividends, interest, and rent, or from pensions other than Social Security. The 1978-79 increase in these characteristics is much greater than one would normally expect for a single year and should not be attributed to economic and social factors alone.

The increased sample size means that income and related data are now being obtained from twice as many households as were interviewed in the early years of the CPS. Accordingly, current poverty population estimates are subject to considerably smaller sampling errors than the estimates for the initial years of the poverty series. Comparison of data for 1979 (obtained in March 1980) with those for 1978 and earlier years should make allowance for the differences in survey techniques. Moreover, data for 1980 (collected in March 1981), have been adjusted to new controls introduced in the 1980 Census. Some summary data for 1979 have been adjusted to facilitate comparison and may differ from data presented here (see Bureau of the Census, **Current Population Reports, Consumer Income**, Series P-60, Nos. 130, 133, 138, 144, 147, 152, 158, 160, 163, 164-RD-1, and 166).

Table 3.E1.—Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959-89

Calendar year	Unrelated individuals			Families of 2 persons or more							Annual average CPI, all items (1982-84 = 100) ¹	
	All ages	Under age 65	Aged 65 or older	2 persons			3 persons	4 persons	5 persons	6 persons		7 persons or more
				All ages	Householder under age 65	Householder aged 65 or older						
1959	\$1,467	\$1,503	\$1,397	1,894	\$1,952	\$1,761	\$2,324	\$2,973	\$3,506	\$3,944	\$4,849	29.2
1960	1,490	1,526	1,418	1,924	1,982	1,788	2,359	3,022	3,560	4,002	4,921	29.6
1961	1,506	1,545	1,433	1,942	2,005	1,808	2,383	3,054	3,597	4,041	4,967	29.9
1962	1,519	1,562	1,451	1,962	2,027	1,828	2,412	3,089	3,639	4,088	5,032	30.3
1963	1,539	1,581	1,470	1,988	2,052	1,850	2,442	3,128	3,685	4,135	5,092	30.6
1964	1,558	1,601	1,488	2,015	2,079	1,875	2,473	3,169	3,732	4,193	5,156	31.0
1965	1,582	1,626	1,512	2,048	2,114	1,906	2,514	3,223	3,797	4,264	5,248	31.5
1966	1,635	1,685	1,565	2,115	2,185	1,970	2,600	3,335	3,930	4,410	5,430	32.5
1967	1,675	1,722	1,600	2,168	2,238	2,017	2,661	3,410	4,019	4,516	5,550	33.4
1968	1,748	1,797	1,667	2,262	2,333	2,102	2,774	3,553	4,188	4,706	5,789	34.8
1969	1,840	1,893	1,757	2,383	2,458	2,215	2,924	3,743	4,415	4,958	6,101	36.7
1970	1,954	2,010	1,861	2,525	2,604	2,348	3,099	3,968	4,680	5,260	6,468	38.8
1971	2,040	2,098	1,940	2,633	2,716	2,448	3,229	4,137	4,880	5,489	6,751	40.5
1972	2,109	2,168	2,005	2,724	2,808	2,530	3,339	4,275	5,044	5,673	6,983	41.8
1973	2,247	2,307	2,130	2,895	2,984	2,688	3,548	4,540	5,358	6,028	7,435	44.4
1974	2,495	2,562	2,364	3,211	3,312	2,982	3,936	5,038	5,950	6,699	8,253	49.3
1975	2,724	2,797	2,581	3,506	3,617	3,257	4,293	5,500	6,499	7,316	9,022	53.8
1976	2,884	2,959	2,730	3,711	3,826	3,445	4,540	5,815	6,876	7,760	9,588	56.9
1977	3,075	3,152	2,906	3,951	4,072	3,666	4,833	6,191	7,320	8,261	10,216	60.6
1978	3,311	3,392	3,127	4,249	4,383	3,944	5,201	6,662	7,880	8,891	11,002	65.2
1979	3,689	3,778	3,479	4,725	4,878	4,390	5,784	7,412	8,775	9,914	12,280	72.6
1980	4,190	4,290	3,949	5,363	5,537	4,983	6,565	8,414	9,966	11,269	13,955	82.4
1981	4,620	4,729	4,359	5,917	6,111	5,498	7,250	9,287	11,007	12,449	...	90.9
1982	4,901	5,019	4,626	6,281	6,487	5,836	7,693	9,862	11,684	13,207	...	96.5
1983	5,061	5,180	4,775	6,483	6,697	6,023	7,938	10,178	12,049	13,630	...	99.6
1984	5,278	5,400	4,979	6,762	6,983	6,282	8,277	10,609	12,566	14,207	...	103.9
1985	5,469	5,593	5,156	6,998	7,231	6,503	8,573	10,989	13,007	14,696	...	107.6
1986	5,572	5,701	5,255	7,138	7,370	6,630	8,737	11,203	13,259	14,986	...	109.6
1987	5,778	5,909	5,447	7,397	7,641	6,872	9,056	11,611	13,737	15,509	...	113.6
1988	6,024	6,155	5,674	7,704	7,958	7,158	9,435	12,092	14,305	16,149	...	118.3
1989 ²	6,314	6,452	5,947	8,075	8,341	7,503	9,890	12,675	14,994	16,927	...	124.0

¹ Beginning in January 1978, the Bureau of Labor Statistics introduced a new price index for all urban consumers (CPI-U) that forms a continuous series with the earlier index for urban wage earners and for clerical workers as of December 1977.

² Preliminary Data: 1988 weighted average poverty levels raised by 4.8 percent to correspond with the 1989 increase from the 1988 Consumer Price Index (CPI-U) for all urban consumers.

Note: Three technical changes in the definition of poverty are described in the Bureau of the Census report on the poverty population in 1980 (Characteristics of the Population Below the Poverty Level, 1980, Series P-60, No. 133): (1) Distinctions based on the sex of the family householder will no longer be made; (2) income thresholds for farm families will be the same as for nonfarm families of the same size and composition, and (3) the increased sample size will now permit separate poverty income criteria for families of 7, 8, and 9 or more persons. (Separate criteria for these family sizes by number of children have been developed by the Social Security Administration for the base year 1967 on the same basis as the original poverty matrix for smaller family sizes, and then

updated by means of the all-items Consumer Price Index.) The thresholds for larger families beginning in 1980 are:

Year	7 persons	8 persons	9 persons or more
1980	\$12,761	\$14,199	\$16,896
1981	14,110	15,655	18,572
1982	15,036	16,719	19,698
1983	15,500	17,170	20,310
1984	16,096	17,961	21,247
1985	16,656	18,512	22,083
1986	17,049	18,791	22,497
1987	17,649	19,515	23,105
1988	18,248	20,279	24,133
1989 ²	19,127	21,256	25,296

Source: Bureau of the Census and the Social Security Administration.

3.E Poverty

Table 3.E2.—Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of year, 1959-87¹

[Numbers in millions]

Age and family status ²	1959	1970	1975	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987
Total civilian noninstitutionalized population ³								
All ages.....	176.5	202.5	210.4	225.0	233.8	236.6	238.6	240.9
Children under 18.....	64.0	69.9	64.8	62.2	61.7	62.0	62.0	62.3
In families with—								
Male householder ⁴	58.3	60.8	54.1	50.6	49.1	49.5	49.2	49.4
Female householder.....	5.7	9.0	10.6	11.5	12.5	12.5	12.8	12.9
18-54 ⁵	81.0	94.9	104.7	116.3	123.2	125.2	126.7	128.4
55-64.....	15.5	18.4	19.8	21.7	22.2	22.1	21.9	21.6
65 or older.....	15.6	19.3	21.7	24.7	26.8	27.3	28.0	28.5
In families.....	11.9	13.4	14.8	16.7	18.1	18.4	18.8	19.2
Unrelated individuals.....	3.7	5.8	6.9	8.0	8.8	8.9	9.2	9.3
Men.....	1.2	1.4	1.5	1.7	1.9	2.0	2.1	2.2
Women.....	2.5	4.4	5.4	6.3	6.8	7.0	7.1	7.2
Number poor								
All ages.....	39.5	25.3	25.9	29.3	33.7	33.1	32.4	32.5
Children under 18.....	17.2	10.5	10.9	11.1	12.9	12.5	12.3	12.4
In families with—								
Male householder ⁴	13.1	5.7	5.3	5.2	6.2	5.8	5.3	5.4
Female householder.....	4.1	4.8	5.6	5.9	6.8	6.7	6.9	7.1
18-54.....	13.4	8.2	9.7	12.2	15.1	14.8	14.5	14.4
55-64.....	3.3	2.1	2.0	2.1	2.3	2.3	2.2	2.2
65 or older.....	5.5	4.7	3.3	3.9	3.3	3.5	3.5	3.5
In families.....	3.2	2.0	1.2	1.4	1.2	1.2	1.2	1.2
Unrelated individuals.....	2.3	2.7	2.1	2.4	2.1	2.3	2.3	2.2
Men.....	.7	.5	.4	.4	.4	.4	.4	.4
Women.....	1.6	2.2	1.7	2.0	1.7	1.9	1.9	1.8
Percent poor								
All ages.....	22.4	12.6	12.3	13.0	14.4	14.0	13.6	13.5
Children under 18.....	26.9	15.0	16.8	17.9	21.0	20.1	19.8	20.0
In families with—								
Male householder ⁴	22.4	9.3	9.8	10.4	12.5	11.7	10.8	10.9
Female householder.....	72.2	53.4	52.7	50.8	54.0	53.6	54.4	54.7
18-54.....	16.5	8.7	9.2	10.5	12.3	11.8	11.4	11.2
55-64.....	21.5	11.4	10.2	9.5	10.4	10.5	10.0	10.3
65 or older.....	35.2	24.6	15.3	15.7	12.4	12.6	12.4	12.2
In families.....	26.9	14.7	8.0	8.5	6.7	6.4	6.2	6.5
Unrelated individuals.....	61.9	47.1	31.0	30.6	24.2	25.6	25.2	24.0
Men.....	59.0	38.9	27.7	24.4	20.8	20.5	19.6	19.3
Women.....	63.3	49.7	31.9	32.3	25.2	27.0	26.8	25.4

¹ Data for 1970 and 1975 are based on the 1970 Census of Population controls.

² Income and poverty status refer to the calendar year shown; family status is as of March of the succeeding year.

³ Includes Armed Forces in the United States living off post or with families on post. Excludes unrelated individuals under age 16.

⁴ Includes children in families with both spouses present and in families with male householder with no spouse present.

⁵ Includes persons under age 18 listed as unrelated individual, family householder, spouse of householder, or other family member.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors or estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

Table 3.E3.—Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1987

Type of money income received during year ¹	Aged family units						Nonaged family units					
	Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only			Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older			Individuals under age 65 living alone or with nonrelatives only			Multiperson families with householder under age 65		
	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²	Total	Nonpoor	Poor ²
Number of families and unrelated individuals (in millions)	9.3	7.1	2.2	10.5	9.8	.8	23.8	18.9	4.9	54.6	48.3	6.3
	Percent receiving income of specified type ³											
Earnings	13	15	5	44	45	21	85	94	51	93	98	60
Public program payments:												
Social Security ⁴	93	95	88	95	95	88	6	5	11	10	10	11
Supplemental Security Income	9	3	28	5	4	20	3	1	9	2	1	8
Other public assistance	1	0	2	2	1	10	2	0	7	6	2	42
Other programs ⁶	6	6	5	10	11	6	8	9	6	13	13	9
Other sources:												
Dividends, interest, rent	66	77	30	76	80	30	54	62	22	67	73	18
Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc.....	35	43	9	52	55	19	15	15	13	23	23	20
	Percentage distribution of income, by type											
Total percent.....	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100
Earnings	9	10	1	30	30	8	88	89	53	89	90	51
Public program payments:												
Social Security ⁴	44	41	79	32	31	68	2	1	15	2	1	8
Supplemental Security Income	1	0	12	1	0	8	0	0	11	0	0	4
Other public assistance	0	0	0	0	0	4	0	0	5	1	0	26
Other programs ⁶	1	1	2	1	1	2	1	1	4	1	1	3
Other sources:												
Dividends, interest, rent	28	30	3	20	20	4	5	5	3	4	4	1
Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc.....	15	17	2	16	17	5	4	4	8	3	3	6
Median income	\$8,197	\$10,646	\$4,942	\$20,872	\$22,263	\$5,834	\$15,017	\$18,836	\$3,009	\$33,003	\$36,310	\$5,751

¹ Household surveys tend to underestimate the number of income recipients and/or the amount of income received. Income sources such as interest, dividends, rents, veterans' payments, unemployment compensation, and workers' compensation are more underreported than others. For more detail, see Bureau of the Census, **The Value of Noncash Benefits: 1979-82**, Technical Paper No. 52, Appendix F.

² Poverty status based on money income of all family members after receipt of OASDI and any other cash transfer payments.

³ Received by individuals or any family member at any time during 1987. Most

individuals or families received more than one type of income during the year.

⁴ Social Security may include any Railroad Retirement payments.

⁵ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁶ Unemployment insurance, workers' compensation, or veterans' payments.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

3.E Poverty

Table 3.E4.—Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, March 1988¹

[Civilian noninstitutionalized population]

Living arrangement and sex	Population (in thousands)			Percentage distribution			Percent officially poor
	Total	Poor	Nonpoor	Total	Poor	Nonpoor	
Total.....	28,527	3,491	25,036	100.0	100.0	100.0	12.2
Unrelated individuals.....	9,330	2,241	7,089	32.7	64.2	28.3	24.0
Family members.....	19,186	1,247	17,939	67.3	35.7	71.7	6.5
Householder or spouse.....	17,190	1,127	16,063	60.3	32.3	64.2	6.6
Other relative ²	1,996	119	1,877	7.0	3.4	7.5	6.0
Poor by own income.....	856	98	758	3.0	2.8	3.0	11.5
Not poor by own income.....	1,140	21	1,119	4.0	.6	4.5	1.8
Men.....	11,837	1,002	10,834	41.5	28.7	43.3	8.5
Unrelated individuals.....	2,158	416	1,741	7.6	11.9	7.0	19.3
Family members.....	9,674	584	9,090	33.9	16.7	36.3	6.0
Householder.....	8,778	533	8,244	30.8	15.3	32.9	6.1
Spouse of householder.....	376	23	353	1.3	.6	1.4	6.0
Other relative ²	521	28	492	1.8	.8	2.0	5.5
Poor by own income.....	176	25	151	.6	.7	.6	14.2
Not poor by own income.....	344	3	341	1.2	.1	1.4	1.0
Women.....	16,691	2,489	14,202	58.5	71.3	56.7	14.9
Unrelated individuals.....	7,173	1,825	5,348	25.1	52.3	21.4	25.4
Family members.....	9,512	662	8,849	33.3	19.0	35.3	7.0
Householder, no husband present.....	1,479	203	1,277	5.2	5.8	5.1	13.7
Householder with husband present.....	245	15	230	.9	.4	.9	6.2
Wife of householder.....	6,312	354	5,958	22.1	10.1	23.8	5.6
Other relative ²	1,475	91	1,384	5.2	2.6	5.5	6.1
Poor by own income.....	680	73	606	2.4	2.1	2.4	10.8
Not poor by own income.....	795	17	778	2.8	.5	3.1	2.2

¹ Living arrangements as of March 1988. Poverty status in 1987 as reflected by income of unrelated individual or family money income for year compared with official poverty income criterion for families of appropriate size and composition.

² Aged family members who are neither the family householder nor the spouse of the householder. Official poverty classification is based on combined income of all related persons living together. Persons in this group are classified here on the basis of official poverty criteria for family income and on a comparison of their own income with official poverty criteria for elderly persons maintaining their

own households. The hidden poor are other relatives in nonpoor households whose own income is below the official poverty line for unrelated individuals or married couples.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

CONTACT: Joan Loeff/Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0180/0183 for further information.

Table 3.E5.—Work experience of family householders and unrelated individuals aged 22 or older, by age and sex, calendar year 1987

[Civilian noninstitutionalized population, March 1988]

Age, sex, and family status	Total number (in millions)	Percentage distribution, by work experience					Percent poor				
		Total	Worked during year			Did not work at all	Total	Worked during year			Did not work at all
			Total	Year round, full time	Part year or part time			Total	Year round, full time	Part year or part time	
Total ¹	94.6	100	73	54	19	27	13	8	3	21	29
22-64.....	74.7	100	88	66	21	12	13	8	3	23	50
65 or older.....	19.9	100	18	6	12	82	15	5	2	6	17
Men.....	64.6	100	80	61	18	20	8	6	2	16	19
22-64.....	53.7	100	92	72	19	8	8	6	2	18	36
65 or older.....	11.0	100	23	8	15	77	9	3	2	4	10
Family householder.....	50.3	100	80	64	17	20	6	4	2	12	13
22-64.....	41.5	100	92	76	17	8	6	4	2	14	27
65 or older.....	8.8	100	24	8	16	76	6	3	1	3	7
Unrelated individual.....	14.4	100	78	53	25	22	16	10	3	27	37
22-64.....	12.2	100	89	62	28	11	16	11	3	28	57
65 or older.....	2.2	100	17	6	11	83	19	8	6	8	22
Women.....	30.0	100	58	37	21	42	24	13	4	29	40
22-64.....	21.1	100	77	51	26	23	25	14	4	32	64
65 or older.....	8.9	100	12	3	9	88	23	9	3	11	25
Family householder.....	13.3	100	66	40	25	34	27	16	5	34	48
22-64.....	11.6	100	73	46	28	27	29	17	5	35	64
65 or older.....	1.8	100	13	3	10	87	13	5	0	7	14
Unrelated individual.....	16.7	100	52	34	18	48	22	10	3	24	35
22-64.....	9.5	100	82	58	25	18	19	10	3	27	62
65 or older.....	7.2	100	12	3	9	88	25	10	4	12	28

¹ Excludes 797,900 male family householders and 149,100 unrelated individuals aged 22-64 for whom work experience was not reported because they were in the Armed Forces in March 1988. Of the young men in the Armed Forces, 34,000 family householders were counted as poor.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

3.E Poverty

Table 3.E6.—Aged families receiving Social Security benefits, by share of income from benefits and race, 1987

Social Security share of money income for year ¹	Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only				Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older			
	Total	Nonpoor	Poor	Percent poor	Total	Nonpoor	Poor	Percent poor
All races ²								
Total number (in millions).....	9.3	7.1	2.2	...	10.5	9.8	.8	...
Total percent	100	100	100	24	100	100	100	7
No Social Security benefits.....	7	5	12	44	5	5	12	16
Some Social Security benefits.....	93	95	88	23	95	95	88	7
Less than one-fourth of income	9	12	1	2	24	25	4	1
One-fourth up to one-half of income.....	21	26	5	6	29	30	12	3
One-half up to three-fourths of income	23	25	17	17	22	22	20	6
Three-fourths or more of income	40	32	65	39	21	18	53	18
White								
Total number (in millions).....	8.4	6.6	1.7	...	9.4	8.9	.5	...
Total percent	100	100	100	20	100	100	100	5
No Social Security benefits.....	6	5	11	38	5	4	12	13
Some Social Security benefits.....	94	95	89	19	95	96	88	5
Less than one-fourth of income	10	13	1	2	24	25	4	1
One-fourth up to one-half of income.....	22	26	5	4	29	30	10	2
One-half up to three-fourths of income	23	25	15	14	22	22	17	4
Three-fourths or more of income	39	31	68	36	20	18	58	15
Black								
Total number (in millions).....	.9	.4	.5	...	.9	.7	.2	...
Total percent	100	100	100	56	100	100	100	24
No Social Security benefits.....	13	7	17	75	7	6	10	36
Some Social Security benefits.....	87	93	83	54	93	94	90	23
Less than one-fourth of income	2	4	0	0	22	28	4	4
One-fourth up to one-half of income.....	14	24	6	26	23	25	17	17
One-half up to three-fourths of income	23	26	20	50	22	21	25	27
Three-fourths or more of income	49	39	57	65	25	20	44	41

¹ Payments under Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance program any time in 1987 to any family member as reported in the March 1988 Current Population Survey. For 1983, according to program records, receipt of Social Security benefits reported by Survey respondents represented 92 percent of aggregate Social Security payments.

² Includes other races.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

Table 3.E7.—Households receiving means-tested noncash benefits, 1987

Type of means-tested benefits	All households			Households aged 65 or older		
	Number (in thousands)		Percent below poverty level	Number (in thousands)		Percent below poverty level
	Total	Below poverty level		Total	Below poverty level	
Total households.....	91,066	11,945	13.1	19,456	2,863	14.7
Households receiving one or more means-tested benefits ¹	14,270	7,274	51.0	3,329	1,466	44.0
Food Stamps.....	6,351	4,830	76.1	1,022	692	67.7
Free or reduced price school lunches.....	5,750	3,147	54.7	201	110	54.9
Public or other subsidized housing.....	3,983	2,252	56.5	1,325	596	45.0
Medicaid.....	8,314	5,030	60.5	2,105	992	47.1

¹ Data not equal to total because some households receive benefits from more than one source.

Source: Public use file of the March 1988 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

CONTACT: Joan Loeff/Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0180/0183 for further information.

Table 3.E8.—Poverty income guidelines for families of specified size, 1965-89 ^{1 2}

Date of issuance ³	Family size								
	1 person	2 persons	3 persons	4 persons	5 persons	6 persons	7 persons	8 persons	Increment ⁴
December 1965.....	\$1,540	\$1,990	\$2,440	\$3,130	\$3,685	\$4,135	\$4,635	\$5,135	\$500
August 1967.....	1,600	2,000	2,500	3,200	3,800	4,200	4,700	5,300	500
September 1968.....	1,600	2,100	2,600	3,300	3,900	4,400	4,900	5,400	500
September 1969.....	1,800	2,400	3,000	3,600	4,200	4,800	5,400	6,000	600
December 1970.....	1,900	2,500	3,100	3,800	4,400	5,000	5,600	6,200	600
November 1971.....	2,000	2,600	3,300	4,000	4,700	5,300	5,900	6,500	600
October 1972.....	2,100	2,725	3,450	4,200	4,925	5,550	6,200	6,850	650
March 1973.....	2,200	2,900	3,600	4,300	5,000	5,700	6,400	7,100	700
May 1974.....	2,330	3,070	3,810	4,550	5,290	6,030	6,770	7,510	740
March 1975.....	2,590	3,410	4,230	5,050	5,870	6,690	7,510	8,330	820
April 1976.....	2,800	3,700	4,600	5,500	6,400	7,300	8,200	9,100	900
April 1977.....	2,970	3,930	4,890	5,850	6,810	7,770	8,730	9,690	960
April 1978.....	3,140	4,160	5,180	6,200	7,220	8,240	9,260	10,280	1,020
May 1979.....	3,400	4,500	5,600	6,700	7,800	8,900	10,000	11,100	1,100
April 1980.....	3,790	5,010	6,230	7,450	8,670	9,890	11,110	12,330	1,220
March 1981.....	4,310	5,690	7,070	8,450	9,830	11,210	12,590	13,970	1,380
April 1982.....	4,680	6,220	7,760	9,300	10,840	12,380	13,920	15,460	1,540
February 1983.....	4,860	6,540	8,220	9,900	11,580	13,260	14,940	16,620	1,680
February 1984.....	4,980	6,720	8,460	10,200	11,940	13,680	15,420	17,160	1,740
March 1985.....	5,250	7,050	8,850	10,650	12,450	14,250	16,050	17,850	1,800
February 1986.....	5,360	7,240	9,120	11,000	12,880	14,760	16,640	18,520	1,880
February 1987.....	5,500	7,400	9,300	11,200	13,100	15,000	16,900	18,800	1,900
February 1988.....	5,770	7,730	9,690	11,650	13,610	15,570	17,530	19,490	1,960
February 1989.....	5,980	8,020	10,060	12,100	14,140	16,160	18,220	20,260	2,040

¹ Except for Alaska and Hawaii. Guidelines for Alaska and Hawaii since 1980 are:

Year	Alaska		Hawaii	
	1 person	Increment ⁴	1 person	Increment ⁴
1980.....	\$4,760	\$1,520	\$4,370	\$1,400
1981.....	5,410	1,720	4,980	1,580
1982.....	5,870	1,920	5,390	1,770
1983.....	6,080	2,100	5,600	1,930
1984.....	6,240	2,170	5,730	2,000
1985.....	6,560	2,250	6,040	2,070
1986.....	6,700	2,350	6,170	2,160
1987.....	6,860	2,380	6,310	2,190
1988.....	7,210	2,450	6,650	2,250
1989.....	7,480	2,550	6,870	2,350

² Before 1983, guidelines are for nonfarm families only.

³ Guidelines shown are effective from date of issuance.

⁴ Add this amount for each additional family member. Before 1973, increments between some of the smaller family sizes differed from the increment shown in the table. Beginning in 1973, the increment has been the same between all family sizes in each year's set of guidelines.

Source: Department of Health and Human Services.

CONTACT: Joan Loeff/Joan Turek-Brezina/Gordon Fisher (301) 965-0180/(202) 245-6141/6141 for further information.

Section 4. OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers, and Insured Workers

Table 4.A1.—Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937-88

[In millions]

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures						Interfund borrowing transfers ⁵	Net increase in fund	Fund at end of period
	Total	Net contributions ¹	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury ²	Net interest ³	Total	Benefit payments ⁴	Net administrative expenses			Transfers to Railroad Retirement program			
								Adminis-trative expenses	Percent of—					
									Contri-butions and reim-burse-ments	Total bene-fits				
1937	\$767	\$765	...	...	\$2	\$1	\$1	...	...	...	...	...	...	\$766
1938	375	360	...	...	15	10	10	...	...	...	...	...	...	\$366
1939	607	580	...	...	27	14	14	...	...	...	...	...	...	592
1940	368	325	...	...	43	62	35	\$26	8.1	74.1	...	...	...	306
1941	845	789	...	...	56	114	88	26	3.3	29.7	...	...	...	731
1942	1,085	1,012	...	...	72	159	131	28	2.8	21.3	...	...	...	926
1943	1,328	1,239	...	...	88	195	166	29	2.4	17.8	...	...	...	1,132
1944	1,422	1,316	...	...	107	238	209	29	2.2	14.0	...	...	...	1,184
1945	1,420	1,285	...	...	134	304	274	30	2.3	10.9	...	...	...	1,116
1946	1,447	1,295	...	...	152	418	378	40	3.1	10.5	...	...	...	1,029
1947	1,722	1,557	...	\$1	164	512	466	46	2.9	9.8	...	...	...	1,210
1948	1,969	1,685	...	3	281	607	556	51	3.0	9.2	...	...	...	1,362
1949	1,816	1,666	...	4	146	721	667	54	3.2	8.1	...	...	...	1,094
1950	2,928	2,667	...	4	257	1,022	961	61	2.3	6.4	...	...	...	1,905
1951	3,784	3,363	...	4	417	1,966	1,885	81	2.4	4.3	...	...	...	1,818
1952	4,184	3,819	...	...	365	2,282	2,194	88	2.3	4.0	...	...	...	1,902
1953	4,359	3,945	...	...	414	3,094	3,006	88	2.2	2.9	...	...	...	1,265
1954	5,610	5,163	...	...	447	3,741	3,670	92	1.8	2.5	-\$21	...	...	1,869
1955	6,167	5,713	...	...	454	5,079	4,968	119	2.1	2.4	-7	...	...	1,087
1956	6,697	6,172	...	...	526	5,841	5,715	132	2.1	2.3	-5	...	...	856
1957	7,381	6,825	...	...	556	7,507	7,347	162	2.4	2.2	-2	...	...	-126
1958	8,117	7,566	...	...	552	8,646	8,327	194	2.6	2.3	124	...	...	-528
1959	8,584	8,052	...	...	532	10,308	9,842	184	2.3	1.9	282	...	...	-1,724
1960	11,382	10,866	...	...	516	11,198	10,677	203	1.9	1.9	318	...	...	184
1961	11,833	11,285	...	...	548	12,432	11,862	239	2.1	2.0	332	...	...	-599
1962	12,585	12,059	...	...	526	13,973	13,356	256	2.1	1.9	361	...	...	-1,388
1963	15,063	14,541	...	...	521	14,920	14,217	281	1.9	2.0	423	...	...	143
1964	16,258	15,689	...	...	569	15,613	14,914	296	1.9	2.0	403	...	...	645
1965	16,610	16,017	...	...	593	17,501	16,737	328	2.0	2.0	436	...	...	-890
1966	21,302	20,580	...	78	644	18,967	18,267	256	1.2	1.4	444	...	...	2,335
1967	24,034	23,138	...	78	818	20,382	19,468	406	1.8	2.1	508	...	...	3,652
1968	25,040	23,719	...	382	939	23,557	22,643	476	2.0	2.1	438	...	...	1,483
1969	29,554	27,947	...	442	1,165	25,176	24,210	474	1.7	2.0	491	...	...	4,378
1970	32,220	30,256	...	449	1,515	29,848	28,798	471	1.5	1.6	579	...	...	2,371
1971	35,877	33,723	...	488	1,667	34,542	33,414	514	1.5	1.5	613	...	...	1,335
1972	40,050	37,781	...	475	1,794	38,522	37,124	674	1.8	1.8	724	...	...	1,528
1973	48,344	45,975	...	442	1,928	47,175	45,745	647	1.4	1.4	783	...	...	1,169
1974	54,688	52,081	...	447	2,159	53,397	51,623	865	1.6	1.7	909	...	...	1,291
1975	59,605	56,816	...	425	2,364	60,395	58,517	896	1.6	1.5	982	...	...	-790
1976	66,276	63,362	...	614	2,301	67,876	65,705	959	1.5	1.5	1,212	...	...	-1,600
1977	72,412	69,572	...	613	2,227	75,309	73,121	981	1.4	1.3	1,208	...	...	-2,897
1978	78,094	75,471	...	615	2,208	83,064	80,361	1,115	1.5	1.4	1,589	...	...	-4,971
1979	90,274	87,919	...	557	1,797	93,133	90,573	1,113	1.3	1.2	1,448	...	...	-2,860
1980	105,841	103,456	...	540	1,845	107,678	105,083	1,154	1.1	1.1	1,442	...	...	-1,837
1981	125,361	122,627	...	675	2,060	126,695	123,803	1,307	1.1	1.1	1,585	...	...	-1,334
1982	125,198	123,673	...	680	845	142,119	138,806	1,519	1.2	1.1	1,793	\$17,519	...	598
1983	150,584	138,337	...	5,541	6,706	152,999	149,221	1,528	1.1	1.0	2,251	...	...	-2,416
1984	169,328	164,122	\$2,835	105	2,266	161,883	157,841	1,638	1.0	1.0	2,404	...	...	7,445
1985	184,239	176,958	3,208	2,203	1,871	171,150	167,248	1,592	.9	1.0	2,310	-4,364	...	8,725
1986	197,393	190,741	3,424	160	3,069	181,000	176,813	1,601	.8	.9	2,585	-13,155	...	3,239
1987	210,736	202,735	3,257	55	4,690	187,668	183,587	1,524	.8	.8	2,557	...	...	23,068
1988	240,770	229,775	3,384	43	7,568	200,020	195,454	1,776	.8	.9	2,790	...	...	40,750

See footnotes at bottom of table 4.A3.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

Table 4.A2.—Disability Insurance, 1957-88

[In millions]

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures						Interfund borrowing transfers ⁵	Net increase in fund	Fund at end of period
	Total	Net contributions ¹	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury ²	Net interest ³	Total	Benefit payments ⁴	Net administrative expenses			Transfers to Railroad Retirement program			
								Adminis-trative expenses	Percent of—					
									Con-tributions and reim-burse-ments	Total bene-fits				
1957	\$709	\$702	...	...	\$7	\$59	\$57	\$3	0.4	4.9	...	...	...	\$649
1958	991	966	...	...	25	261	249	12	1.3	5.0	...	...	\$729	1,379
1959	931	891	...	...	40	485	457	50	5.6	10.9	-\$22	...	447	1,825
1960	1,063	1,010	...	...	53	600	568	36	3.6	6.4	-5	...	464	2,289
1961	1,104	1,038	...	...	66	956	887	64	6.1	7.2	5	...	148	2,437
1962	1,114	1,046	...	...	68	1,183	1,105	66	6.4	6.0	11	...	-69	2,368
1963	1,165	1,099	...	...	66	1,297	1,210	68	6.2	5.6	20	...	-133	2,235
1964	1,218	1,154	...	...	64	1,407	1,309	79	6.8	6.0	19	...	-188	2,047
1965	1,247	1,188	...	...	59	1,687	1,573	90	7.6	5.7	24	...	-440	1,606
1966	2,079	2,006	...	\$16	58	1,947	1,784	137	6.8	7.7	25	...	133	1,739
1967	2,379	2,286	...	16	78	2,089	1,950	109	4.7	5.6	31	...	290	2,029
1968	3,454	3,316	...	32	106	2,458	2,311	127	3.8	5.5	20	...	996	3,025
1969	3,792	3,599	...	16	177	2,716	2,557	138	3.8	5.4	21	...	1,075	4,100
1970	4,774	4,481	...	16	277	3,259	3,085	164	3.6	5.3	10	...	1,514	5,614
1971	5,031	4,620	...	50	361	4,000	3,783	205	4.4	5.4	13	...	1,031	6,645
1972	5,572	5,107	...	51	414	4,759	4,502	233	4.5	5.2	24	...	813	7,457
1973	6,443	5,932	...	52	458	5,973	5,764	190	3.2	3.3	20	...	470	7,927
1974	7,378	6,826	...	52	500	7,196	6,957	217	3.2	3.1	22	...	182	8,109
1975	8,035	7,444	...	90	502	8,790	8,505	256	3.4	3.0	29	...	-754	7,354
1976	8,757	8,233	...	103	422	10,366	10,055	285	3.4	2.8	26	...	-1,609	5,745
1977	9,570	9,138	...	128	304	11,945	11,547	399	4.3	3.5	(6)	...	-2,375	3,370
1978	13,810	13,413	...	142	256	12,954	12,599	325	2.4	2.6	30	...	856	4,226
1979	15,590	15,114	...	118	358	14,186	13,786	371	2.4	2.7	30	...	1,404	5,630
1980	13,871	13,255	...	130	485	15,872	15,515	368	2.8	2.4	-12	...	-2,001	3,629
1981	17,078	16,738	...	168	172	17,658	17,192	436	2.6	2.5	29	...	-580	3,049
1982	22,715	21,995	...	174	546	17,992	17,376	590	2.7	3.4	26	-\$5,081	-358	2,691
1983	20,682	17,991	...	1,121	1,569	18,177	17,524	625	3.3	3.6	28	...	2,505	5,195
1984	17,309	15,945	\$190	...	1,174	18,546	17,898	626	3.9	3.5	22	...	-1,237	3,959
1985	19,301	17,191	222	1,017	870	19,478	18,827	608	3.3	3.2	43	2,540	2,363	6,321
1986	19,439	18,399	238	...	803	20,522	19,853	600	3.3	3.0	68	2,541	1,459	7,780
1987	20,303	19,691	⁷ -36	...	648	21,425	20,519	849	4.3	4.1	57	...	-1,122	6,658
1988	22,699	22,039	⁸ 61	...	600	22,494	21,695	737	3.3	3.4	61	...	206	6,864

¹Beginning in 1983, includes government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later. The amount shown for 1983 includes, in addition to the annual contributions on 1983 wage credits, a net amount of \$402 million representing (1) retroactive contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, less (2) all reimbursements received prior to 1983 for the costs of such credits. An adjustment to these amounts totaling \$62 million was transferred to the trust fund from the general fund of the Treasury in 1984.

²Includes payments (1) in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957, and (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956.

³Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning in 1983, these figures reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the interfund borrowing provisions. Also, beginning in 1983, interest paid from the trust fund to the general fund on advance tax transfers is reflected. The amount shown for 1983 includes \$660 million in interest on (1) retroactive government

contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, and (2) unnegotiated benefit checks issued before 1983. The amount shown for 1984 includes an interest adjustment of \$169 million on government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-83. The amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$14.8 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

⁴Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks. The amount shown for 1983 is reduced by \$48 million for all unnegotiated checks issued before 1983; reductions in subsequent years are relatively small.

⁵Negative figure represents amounts loaned by the DI Trust Fund to the OASI Trust Fund. Positive figures represent repayment of these amounts.

⁶Less than \$500,000.

⁷Reflects \$195 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar years 1984 and 1985.

⁸Reflects \$116 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar year 1986.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

Table 4.A3.—Combined OASI and DI, 1957-88

(In millions)

Calendar year	Receipts					Expenditures							Interfund borrowing transfers	Net increase in funds	Funds at end of period
	Total	Net contributions	Income from taxation of benefits	Payments from the general fund of the Treasury	Net interest	Total	Benefit payments	Net administrative expenses			Transfers to Railroad Retirement program				
								Adminis-trative expenses	Percent of—						
									Con-tributions and reim-burse-ments	Total benefits					
1957	\$8,090	\$7,527	...	...	\$563	\$7,567	\$7,404	\$164	2.2	2.2	-\$2	...	\$523	\$23,042
1958	9,108	8,531	...	...	577	8,907	8,576	207	2.4	2.4	124	...	201	23,243
1959	9,516	8,943	...	...	572	10,793	10,298	234	2.6	2.3	260	...	-1,277	21,966
1960	12,445	11,876	...	...	569	11,798	11,245	240	2.0	2.1	314	...	647	22,613
1961	12,937	12,323	...	...	614	13,388	12,749	303	2.5	2.4	337	...	-451	22,162
1962	13,699	13,105	...	...	594	15,156	14,461	322	2.5	2.2	372	...	-1,457	20,705
1963	16,227	15,640	...	...	587	16,217	15,427	348	2.2	2.3	442	...	10	20,715
1964	17,476	16,843	...	...	633	17,020	16,223	375	2.2	2.3	422	...	456	21,172
1965	17,857	17,205	...	...	651	19,187	18,311	418	2.4	2.3	459	...	-1,331	19,841
1966	23,381	22,585	...	\$94	702	20,913	20,051	393	1.7	2.0	469	...	2,467	22,308	
1967	26,413	25,424	...	94	896	22,471	21,417	515	2.0	2.4	539	...	3,942	26,250	
1968	28,493	27,034	...	414	1,045	26,015	24,954	603	2.2	2.4	458	...	2,479	28,729	
1969	33,346	31,546	...	458	1,342	27,892	26,767	612	1.9	2.3	513	...	5,453	34,182	
1970	36,993	34,737	...	465	1,791	33,108	31,884	635	1.8	2.0	589	...	3,886	38,068	
1971	40,908	38,343	...	538	2,027	38,542	37,197	719	1.8	1.9	626	...	2,366	40,434	
1972	45,622	42,888	...	526	2,208	43,281	41,625	907	2.1	2.2	749	...	2,341	42,775	
1973	54,787	51,907	...	494	2,386	53,148	51,508	837	1.6	1.6	802	...	1,639	44,414	
1974	62,066	58,907	...	499	2,660	60,593	58,581	1,082	1.8	1.8	931	...	1,472	45,886	
1975	67,640	64,259	...	515	2,866	69,184	67,022	1,152	1.8	1.7	1,010	...	-1,544	44,342	
1976	75,034	71,595	...	717	2,722	78,242	75,759	1,244	1.7	1.6	1,239	...	-3,209	41,133	
1977	81,982	78,710	...	741	2,531	87,254	84,667	1,379	1.7	1.6	1,208	...	-5,272	35,861	
1978	91,903	88,883	...	757	2,264	96,018	92,960	1,440	1.6	1.5	1,618	...	-4,115	31,746	
1979	105,864	103,034	...	675	2,155	107,320	104,359	1,483	1.4	1.4	1,477	...	-1,456	30,291	
1980	119,712	116,711	...	670	2,330	123,550	120,598	1,522	1.3	1.3	1,430	...	-3,838	26,453	
1981	142,438	139,364	...	843	2,231	144,352	140,995	1,743	1.2	1.2	1,614	...	-1,914	24,539	
1982	147,913	145,667	...	854	1,391	160,111	156,182	2,109	1.4	1.4	1,820	\$12,437	239	24,778	
1983	171,266	156,328	...	6,662	8,276	171,177	166,745	2,153	1.3	1.3	2,279	...	89	24,867	
1984	186,637	180,067	\$3,025	105	3,440	180,429	175,739	2,264	1.3	1.3	2,426	...	6,208	31,075	
1985	203,540	194,149	3,430	3,220	2,741	190,628	186,075	2,200	1.1	1.2	2,353	-1,824	11,088	42,163	
1986	216,833	209,140	3,662	160	3,871	201,522	196,667	2,202	1.1	1.1	2,653	-10,613	4,698	46,861	
1987	231,039	222,425	3,221	55	5,338	209,093	204,106	2,373	1.1	1.2	2,614	...	21,946	68,807	
1988	263,469	251,814	3,445	43	8,168	222,514	217,149	2,513	1.0	1.2	2,851	...	40,955	109,762	

See tables 4.A1 and 4.A2 for appropriate footnotes.

Footnotes to table 4.A1

¹Beginning in 1983, includes government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later. The amount shown for 1983 includes, in addition to the annual contributions on 1983 wage credits, a net amount of \$5,388 million representing (1) retroactive contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, less (2) all reimbursements received prior to 1983 for the costs of such credits. An adjustment to these amounts totaling \$466 million was transferred to the trust fund from the general fund of the Treasury in 1984.

²Includes payments (1) in 1947-51 and in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957; (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956; and (3) in 1968 and later, for costs of benefits to certain uninsured persons who attained age 72 before 1968.

³Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning in 1983, these figures reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the

interfund borrowing provisions. Also, beginning in 1983, interest paid from the trust fund to the general fund on advance tax transfers is reflected. The amount shown for 1983 includes \$6,677 million in interest on (1) retroactive government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, and (2) unnegotiated benefit checks issued before 1983. The amount shown for 1984 includes an interest adjustment of \$1,732 million on government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-83. The amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$88 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

⁴Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks. The amount shown for 1983 is reduced by \$288 million for all unnegotiated checks issued before 1983; reductions in subsequent years are relatively small.

⁵Positive figure represents amounts loaned to the OASI Trust Fund from the DI and HI Trust Funds. Negative figures represent amounts repaid from the OASI Trust Fund to the DI and HI Trust Funds.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

Table 4.A4.—Total benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937-88

[In millions]

Year	Total benefits	Cash benefits		Service benefits		Rehabilitation services ²		Personal income ³	Total benefits as percent of personal income
		Old-Age and Survivors Insurance ¹	Disability Insurance	Hospital Insurance	Supplementary Medical Insurance	Old-Age and Survivors Insurance	Disability Insurance		
1937	\$1	\$1	...	...	...	...	...	\$73,400	(4)
1938	10	10	...	...	...	...	...	67,600	(4)
1939	14	14	...	...	...	...	...	72,100	(4)
1940	35	35	...	...	...	...	...	77,600	(4)
1941	88	88	...	...	...	...	...	95,200	0.1
1942	131	131	...	...	...	...	...	122,400	.1
1943	166	166	...	...	...	...	...	150,700	.1
1944	209	209	...	...	...	...	...	164,500	.1
1945	274	274	...	...	...	...	...	170,000	.2
1946	378	378	...	...	...	...	...	177,600	.2
1947	466	466	...	...	...	...	...	190,200	.2
1948	556	556	...	...	...	...	...	209,200	.3
1949	667	667	...	...	...	...	...	206,400	.3
1950	961	961	...	...	...	...	...	228,100	.4
1951	1,885	1,885	...	...	...	...	...	256,500	.7
1952	2,194	2,194	...	...	...	...	...	273,800	.8
1953	3,006	3,006	...	...	...	...	...	290,500	1.0
1954	3,670	3,670	...	...	...	...	...	293,000	1.3
1955	4,968	4,968	...	...	...	...	...	314,200	1.6
1956	5,715	5,715	...	...	...	...	...	337,200	1.7
1957	7,404	7,347	57	...	...	...	...	356,300	2.1
1958	8,576	8,327	249	...	...	...	...	367,100	2.3
1959	10,298	9,842	457	...	...	...	...	390,700	2.6
1960	11,245	10,677	568	...	...	...	...	409,400	2.7
1961	12,749	11,862	887	...	...	...	...	426,000	3.0
1962	14,461	13,356	1,105	...	...	...	...	453,200	3.2
1963	15,427	14,217	1,210	...	...	...	...	476,300	3.2
1964	16,223	14,914	1,309	...	...	...	...	510,200	3.2
1965	18,311	16,737	1,573	...	...	...	...	552,000	3.3
1966	21,070	18,267	1,781	\$891	\$128	(5)	\$3	600,800	3.5
1967	25,967	19,468	1,939	3,353	1,197	(5)	11	644,500	4.0
1968	30,651	22,642	2,294	4,179	1,518	\$1	16	707,200	4.3
1969	33,371	24,209	2,542	4,739	1,865	1	15	772,900	4.3
1970	38,982	28,796	3,067	5,124	1,975	2	18	831,800	4.7
1971	45,065	33,413	3,758	5,751	2,117	2	24	894,000	5.0
1972	50,269	37,122	4,473	6,318	2,325	2	29	981,600	5.1
1973	61,091	45,741	5,718	7,057	2,526	3	46	1,101,700	5.5
1974	70,996	51,618	6,903	9,099	3,318	5	54	1,210,100	5.9
1975	82,611	58,509	8,414	11,315	4,273	9	91	1,313,400	6.3
1976	94,180	65,699	9,966	13,340	5,080	6	89	1,451,400	6.5
1977	106,443	73,113	11,463	15,737	6,038	8	84	1,607,500	6.6
1978	117,894	80,352	12,513	17,682	7,252	9	86	1,812,400	6.5
1979	133,691	90,556	13,708	20,623	8,708	18	78	2,034,000	6.6
1980	156,298	105,074	15,437	25,064	10,635	8	78	2,258,500	6.9
1981	184,450	123,795	17,199	30,342	13,113	8	-8	2,520,900	7.3
1982	207,268	138,800	17,338	35,631	15,455	6	38	2,670,800	7.8
1983 ⁶	224,524	149,502	17,530	39,337	18,106	6	42	2,836,400	7.9
1984 ⁶	238,682	157,862	17,900	43,257	19,661	(5)	1	3,111,900	7.7
1985 ⁶	256,723	167,360	18,836	47,580	22,947	(5)	(5)	3,314,500	7.7
1986 ⁶	272,698	176,845	19,847	49,758	26,239	...	9	3,534,300	7.7
1987 ⁶	284,487	183,644	20,512	49,496	30,820	...	16	3,780,000	7.5
1988 ⁶	303,717	195,522	21,692	52,517	33,970	...	16	4,061,100	7.5

¹ For 1937-39, refunds and lump-sum death payments under the Social Security Act of 1935.

² Vocational rehabilitation services to disabled workers and disabled children under the 1965 Amendments to the Social Security Act and to disabled widows and widowers under the 1967 Amendments to the Social Security Act.

³ Data from *Survey of Current Business*, table 2.1.

⁴ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁵ Less than \$0.5 million.

⁶ Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

Table 4.A5.—Total annual benefits paid from OASI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1937-88

[In millions]

Year	Monthly benefit ¹												Special age-72 beneficiaries	Lump-sum death payments
	Total	Retired workers and dependents					Survivors							
		Total	Total	Retired workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Total	Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents			
Total.	\$2,180,580	\$2,171,714	\$1,639,631	\$1,478,832	\$141,889	\$18,910	\$528,290	\$138,323	\$29,291	\$359,242	\$1,434	\$3,793	\$8,866	
1937 ² .	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1
1938 ² .	10	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	10
1939 ² .	14	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14
1940....	35	24	17	15	2	(3)	6	3	2	(3)	(3)	...	9	
1941....	88	75	51	44	7	1	24	13	8	2	(3)	...	13	
1942....	131	116	76	65	10	1	40	21	13	5	(3)	...	15	
1943....	166	148	93	79	13	1	55	29	16	9	1	...	18	
1944....	209	187	113	97	16	1	73	39	20	14	1	...	22	
1945....	274	248	148	126	21	2	100	52	27	20	1	...	26	
1946....	378	350	222	189	31	2	128	66	32	28	1	...	28	
1947....	466	437	288	245	40	3	149	77	34	37	2	...	29	
1948....	556	524	352	300	49	4	172	86	36	48	2	...	32	
1949....	667	634	437	373	60	5	197	95	39	60	2	...	33	
1950....	961	928	651	557	88	6	277	135	49	89	3	...	33	
1951....	1,885	1,828	1,321	1,135	175	11	507	260	82	156	9	...	57	
1952....	2,194	2,131	1,539	1,328	200	12	592	298	92	191	10	...	63	
1953....	3,006	2,919	2,175	1,884	275	16	744	369	114	248	12	...	87	
1954....	3,670	3,578	2,698	2,340	338	21	880	430	133	304	13	...	92	
1955....	4,968	4,855	3,748	3,253	466	29	1,108	532	163	396	16	...	113	
1956....	5,715	5,605	4,361	3,793	536	33	1,244	581	177	469	17	...	109	
1957....	7,347	7,209	5,688	4,888	756	43	1,521	651	198	653	19	...	139	
1958....	8,327	8,194	6,474	5,567	851	56	1,720	720	223	757	20	...	133	
1959....	9,842	9,670	7,607	6,548	982	77	2,063	855	263	921	25	...	171	
1960....	10,677	10,512	8,196	7,053	1,051	92	2,316	945	286	1,057	28	...	164	
1961....	11,862	11,690	9,032	7,802	1,124	106	2,659	1,080	316	1,232	31	...	171	
1962....	13,356	13,173	10,162	8,813	1,216	134	3,011	1,171	336	1,470	34	...	183	
1963....	14,217	14,011	10,795	9,391	1,258	146	3,216	1,222	348	1,612	34	...	206	
1964....	14,914	14,698	11,281	9,854	1,277	150	3,416	1,275	354	1,754	33	...	216	
1965....	16,737	16,521	12,542	10,984	1,383	175	3,979	1,515	388	2,041	35	...	217	
1966....	18,267	18,030	13,373	11,727	1,429	216	4,613	1,812	415	2,351	35	44	237	
1967....	19,468	19,215	14,049	12,372	1,456	221	4,854	1,855	420	2,545	34	313	252	
1968....	22,642	22,373	16,204	14,278	1,673	253	5,839	2,207	478	3,117	37	330	269	
1969....	24,209	23,917	17,395	15,385	1,750	260	6,219	2,322	490	3,371	36	303	291	
1970....	28,796	28,503	20,770	18,438	2,029	303	7,428	2,760	574	4,055	39	305	294	
1971....	33,413	33,107	24,219	21,544	2,323	352	8,602	3,168	630	4,763	41	285	306	
1972....	37,122	36,802	27,057	24,143	2,532	382	9,482	3,433	679	5,326	43	263	320	
1973....	45,741	45,412	32,793	29,336	3,000	457	12,356	4,002	801	7,505	48	264	329	
1974....	51,618	51,291	37,211	33,369	3,309	533	13,843	4,399	898	8,497	49	237	327	
1975....	58,509	58,172	42,432	38,079	3,719	634	15,544	4,888	1,009	9,597	50	196	337	
1976....	65,699	65,366	47,936	43,083	4,117	736	17,257	5,336	1,113	10,757	51	174	332	
1977....	73,113	72,801	53,575	48,186	4,559	830	19,070	5,759	1,191	12,068	52	157	312	
1978....	80,352	80,008	59,159	53,255	4,983	921	20,707	6,093	1,284	13,278	51	142	344	
1979....	90,556	90,216	66,947	60,379	5,554	1,014	23,140	6,608	1,409	15,071	52	128	340	
1980....	105,074	104,678	77,905	70,358	6,405	1,142	26,654	7,389	1,572	17,638	55	119	394	
1981....	123,795	123,463	92,478	83,614	7,543	1,321	30,875	8,307	1,760	20,749	58	110	332	
1982....	138,800	138,596	104,885	95,123	8,539	1,223	33,612	8,204	1,861	23,488	59	100	203	
1983 ⁴ .	149,502	149,297	114,048	103,578	9,328	1,143	35,164	7,911	1,771	25,425	56	85	205	
1984 ⁴ .	157,862	157,651	120,952	109,957	9,860	1,135	36,628	7,775	1,474	27,325	53	71	212	
1985 ⁴ .	167,360	167,152	128,479	116,823	10,517	1,140	38,616	7,762	1,474	29,330	51	57	207	
1986 ⁴ .	176,845	176,642	135,902	123,584	11,152	1,166	40,693	7,843	1,457	31,345	48	47	203	
1987 ⁴ .	183,644	183,441	141,293	128,513	11,598	1,183	42,112	7,846	1,388	32,833	44	36	203	
1988 ⁴ .	195,522	195,314	150,498	136,987	12,292	1,219	44,787	8,120	1,392	35,233	43	29	208	

¹ Type of benefit estimated.

² For 1937-39, refunds and lump-sum payments under the Social Security Act of 1935.

³ Less than \$0.5 million.

⁴ Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

Table 4.A6.—Total annual benefits paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957-88

[In millions]

Year	Monthly benefit ¹			
	Total	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children
Total.....	\$262,245	\$222,356	\$9,833	\$30,056
1957.....	57	57	...	...
1958.....	249	246	1	1
1959.....	457	390	29	38
1960.....	568	489	32	48
1961.....	887	724	54	109
1962.....	1,105	888	68	149
1963.....	1,210	965	73	172
1964.....	1,309	1,044	79	186
1965.....	1,573	1,246	95	232
1966.....	1,781	1,394	108	280
1967.....	1,939	1,519	113	307
1968.....	2,294	1,804	131	360
1969.....	2,542	2,014	139	389
1970.....	3,067	2,448	165	454
1971.....	3,758	3,028	192	539
1972.....	4,473	3,626	224	623
1973.....	5,718	4,676	281	760
1974.....	6,903	5,662	320	920
1975.....	8,414	6,908	385	1,121
1976.....	9,966	8,190	447	1,328
1977.....	11,463	9,456	505	1,503
1978.....	12,513	10,315	541	1,657
1979.....	13,708	11,333	581	1,794
1980.....	15,437	12,816	638	1,983
1981.....	17,199	14,379	684	2,136
1982.....	17,338	14,811	652	1,875
1983 ²	17,530	15,196	607	1,728
1984 ²	17,900	15,623	536	1,741
1985 ²	18,836	16,483	545	1,809
1986 ²	19,847	17,409	547	1,890
1987 ²	20,512	18,053	532	1,926
1988 ²	21,692	19,165	529	1,999

¹ Type of benefit estimated.² Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B1.—Workers, earnings, Social Security numbers issued, 1937-88

[Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)			Total in covered employment ³ (in millions)	Earnings				Social Security numbers issued ⁴ (in thousands)
	Total	With maximum earnings	New entrants into covered employment ²		Reported taxable ¹		Average per worker		
					Amount (in millions)	Percent of total	Total earnings ³	Reported taxable	
1937	32,900	1,031	32,900	\$32,200	\$29,620	92.0	\$979	\$900	37,139
1938	31,820	933	3,930	28,500	26,500	93.0	896	833	6,304
1939	33,750	1,055	4,450	32,200	29,750	92.4	954	881	5,555
1940	35,390	1,196	4,430	35,700	32,970	92.4	1,009	932	5,227
1941	40,980	1,866	6,440	45,500	41,850	92.0	1,110	1,021	6,678
1942	46,360	3,569	7,960	58,200	52,940	91.0	1,255	1,142	7,637
1943	47,660	5,942	7,340	69,700	62,420	89.6	1,462	1,310	7,426
1944	46,300	7,163	4,690	73,300	64,430	87.9	1,583	1,392	4,537
1945	46,390	6,361	3,480	71,600	62,950	87.9	1,543	1,357	3,321
1946	48,840	6,477	3,080	79,300	69,090	87.1	1,624	1,415	3,022
1947	48,910	9,620	2,680	92,400	78,370	84.8	1,890	1,602	2,728
1948	49,020	12,061	2,640	102,300	84,120	82.2	2,087	1,716	2,720
1949	46,800	11,740	1,960	100,000	81,810	81.8	2,137	1,748	2,340
1950	48,280	13,936	2,520	109,800	87,500	79.7	2,274	1,812	2,891
1951	58,120	14,270	6,000	148,900	120,770	81.1	2,562	2,078	4,927
1952	59,580	16,606	3,500	159,900	128,640	80.5	2,684	2,159	4,363
1953	60,840	19,013	3,090	173,000	135,870	78.5	2,844	2,233	3,464
1954	59,610	18,866	2,360	171,900	133,520	77.7	2,884	2,240	2,743
1955	65,200	16,704	4,760	196,100	157,540	80.3	3,008	2,416	4,323
1956	67,610	19,236	3,660	216,800	170,720	78.8	3,207	2,525	4,376
1957	70,590	21,095	3,380	233,900	181,380	77.5	3,314	2,569	3,639
1958	69,770	21,328	2,450	236,500	180,720	76.4	3,390	2,590	2,290
1959	71,700	19,112	3,180	255,000	202,310	79.3	3,556	2,822	3,388
1960	72,530	20,310	3,130	265,200	207,000	78.1	3,656	2,854	3,415
1961	72,820	21,265	2,990	270,700	209,640	77.4	3,717	2,879	3,370
1962	74,280	23,154	3,360	289,000	219,050	75.8	3,891	2,949	4,519
1963	75,540	24,570	3,520	302,300	225,550	74.6	4,002	2,986	8,617
1964	77,430	26,717	3,890	324,500	236,390	72.8	4,191	3,053	5,623
1965	80,680	29,136	4,620	351,700	250,730	71.3	4,359	3,108	6,131
1966	84,600	20,498	5,080	390,700	312,540	80.0	4,618	3,694	6,506
1967	87,040	22,948	4,530	422,300	329,960	78.1	4,852	3,791	5,920
1968	89,380	19,120	4,830	460,000	375,840	81.7	5,147	4,205	5,862
1969	92,060	22,577	5,160	502,800	402,550	80.1	5,462	4,373	6,289
1970	93,090	24,224	4,440	531,600	415,600	78.2	5,711	4,464	6,132
1971	93,340	26,404	4,470	559,700	426,960	76.3	5,996	4,574	6,401
1972	96,240	24,074	5,150	617,900	484,110	78.3	6,420	5,030	9,564
1973	99,830	20,250	5,670	686,700	561,850	81.8	6,879	5,628	10,038
1974	101,330	15,310	4,940	746,700	636,760	85.3	7,369	6,284	7,998
1975	100,200	15,070	4,120	787,600	664,660	84.4	7,860	6,633	8,164
1976	102,600	15,330	4,700	874,700	737,700	84.3	8,525	7,190	9,043
1977	105,800	15,700	5,070	960,100	816,550	85.0	9,075	7,718	7,724
1978	110,600	17,050	5,460	1,086,400	915,600	84.3	9,823	8,278	5,260
1979	112,700	11,236	4,883	1,217,700	1,066,650	87.6	10,805	9,465	5,213
1980	113,000	9,903	4,243	1,326,900	1,174,700	88.5	11,742	10,396	5,984
1981	113,000	8,594	4,090	1,447,100	1,292,935	89.3	12,806	11,442	5,581
1982	111,800	7,929	3,408	1,523,700	1,355,300	88.9	13,629	12,123	5,362
1983	112,100	7,044	3,914	1,607,800	1,447,800	90.0	14,343	12,915	6,699
1984 ⁵	116,100	7,377	4,731	1,772,200	1,615,100	91.1	15,264	13,911	5,980
1985 ⁵	119,900	7,712	4,740	1,912,300	1,766,400	92.4	15,949	14,732	5,720
1986 ⁵	122,700	7,507	4,459	2,035,200	1,845,400	90.7	16,587	15,040	5,711
1987 ⁶	124,900	7,642	(7)	2,197,800	1,961,300	89.2	17,596	15,703	11,621
1988 ⁶	128,000	7,831	(7)	2,393,300	2,105,900	88.0	18,698	16,452	11,370

¹ Relates to wage and salary workers for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employment. See table 2.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.

² Workers reported with first taxable earnings under program in specified year. During 1937-86, 240.5 million different persons reported with taxable earnings.

³ Total wages, including estimated amounts above taxable limit, for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, also includes reported total net earnings of self-employed persons.

⁴ Excludes railroad account numbers. Since program began, 326.9 million Social Security numbers have been issued. (Some individuals have been issued

more than one number.)

⁵ Data subject to adjustment.

⁶ Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

⁷ Data not available.

⁸ Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

Table 4.B2.—Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951–88

[Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample. See table 4.B1 for wage and salary data before 1951]

Year	Workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)		Earnings									
			Wage and salary					Self-employment				
	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment	Total in covered employment ² (in millions)	Reported taxable		Average per worker		Total in covered employment ⁴ (in millions)	Reported taxable		Average per self-employed person	
				Amount ³ (in millions)	Percent of total wages	Total wages ²	Reported taxable ³		Amount ³ (in millions)	Percent of total self-employment	Total earnings ⁴	Reported taxable ³
1951	54,630	4,190	\$132,500	\$111,250	84.0	\$2,425	\$2,036	\$16,400	\$9,520	58.0	\$3,914	\$2,272
1952	56,060	4,240	143,500	118,880	82.8	2,560	2,121	16,400	9,760	59.5	3,868	2,302
1953	57,220	4,340	156,000	125,840	80.7	2,726	2,199	17,000	10,030	59.0	3,917	2,311
1954	55,940	4,350	155,100	123,410	79.6	2,773	2,206	16,800	10,110	60.2	3,862	2,324
1955	59,560	6,810	171,600	141,810	82.6	2,881	2,381	24,500	15,730	64.2	3,598	2,310
1956	61,560	7,390	188,500	153,010	81.2	3,062	2,486	28,300	17,710	62.6	3,829	2,396
1957	64,730	7,150	205,500	163,990	79.8	3,175	2,533	28,400	17,390	61.2	3,972	2,432
1958	64,040	7,130	208,000	163,140	78.4	3,248	2,547	28,500	17,580	61.7	3,997	2,466
1959	66,000	7,060	225,100	183,620	81.6	3,411	2,782	29,900	18,690	62.5	4,235	2,647
1960	66,980	6,870	236,000	188,580	79.9	3,523	2,815	29,200	18,420	63.1	4,250	2,681
1961	67,360	6,790	240,700	190,850	79.3	3,573	2,833	30,000	18,790	62.6	4,418	2,767
1962	68,890	6,720	257,700	200,130	77.7	3,741	2,905	31,300	18,920	60.4	4,658	2,815
1963	70,310	6,590	270,600	206,840	76.4	3,849	2,942	31,700	18,710	59.0	4,810	2,839
1964	72,230	6,480	290,900	217,430	74.7	4,027	3,010	33,600	18,960	56.4	5,185	2,926
1965	75,430	6,550	311,400	230,830	74.1	4,128	3,060	40,300	19,900	49.4	6,153	3,038
1966	79,460	6,630	346,700	287,860	83.0	4,363	3,623	44,000	24,680	56.1	6,637	3,722
1967	82,020	6,470	377,500	305,670	81.0	4,603	3,727	44,800	24,290	54.2	6,924	3,754
1968	84,470	6,570	413,600	348,500	84.3	4,896	4,126	46,400	27,340	58.9	7,062	4,161
1969	87,200	6,350	455,700	375,010	82.3	5,226	4,301	47,100	27,540	58.5	7,417	4,337
1970	88,180	6,270	483,600	388,680	80.4	5,484	4,408	48,000	26,920	56.1	7,656	4,293
1971	88,460	6,290	509,000	399,550	78.5	5,754	4,517	50,700	27,410	54.1	8,060	4,358
1972	91,220	6,600	563,300	452,050	80.3	6,175	4,956	54,600	32,060	58.7	8,273	4,858
1973	94,610	7,100	624,400	523,450	83.8	6,600	5,533	62,300	38,400	61.6	8,775	5,408
1974	96,190	7,040	681,600	594,400	87.2	7,086	6,179	65,200	42,360	65.0	9,261	6,017
1975	94,900	7,000	717,200	621,100	86.6	7,557	6,545	70,400	43,560	61.9	10,057	6,223
1976	97,230	7,400	797,200	689,200	86.4	8,199	7,088	76,800	48,500	63.2	10,378	6,554
1977	100,450	7,480	879,500	763,600	86.8	8,935	7,602	80,600	52,950	65.7	10,775	7,079
1978	104,810	8,040	993,100	856,100	86.2	9,475	8,168	93,300	59,500	63.8	11,604	7,400
1979	106,900	8,200	1,117,900	997,450	89.2	10,457	9,330	99,800	69,200	69.3	12,171	8,439
1980	107,200	8,200	1,229,200	1,103,100	89.7	11,466	10,290	97,700	71,600	73.3	11,914	8,732
1981	107,300	8,250	1,348,200	1,218,835	90.4	12,565	11,359	98,900	74,100	74.9	11,988	8,982
1982	105,800	8,550	1,425,100	1,280,000	89.8	13,470	12,098	98,600	75,300	76.4	11,532	8,807
1983	105,900	9,200	1,498,500	1,363,000	91.0	14,150	12,871	109,300	84,800	77.6	11,880	9,217
1984 ⁵	109,800	9,700	1,655,000	1,522,000	92.0	15,073	13,862	117,200	93,100	79.4	12,082	9,598
1985 ⁵	113,300	10,300	1,782,300	1,665,000	93.4	15,731	14,695	130,000	101,400	78.0	12,621	9,845
1986 ⁵	115,900	10,900	1,896,200	1,732,100	91.3	16,361	14,945	139,000	113,300	81.5	12,752	10,394
1987 ⁶	117,900	11,300	2,042,000	1,836,100	89.9	17,320	15,573	155,800	125,200	80.4	13,788	11,080
1988 ⁷	120,900	11,600	2,227,000	1,970,800	88.5	18,420	16,301	166,300	135,100	81.2	14,336	11,647

¹ Represents total number in specified type of employment. Persons with both types of covered employment during the year are included in each type.² Total wages, including estimated amounts above the taxable limit.³ See table 2.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.⁴ Reported self-employment net earnings.⁵ Data subject to adjustment.⁶ Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.⁷ Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B3.—Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937-87

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	All workers			All wage and salary workers			All self-employed workers ¹		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Number (in thousands)									
1937.....	32,900	23,810	9,090	32,900	23,810	9,090	...	...	...
1940.....	35,390	25,570	9,820	35,390	25,570	9,820	...	...	...
1945.....	46,390	28,820	17,570	46,390	28,820	17,570	...	...	...
1950.....	48,280	32,620	15,660	48,280	32,620	15,660	...	...	...
1955.....	65,200	43,140	22,060	59,560	38,240	21,320	6,810	5,980	830
1960.....	72,530	47,900	24,630	66,980	43,100	23,880	6,870	5,990	880
1965.....	80,680	51,990	28,690	75,430	47,500	27,930	6,550	5,640	910
1966.....	84,600	53,730	30,870	79,460	49,360	30,100	6,630	5,700	930
1967.....	87,040	54,820	32,220	82,020	50,560	31,460	6,470	5,540	930
1968.....	89,380	55,870	33,510	84,470	51,660	32,810	6,570	5,670	900
1969.....	92,060	56,980	35,080	87,200	52,390	34,810	6,350	5,480	870
1970.....	93,090	57,330	35,760	88,180	53,180	35,000	6,270	5,370	900
1971.....	93,340	57,320	36,020	88,460	53,240	35,220	6,290	5,360	930
1972.....	96,240	58,610	37,630	91,220	54,440	36,780	6,600	5,590	1,010
1973.....	99,830	60,220	39,610	94,610	55,860	38,750	7,100	5,990	1,110
1974.....	101,330	60,520	40,810	96,910	56,270	39,920	7,040	5,880	1,160
1975.....	100,200	59,520	40,680	94,900	55,140	39,760	7,000	5,790	1,210
1976.....	102,600	60,340	42,260	97,230	55,985	41,245	7,400	6,040	1,360
1977.....	105,800	61,620	44,180	100,450	57,330	43,120	7,480	6,020	1,460
1978.....	110,600	63,960	46,640	104,810	59,360	45,450	8,040	6,400	1,640
1979.....	112,700	64,529	48,171	106,900	59,927	46,973	8,200	6,500	1,700
1980.....	113,000	64,288	48,712	107,200	59,751	47,449	8,200	6,407	1,793
1981.....	113,000	63,984	49,016	107,300	59,562	47,738	8,250	6,361	1,889
1982.....	111,800	63,089	48,711	105,800	58,557	47,243	8,550	6,443	2,107
1983.....	112,100	62,881	49,219	105,900	58,248	47,652	9,200	6,823	2,377
1984 ²	116,100	64,565	51,535	109,800	59,939	49,861	9,700	7,045	2,655
1985 ²	119,900	66,084	53,816	113,300	61,339	51,961	10,300	7,376	2,924
1986 ²	122,700	67,121	55,579	115,900	62,291	53,609	10,900	7,672	3,228
1987 ²	124,900	68,325	56,575	117,900	63,366	54,534	11,300	7,953	3,347
Median earnings ³									
1937.....	\$761	\$945	\$484	\$761	\$945	\$484	...	...	...
1940.....	746	935	472	746	935	472	...	...	...
1945.....	1,159	1,654	770	1,159	1,654	770	...	...	...
1950.....	1,926	2,532	1,124	1,926	2,532	1,124	...	...	...
1955.....	2,438	3,315	1,351	2,383	3,348	1,338	\$2,397	\$2,550	\$1,552
1960.....	2,894	3,879	1,679	2,833	3,875	1,676	2,903	3,129	1,695
1965.....	3,414	4,685	1,984	3,319	4,630	1,979	3,858	4,242	1,898
1966.....	3,566	5,010	2,082	3,449	4,902	2,077	4,327	4,775	2,059
1967.....	3,716	5,208	2,259	3,660	5,179	2,276	4,472	4,962	2,152
1968.....	3,945	5,546	2,435	3,843	5,448	2,434	4,865	5,385	2,282
1969.....	4,173	5,933	2,585	4,111	6,038	2,554	5,113	5,655	2,321
1970.....	4,375	6,180	2,735	4,317	6,173	2,770	5,104	5,683	2,360
1971.....	4,605	6,475	2,882	4,541	6,410	2,943	5,242	5,833	2,408
1972.....	4,870	6,923	2,983	4,767	6,809	2,998	5,833	6,592	2,597
1973.....	5,184	7,473	3,148	5,063	7,304	3,168	6,537	7,430	2,769
1974.....	5,531	7,972	3,435	5,439	7,829	3,461	6,883	7,973	2,891
1975.....	5,803	8,250	3,730	5,790	8,315	3,794	6,700	7,846	3,113
1976.....	6,235	8,883	4,063	6,198	8,893	4,114	7,135	8,398	3,083
1977.....	6,630	9,489	4,358	6,627	9,576	4,411	7,545	8,956	3,351
1978.....	7,204	10,279	4,856	7,204	10,359	4,913	8,178	9,829	3,618
1979.....	7,930	11,258	5,433	7,952	11,405	5,508	8,789	10,554	4,020
1980.....	8,549	11,963	6,012	8,612	12,166	6,106	8,699	10,572	4,133
1981.....	9,361	12,941	6,690	9,476	13,255	6,807	8,655	10,512	4,330
1982.....	9,924	13,318	7,232	10,109	13,726	7,390	8,175	10,139	4,333
1983.....	10,322	13,687	7,618	10,527	14,130	7,809	8,669	10,686	4,722
1984 ²	10,801	14,470	7,875	11,018	14,913	8,067	9,235	11,622	5,086
1985 ²	11,283	15,047	8,260	11,512	15,497	8,469	9,671	12,184	5,393
1986 ²	11,705	15,452	8,681	11,937	15,874	8,905	10,101	12,755	5,819
1987.....	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)

¹ Not covered before 1951.

² Data subject to adjustment.

³ For all workers, medians relate to combined earnings from wage and salary

employment and self-employment. For all wage and salary workers, medians relate to wages and salaries only.

⁴ Data not available.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

Table 4.B4.—Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937-87

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Annual maximum taxable earnings	All workers ¹			All self-employed workers		
		Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
1937.....	\$3,000	96.9	95.8	99.7	...	...	...
1940.....	3,000	96.6	95.4	99.7	...	...	...
1945.....	3,000	86.3	78.6	98.9	...	...	...
1950.....	3,000	71.1	59.9	94.6	...	...	...
1951.....	3,600	75.5	64.6	96.7	65.4	62.6	83.3
1952.....	3,600	72.1	60.0	95.4	64.1	61.2	83.5
1953.....	3,600	68.8	55.5	93.8	62.9	59.5	83.1
1954.....	3,600	68.4	55.4	93.0	62.6	58.8	82.8
1955.....	4,200	74.4	63.4	95.9	74.0	72.3	86.3
1956.....	4,200	71.6	59.7	94.5	71.2	69.1	86.0
1957.....	4,200	70.1	58.7	93.1	69.6	67.2	85.5
1958.....	4,200	69.4	58.4	91.8	68.8	66.3	85.7
1959.....	4,800	73.3	62.7	94.3	72.0	69.6	88.0
1960.....	4,800	72.0	60.9	93.5	71.6	69.2	87.7
1961.....	4,800	70.8	59.6	92.4	70.3	67.8	86.9
1962.....	4,800	68.8	57.1	91.1	67.9	65.3	85.3
1963.....	4,800	67.5	55.5	90.0	66.3	63.4	85.3
1964.....	4,800	65.5	53.1	88.5	63.8	60.5	84.4
1965.....	4,800	63.9	51.0	87.3	59.5	55.8	82.5
1966.....	6,600	75.8	64.4	95.6	68.3	65.0	88.4
1967.....	6,600	73.6	61.5	94.2	66.7	63.2	87.5
1968.....	7,800	78.6	68.0	96.3	70.3	67.2	89.7
1969.....	7,800	75.5	62.8	96.0	68.3	65.0	89.1
1970.....	7,800	74.0	61.8	93.5	67.8	64.3	88.3
1971.....	7,800	71.7	59.1	91.7	66.7	63.3	86.2
1972.....	9,000	75.0	62.9	93.9	68.8	65.0	89.7
1973.....	10,800	79.7	68.9	96.2	71.1	67.4	91.0
1974.....	13,200	84.9	76.2	97.8	75.7	72.1	94.0
1975.....	14,100	84.9	76.4	97.5	77.8	74.4	93.9
1976.....	15,300	85.1	76.3	97.5	78.6	75.1	94.3
1977.....	16,500	85.2	76.3	97.5	79.3	75.8	94.1
1978.....	17,770	84.6	75.4	97.1	79.3	75.6	94.0
1979.....	22,900	90.0	83.6	98.6	84.3	81.3	95.9
1980.....	25,900	91.2	85.5	98.8	86.9	84.2	96.6
1981.....	29,700	92.4	87.4	99.0	89.4	87.1	97.2
1982.....	32,400	92.9	88.3	98.9	91.0	88.8	97.7
1983.....	35,700	93.7	89.6	99.0	92.0	90.0	97.7
1984 ²	37,800	93.6	89.4	98.9	91.8	89.6	97.6
1985 ²	39,600	93.6	89.3	98.8	91.8	89.6	97.5
1986 ²	42,000	93.9	89.9	98.7	92.2	89.9	97.6
1987 ²	43,800	93.9	89.9	98.7	92.5	90.3	97.7

¹ For 1937-50, relates to wage and salary workers. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employed workers.² Data subject to adjustment.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B5.—Number of workers, by age and sex, 1937-87

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Age refers to age attained during year]

Year	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65-69	70-71	72 or older
Total															
1937	32,900	3,277	6,302	5,480	4,413	3,688	3,055	2,580	1,918	1,308	384	398	¹ 97	...	...
1940	35,390	2,963	6,481	5,794	4,904	3,930	3,342	2,706	2,147	1,488	437	494	451	106	152
1945	46,390	6,313	5,908	5,571	5,495	5,288	4,623	4,061	3,275	2,577	831	926	975	214	333
1950	48,280	4,469	7,057	6,732	5,991	5,609	5,016	4,076	3,375	2,597	811	1,052	979	210	306
1955	65,200	5,410	7,065	7,499	7,801	7,458	7,222	6,507	5,299	4,261	1,423	1,893	2,091	537	734
1960	72,530	6,328	8,749	7,461	7,812	8,301	7,938	7,432	6,448	4,996	1,643	2,102	1,989	419	912
1965	80,680	8,556	11,066	8,261	7,488	8,120	8,550	7,936	7,163	5,931	1,943	2,272	2,027	424	943
1970	93,090	10,790	14,945	10,587	8,492	8,028	8,539	8,647	7,700	6,594	2,236	2,692	2,362	475	1,003
1975	100,200	11,939	16,419	13,852	10,304	8,644	7,997	8,157	7,896	6,626	2,289	2,543	2,139	444	951
1980	113,000	12,372	18,403	16,464	14,184	10,982	9,003	7,961	7,768	7,076	2,326	2,632	2,292	491	1,046
1981	113,000	11,617	18,151	16,738	14,504	11,556	9,183	7,964	7,601	6,927	2,411	2,595	2,235	477	1,041
1982	111,800	10,161	17,626	16,780	14,476	12,127	9,631	7,958	7,453	6,892	2,418	2,607	2,155	476	1,038
1983	112,100	9,773	17,426	16,934	14,687	12,544	10,002	8,112	7,282	6,783	2,346	2,617	2,094	471	1,029
1984 ²	116,100	10,335	17,768	17,462	15,421	13,383	10,503	8,364	7,339	6,743	2,407	2,689	2,132	487	1,065
1985 ²	119,900	10,723	17,765	18,015	16,196	14,281	10,954	8,712	7,437	6,843	2,416	2,747	2,218	491	1,102
1986 ²	122,700	10,882	17,545	18,354	16,809	14,853	11,692	9,029	7,572	6,819	2,372	2,780	2,375	480	1,139
1987 ²	124,900	11,077	17,859	18,684	17,110	15,119	11,901	9,191	7,708	6,941	2,415	2,829	2,417	489	1,160
Men															
1937	23,810	2,020	4,021	3,797	3,237	3,775	2,387	2,091	1,606	1,110	330	351	¹ 85	...	...
1940	25,570	1,821	4,072	4,028	3,545	2,922	2,550	2,151	1,770	1,265	373	434	403	96	140
1945	28,280	3,343	2,296	3,054	3,502	3,486	3,150	2,840	2,409	1,984	664	765	838	189	300
1950	32,620	2,530	4,215	4,497	4,135	3,889	3,419	2,827	2,417	1,951	635	843	815	181	266
1955	43,140	3,026	3,980	5,019	5,345	5,035	4,846	4,327	3,595	2,995	1,012	1,387	1,566	414	593
1960	47,900	3,748	5,455	5,148	5,464	5,591	5,188	4,818	4,183	3,336	1,125	1,480	1,392	293	697
1965	51,990	5,206	6,731	5,574	5,153	5,416	5,464	5,002	4,536	3,803	1,274	1,519	1,359	280	673
1970	57,330	6,308	8,639	6,760	5,564	5,126	5,287	5,242	4,671	4,084	1,392	1,730	1,522	321	684
1975	59,520	6,635	9,122	8,245	6,440	5,311	4,831	4,891	4,729	4,023	1,418	1,595	1,352	285	643
1980	64,288	6,620	9,971	9,278	8,206	6,372	5,178	4,590	4,516	4,152	1,391	1,597	1,411	309	697
1981	63,984	6,209	9,789	9,392	8,338	6,660	5,235	4,576	4,391	4,045	1,443	1,555	1,370	297	686
1982	63,089	5,418	9,495	9,386	8,285	6,954	5,457	4,564	4,270	4,021	1,429	1,557	1,286	293	674
1983	62,881	5,143	9,403	9,403	8,352	7,130	5,661	4,600	4,144	3,944	1,377	1,558	1,225	285	657
1984 ²	64,565	5,405	9,534	9,650	8,691	7,510	5,854	4,701	4,137	3,879	1,415	1,582	1,244	292	671
1985 ²	66,085	5,555	9,443	9,868	9,056	7,913	6,034	4,828	4,182	3,910	1,406	1,606	1,304	290	689
1986 ²	67,121	5,610	9,270	9,991	9,338	8,144	6,386	4,939	4,220	3,853	1,362	1,627	1,384	289	708
1987 ²	68,325	5,710	9,437	10,170	9,505	8,290	6,501	5,027	4,296	3,922	1,386	1,657	1,409	294	721
Women															
1937	9,090	1,257	2,281	1,683	1,176	913	668	489	312	198	54	47	¹ 12	...	...
1940	9,820	1,142	2,409	1,766	1,359	1,008	792	555	377	218	64	60	48	10	12
1945	17,570	2,970	3,612	2,517	1,993	1,802	1,473	1,221	866	593	167	161	137	25	33
1950	15,660	1,939	2,842	2,235	1,856	1,720	1,597	1,249	958	646	176	209	164	29	40
1955	22,060	2,384	3,085	2,480	2,456	2,423	2,376	2,180	1,704	1,266	411	506	525	123	141
1960	24,630	2,580	3,294	2,313	2,348	2,710	2,750	2,614	2,265	1,660	518	622	597	126	233
1965	28,690	3,350	4,335	2,687	2,335	2,704	3,086	2,934	2,627	2,128	669	753	668	144	270
1970	35,760	4,482	6,306	3,827	2,928	2,902	3,252	3,405	3,029	2,510	844	962	840	154	319
1975	40,680	5,304	7,297	5,607	3,864	3,333	3,166	3,266	3,167	2,603	871	948	787	159	308
1980	48,712	5,752	8,432	7,186	5,978	4,610	3,825	3,371	3,252	2,924	935	1,035	881	182	349
1981	49,016	5,408	8,362	7,346	6,165	4,896	3,949	3,387	3,211	2,882	968	1,039	866	180	356
1982	48,711	4,744	8,131	7,395	6,191	5,173	4,174	3,395	3,183	2,871	989	1,050	869	183	364
1983	49,219	4,629	8,023	7,532	6,336	5,413	4,341	3,512	3,138	2,839	969	1,059	870	186	372
1984 ²	51,535	4,930	8,234	7,812	6,731	5,873	4,650	3,663	3,203	2,864	993	1,106	887	195	394
1985 ²	53,816	5,168	8,322	8,147	7,141	6,368	4,920	3,885	3,255	2,932	1,010	1,140	914	201	413
1986 ²	55,579	5,272	8,274	8,364	7,471	6,709	5,305	4,090	3,351	2,966	1,011	1,152	991	191	431
1987 ²	56,575	5,367	8,423	8,514	7,605	6,829	5,400	4,164	3,411	3,019	1,029	1,173	1,008	195	439

¹ Represents workers attaining age 65 during the year. Workers aged 65 or older were not covered under the program in that year.

² Data subject to adjustment.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

Table 4.B6.—Median earnings of workers, by age and sex, 1937-86

[Based on 1-percent sample. Includes estimates above the annual maximum taxable earnings. Age refers to age attained during year]

Year	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65-69	70-71	72 or older
Total															
1937	\$761	\$170	\$570	\$829	\$998	\$1,061	\$1,126	\$1,121	\$1,177	\$1,020	\$1,010	\$927	¹ \$512	...	...
1940	746	140	498	764	934	1,041	1,064	1,110	1,071	1,018	978	963	874	\$924	\$788
1945	1,159	288	669	818	1,383	1,617	1,842	2,026	1,874	1,821	1,782	1,739	1,482	1,341	1,307
1950	1,926	385	1,376	1,971	2,312	2,456	2,473	2,517	2,442	2,394	2,492	2,252	1,973	1,916	1,589
1955	2,438	443	1,601	2,689	3,173	3,233	3,196	3,068	2,966	2,728	2,525	2,427	1,736	1,279	1,149
1960	2,894	561	1,917	3,138	3,738	3,903	3,891	3,785	3,643	3,452	3,166	3,052	1,590	1,140	1,252
1965	3,414	613	2,326	3,919	4,540	4,747	4,756	4,665	4,526	4,304	4,087	3,767	1,791	1,171	1,326
1970	4,375	810	2,988	5,334	6,156	6,339	6,357	6,292	6,105	5,831	5,473	5,047	2,099	1,578	1,683
1975	5,803	1,070	4,187	6,795	8,249	8,629	8,725	8,810	8,748	8,299	7,779	6,620	2,524	2,105	2,137
1980	8,549	1,646	6,205	9,593	11,510	12,540	12,690	12,784	12,794	12,309	11,606	9,651	4,451	3,306	3,140
1981	9,361	1,746	6,632	10,425	12,509	13,670	13,821	13,850	13,823	13,259	12,673	10,284	4,904	3,665	3,382
1982	9,924	1,691	6,597	10,952	13,105	14,427	14,559	14,506	14,503	13,916	13,270	10,669	5,154	3,693	3,526
1983	10,322	1,637	6,557	11,341	13,501	15,033	15,429	15,266	15,105	14,544	13,708	11,284	5,507	4,006	3,589
1984 ²	10,801	1,650	6,846	11,897	14,259	15,874	16,367	16,231	15,955	15,379	14,346	11,704	5,651	4,235	3,619
1985 ²	11,283	1,639	7,078	12,428	14,910	16,550	17,120	16,949	16,613	15,927	14,755	12,000	6,014	4,360	3,744
1986 ²	11,705	1,641	7,204	12,754	15,396	17,014	17,851	17,596	17,327	16,337	15,209	12,054	6,286	4,602	3,863
Men															
1937	\$945	\$174	\$647	\$1,117	\$1,202	\$1,286	\$1,338	\$1,308	\$1,232	\$1,137	\$1,131	\$1,008	¹ \$563	...	...
1940	935	147	550	928	1,143	1,289	1,306	1,320	1,238	1,153	1,088	1,058	950	\$917	\$899
1945	1,654	271	422	813	1,983	2,245	2,405	2,364	2,319	2,170	2,106	2,000	1,666	1,462	1,390
1950	2,532	402	1,566	2,465	2,918	3,102	3,131	3,156	3,018	2,959	2,812	2,618	2,317	2,049	1,707
1955	3,315	468	1,871	3,450	4,079	4,201	4,159	4,005	3,818	3,512	3,201	3,044	2,164	1,498	1,292
1960	3,879	615	2,116	3,942	4,831	5,175	5,167	4,954	4,702	4,416	3,982	3,812	2,112	1,207	1,340
1965	4,685	710	2,609	4,957	6,055	6,481	6,519	6,369	5,921	5,581	4,993	4,784	2,628	1,246	1,443
1970	6,180	930	3,281	6,827	8,131	8,528	8,686	8,735	8,370	7,675	7,051	6,456	2,927	1,662	1,863
1975	8,250	1,246	4,870	8,464	11,170	12,131	12,533	12,605	12,270	11,290	10,398	8,700	2,895	2,276	2,371
1980	11,963	1,857	7,007	11,880	15,491	17,982	18,720	18,896	18,391	17,585	15,939	13,201	4,902	3,658	3,529
1981	12,941	1,957	7,484	12,761	16,502	19,412	20,452	20,243	20,059	18,741	17,496	14,046	5,387	4,032	3,753
1982	13,318	1,844	7,473	12,858	16,641	19,874	21,170	20,978	20,866	19,559	18,245	14,561	5,727	4,121	3,871
1983	13,687	1,806	7,447	13,150	17,044	20,498	22,262	22,092	21,818	20,200	18,532	15,232	6,124	4,428	4,005
1984 ²	14,470	1,809	7,878	13,882	18,031	21,601	23,786	23,731	23,050	21,673	19,536	16,193	6,478	4,841	4,109
1985 ²	15,047	1,765	8,136	14,452	18,720	22,200	24,725	24,665	24,035	22,284	20,115	16,666	6,815	5,015	4,374
1986 ²	15,452	1,746	8,199	14,684	19,195	22,536	25,435	25,645	24,726	22,976	20,487	16,614	7,182	5,384	4,497
Women															
1937	\$484	\$163	\$477	\$602	\$621	\$609	\$604	\$589	\$576	\$563	\$585	\$582	¹ \$366	...	...
1940	472	127	432	530	590	599	596	590	580	562	499	577	607	\$999	\$424
1945	770	307	811	821	871	971	1,026	1,018	987	955	946	899	832	766	928
1950	1,124	362	1,153	1,158	1,196	1,297	1,421	1,456	1,410	1,416	1,370	1,349	1,176	1,399	1,232
1955	1,351	408	1,312	1,406	1,430	1,586	1,706	1,775	1,768	1,622	1,542	1,445	1,057	949	802
1960	1,679	484	1,558	1,969	1,718	1,899	2,075	2,205	2,290	2,221	2,040	1,783	1,142	1,007	1,036
1965	1,984	539	1,852	2,067	2,069	2,243	2,478	2,660	2,715	2,764	2,678	2,372	1,208	1,054	1,093
1970	2,735	675	2,538	3,151	2,953	3,210	3,498	3,721	3,790	3,747	3,729	3,236	1,674	1,344	1,375
1975	3,730	905	3,287	4,800	4,454	4,512	4,870	5,168	5,340	5,300	5,020	4,055	2,189	1,895	1,715
1980	6,012	1,451	5,083	7,496	7,649	7,495	7,761	7,893	8,079	7,966	7,756	6,044	3,589	2,853	2,569
1981	6,690	1,556	5,461	8,249	8,514	8,440	8,570	8,728	8,858	8,818	8,418	6,531	4,096	3,111	2,775
1982	7,232	1,544	5,596	8,922	9,308	9,182	9,260	9,416	9,441	9,407	8,926	6,781	4,312	3,137	3,044
1983	7,618	1,482	5,663	9,412	9,879	9,889	9,928	10,088	9,972	10,002	9,416	7,388	4,672	3,425	3,009
1984 ²	7,875	1,503	5,753	9,786	10,410	10,494	10,505	10,626	10,428	10,332	9,756	7,610	4,617	3,610	3,000
1985 ²	8,260	1,517	6,010	10,219	10,973	11,167	11,164	11,070	10,889	10,733	10,105	7,716	4,971	3,657	3,069
1986 ²	8,681	1,545	6,187	10,664	11,488	11,753	11,948	11,713	11,553	10,999	10,524	7,755	5,174	3,654	3,169

¹ Earnings of workers attaining age 65 during the year. Workers aged 65 or older not covered under program in that year.² Data subject to adjustment.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B7.—Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1937-87

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Figures in bold indicate that the taxable maximum fell near the lower end of the interval]

Year	Total	Workers with wages below taxable maximum											Workers with maximum wages
		\$1- \$1,199	\$1,200- \$3,599	\$3,600- \$5,999	\$6,000- \$8,399	\$8,400- \$13,199	\$13,200- \$17,999	\$18,000- \$22,799	\$22,800- \$27,599	\$27,600- \$32,399	\$32,400- \$37,199	\$37,200- \$43,799	
Total													
1937	32,900	22,866	9,003	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,031
1940	35,390	24,351	9,843	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,196
1945	46,390	23,678	16,171	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,361
1950	48,280	17,176	17,168	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13,936
1955	59,560	19,193	20,832	4,603	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14,932
1960	66,980	18,678	21,139	8,807	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	18,356
1965	75,430	19,300	20,747	8,897	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	26,486
1970	88,180	18,541	20,262	16,966	10,208	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	22,203
1975	94,900	17,075	17,634	14,365	12,504	17,417	2,420	...	...	...	...	...	13,485
1980	107,200	13,444	15,631	11,812	11,747	19,433	13,251	8,785	4,024	...	...	...	9,073
1981	107,300	12,375	14,728	11,176	10,718	18,945	13,600	9,408	6,386	2,023	...	...	7,940
1982	105,800	11,905	13,944	10,485	9,780	18,083	13,603	9,566	6,667	4,418	...	...	7,350
1983	105,900	11,751	13,592	10,163	9,428	17,443	13,539	9,688	6,852	4,727	2,220	...	6,498
1984 ¹	109,800	12,005	13,673	10,179	9,319	17,238	13,855	10,197	7,363	5,272	3,506	393	6,799
1985 ¹	113,300	12,119	13,779	10,166	9,182	17,200	14,183	10,667	7,855	5,657	3,871	1,514	7,108
1986 ¹	115,900	12,411	13,868	10,051	9,065	16,822	14,350	11,089	8,213	6,000	4,222	2,919	6,892
1987 ¹	117,900	12,479	13,894	10,010	9,020	16,651	14,381	11,319	8,423	6,259	4,301	4,520	6,642
Men													
1937	23,810	14,550	8,257	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,003
1940	25,570	15,425	8,980	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,165
1945	28,820	12,023	10,447	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,170
1950	32,620	9,029	10,508	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13,083
1955	38,240	9,186	11,267	3,648	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14,139
1960	43,100	8,910	11,295	6,033	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	16,862
1965	47,500	8,928	10,348	5,220	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	23,004
1970	53,180	8,172	9,633	8,325	7,052	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	19,998
1975	55,140	7,449	7,889	6,446	6,405	12,365	2,086	...	...	...	...	...	12,540
1980	59,751	5,660	6,730	5,064	5,026	9,389	8,687	7,087	3,575	...	...	...	8,533
1981	59,562	5,285	6,323	4,796	4,584	8,691	8,135	7,013	5,448	1,815	...	...	7,472
1982	58,557	5,242	6,099	4,556	4,273	8,223	7,611	6,525	5,308	3,860	...	...	6,859
1983	58,248	5,218	6,001	4,459	4,146	7,844	7,188	6,238	5,190	3,978	1,967	...	6,020
1984 ¹	59,939	5,187	5,891	4,387	4,081	7,807	7,131	6,263	5,278	4,254	3,032	349	6,280
1985 ¹	61,340	5,240	5,910	4,339	3,922	7,796	7,070	6,324	5,333	4,358	3,231	1,315	6,502
1986 ¹	62,291	5,428	6,008	4,304	3,875	7,540	7,013	6,275	5,303	4,430	3,384	2,486	6,245
1987 ¹	63,366	5,482	6,036	4,284	3,849	7,402	6,982	6,220	5,269	4,512	3,428	3,929	5,971
Women													
1937	9,090	8,316	746	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	28
1940	9,820	8,926	863	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	31
1945	17,570	11,655	5,724	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	191
1950	15,660	8,147	6,660	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	853
1955	21,320	10,007	9,565	955	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	793
1960	23,880	9,768	9,844	2,774	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,494
1965	27,930	10,372	10,399	3,677	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	3,482
1970	35,000	10,369	10,629	8,641	3,156	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,205
1975	39,760	9,626	9,735	7,919	6,099	5,052	334	...	...	...	...	...	945
1980	47,449	7,784	8,901	6,748	6,721	10,044	4,564	1,698	449	...	...	...	540
1981	47,738	7,091	8,405	6,380	6,134	10,254	5,465	2,395	939	208	...	...	468
1982	47,243	6,663	7,844	5,929	5,506	9,860	5,993	3,040	1,359	558	...	...	491
1983	47,652	6,533	7,591	5,704	5,282	9,599	6,351	3,450	1,662	749	253	...	478
1984 ¹	49,861	6,818	7,782	5,792	5,238	9,432	6,725	3,935	2,085	1,019	474	44	519
1985 ¹	51,960	6,879	7,869	5,827	5,260	9,403	7,113	4,343	2,522	1,298	640	199	606
1986 ¹	53,609	6,983	7,860	5,747	5,190	9,281	7,336	4,814	2,910	1,569	838	433	646
1987 ¹	54,534	6,997	7,859	5,726	5,171	9,249	7,399	5,099	3,154	1,748	873	591	670

¹ Data subject to adjustment.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

Table 4.B8.—Number of self-employed workers, by age and sex, 1951-87

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Age refers to age attained during year]

Year	Total	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65-69	70-71	72 or older
	Total														
1951.....	4,190	6	71	246	414	543	592	565	503	462	164	215	237	55	117
1955.....	6,810	18	114	362	600	757	865	874	790	737	290	441	497	143	322
1960.....	6,870	19	133	305	560	743	848	929	918	846	316	452	414	101	286
1965.....	6,550	31	143	292	452	664	814	870	913	885	328	411	388	92	267
1970.....	6,270	33	159	348	476	581	729	808	837	839	327	407	388	94	244
1975.....	7,000	67	302	581	679	700	731	813	869	823	317	382	393	95	248
1976.....	7,400	67	341	662	775	768	758	842	878	845	315	394	394	101	260
1977.....	7,480	71	361	693	839	809	759	813	861	844	303	382	391	99	255
1978.....	8,040	89	410	793	941	897	815	823	890	855	320	396	420	107	284
1979.....	8,200	80	386	804	1,003	966	845	845	877	869	319	384	420	115	287
1980.....	8,200	78	380	824	1,052	983	869	812	851	852	307	381	419	112	280
1981.....	8,250	77	381	839	1,108	1,030	882	802	822	828	318	371	410	105	277
1982.....	8,550	77	395	876	1,151	1,108	959	821	820	846	315	384	407	106	286
1983.....	9,200	93	447	954	1,240	1,240	1,060	876	861	883	325	402	413	110	297
1984 ¹	9,700	97	475	977	1,338	1,338	1,146	934	888	887	347	424	426	115	309
1985 ¹	10,300	105	482	1,037	1,427	1,466	1,222	1,007	918	920	368	436	459	125	328
1986 ¹	10,900	111	498	1,061	1,517	1,566	1,309	1,082	961	963	379	476	502	126	350
1987 ¹	11,300	115	516	1,100	1,572	1,623	1,357	1,121	996	999	393	494	520	131	363
	Men														
1951.....	3,620	5	61	219	370	478	519	479	430	393	139	179	204	47	97
1955.....	5,980	16	104	335	555	687	773	773	679	631	247	373	420	122	265
1960.....	5,990	16	119	284	515	678	757	812	793	709	260	386	348	83	230
1965.....	5,640	26	127	263	410	598	714	759	772	742	272	339	326	75	217
1970.....	5,370	28	136	306	422	522	642	699	712	695	268	324	320	77	201
1975.....	5,790	57	251	479	564	584	619	680	715	672	255	309	326	78	201
1976.....	6,040	56	288	538	627	626	626	693	717	682	254	315	322	84	212
1977.....	6,020	58	302	559	668	643	617	659	692	671	242	304	317	82	206
1978.....	6,400	72	336	627	737	702	652	655	716	677	253	318	337	90	228
1979.....	6,500	61	317	640	773	752	673	669	705	685	254	305	338	95	233
1980.....	6,407	60	305	639	793	752	672	641	681	668	244	301	333	92	226
1981.....	6,361	57	299	644	829	772	673	629	643	643	247	294	325	85	222
1982.....	6,443	55	302	662	848	802	704	622	629	649	239	302	319	84	228
1983.....	6,823	67	331	710	901	884	772	648	640	669	245	311	322	88	237
1984 ¹	7,046	69	342	705	959	927	808	676	651	663	262	322	329	91	244
1985 ¹	7,377	72	342	732	1,010	1,012	842	711	663	680	277	329	353	98	255
1986 ¹	7,672	74	345	741	1,051	1,065	879	742	685	699	281	357	381	97	275
1987 ¹	7,953	76	358	768	1,090	1,103	912	769	711	724	291	370	395	101	285
	Women														
1951.....	570	1	10	27	44	65	73	86	73	69	25	36	33	8	20
1955.....	830	2	10	27	45	70	92	101	111	106	43	68	77	21	57
1960.....	880	3	14	21	45	65	91	117	125	137	56	66	67	18	55
1965.....	910	5	16	29	42	66	100	111	141	143	56	72	62	17	50
1970.....	900	5	23	42	54	59	87	109	125	144	59	65	68	17	43
1975.....	1,210	10	51	102	115	116	112	133	154	151	62	73	67	17	47
1976.....	1,360	11	53	124	148	142	132	149	161	163	61	79	72	17	48
1977.....	1,460	13	59	134	171	166	142	154	169	173	61	78	74	17	49
1978.....	1,640	17	74	166	204	195	163	168	174	178	67	78	83	17	56
1979.....	1,700	19	69	164	230	214	172	176	172	184	65	79	82	20	54
1980.....	1,793	18	75	185	259	231	197	171	170	184	63	80	86	20	54
1981.....	1,889	20	82	195	278	258	209	174	180	186	71	77	85	19	55
1982.....	2,107	22	93	214	303	306	256	198	192	197	76	82	88	22	58
1983.....	2,377	26	116	244	339	356	288	228	221	215	80	91	91	22	60
1984 ¹	2,654	28	132	272	379	412	338	258	237	224	85	102	97	24	65
1985 ¹	2,924	32	140	305	417	453	381	296	255	240	91	107	106	27	72
1986 ¹	3,228	37	153	320	465	501	430	340	275	265	98	120	120	29	75
1987 ¹	3,347	38	158	332	482	520	446	352	285	274	102	124	125	30	77

¹ Data subject to adjustment.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B9.—Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1951-87

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Earnings credits consist of self-employment income and any taxable wages earned in addition, up to annual maximum taxable (see table 2.A1). Figures in bold indicate that the taxable maximum fell near the lower end of the interval]

Year	Total	Workers with earnings below taxable maximum											Workers with maximum earnings
		\$1-\$1,199	\$1,200-\$3,599	\$3,600-\$5,999	\$6,000-\$8,399	\$8,400-\$13,199	\$13,200-\$17,999	\$18,000-\$22,799	\$22,800-\$27,599	\$27,600-\$32,399	\$32,400-\$37,199	\$37,200-\$43,799	
Total													
1951	4,190	735	2,007	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,448
1955	6,810	1,689	2,922	427	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,772
1960	6,870	1,205	2,868	843	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,954
1965	6,550	926	2,171	803	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,650
1970	6,270	668	1,696	1,172	713	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,021
1975	7,000	625	1,563	1,057	800	1,176	226	...	...	...	...	...	1,553
1976	7,400	636	1,569	1,074	841	1,239	461	...	...	...	...	...	1,580
1977	7,480	614	1,516	1,051	839	1,230	686	...	...	...	...	...	1,544
1978	8,040	595	1,549	1,091	863	1,312	974	...	...	...	...	...	1,656
1979	8,200	562	1,501	1,088	830	1,290	914	658	71	...	...	...	1,286
1980	8,200	562	1,514	1,123	814	1,224	882	627	379	...	...	...	1,075
1981	8,250	560	1,568	1,117	803	1,212	847	601	455	214	...	...	873
1982	8,550	605	1,700	1,187	849	1,183	830	617	433	373	...	...	773
1983	9,200	623	1,756	1,220	909	1,280	898	682	490	360	243	...	739
1984 ¹	9,700	618	1,760	1,265	937	1,326	957	724	543	393	296	86	795
1985 ¹	10,300	633	1,797	1,301	990	1,412	1,023	751	578	439	335	198	842
1986 ¹	10,900	677	1,830	1,329	1,033	1,461	1,076	815	629	493	368	343	847
1987 ¹	11,300	684	1,834	1,332	1,046	1,469	1,092	858	667	540	374	554	850
Men													
1951	3,620	521	1,746	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,353
1955	5,980	1,360	2,569	393	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,658
1960	5,990	895	2,479	770	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,846
1965	5,640	632	1,797	720	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,491
1970	5,370	441	1,339	1,024	650	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,916
1975	5,790	369	1,129	853	691	1,058	210	...	...	...	...	...	1,480
1976	6,040	360	1,092	850	714	1,097	423	...	...	...	...	...	1,504
1977	6,020	334	1,034	810	691	1,069	625	...	...	...	...	...	1,457
1978	6,400	315	1,011	819	697	1,121	879	...	...	...	...	...	1,558
1979	6,500	295	977	801	652	1,080	810	602	67	...	...	...	1,216
1980	6,407	290	973	818	631	1,000	768	565	348	...	...	...	1,014
1981	6,361	289	1,009	801	613	974	713	534	411	197	...	...	820
1982	6,443	309	1,069	833	638	934	687	529	383	337	...	...	724
1983	6,823	317	1,073	838	666	984	730	572	423	316	220	...	684
1984 ¹	7,044	311	1,029	831	654	991	759	597	459	341	264	78	731
1985 ¹	7,375	322	1,017	829	676	1,042	792	603	482	374	293	176	768
1986 ¹	7,671	338	1,027	823	695	1,036	809	634	510	415	314	300	771
1987 ¹	7,953	342	1,029	820	704	1,033	817	663	538	457	319	459	773
Women													
1951	570	214	261	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	95
1955	830	329	353	34	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	114
1960	880	310	389	73	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	108
1965	910	294	374	83	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	159
1970	900	227	357	148	63	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	105
1975	1,210	256	434	204	109	118	16	...	...	...	...	...	73
1976	1,360	276	477	224	127	142	38	...	...	...	...	...	76
1977	1,460	280	482	241	148	161	61	...	...	...	...	...	87
1978	1,640	280	538	272	166	191	95	...	...	...	...	...	98
1979	1,700	267	524	287	178	210	104	56	4	...	...	...	70
1980	1,793	272	541	305	183	224	114	62	31	...	...	...	61
1981	1,889	271	559	316	190	238	134	67	43	17	...	...	53
1982	2,107	295	631	354	211	249	143	88	50	36	...	...	49
1983	2,377	306	684	382	243	296	168	110	67	43	23	...	55
1984 ¹	2,655	307	731	434	282	334	197	128	84	52	32	9	64
1985 ¹	2,924	311	779	473	314	370	231	148	97	64	42	21	74
1986 ¹	3,229	339	803	506	338	425	268	181	119	78	54	42	76
1987 ¹	3,347	341	805	512	342	437	275	195	129	84	55	95	77

¹ Data subject to adjustment.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

Table 4.B10.—Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1986

[Preliminary estimates; data related to location of employment during the year. Based on 1-percent sample]

State	Number of workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)			Reported taxable earnings ² (in millions)			OASDHI contributions ³ (in millions)		
	Total, all workers	Wage and salary workers	Self-employed persons	Total	Wages	Self-employment income	Total	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment
Total	122,700	115,900	10,900	\$1,845,400	\$1,732,100	\$113,300	\$263,892	\$247,690	\$16,202
Alabama.....	1,873	1,779	150	21,395	20,019	1,376	3,059	2,863	197
Alaska.....	330	312	32	5,820	5,468	352	832	782	50
Arizona.....	1,686	1,604	137	21,628	20,276	1,352	3,093	2,899	193
Arkansas.....	1,379	1,302	120	14,154	13,124	1,031	2,024	1,877	147
California.....	14,493	13,645	1,281	210,345	194,826	15,519	30,079	27,860	2,219
Colorado.....	1,899	1,781	199	22,776	20,908	1,868	3,257	2,990	267
Connecticut.....	2,424	2,330	152	34,115	32,084	2,031	4,878	4,588	290
Delaware.....	626	613	23	8,706	8,467	239	1,245	1,211	34
District of Columbia.....	1,004	991	22	12,501	12,239	262	1,788	1,750	37
Florida.....	6,083	5,749	535	69,519	64,375	5,144	9,941	9,206	736
Georgia.....	3,526	3,374	252	40,515	37,941	2,574	5,794	5,426	368
Hawaii.....	520	494	44	6,989	6,573	417	999	940	60
Idaho.....	521	487	56	5,415	4,912	503	774	702	72
Illinois.....	7,177	6,899	463	95,365	90,267	5,098	13,637	12,908	729
Indiana.....	2,829	2,693	239	36,531	34,255	2,276	5,224	4,898	325
Iowa.....	1,477	1,350	201	17,433	15,503	1,930	2,493	2,217	276
Kansas.....	1,550	1,457	160	16,776	15,250	1,526	2,399	2,181	218
Kentucky.....	1,585	1,467	187	17,324	15,803	1,521	2,477	2,260	218
Louisiana.....	1,814	1,714	154	23,206	21,772	1,434	3,319	3,113	205
Maine.....	576	533	65	6,064	5,435	628	867	777	90
Maryland.....	2,751	2,655	165	34,790	32,940	1,849	4,975	4,710	264
Massachusetts.....	3,980	3,805	290	54,024	50,589	3,436	7,725	7,234	491
Michigan.....	5,291	5,086	338	79,639	76,271	3,368	11,388	10,907	482
Minnesota.....	2,720	2,553	262	37,315	34,851	2,465	5,336	4,984	352
Mississippi.....	1,055	993	95	10,612	9,722	890	1,518	1,390	127
Missouri.....	2,949	2,793	261	36,377	34,076	2,301	5,202	4,873	329
Montana.....	385	350	54	4,218	3,747	472	603	536	67
Nebraska.....	915	841	118	10,764	9,579	1,186	1,539	1,370	170
Nevada.....	568	544	39	6,358	5,941	417	909	850	60
New Hampshire.....	634	600	59	7,898	7,203	694	1,129	1,030	99
New Jersey.....	4,926	4,743	300	72,775	68,879	3,896	10,407	9,850	557
New Mexico.....	748	711	58	7,550	7,042	508	1,080	1,007	73
New York.....	12,948	12,524	677	197,461	189,604	7,857	28,237	27,113	1,124
North Carolina.....	3,602	3,435	276	40,802	38,226	2,576	5,835	5,466	368
North Dakota.....	330	290	59	3,713	3,072	641	531	439	92
Ohio.....	6,308	6,028	433	83,883	79,543	4,341	11,995	11,375	621
Oklahoma.....	1,537	1,429	175	18,615	17,146	1,468	2,662	2,452	210
Oregon.....	1,528	1,438	143	19,230	17,789	1,441	2,750	2,544	206
Pennsylvania.....	6,387	6,082	479	88,139	82,751	5,388	12,604	11,833	770
Rhode Island.....	636	612	42	7,994	7,536	458	1,143	1,078	65
South Carolina.....	1,646	1,572	120	18,515	17,385	1,130	2,648	2,486	162
South Dakota.....	349	308	60	3,547	2,966	581	507	424	83
Tennessee.....	2,817	2,681	217	31,005	28,909	2,096	4,434	4,134	300
Texas.....	8,299	7,819	777	105,509	97,945	7,564	15,088	14,006	1,082
Utah.....	823	784	68	9,031	8,424	606	1,291	1,205	87
Vermont.....	310	289	34	3,495	3,173	323	500	454	46
Virginia.....	3,093	2,955	234	38,240	35,797	2,443	5,468	5,119	349
Washington.....	2,291	2,157	214	30,071	27,711	2,360	4,300	3,963	337
West Virginia.....	692	651	67	8,645	8,066	580	1,236	1,153	83
Wisconsin.....	2,861	2,730	214	35,895	34,019	1,876	5,133	4,865	268
Wyoming.....	234	219	27	2,740	2,507	232	392	359	33
Armed Forces ⁴	2,834	2,834	...	35,212	35,212	...	5,035	5,035	...
Puerto Rico and Virgin Islands.....	1,282	1,241	43	9,218	8,828	390	1,318	1,262	56
Other ⁵	449	420	29	5,544	5,156	388	793	737	56

¹ Workers employed in more than one State are counted in each State. Workers with earnings in both wage and salary employment and self-employment are counted in each type of employment. National and State totals and subtotals are unduplicated counts of workers in each type of employment.

² Annual maximum taxable earnings from a single employer or from self-employment were \$42,000 in 1986.

³ On 1986 earnings, paid at the rate of 7.15 percent of taxable wages by employees and employers, 7.15 percent of taxable tips by employees, and 14.3

percent of self-employment income by self-employed workers. Unadjusted for multi-employer tax refunds. Unadjusted for tax credit of 2.0 percent for self-employed.

⁴ Military personnel on full-time active duty: Air Force, Army, Coast Guard, Marines, and Navy.

⁵ Persons employed in American Samoa and Guam, U.S. citizens employed abroad by American employers, and persons employed on oceanborne vessels.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/0152 for further information.

4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

Table 4.B11.—Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment, 1937-88

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Year	Number of workers reported with taxable earnings ¹ (in thousands)			Reported taxable earnings ² (in millions)			OASDI contributions ^{3,4} (in millions)		
	Total, all workers	Wage and salary workers	Self-employed persons	Total	Wages	Self-employment income	Total	Wage and salary employment	Self-employment
1937	32,900	32,900	...	\$29,620	\$29,620	...	\$592	\$592	...
1938	31,820	31,820	...	26,500	26,500	...	530	530	...
1939	33,750	33,750	...	29,750	29,750	...	595	595	...
1940	35,390	35,390	...	32,970	32,970	...	659	659	...
1941	40,980	40,980	...	41,850	41,850	...	837	837	...
1942	46,360	46,360	...	52,940	52,940	...	1,059	1,059	...
1943	47,660	47,660	...	62,420	62,420	...	1,248	1,248	...
1944	46,300	46,300	...	64,430	64,430	...	1,289	1,289	...
1945	46,390	46,390	...	62,090	69,090	...	1,259	1,259	...
1946	48,840	48,840	...	69,090	69,090	...	1,382	1,382	...
1947	48,910	48,910	...	78,370	78,370	...	1,567	1,567	...
1948	49,020	49,020	...	84,120	84,120	...	1,682	1,682	...
1949	46,800	46,800	...	81,810	81,810	...	1,636	1,636	...
1950	48,280	48,280	...	87,500	87,500	...	2,625	2,625	...
1951	58,120	54,630	4,190	120,770	111,250	\$9,520	3,552	3,338	\$214
1952	59,580	56,060	4,240	128,640	118,880	9,760	3,786	3,566	220
1953	60,840	57,220	4,340	135,870	125,840	10,030	4,001	3,775	226
1954	59,610	55,940	4,350	133,520	123,410	10,110	5,240	4,936	303
1955	65,200	59,560	6,810	157,540	141,810	15,730	6,144	5,672	472
1956	67,610	61,560	7,390	170,720	153,010	17,710	6,652	6,120	531
1957	70,590	64,730	7,150	181,380	163,990	17,390	7,966	7,380	587
1958	69,770	64,040	7,130	180,720	163,140	17,580	7,935	7,341	593
1959	71,700	66,000	7,060	202,310	183,620	18,690	9,882	9,181	701
1960	72,530	66,980	6,870	207,000	188,580	18,420	12,144	11,315	829
1961	72,820	67,360	6,790	209,640	190,850	18,790	12,297	11,451	846
1962	74,280	68,890	6,720	219,050	200,130	18,920	13,397	12,508	889
1963	75,540	70,310	6,590	225,550	206,840	18,710	16,006	14,996	1,010
1964	77,430	72,230	6,480	236,390	217,430	18,960	16,788	15,764	1,024
1965	80,680	75,430	6,550	250,730	230,830	19,900	17,810	16,735	1,075
1966	84,600	79,460	6,630	312,540	287,860	24,680	25,698	24,180	1,518
1967	87,040	82,020	6,470	329,960	305,670	24,290	28,454	26,899	1,555
1968	89,380	84,470	6,570	375,840	348,500	27,340	32,418	30,668	1,750
1969	92,060	87,200	6,350	402,550	375,010	27,540	37,901	36,001	1,900
1970	93,090	88,180	6,270	415,600	388,680	26,920	39,171	37,313	1,857
1971	93,340	88,460	6,290	426,960	399,550	27,410	43,609	41,553	2,056
1972	96,240	91,220	6,600	484,110	452,050	32,060	49,418	47,013	2,405
1973	99,830	94,610	7,100	561,850	523,450	38,400	64,316	61,244	3,072
1974	101,330	96,190	7,040	636,760	594,400	42,360	72,891	69,545	3,346
1975	100,200	94,900	7,000	664,660	621,100	43,560	76,110	72,669	3,441
1976	102,600	97,230	7,400	737,700	689,200	48,500	84,468	80,636	3,832
1977	105,800	100,450	7,480	816,550	763,600	52,950	93,524	89,341	4,183
1978	110,600	104,810	8,040	915,600	856,100	59,500	108,408	103,588	4,820
1979	112,700	106,900	8,200	1,066,650	997,450	69,200	127,893	122,287	5,605
1980	113,000	107,200	8,200	1,174,700	1,103,100	71,600	141,040	135,240	5,800
1981	113,000	107,300	8,250	1,292,935	1,218,835	74,100	168,996	162,105	6,891
1982	111,800	105,800	8,550	1,355,300	1,280,000	75,300	178,561	171,520	7,041
1983	112,100	105,900	9,200	1,447,800	1,363,000	84,800	190,571	182,642	7,929
1984 ⁵	116,100	109,800	9,700	1,615,100	1,522,000	93,100	226,114	213,080	13,034
1985 ⁵	119,900	113,300	10,300	1,766,400	1,665,000	101,400	249,062	234,765	14,297
1986 ⁵	122,700	115,900	10,900	1,845,400	1,732,100	113,300	263,892	247,690	16,202
1987 ⁶	124,900	117,900	11,300	1,961,300	1,836,100	125,200	280,466	262,562	17,904
1988 ⁷	128,000	120,900	11,600	2,105,900	1,970,800	135,100	316,306	296,014	20,292

¹ Workers with earnings in both wage and salary employment and self-employment are counted in each type of employment.

² See table 2.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.

³ See table 2.A1 for contribution rates.

⁴ Unadjusted for multi-employer tax refunds. Unadjusted for tax credits. See table 2.A4. for information on tax credits.

⁵ Data subject to adjustment.

⁶ Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment data are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

⁷ Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/Brenda Lee (301) 965-0153/0154 for further information.

Table 4.C1.—Estimated number, by insured status, 1940-89

[In millions]

At beginning of year	Workers fully insured for retirement and/or survivor benefits ¹			Workers insured in event of disability ²
	Total	Permanently insured	Not permanently insured	
1940	22.9	0.6	22.3	...
1941	24.2	1.1	23.1	...
1942	25.8	1.4	24.4	...
1943	28.1	1.8	26.3	...
1944	29.9	2.3	27.6	...
1945	31.9	2.8	29.1	...
1946	33.4	3.4	30.0	...
1947	35.4	8.6	26.8	...
1948	37.3	11.6	25.7	...
1949	38.9	13.2	25.7	...
1950	40.1	14.9	25.2	...
1951	59.8	21.0	38.8	...
1952	62.8	22.9	39.9	...
1953	68.2	25.6	42.7	...
1954	71.0	27.7	43.4	...
1955	70.2	29.9	40.4	31.9
1956	70.5	32.5	38.0	35.4
1957	74.0	36.1	38.0	37.2
1958	76.1	38.3	37.9	38.4
1959	76.5	40.3	36.2	43.4
1960	76.7	42.2	34.6	46.4
1961	84.4	47.6	36.8	48.5
1962	88.5	53.3	35.3	50.5
1963	89.8	54.9	34.8	51.5
1964	91.3	56.6	34.7	52.3
1965	92.8	58.3	34.5	53.3
1966	94.8	60.2	34.6	55.0
1967	97.2	61.9	35.3	55.7
1968	99.9	63.3	36.6	56.9
1969	102.6	64.5	38.1	70.1
1970	105.0	65.7	39.4	72.4
1971	108.1	67.1	40.9	74.5
1972	110.6	68.3	42.3	76.1
1973	113.4	69.7	43.6	77.8
1974	116.5	71.0	45.5	80.4
1975	120.0	72.5	47.5	83.3
1976	122.9	74.1	48.8	85.3
1977	125.9	76.0	49.9	87.0
1978	128.9	78.0	50.9	89.3
1979	133.3	80.3	52.9	93.7
1980	137.0	82.6	54.4	98.0
1981	140.0	84.9	55.1	100.5
1982	142.4	87.6	54.9	102.4
1983	144.5	90.5	54.0	104.0
1984	146.0	93.6	52.4	104.9
1985	148.2	96.8	51.4	106.7
1986	150.6	99.8	50.8	109.3
1987	152.9	103.0	49.9	111.7
1988	155.1	106.4	48.7	113.4
1989	157.4	109.9	47.5	115.3

¹ Beginning in 1966, transitionally insured persons are included with the permanently insured.

² Beginning in 1955, a worker with disability protection could have his insurance rights frozen during any period of disability. All workers insured in event of disability are also fully insured. Disability protection ends at age 65; disabled-

worker benefits and "disability freeze" benefit increases were not payable before September 1965 if the disability began after entitlement to benefits because of old age; the data thus exclude persons aged 65 or older and, before 1966, persons aged 62-64 entitled to benefits because of old age.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

Table 4.C2—Estimated number, by insured status, age and sex, on January 1 of each year, 1984-89

[In thousands]

Year	Under 20	20-24	25-29	30-34	35-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	65 or older	Total
Fully insured ¹												
Total:												
1984	4,625	18,515	20,392	18,278	15,307	11,909	9,700	9,062	9,149	8,587	20,528	146,052
1985	4,196	18,157	20,586	18,776	16,119	12,423	9,949	9,014	9,070	8,759	21,135	148,182
1986	4,287	17,733	20,752	19,263	16,996	12,855	10,239	9,032	8,996	8,780	21,679	150,612
1987	4,340	17,199	20,827	19,726	17,510	13,613	10,652	9,110	8,916	8,728	22,276	152,898
1988	4,381	16,590	20,749	20,202	17,778	14,548	11,237	9,297	8,816	8,700	22,774	155,073
1989	4,467	16,070	20,606	20,553	18,259	15,292	11,866	9,549	8,738	8,668	23,308	157,376
Male:												
1984	2,546	9,840	10,736	9,746	8,360	6,615	5,463	5,114	5,132	4,776	10,497	78,825
1985	2,290	9,641	10,799	9,982	8,749	6,866	5,567	5,070	5,085	4,864	10,758	79,672
1986	2,315	9,401	10,858	10,214	9,172	7,071	5,695	5,065	5,036	4,866	10,978	80,669
1987	2,322	9,080	10,878	10,420	9,390	7,445	5,890	5,094	4,981	4,824	11,239	81,563
1988	2,330	8,717	10,818	10,650	9,470	7,892	6,177	5,178	4,914	4,806	11,444	82,395
1989	2,367	8,392	10,721	10,801	9,667	8,227	6,480	5,290	4,854	4,789	11,649	83,238
Female:												
1984	2,080	8,676	9,656	8,532	6,947	5,294	4,237	3,948	4,017	3,811	10,030	67,227
1985	1,905	8,516	9,787	8,793	7,370	5,557	4,382	3,943	3,985	3,895	10,377	68,511
1986	1,973	8,333	9,894	9,049	7,825	5,784	4,544	3,967	3,960	3,914	10,701	69,943
1987	2,018	8,119	9,949	9,307	8,120	6,168	4,762	4,016	3,935	3,904	11,037	71,335
1988	2,052	7,873	9,931	9,552	8,309	6,656	5,060	4,120	3,902	3,894	11,330	72,678
1989	2,100	7,679	9,885	9,751	8,593	7,065	5,385	4,259	3,884	3,878	11,659	74,138
Disability insured ²												
Total:												
1984	4,306	16,045	17,488	14,570	12,097	9,799	8,221	7,694	7,747	6,988	...	104,956
1985	3,907	15,840	17,678	15,188	12,862	10,245	8,444	7,709	7,663	7,161	...	106,698
1986	4,085	15,810	17,934	15,819	13,653	10,631	8,721	7,756	7,668	7,191	...	109,269
1987	4,215	15,611	18,274	16,351	14,175	11,365	9,034	7,877	7,619	7,149	...	111,671
1988	4,236	15,074	18,342	16,929	14,384	12,165	9,530	8,057	7,575	7,104	...	113,398
1989	4,318	14,623	18,346	17,413	14,811	12,833	10,110	8,289	7,535	7,062	...	115,339
Male:												
1984	2,371	8,830	9,758	8,590	7,379	5,947	4,921	4,575	4,610	4,200	...	61,181
1985	2,130	8,686	9,827	8,854	7,725	6,138	5,011	4,541	4,529	4,287	...	61,726
1986	2,200	8,607	9,923	9,147	8,087	6,300	5,109	4,547	4,511	4,263	...	62,694
1987	2,243	8,405	10,113	9,389	8,308	6,653	5,225	4,593	4,447	4,218	...	63,593
1988	2,246	8,057	10,108	9,651	8,263	7,013	5,444	4,657	4,397	4,166	...	64,003
1989	2,286	7,770	10,066	9,851	8,356	7,291	5,740	4,745	4,339	4,124	...	64,568
Female:												
1984	1,935	7,216	7,730	5,979	4,718	3,852	3,299	3,119	3,137	2,788	...	43,774
1985	1,777	7,155	7,852	6,334	5,137	4,107	3,434	3,169	3,134	2,874	...	44,972
1986	1,885	7,203	8,011	6,672	5,567	4,331	3,612	3,208	3,158	2,927	...	46,575
1987	1,971	7,206	8,161	6,963	5,868	4,711	3,810	3,284	3,172	2,931	...	48,077
1988	1,989	7,017	8,234	7,279	6,121	5,152	4,086	3,400	3,178	2,939	...	49,396
1989	2,032	6,853	8,280	7,562	6,454	5,542	4,370	3,544	3,196	2,938	...	50,771

¹ Includes transitionally insured persons.

² Beginning in 1955, workers with disability protection could have their

insurance rights frozen during any period of disability. All workers insured in event of disability are also fully insured. Disability protection ends at age 65.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

Table 4.C3.—Workers aged 65 or older eligible for retired-worker benefits: Estimated number and percent with benefits in current-payment status, by age and sex, 1941-89

At beginning of year	Total ¹				Men				Women			
	Total	65-69	70-74	75 or older	Total	65-69	70-74	75 or older	Total	65-69	70-74	75 or older
Number eligible (in thousands)												
1941.....	548	376	127	45	495	334	117	43	53	42	10	2
1945.....	1,244	708	402	134	1,105	621	360	124	139	87	42	10
1950.....	2,164	1,069	692	403	1,858	908	590	360	306	161	102	43
1955.....	5,306	2,636	1,589	1,081	4,004	1,922	1,209	873	1,302	714	380	208
1960.....	8,468	3,652	2,633	2,183	5,888	2,429	1,837	1,622	2,580	1,223	796	561
1965.....	10,849	4,343	3,238	3,268	6,917	2,653	2,062	2,202	3,932	1,690	1,176	1,066
1966.....	11,393	4,447	3,357	3,589	7,119	2,690	2,084	2,345	4,274	1,757	1,273	1,244
1967.....	11,771	4,560	3,423	3,788	7,254	2,739	2,087	2,428	4,517	1,821	1,336	1,360
1968.....	12,176	4,684	3,491	4,001	7,410	2,793	2,098	2,519	4,766	1,891	1,393	1,482
1969.....	12,544	4,811	3,555	4,177	7,531	2,848	2,104	2,578	5,013	1,963	1,451	1,599
1970.....	12,947	4,951	3,637	4,359	7,670	2,910	2,126	2,634	5,277	2,041	1,511	1,725
1971.....	13,366	5,113	3,724	4,529	7,819	2,982	2,154	2,683	5,547	2,131	1,570	1,846
1972.....	14,100	5,352	3,797	4,952	8,104	3,091	2,192	2,822	5,996	2,261	1,605	2,130
1973.....	14,569	5,519	3,941	5,110	8,277	3,169	2,248	2,861	6,292	2,350	1,693	2,249
1974.....	15,112	5,725	4,072	5,315	8,489	3,261	2,300	2,928	6,623	2,464	1,772	2,387
1975.....	15,629	5,922	4,236	5,470	8,650	3,347	2,363	2,940	6,979	2,575	1,873	2,530
1976.....	16,155	6,073	4,390	5,692	8,877	3,409	2,431	3,038	7,278	2,665	1,960	2,654
1977.....	16,641	6,201	4,565	5,875	9,063	3,460	2,514	3,089	7,578	2,741	2,051	2,786
1978.....	17,184	6,366	4,716	6,102	9,281	3,537	2,580	3,163	7,903	2,829	2,136	2,939
1979.....	17,712	6,478	4,885	6,352	9,494	3,586	2,659	3,249	8,218	2,890	2,226	3,103
1980.....	18,344	6,665	5,068	6,611	9,766	3,696	2,729	3,341	8,578	2,970	2,339	3,270
1981.....	19,528	6,846	5,342	7,340	10,251	3,774	2,865	3,611	9,277	3,072	2,476	3,729
1982.....	19,582	6,994	5,342	7,246	10,193	3,850	2,832	3,511	9,388	3,144	2,509	3,735
1983.....	19,965	6,976	5,455	7,533	10,289	3,798	2,876	3,614	9,676	3,178	2,579	3,919
1984.....	20,528	7,094	5,611	7,823	10,497	3,843	2,935	3,719	10,030	3,251	2,676	4,104
1985.....	21,135	7,274	5,760	8,100	10,758	3,929	3,009	3,819	10,377	3,345	2,751	4,282
1986.....	21,679	7,420	5,884	8,375	10,978	4,003	3,062	3,912	10,701	3,416	2,821	4,464
1987.....	22,276	7,629	5,994	8,654	11,239	4,122	3,108	4,010	11,037	3,507	2,886	4,644
1988.....	22,774	7,733	6,081	8,961	11,444	4,176	3,141	4,127	11,330	3,556	2,940	4,834
1989.....	23,308	7,863	6,205	9,241	11,649	4,228	3,191	4,231	11,659	3,635	3,014	5,011
Percent with benefits in current-payment status												
1941.....	20	23	15	20	20	22	14	19	25	26	20	30
1945.....	30	24	36	50	29	22	35	49	40	33	48	48
1950.....	59	44	69	82	59	44	69	81	61	46	71	91
1955.....	71	58	77	96	70	54	76	96	75	67	80	92
1960.....	85	72	91	98	84	69	90	98	87	79	92	97
1965.....	89	76	96	100	89	75	96	100	89	77	96	100
1966.....	89	76	96	100	90	75	96	100	89	77	96	100
1967.....	91	77	98	100	90	76	99	100	91	79	96	100
1968.....	90	77	96	100	90	76	97	100	91	79	94	100
1969.....	90	77	96	100	90	76	97	100	91	79	93	100
1970.....	90	77	93	100	90	76	95	100	90	79	91	100
1971.....	90	78	94	100	90	77	95	100	90	80	91	100
1972.....	91	80	93	100	91	79	95	100	90	80	91	100
1973.....	91	81	94	100	92	81	95	100	90	81	91	100
1974 ²	93	85	95	100	94	85	97	100	93	85	93	100
1975.....	93	85	95	100	93	85	97	100	93	85	93	100
1976.....	93	86	95	100	94	87	97	100	93	85	93	100
1977.....	94	87	95	100	95	88	97	100	93	86	93	100
1978.....	94	88	95	100	95	89	97	100	93	86	93	100
1979.....	94	88	95	100	95	89	97	100	93	87	92	100
1980.....	94	88	94	100	95	89	97	100	93	87	91	100
1981.....	94	88	92	100	95	89	97	100	93	86	89	100
1982.....	94	88	94	100	95	89	98	100	93	87	90	100
1983.....	94	87	93	100	95	88	97	100	93	86	90	100
1984.....	94	87	94	100	95	89	97	100	93	86	90	100
1985.....	94	86	95	100	95	87	98	100	92	84	91	100
1986.....	93	85	94	100	95	87	98	100	92	83	90	100
1987.....	93	85	94	100	95	87	98	100	92	83	90	100
1988.....	93	85	94	100	95	87	98	100	92	83	90	100
1989.....	93	85	94	100	95	87	98	100	92	83	90	100

¹ Percentages include widows and widowers or wives and husbands who are also collecting a benefit on the account of their spouse.

² Percentage increases from the beginning of 1973 to the beginning of 1974 are

higher than they would otherwise be because of changes in benefit processing methods in 1973.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

Table 4.C4.—Workers aged 62 or older eligible for retired-worker benefits: Estimated number and percent with benefits in current-payment status, by age and sex, 1956-89

[Numbers in thousands]

At beginning of year	Aged 62-64					Aged 65 or older					
	Number eligible	Number with benefits in current-payment status			Percent of eligibles with benefits in current-payment status	Total		65-71		72 or older	
		Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers ¹		Number eligible	Percent of eligibles with benefits in current-payment status	Number eligible	Percent of eligibles with benefits in current-payment status	Number eligible	Percent of eligibles with benefits in current-payment status
Total ²											
1956 .....	...	...	...	...	...	5,879	76	3,682	65	2,197	94
1960	802	349	334	15	44	8,468	85	4,854	76	3,614	97
1965	3,097	1,181	998	183	38	10,849	89	5,779	80	5,070	100
1970	3,685	1,444	1,140	304	39	12,947	90	6,557	80	6,390	100
1975	4,163	2,094	1,631	463	50	15,629	93	7,948	85	7,681	99
1980	4,593	2,526	1,928	598	55	18,344	94	8,934	89	9,410	99
1981	4,736	2,621	2,022	600	55	19,528	94	9,180	88	10,348	99
1982	4,815	2,710	2,115	595	56	19,582	94	9,352	89	10,230	99
1983	4,867	2,819	2,235	584	58	19,965	93	9,354	90	10,611	99
1984	5,019	2,904	2,330	574	58	20,528	93	9,555	91	10,973	99
1985	5,170	2,980	2,412	568	58	21,135	92	9,800	89	11,335	99
1986	5,203	3,018	2,460	557	58	21,679	92	9,986	89	11,693	99
1987	5,208	3,049	2,495	554	59	22,276	92	10,191	89	12,085	99
1988	5,194	3,079	2,530	548	59	22,774	92	10,321	89	12,453	99
1989	5,170	3,073	2,532	540	59	23,308	92	10,526	89	12,782	99
Men											
1956 .....	...	...	...	...	...	4,350	75	2,650	62	1,700	95
1960 .....	...	...	...	...	...	5,888	84	3,256	73	2,632	97
1965	1,910	618	480	138	32	6,917	89	3,555	79	3,362	100
1970	2,178	749	531	218	34	7,670	90	3,847	79	3,823	100
1975	2,390	1,106	787	319	46	8,650	93	4,408	87	4,242	100
1980	2,582	1,338	941	397	52	9,766	95	4,916	90	4,850	100
1981	2,651	1,395	998	397	53	10,251	95	5,032	90	5,219	100
1982	2,684	1,462	1,068	394	54	10,193	95	5,118	90	5,076	100
1983	2,699	1,531	1,145	386	57	10,289	96	5,068	92	5,221	100
1984	2,783	1,589	1,209	380	57	10,497	97	5,147	94	5,351	100
1985	2,863	1,633	1,258	375	57	10,758	96	5,263	91	5,495	100
1986	2,876	1,656	1,289	368	58	10,977	96	5,351	91	5,626	100
1987	2,871	1,679	1,313	366	59	11,239	96	5,462	92	5,777	100
1988	2,859	1,695	1,334	361	59	11,444	96	5,528	92	5,916	100
1989	2,843	1,691	1,335	355	59	11,649	96	5,614	92	6,035	100
Women											
1956 .....	...	...	...	...	...	1,529	80	1,032	75	497	91
1960	802	349	334	15	44	2,580	87	1,598	82	982	96
1965	1,187	563	518	45	47	3,932	89	2,224	80	1,708	100
1970	1,507	695	609	86	46	5,277	90	2,710	81	2,567	99
1975	1,773	988	844	144	56	6,979	93	3,540	83	3,439	99
1980	2,011	1,187	986	201	59	8,578	93	4,018	87	4,560	99
1981	2,085	1,226	1,024	203	59	9,277	93	4,148	87	5,129	99
1982	2,130	1,248	1,047	201	59	9,388	93	4,234	87	5,154	99
1983	2,169	1,288	1,090	198	59	9,676	89	4,286	88	5,390	99
1984	2,236	1,316	1,121	195	59	10,030	90	4,408	88	5,623	99
1985	2,307	1,347	1,154	192	59	10,377	89	4,537	86	5,840	99
1986	2,327	1,361	1,172	189	59	10,701	89	4,634	86	6,067	99
1987	2,338	1,370	1,182	188	59	11,037	89	4,729	86	6,308	99
1988	2,336	1,384	1,196	187	59	11,330	89	4,793	86	6,537	99
1989	2,326	1,382	1,197	185	59	11,659	89	4,912	86	6,747	99

¹ Women workers aged 62-64 who were entitled to disabled-worker benefits at the beginning of 1957-78 and men workers aged 62-64 who were entitled to such benefits at the beginning of 1962-78 were also insured for retired-worker benefits and are included in the number eligible for retired-worker benefits. Disabled-worker beneficiaries aged 62-64 are included in the number of eligible workers with benefits in current-payment status.

² From November 1956-July 1961, only women workers were eligible for retired-worker benefits at ages 62-64. For women aged 72 or older, approximately 5 percent are insured on their own earnings record and are not receiving a benefit on that earnings record, but are receiving a spouse benefit on another earnings record.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

Table 4.C5.—Population in the Social Security area:¹ Estimated number and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1985-89

[Numbers in thousands]

Age attained at beginning of year	1985		1986		1987		1988		1989	
	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured	Population	Percent fully insured
Total	245,902	² 80	248,263	² 81	250,673	² 81	253,018	² 81	255,381	² 82
Under 15.....	54,015	(3)	54,123	(3)	54,383	(3)	54,877	(3)	55,545	(3)
15-19.....	19,109	21	19,013	22	18,972	22	18,772	23	18,444	24
20-24.....	22,090	82	21,620	82	21,018	82	20,378	81	19,805	81
25-29.....	22,644	91	22,899	91	23,032	90	22,952	90	22,801	90
30-34.....	20,638	91	21,204	91	21,761	91	22,283	91	22,684	91
35-39.....	18,055	89	18,970	90	19,482	90	19,714	90	20,180	90
40-44.....	14,448	86	14,824	87	15,575	87	16,485	88	17,176	89
45-49.....	12,068	82	12,310	83	12,673	84	13,241	85	13,836	86
50-54.....	11,347	79	11,269	80	11,262	81	11,393	82	11,624	82
55-59.....	11,666	78	11,582	78	11,469	78	11,282	78	11,084	79
60-64.....	11,179	78	11,189	78	11,137	78	11,120	78	11,098	78
65 or older.....	28,643	74	29,258	74	29,909	74	30,522	75	31,102	75
Male	120,914	² 89	122,105	² 89	123,344	² 89	124,536	² 89	125,735	² 89
Under 15.....	27,636	(3)	27,690	(3)	27,822	(3)	28,075	(3)	28,415	(3)
15-19.....	9,740	23	9,699	23	9,685	23	9,588	24	9,424	24
20-24.....	11,249	86	11,002	85	10,695	85	10,369	84	10,080	83
25-29.....	11,526	94	11,662	93	11,733	93	11,689	93	11,610	92
30-34.....	10,446	96	10,749	95	11,046	94	11,321	94	11,532	94
35-39.....	9,072	96	9,543	96	9,812	96	9,937	95	10,182	95
40-44.....	7,218	95	7,406	95	7,785	96	8,245	96	8,595	96
45-49.....	5,999	93	6,120	93	6,302	93	6,587	94	6,884	94
50-54.....	5,585	91	5,549	91	5,550	92	5,620	92	5,737	92
55-59.....	5,634	90	5,607	90	5,563	90	5,477	90	5,386	90
60-64.....	5,272	92	5,273	92	5,246	92	5,243	92	5,244	91
65 or older.....	11,538	93	11,805	93	12,107	93	12,386	92	12,646	92
Female	124,987	² 72	126,158	² 73	127,329	² 74	128,482	² 74	129,645	² 75
Under 15.....	26,379	(3)	26,433	(3)	26,561	(3)	26,803	(3)	27,130	(3)
15-19.....	9,369	20	9,315	21	9,287	21	9,184	22	9,020	23
20-24.....	10,841	79	10,618	78	10,323	79	10,009	79	9,725	79
25-29.....	11,119	88	11,237	88	11,298	88	11,263	88	11,191	88
30-34.....	10,192	86	10,456	87	10,715	87	10,962	87	11,152	87
35-39.....	8,983	82	9,427	83	9,670	84	9,776	85	9,998	86
40-44.....	7,230	77	7,419	78	7,790	79	8,240	81	8,581	82
45-49.....	6,069	72	6,190	73	6,371	75	6,654	76	6,952	77
50-54.....	5,762	68	5,720	69	5,712	70	5,773	71	5,887	72
55-59.....	6,032	66	5,976	66	5,906	67	5,804	67	5,698	68
60-64.....	5,906	66	5,916	66	5,891	66	5,877	66	5,854	66
65 or older.....	17,105	61	17,454	61	17,803	62	18,136	62	18,456	63

¹ The population commonly referred to as "population in the Social Security area" includes residents of the 50 States and the District of Columbia adjusted for net census undercount; civilian residents of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, and American Samoa; Federal civilian employees and persons in the

Armed Forces abroad and their dependents; crew members of merchant vessels, and all other U. S. citizens abroad.

² Percent of population fully insured aged 17 or older.

³ Less than 0.5 percent.

CONTACT: Alice Wade (301) 965-3019 for further information.

Section 5. OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
OASDI	38,189,919	\$461.19	33,708,622	\$472.83	3,600,877	\$372.82	880,420	\$377.24
OASI	34,145,244	469.06	30,533,720	479.31	2,896,978	380.84	714,546	388.96
DI	4,044,675	394.76	3,174,902	410.50	703,899	339.82	165,874	326.79
RETIRED WORKERS								
Total	23,439,684	\$512.65	21,180,862	\$521.04	1,820,870	\$427.93	437,952	\$459.32
62-64	2,531,476	430.79	2,278,928	437.35	183,883	369.30	68,665	377.53
62	682,658	427.77	613,145	434.04	47,946	368.31	21,567	381.70
63	901,610	429.60	810,258	436.41	66,180	367.96	25,172	372.41
64	947,208	434.08	855,525	440.61	69,757	371.24	21,926	379.29
65-69	6,649,165	488.41	5,961,929	495.92	535,624	417.76	151,612	442.56
65	1,323,486	469.79	1,174,652	476.81	108,866	404.22	39,968	441.93
66	1,416,078	477.98	1,268,940	485.10	112,044	409.44	35,094	439.36
67	1,364,587	479.23	1,227,354	486.50	108,923	410.76	28,310	427.26
68	1,262,055	493.38	1,129,555	501.29	107,592	422.37	24,908	441.31
69	1,282,959	524.02	1,161,428	531.83	98,199	444.98	23,332	468.35
70-74	5,762,651	570.17	5,211,047	579.15	445,796	476.62	105,808	522.04
70	1,247,665	554.23	1,130,625	562.89	94,122	463.51	22,918	499.99
71	1,201,662	585.92	1,085,128	595.20	92,642	492.20	23,892	527.91
72	1,155,905	578.81	1,046,582	587.71	87,829	486.08	21,494	524.16
73	1,121,906	570.14	1,013,196	579.37	89,461	474.97	19,249	526.56
74	1,035,513	561.48	935,516	570.37	81,742	465.68	18,255	534.78
75-79	4,162,106	537.92	3,778,788	546.81	323,598	442.72	59,720	491.35
75	978,573	550.84	884,938	559.94	78,108	455.70	15,527	510.85
76	888,130	542.10	808,090	550.70	67,282	447.91	12,758	494.12
77	827,610	533.51	749,428	542.76	66,351	438.26	11,831	481.79
78	762,638	529.91	692,368	538.93	60,122	434.25	10,148	480.69
79	705,155	528.58	643,964	537.07	51,735	431.95	9,456	478.99
80-84	2,541,999	515.36	2,313,765	524.53	195,607	414.82	32,627	467.44
80	640,017	524.42	581,352	533.83	50,321	423.64	8,344	476.15
81	562,349	520.98	512,650	529.93	42,456	421.02	7,243	473.73
82	507,166	513.48	460,526	522.84	40,258	414.04	6,382	465.78
83	442,416	509.64	403,084	518.73	33,581	408.96	5,751	460.52
84	390,051	501.31	356,153	510.35	28,991	398.33	4,907	453.59
85-89	1,220,900	484.65	1,113,947	493.63	92,672	383.78	14,281	438.16
90-94	454,827	451.64	416,662	460.08	34,027	354.61	4,138	400.33
95 or older	116,560	400.30	105,796	408.67	9,663	313.43	1,101	359.03
Men	12,295,034	577.46	11,135,590	587.15	916,471	479.36	242,973	503.35
62-64	1,335,306	520.28	1,204,246	529.99	98,705	427.93	32,355	440.61
62	352,433	526.53	317,273	536.30	25,327	431.46	9,833	456.14
63	475,697	519.27	428,456	529.21	35,610	426.40	11,631	437.27
64	507,176	516.89	458,517	526.35	37,768	427.01	10,891	430.15
65-69	3,711,036	556.25	3,343,953	565.61	289,654	467.57	77,429	483.50
65	738,128	544.77	659,884	554.49	60,008	457.07	18,236	481.52
66	796,448	547.99	717,985	557.02	60,901	460.29	17,562	482.79
67	765,917	543.22	691,734	552.14	58,907	458.08	15,276	467.46
68	702,856	556.13	631,373	565.65	57,862	470.24	13,621	479.65
69	707,687	591.73	642,977	601.07	51,976	496.03	12,734	510.66
70-74	3,133,860	643.43	2,848,524	653.39	227,247	535.82	58,089	575.65
70	689,817	628.21	628,376	638.12	48,959	521.00	12,482	549.79
71	657,133	664.42	597,100	674.69	47,605	554.42	12,428	592.54
72	628,404	653.50	572,223	663.34	44,673	546.15	11,508	580.71
73	604,798	641.21	548,588	651.46	45,215	533.06	10,995	574.77
74	553,708	628.45	502,237	637.96	40,795	523.67	10,676	581.70
75-79	2,144,973	588.14	1,947,998	597.71	157,555	488.28	39,420	514.05
75	517,116	610.72	469,007	620.55	38,662	507.69	9,447	544.54
76	463,470	595.28	422,097	604.62	33,162	495.66	8,211	517.46
77	425,422	580.09	385,051	590.02	32,335	481.00	8,036	503.00
78	386,589	573.95	350,729	583.51	28,814	475.97	7,046	498.84
79	352,376	570.87	321,114	580.01	24,582	471.78	6,680	496.08
80-84	1,212,348	555.82	1,101,082	565.25	88,040	455.93	23,226	487.08
80	315,387	566.33	285,934	576.12	23,484	465.09	5,969	495.55
81	271,481	561.98	247,120	571.02	19,139	463.90	5,222	493.55
82	240,397	553.00	217,639	562.72	18,217	453.92	4,541	484.85
83	206,350	548.78	187,428	558.11	14,820	449.70	4,102	480.34
84	178,733	539.81	162,961	549.03	12,380	436.67	3,392	473.32
85-89	533,711	522.39	485,596	531.54	38,540	423.57	9,575	456.22
90-94	181,688	501.81	166,373	510.85	13,061	398.29	2,254	434.38
95 or older	42,112	454.58	37,818	465.79	3,669	349.64	625	391.98

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
RETIRED WORKERS—Continued								
Women	11,144,650	\$441.16	10,045,272	\$447.75	904,399	\$375.82	194,979	\$404.45
62-64	1,196,170	330.88	1,074,682	333.55	85,178	301.35	36,310	321.32
62	330,225	322.37	295,872	324.39	22,619	297.60	11,734	319.32
63	425,913	329.46	381,802	332.28	30,570	299.89	13,541	316.70
64	440,032	338.65	397,008	341.59	31,989	305.40	11,035	329.10
65-69	2,938,129	402.73	2,617,976	406.91	245,970	359.10	74,183	399.83
65	576,660	380.89	514,768	377.23	48,858	339.32	21,732	408.71
66	619,630	388.00	550,955	391.38	51,143	348.88	17,532	395.85
67	598,670	397.36	535,620	401.73	50,016	355.03	13,034	380.14
68	559,199	414.50	498,182	419.72	49,730	366.67	11,287	395.04
69	575,272	440.74	518,451	445.95	46,223	387.58	10,598	417.51
70-74	2,628,791	482.84	2,362,523	489.64	218,549	415.05	47,719	456.77
70	557,848	462.76	502,249	468.76	45,163	401.19	10,436	440.42
71	544,529	491.18	488,028	497.94	45,037	426.43	11,464	457.84
72	527,501	489.83	474,359	496.48	43,156	423.90	9,986	458.99
73	517,108	487.02	464,608	494.26	44,246	415.60	8,254	462.34
74	481,805	484.51	433,279	492.03	40,947	407.90	7,579	468.68
75-79	2,017,133	484.52	1,830,790	492.65	166,043	399.50	20,300	447.27
75	461,457	483.73	415,931	491.59	39,446	404.75	6,080	458.51
76	424,660	484.05	385,993	491.73	34,120	401.50	4,547	451.96
77	402,188	484.23	364,377	492.81	34,016	397.64	3,795	436.89
78	376,049	484.62	341,639	493.17	31,308	395.85	3,102	439.47
79	352,779	486.35	322,850	494.37	27,153	395.89	2,776	437.88
80-84	1,329,651	478.47	1,212,683	487.56	107,567	381.18	9,401	418.92
80	324,630	483.70	295,418	492.90	26,837	387.36	2,375	427.38
81	290,868	482.72	265,530	491.69	23,317	385.83	2,021	422.51
82	266,769	477.87	242,887	487.10	22,041	381.08	1,841	418.75
83	236,066	475.44	215,656	484.51	18,761	376.77	1,649	411.23
84	211,318	468.75	193,192	477.73	16,611	369.76	1,515	409.43
85-89	687,189	455.33	628,351	464.34	54,132	355.45	4,706	401.42
90-94	273,139	418.28	250,289	426.33	20,966	327.40	1,884	359.59
95 or older	74,448	369.61	67,978	376.89	5,994	291.27	476	315.77
DISABLED WORKERS								
Total	2,785,859	\$508.21	2,226,980	\$521.62	454,807	\$454.93	104,072	\$454.25
Under 20	911	228.69	719	222.17	78	226.20	114	271.47
20-24	28,748	285.71	23,033	287.53	3,582	278.49	2,133	278.13
20	1,500	226.89	1,230	224.97	126	223.81	144	245.99
21	3,064	251.31	2,505	252.88	302	232.43	257	258.18
22	5,185	269.97	4,145	271.79	635	261.82	405	264.06
23	8,297	288.76	6,653	291.08	1,058	277.23	586	283.25
24	10,702	309.07	8,500	311.70	1,461	300.90	741	294.93
25-29	98,726	371.50	75,797	376.93	16,382	356.59	6,547	345.89
25	13,503	328.13	10,509	332.29	2,029	315.98	965	308.32
26	16,939	347.25	13,215	351.88	2,560	333.99	1,164	323.83
27	19,923	365.73	15,287	370.96	3,266	348.02	1,370	349.55
28	22,970	386.25	17,564	392.44	3,944	369.48	1,462	357.18
29	25,391	401.91	19,222	409.12	4,583	382.22	1,586	371.35
30-34	164,926	447.12	124,057	453.55	32,113	430.01	8,756	418.81
30	28,443	417.12	21,407	424.20	5,344	396.04	1,692	394.11
31	31,035	432.00	23,245	439.35	6,050	411.63	1,740	404.62
32	33,051	445.48	24,744	452.35	6,578	426.41	1,729	419.76
33	35,664	459.89	26,966	465.96	6,890	443.27	1,808	432.68
34	36,733	472.20	27,695	477.12	7,251	461.06	1,787	441.08
35-39	209,630	505.44	159,298	511.63	40,956	490.01	9,376	467.58
35	38,919	481.74	29,514	487.77	7,639	465.55	1,766	450.96
36	39,773	494.60	30,177	500.19	7,796	483.16	1,800	450.55
37	41,218	505.69	31,174	511.68	8,170	491.10	1,874	469.75
38	44,080	516.43	33,529	522.82	8,632	501.09	1,919	473.78
39	45,640	524.23	34,904	530.90	8,719	505.60	2,017	489.43
40-44	234,251	536.65	182,393	546.30	42,558	506.68	9,300	484.63
40	48,757	532.00	38,018	540.40	8,809	506.33	1,930	483.81
41	46,344	534.96	36,201	543.23	8,213	509.79	1,930	486.83
42	42,815	536.60	32,916	547.23	8,115	505.71	1,784	481.14
43	46,176	539.16	35,818	549.51	8,505	508.40	1,853	480.33
44	50,159	540.47	39,440	551.12	8,916	503.40	1,803	491.06

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
DISABLED WORKERS—Continued								
45-49	261,779	\$530.38	204,594	\$543.18	47,730	\$486.68	9,455	\$474.01
45	51,271	538.85	40,084	551.22	9,345	497.26	1,842	480.66
46	50,134	532.25	39,194	544.61	9,083	490.21	1,857	477.12
47	50,806	529.85	39,541	543.06	9,379	485.74	1,886	472.30
48	52,854	525.94	41,292	538.56	9,651	481.72	1,911	476.49
49	56,714	525.67	44,483	539.06	10,272	479.47	1,959	464.05
50-54	352,735	515.71	277,947	530.38	63,096	461.67	11,692	458.66
50	59,275	520.89	46,294	535.30	10,910	470.98	2,071	461.87
51	63,832	517.23	50,105	531.08	11,528	467.37	2,199	463.00
52	71,370	514.14	56,026	528.91	12,938	461.11	2,406	455.22
53	77,191	514.15	61,189	529.08	13,547	456.98	2,455	457.70
54	81,067	513.59	64,333	528.81	14,173	454.86	2,561	456.48
55-59	568,166	510.07	462,326	525.22	89,407	442.03	16,433	454.05
55	93,562	513.09	74,368	529.05	16,301	450.09	2,893	457.96
56	101,922	510.28	82,830	524.65	16,171	447.28	2,921	451.37
57	114,326	508.62	93,411	523.67	17,734	440.44	3,181	446.79
58	120,891	505.48	98,691	521.46	18,926	432.86	3,274	443.62
59	137,465	513.12	113,026	527.70	20,275	441.31	4,164	466.97
60-64	865,987	525.12	716,816	540.58	118,905	443.45	30,266	479.82
60	154,387	518.22	126,629	533.34	22,149	442.50	5,609	476.06
61	163,756	522.27	134,422	537.47	22,910	444.30	6,424	482.19
62	177,697	527.37	146,032	543.64	24,676	442.27	6,989	487.88
63	185,120	528.64	154,263	543.83	24,721	445.68	6,136	481.05
64	185,027	527.73	155,470	543.08	24,449	442.45	5,108	468.48
Men	1,857,172	562.49	1,499,681	577.47	290,025	499.25	67,466	501.44
Under 20	626	240.39	495	233.96	54	233.07	77	286.88
20-24	20,159	295.18	16,025	297.48	2,628	285.63	1,506	287.34
20	1,054	231.11	864	228.51	91	227.62	99	257.04
21	2,204	260.80	1,806	261.58	217	243.64	181	273.58
22	3,691	276.83	2,925	279.01	479	267.36	287	270.45
23	5,732	299.25	4,569	302.07	755	283.94	408	296.04
24	7,478	320.28	5,861	324.36	1,086	308.12	531	300.13
25-29	69,045	384.89	52,437	392.00	12,029	364.50	4,579	357.06
25	9,519	340.34	7,353	345.97	1,501	322.83	665	317.65
26	11,876	359.85	9,161	366.04	1,884	341.65	831	332.94
27	13,915	377.99	10,559	384.86	2,374	354.94	982	359.79
28	16,071	400.56	12,206	408.08	2,874	379.40	991	369.30
29	17,664	416.91	13,158	426.60	3,396	389.66	1,110	385.39
30-34	113,509	466.56	84,051	475.43	23,352	442.59	6,106	436.04
30	19,847	433.78	14,738	442.90	3,934	406.51	1,175	410.69
31	21,440	450.07	15,849	460.43	4,378	420.79	1,213	420.39
32	22,800	465.34	16,763	474.65	4,842	439.53	1,195	439.31
33	24,336	480.53	18,047	489.31	4,994	457.25	1,295	447.87
34	25,086	494.13	18,654	501.15	5,204	477.00	1,228	460.12
35-39	143,540	529.97	108,551	538.18	28,455	507.75	6,534	490.37
35	26,405	506.01	19,875	514.23	5,338	482.02	1,192	476.41
36	27,128	516.98	20,440	524.41	5,415	500.80	1,273	466.46
37	28,433	529.27	21,438	536.89	5,691	508.33	1,304	495.31
38	30,322	542.07	22,953	550.31	6,013	520.33	1,356	498.89
39	31,252	550.39	23,845	559.42	5,998	523.75	1,409	511.00
40-44	158,056	576.28	123,319	588.50	28,346	536.17	6,391	518.27
40	33,137	562.81	25,751	573.52	6,039	528.46	1,347	512.08
41	31,297	571.14	24,428	582.06	5,552	535.60	1,317	518.40
42	28,850	576.21	22,296	589.82	5,312	534.33	1,242	511.05
43	31,211	583.33	24,341	595.95	5,623	542.61	1,247	520.52
44	33,561	587.86	26,503	601.04	5,820	540.19	1,238	529.82
45-49	174,689	584.90	137,842	599.89	30,588	530.45	6,259	521.06
45	34,313	589.31	27,059	603.76	6,043	537.02	1,211	527.36
46	33,504	585.56	26,379	600.18	5,874	532.72	1,251	525.38
47	33,990	584.49	26,767	599.77	5,972	530.21	1,251	516.79
48	35,160	582.28	27,778	597.36	6,132	525.58	1,250	525.27
49	37,722	583.13	29,859	598.57	6,567	527.15	1,296	511.05
50-54	232,941	577.21	186,318	592.83	39,185	514.72	7,438	515.18
50	39,350	578.71	31,177	594.41	6,832	520.47	1,341	510.45
51	42,200	577.35	33,563	592.56	7,210	518.12	1,427	518.81
52	47,048	575.55	37,461	591.64	8,098	512.24	1,489	515.05
53	50,895	577.10	41,025	592.57	8,306	512.43	1,564	514.63
54	53,448	577.57	43,092	593.18	8,739	511.88	1,617	516.55

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
DISABLED WORKERS—Continued								
55-59.....	374,048	\$577.89	309,163	\$593.42	54,510	\$501.47	10,375	\$516.60
55.....	61,991	577.49	49,977	594.38	10,183	505.58	1,831	516.49
56.....	67,104	577.12	55,375	592.11	9,891	505.81	1,838	509.15
57.....	75,324	576.17	62,510	591.65	10,782	500.11	2,032	503.59
58.....	79,085	575.55	65,672	591.57	11,376	494.29	2,037	512.71
59.....	90,544	582.22	75,629	596.82	12,278	502.42	2,637	534.88
60-64.....	570,559	594.27	481,480	608.59	70,878	507.03	18,201	555.39
60.....	101,640	587.95	84,815	602.77	13,395	503.63	3,430	550.65
61.....	108,103	591.86	90,438	606.07	13,770	507.22	3,895	561.21
62.....	116,982	597.23	98,156	612.04	14,668	506.50	4,158	567.76
63.....	121,675	598.00	103,388	611.85	14,658	510.33	3,629	557.44
64.....	122,159	595.13	104,683	609.01	14,387	507.17	3,089	534.28
Women	928,687	399.67	727,299	406.45	164,782	376.92	36,606	367.29
Under 20.....	285	202.98	224	196.13	24	210.73	37	239.41
20-24.....	8,589	263.48	7,008	264.78	954	258.83	627	255.99
20.....	446	216.90	366	216.60	35	213.90	45	221.67
21.....	860	226.98	699	230.39	85	203.80	76	221.49
22.....	1,494	253.01	1,220	254.49	156	244.80	118	248.51
23.....	2,565	265.32	2,084	266.99	303	260.50	178	253.93
24.....	3,224	283.05	2,639	283.59	375	279.99	210	281.79
25-29.....	29,681	340.34	23,360	343.10	4,353	334.75	1,968	319.89
25.....	3,984	298.95	3,156	300.43	528	296.50	300	287.64
26.....	5,063	317.68	4,054	319.88	676	312.64	333	301.11
27.....	6,008	337.34	4,728	339.92	892	329.60	388	323.65
28.....	6,899	352.93	5,358	356.82	1,070	342.82	471	331.68
29.....	7,727	367.62	6,064	371.20	1,187	360.95	476	338.62
30-34.....	51,417	404.21	40,006	407.57	8,761	396.49	2,650	379.11
30.....	8,596	378.64	6,669	382.86	1,410	366.82	517	356.43
31.....	9,595	391.62	7,396	394.18	1,672	387.66	527	368.31
32.....	10,251	401.32	7,981	405.52	1,736	389.82	534	376.01
33.....	11,328	415.56	8,919	418.72	1,896	406.45	513	394.32
34.....	11,647	424.96	9,041	427.55	2,047	420.55	559	399.26
35-39.....	66,090	452.15	50,747	454.84	12,501	449.65	2,842	415.20
35.....	12,514	430.53	9,639	433.22	2,301	427.34	574	398.12
36.....	12,645	446.60	9,737	449.34	2,381	443.05	527	412.11
37.....	12,785	453.27	9,736	456.16	2,479	451.55	570	411.28
38.....	13,758	459.92	10,576	463.15	2,619	456.91	563	413.30
39.....	14,388	467.41	11,059	469.40	2,721	465.58	608	439.44
40-44.....	76,195	454.46	59,074	458.21	14,212	447.84	2,909	410.75
40.....	15,620	466.65	12,267	470.87	2,770	458.08	583	418.48
41.....	15,047	459.70	11,773	462.67	2,661	455.94	613	419.00
42.....	13,965	454.77	10,620	457.80	2,803	451.46	542	412.59
43.....	14,965	447.05	11,477	451.02	2,882	441.64	606	397.62
44.....	16,598	444.66	12,937	448.84	3,096	434.23	565	406.13
45-49.....	87,090	421.01	66,752	426.08	17,142	408.59	3,196	381.87
45.....	16,958	436.76	13,025	442.08	3,302	424.50	631	391.02
46.....	16,630	424.86	12,815	430.22	3,209	412.40	606	377.48
47.....	16,816	419.41	12,774	424.24	3,407	407.79	635	384.64
48.....	17,694	413.99	13,514	417.71	3,519	405.28	661	384.23
49.....	18,992	411.55	14,624	417.54	3,705	394.97	663	372.18
50-54.....	119,794	396.13	91,629	403.39	23,911	374.73	4,254	359.83
50.....	19,925	406.71	15,117	413.39	4,078	388.06	730	372.64
51.....	21,632	399.95	16,542	406.35	4,318	382.62	772	359.85
52.....	24,322	395.34	18,565	402.34	4,840	375.55	917	358.06
53.....	26,296	392.33	20,164	399.90	5,241	369.10	891	357.76
54.....	27,619	389.79	21,241	398.21	5,434	363.17	944	353.58
55-59.....	194,118	379.39	153,163	387.56	34,897	349.18	6,058	346.94
55.....	31,571	386.64	24,391	395.18	6,118	357.74	1,062	357.05
56.....	34,818	381.46	27,455	388.60	6,280	355.09	1,083	353.32
57.....	39,002	378.15	30,901	386.14	6,952	347.89	1,149	346.34
58.....	41,806	372.94	33,019	382.01	7,550	340.31	1,237	329.85
59.....	46,921	379.78	37,397	387.91	7,997	347.49	1,527	349.69
60-64.....	295,428	391.57	235,336	401.45	48,027	349.63	12,065	365.82
60.....	52,747	383.88	41,814	392.50	8,754	348.97	2,179	358.65
61.....	55,653	387.08	43,984	396.42	9,140	349.51	2,529	360.50
62.....	60,715	392.77	47,876	403.41	10,008	348.13	2,831	370.55
63.....	63,445	395.63	50,875	405.60	10,063	351.52	2,507	370.48
64.....	62,868	396.76	50,787	407.19	10,062	349.91	2,019	367.81

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
SPOUSES								
Total	3,380,856	\$253.27	3,100,246	\$258.92	202,390	\$188.96	78,220	\$195.61
WIVES	3,340,935	254.36	3,067,563	259.91	197,752	189.98	75,620	197.54
Entitlement based on care of children	308,150	138.66	240,569	144.22	49,209	121.34	18,372	112.31
Under 35.....	62,106	100.46	47,443	103.74	10,893	90.72	3,770	87.38
35-39.....	55,770	118.01	43,250	122.15	9,249	104.96	3,271	100.06
40-44.....	57,108	136.06	45,173	140.70	8,405	121.16	3,530	112.12
45-49.....	46,622	147.17	36,373	153.23	7,349	127.86	2,900	120.08
50-54.....	36,897	157.35	28,462	163.38	6,070	139.98	2,365	129.39
55-59.....	27,743	176.94	21,791	183.90	4,376	158.28	1,576	132.56
60-61.....	9,477	200.06	7,640	208.02	1,364	173.62	473	147.71
62-64.....	12,427	214.52	10,437	221.63	1,503	182.89	487	159.85
Entitlement based on age	3,032,785	266.11	2,826,994	269.75	148,543	212.71	57,248	224.89
62-64.....	503,454	239.64	466,561	243.00	25,585	194.29	11,308	203.34
62.....	137,821	236.25	127,973	239.34	6,694	192.43	3,154	203.75
63.....	178,534	237.52	165,224	240.93	9,225	191.41	4,085	203.65
64.....	187,099	244.15	173,364	247.68	9,666	198.34	4,069	202.70
65-69.....	999,800	267.18	927,218	270.87	51,070	216.46	21,512	228.66
65.....	208,443	254.84	192,738	258.56	10,919	207.08	4,786	213.97
66.....	218,268	263.04	202,670	266.44	10,911	214.09	4,687	229.94
67.....	207,437	268.99	192,318	272.68	10,524	218.79	4,595	229.32
68.....	184,037	272.71	170,171	276.52	9,936	221.63	3,930	236.72
69.....	181,615	278.68	169,321	282.46	8,780	222.43	3,514	237.09
70-74.....	752,960	279.58	703,184	283.36	36,213	222.28	13,563	236.56
70.....	168,254	282.25	156,911	286.07	8,094	224.54	3,249	241.59
71.....	159,738	282.15	149,048	286.08	7,805	223.59	2,885	237.34
72.....	151,591	280.58	141,697	284.27	7,172	223.50	2,722	239.13
73.....	143,540	277.06	134,055	280.75	6,939	221.37	2,546	234.49
74.....	129,837	274.57	121,473	278.34	6,203	217.28	2,161	227.19
75-79.....	472,113	270.69	443,199	274.17	21,833	214.01	7,081	227.65
75.....	119,732	271.36	112,033	274.90	5,769	216.03	1,930	231.29
76.....	104,413	271.35	98,051	274.86	4,743	213.11	1,619	229.31
77.....	93,300	270.26	87,521	273.76	4,365	215.20	1,414	223.79
78.....	82,006	269.64	76,902	273.35	3,933	210.86	1,171	223.50
79.....	72,662	270.35	68,692	273.41	3,023	213.92	947	228.25
80-84.....	219,957	268.50	207,319	271.90	9,836	209.73	2,802	222.67
85-89.....	69,420	260.83	65,465	264.34	3,117	198.53	838	218.54
90-94.....	13,777	254.33	12,878	258.52	774	193.07	125	201.94
95 or older.....	1,304	241.39	1,170	250.14	115	161.15	19	188.02
Nondivorced wives	3,260,529	254.14	3,000,308	259.73	188,854	188.26	71,367	193.78
Divorced wives	80,406	262.95	67,255	267.90	8,898	226.53	4,253	260.72
HUSBANDS	39,921	161.97	32,683	166.07	4,638	145.62	2,600	139.59
62-64.....	6,175	88.68	4,860	90.02	780	87.67	535	77.98
65-69.....	5,389	145.87	4,045	149.64	841	136.62	503	131.05
70-74.....	8,642	165.63	6,859	168.58	1,072	153.08	711	156.15
75-79.....	10,779	187.23	9,219	189.97	1,054	173.73	506	165.34
80-84.....	6,001	188.41	5,165	192.03	581	162.21	255	174.79
85 or older.....	2,935	188.10	2,535	191.47	310	163.36	90	178.43
SPOUSES OF RETIRED WORKERS	3,089,968	264.42	2,863,759	268.78	161,130	207.76	65,079	213.21
WIVES OF RETIRED WORKERS ...	3,056,229	265.40	2,836,030	269.64	157,259	209.00	62,940	215.22
Entitlement based on care of children	96,928	174.01	73,924	183.02	15,125	151.47	7,879	132.81
Under 35.....	4,938	139.03	3,381	144.89	923	128.46	634	123.13
35-39.....	7,645	143.36	5,443	152.47	1,297	121.94	905	119.29
40-44.....	12,626	152.77	9,303	160.92	1,956	134.00	1,367	124.15
45-49.....	16,276	160.25	12,123	168.38	2,657	139.61	1,496	131.02
50-54.....	17,583	169.15	13,192	176.56	2,923	151.46	1,468	137.74
55-59.....	18,691	186.61	14,604	194.20	2,924	168.26	1,163	137.46
60-61.....	7,907	205.87	6,392	213.99	1,112	179.09	403	150.91
62-64.....	11,262	218.19	9,486	225.40	1,333	185.54	443	161.96
Entitlement based on age	2,959,301	268.39	2,762,106	271.96	142,134	215.12	55,061	227.01
62-64.....	461,505	245.41	428,818	248.72	22,502	199.66	10,185	206.95
62.....	122,206	243.65	113,753	246.73	5,673	199.09	2,780	208.75
63.....	163,310	243.34	151,590	246.70	8,067	196.99	3,653	206.47
64.....	175,989	248.54	163,475	251.98	8,762	202.48	3,752	206.08

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
SPOUSES—Continued								
65-69	975,097	\$269.56	905,862	\$273.15	48,540	\$219.20	20,695	\$230.86
65	199,858	258.23	185,272	261.84	10,068	210.62	4,518	216.19
66	211,852	265.72	197,087	268.99	10,271	217.44	4,494	232.58
67	202,919	271.09	188,478	274.67	10,016	221.25	4,425	231.34
68	180,954	274.55	167,519	278.28	9,607	223.80	3,828	238.50
69	179,514	279.97	167,506	283.69	8,578	223.86	3,430	238.80
70-74	747,737	280.36	698,755	284.09	35,609	223.36	13,373	237.42
70	166,653	283.35	155,559	287.10	7,904	226.08	3,190	242.59
71	158,439	283.11	147,952	286.96	7,641	225.31	2,846	238.04
72	150,623	281.33	140,861	284.98	7,079	224.29	2,683	240.35
73	142,754	277.60	133,379	281.27	6,858	221.96	2,517	234.94
74	129,268	275.06	121,004	278.78	6,127	217.90	2,137	228.12
75-79	470,806	270.99	442,095	274.45	21,676	214.37	7,035	228.09
75	119,290	271.76	111,658	275.28	5,717	216.36	1,915	231.99
76	104,083	271.66	97,774	275.15	4,702	213.47	1,607	229.89
77	93,057	270.54	87,316	274.02	4,336	215.63	1,405	224.04
78	81,822	269.95	76,751	273.63	3,910	211.32	1,161	223.94
79	72,554	270.52	68,596	273.58	3,011	214.12	947	228.25
80-84	219,696	268.61	207,099	272.01	9,804	209.84	2,793	222.92
85-89	69,388	260.86	65,437	264.37	3,115	198.50	836	218.62
90-94	13,771	254.40	12,873	258.59	773	193.13	125	201.94
95 or older	1,301	241.78	1,167	250.60	115	161.15	19	188.02
Nondivorced wives of retired workers	2,980,327	265.30	2,772,543	269.53	148,952	207.77	58,832	211.82
Divorced wives of retired workers	75,902	269.04	63,487	274.34	8,307	231.05	4,108	263.91
HUSBANDS OF RETIRED WORKERS	33,739	175.87	27,729	180.12	3,871	157.48	2,139	154.10
SPOUSES OF DISABLED WORKERS	290,888	134.75	236,487	139.57	41,260	115.52	13,141	108.47
WIVES OF DISABLED WORKERS	284,706	135.81	231,533	140.68	40,493	116.08	12,680	109.79
Entitlement based on care of children	211,222	122.44	166,645	127.00	34,084	107.97	10,493	96.92
Under 35	57,168	97.13	44,062	100.58	9,970	87.23	3,136	80.15
35-39	48,125	113.98	37,807	117.79	7,952	102.19	2,366	92.71
40-44	44,482	131.32	35,870	135.46	6,449	117.26	2,163	104.52
45-49	30,346	140.15	24,250	145.65	4,692	121.21	1,404	108.42
50-54	19,314	146.62	15,270	152.00	3,147	129.32	897	115.73
55-59	9,052	156.98	7,187	162.97	1,452	138.18	413	118.78
60-61	1,570	170.81	1,248	177.44	252	149.48	70	129.30
62-64	1,165	179.09	951	184.00	170	162.09	44	138.59
Entitlement based on age	73,484	174.23	64,888	175.80	6,409	159.23	2,187	171.52
62-64	41,949	176.16	37,743	178.04	3,083	155.15	1,123	170.57
62	15,615	178.30	14,220	180.25	1,021	155.40	374	166.61
63	15,224	175.06	13,634	176.82	1,158	152.57	432	179.80
64	11,110	174.67	9,889	176.56	904	158.16	317	162.67
65-69	24,703	173.26	21,356	174.39	2,530	163.85	817	172.87
65	8,585	176.01	7,466	177.22	851	165.22	268	176.47
66	6,416	174.45	5,583	176.27	640	160.35	193	168.42
67	4,518	174.60	3,840	175.08	508	170.29	170	176.68
68	3,083	164.86	2,652	165.46	329	158.41	102	170.06
69	2,101	167.82	1,815	168.50	202	161.87	84	167.32
77-74	5,223	167.24	4,429	168.03	604	158.66	190	176.23
70	1,601	167.22	1,352	167.26	190	160.68	59	187.27
71	1,299	165.31	1,096	167.82	164	143.66	39	185.97
72	968	163.69	836	164.14	93	163.22	39	155.27
73	786	177.56	676	177.58	81	171.09	29	195.17
74	569	163.51	469	163.90	76	167.12	24	144.43
75 or older	1,609	161.48	1,360	161.17	192	165.61	57	155.08
Nondivorced wives of disabled workers	280,202	135.44	227,765	140.39	39,902	115.43	12,535	109.10
Divorced wives of disabled workers	4,504	160.29	3,768	159.48	591	163.00	145	170.24
HUSBANDS OF DISABLED WORKERS	6,182	86.10	4,954	87.44	767	85.76	461	72.28

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
CHILDREN								
Total ³	3,243,939	...	2,400,640	...	670,284	...	173,015	...
Children under age 18	2,603,750	...	1,876,590	...	570,338	...	156,822	...
Under 1	8,755	...	6,247	...	1,887	...	621	...
1	22,602	...	15,915	...	4,949	...	1,738	...
2	33,404	...	23,369	...	7,503	...	2,532	...
3	43,633	...	30,394	...	9,728	...	3,511	...
4	55,527	...	39,168	...	12,161	...	4,198	...
5	69,742	...	49,050	...	15,438	...	5,254	...
6	83,768	...	58,848	...	18,875	...	6,045	...
7	100,690	...	71,000	...	22,558	...	7,132	...
8	115,621	...	81,137	...	26,494	...	7,990	...
9	128,830	...	90,848	...	29,222	...	8,760	...
10	147,408	...	104,758	...	32,999	...	9,651	...
11	161,440	...	115,180	...	35,805	...	10,455	...
12	183,051	...	131,325	...	40,222	...	11,504	...
13	207,540	...	149,915	...	45,280	...	12,345	...
14	236,172	...	171,020	...	51,670	...	13,482	...
15	278,505	...	202,644	...	60,462	...	15,399	...
16	336,517	...	246,941	...	72,202	...	17,374	...
17	390,545	...	288,831	...	82,883	...	18,831	...
Disabled children, aged 18 or older	561,273	...	467,141	...	80,868	...	13,264	...
18-19	11,947	...	8,638	...	2,796	...	513	...
20-24	58,954	...	42,039	...	14,611	...	2,304	...
25-29	73,775	...	55,139	...	16,168	...	2,468	...
30-34	79,619	...	63,202	...	14,020	...	2,397	...
35-39	75,347	...	63,311	...	10,114	...	1,922	...
40-44	67,990	...	59,447	...	7,270	...	1,273	...
45-49	53,053	...	46,955	...	5,192	...	906	...
50-54	41,238	...	36,798	...	3,891	...	549	...
55-59	34,868	...	31,619	...	2,831	...	418	...
60-64	27,611	...	25,409	...	1,937	...	265	...
65 or older	36,871	...	34,584	...	2,038	...	249	...
Students, aged 18-19	78,916	...	56,909	...	19,078	...	2,929	...
18	73,281	...	53,321	...	17,252	...	2,708	...
19	5,635	...	3,588	...	1,826	...	221	...
CHILDREN OF RETIRED WORKERS	439,196	\$215.91	330,136	\$227.91	80,155	\$186.30	28,905	\$160.99
Children under age 18	261,670	192.74	180,277	202.96	58,300	178.66	23,093	148.52
Under 1	660	159.31	395	163.15	193	163.49	72	127.08
1	1,499	163.98	913	161.98	421	178.82	165	137.19
2	2,065	161.96	1,244	163.18	615	166.25	206	141.75
3	2,890	158.12	1,699	162.64	792	163.89	399	127.40
4	3,393	154.35	2,104	157.92	911	160.62	378	119.38
5	4,457	155.96	2,705	158.67	1,201	165.37	551	122.12
6	5,383	156.21	3,360	160.90	1,381	162.05	642	119.06
7	6,802	157.02	4,278	163.91	1,779	153.98	745	124.71
8	7,991	158.74	5,102	165.08	2,024	158.80	865	121.17
9	9,693	158.55	6,218	165.05	2,430	156.58	1,045	124.44
10	11,556	161.40	7,570	167.43	2,863	159.03	1,123	126.79
11	13,980	162.50	9,392	168.56	3,216	159.31	1,372	128.51
12	16,808	166.21	11,284	173.28	3,848	163.57	1,676	124.67
13	20,477	171.38	14,061	178.84	4,588	162.86	1,828	135.40
14	25,129	177.80	17,447	184.67	5,507	171.42	2,175	138.90
15	32,133	185.02	22,616	193.37	6,825	172.76	2,692	145.96
16	42,145	226.38	30,072	237.82	8,778	203.54	3,295	182.86
17	54,609	237.41	39,817	250.09	10,928	208.47	3,864	188.57

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
CHILDREN—Continued								
Disabled children, aged 18 or older ..	165,675	\$249.87	141,256	\$257.46	19,161	\$204.62	5,258	\$211.03
18-19	2,520	211.46	1,899	220.24	488	180.71	133	198.94
20-24	15,482	228.01	11,911	238.93	2,836	194.04	735	182.02
25-29	24,607	246.15	19,945	255.88	3,706	204.20	956	205.84
30-34	30,734	255.83	25,903	263.98	3,729	210.73	1,102	216.87
35-39	30,799	259.66	26,849	266.26	2,987	211.79	963	224.18
40-44	26,220	258.71	23,389	264.43	2,199	206.90	632	227.43
45-49	17,019	258.33	15,143	263.50	1,488	214.89	388	223.36
50-54	9,301	240.86	8,218	246.20	891	201.69	192	194.15
55-59	5,121	226.60	4,536	231.55	492	187.19	93	193.76
60-64	2,508	218.55	2,253	222.40	216	181.81	39	199.41
65 or older	1,364	211.79	1,210	217.66	129	165.06	25	169.04
Students, aged 18-19	11,851	252.64	8,603	265.48	2,694	221.27	554	205.88
18	10,919	253.21	7,975	266.19	2,435	220.60	509	205.92
19	932	245.95	628	256.44	259	227.55	45	205.42
CHILDREN OF DECEASED WORKERS	1,836,815	352.37	1,359,069	372.24	382,297	299.83	95,449	279.87
Children under age 18	1,429,713	353.92	1,026,371	377.34	316,422	299.13	86,920	276.73
Under 1	2,430	307.28	1,707	329.35	486	266.86	237	231.19
1	8,084	305.91	5,691	328.69	1,633	253.77	760	247.36
2	14,065	303.69	9,818	324.12	2,982	260.74	1,265	246.33
3	19,805	304.69	13,773	327.17	4,260	254.68	1,772	250.21
4	26,970	305.34	18,999	325.86	5,679	258.75	2,292	250.71
5	35,122	306.33	24,725	328.12	7,537	257.14	2,860	247.56
6	43,560	308.77	30,551	330.65	9,625	257.33	3,384	257.49
7	53,660	311.59	37,819	333.42	11,793	261.11	4,048	254.76
8	62,418	317.13	43,749	340.12	14,134	266.06	4,535	254.49
9	70,505	326.50	49,653	350.32	15,890	274.31	4,962	255.22
10	81,138	336.71	57,544	359.84	18,004	284.65	5,590	266.30
11	89,643	343.40	63,489	367.13	20,162	290.20	5,992	270.96
12	102,386	349.03	73,218	372.29	22,658	295.47	6,510	273.85
13	116,427	355.53	83,576	379.41	25,875	299.26	6,976	278.10
14	133,032	360.42	95,636	383.78	29,848	305.11	7,548	283.15
15	157,510	368.64	114,040	392.06	34,936	311.70	8,534	288.74
16	190,498	382.85	138,907	405.81	42,133	324.86	9,458	303.98
17	222,460	388.03	163,476	410.56	48,787	329.30	10,197	307.80
Disabled children, aged 18 or older ..	360,220	340.02	299,431	348.87	53,933	295.02	6,856	307.74
18-19	6,128	352.63	4,293	375.79	1,590	303.38	245	266.46
20-24	31,406	356.07	21,369	379.11	8,865	307.18	1,172	305.83
25-29	39,272	363.14	27,891	384.13	10,183	310.77	1,198	319.70
30-34	42,607	362.46	32,486	379.61	9,027	305.73	1,094	321.21
35-39	41,643	357.70	34,071	371.19	6,688	295.19	884	310.63
40-44	40,951	351.14	35,389	361.47	4,943	282.37	619	309.77
45-49	35,936	345.03	31,750	352.84	3,671	281.61	515	315.82
50-54	31,923	328.94	28,572	334.70	2,997	277.99	354	295.52
55-59	29,745	318.63	27,081	323.32	2,339	268.41	325	288.90
60-64	25,102	306.47	23,155	310.09	1,721	260.36	226	286.69
65 or older	35,507	284.14	33,374	286.48	1,909	245.43	224	265.56
Students, aged 18-19	46,882	400.07	33,267	425.22	11,942	340.03	1,673	328.47
18	43,580	401.49	31,261	426.05	10,775	340.72	1,544	328.30
19	3,302	381.33	2,006	412.31	1,167	333.70	129	330.44
CHILDREN OF DISABLED WORKERS	967,928	146.37	711,435	152.71	207,832	132.43	48,661	113.13
Children under age 18	912,367	142.97	669,942	149.07	195,616	129.76	46,809	110.84
Under 1	5,665	115.86	4,145	117.59	1,208	115.11	312	95.69
1	13,019	112.61	9,311	115.31	2,895	109.80	813	91.74
2	17,274	111.20	12,307	114.01	3,906	107.47	1,061	92.34
3	20,938	110.35	14,922	113.23	4,676	106.10	1,340	93.05
4	25,164	111.44	18,065	115.06	5,571	104.86	1,528	92.58

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
CHILDREN—Continued								
5	30,163	\$111.81	21,620	\$115.70	6,700	\$105.43	1,843	\$89.33
6	34,825	113.85	24,937	117.61	7,869	106.67	2,019	95.41
7	40,228	115.87	28,903	119.61	8,986	109.39	2,339	94.53
8	45,212	117.09	32,286	120.90	10,336	110.94	2,590	94.14
9	48,632	121.33	34,977	125.12	10,902	114.35	2,753	100.82
10	54,714	125.14	39,644	128.89	12,132	118.86	2,938	100.43
11	57,817	129.20	42,299	133.84	12,427	120.00	3,091	102.62
12	63,857	133.47	46,823	138.27	13,716	124.38	3,318	103.28
13	70,636	137.13	52,278	142.32	14,817	126.45	3,541	105.10
14	78,011	143.07	57,937	148.27	16,315	131.75	3,759	112.11
15	88,862	150.84	65,988	156.56	18,701	138.38	4,173	116.16
16	103,874	184.53	77,962	193.62	21,291	160.31	4,621	142.83
17	113,476	192.40	85,538	201.85	23,168	165.76	4,770	152.33
Disabled children, aged 18 or older	35,378	195.74	26,454	204.13	7,774	171.71	1,150	165.10
18-19	3,299	163.26	2,446	169.42	718	146.06	135	143.01
20-24	12,066	184.50	8,759	192.71	2,910	163.53	397	157.02
25-29	9,896	200.66	7,303	208.69	2,279	179.12	314	170.18
30-34	6,278	212.78	4,813	221.19	1,264	187.75	201	168.83
35-39	2,905	219.13	2,391	226.78	439	180.37	75	202.02
40 or older	934	216.12	742	224.68	164	179.55	28	203.64
Students, aged 18-19	20,183	213.40	15,039	224.33	4,442	181.48	702	181.15
18	18,782	214.01	14,085	224.85	4,042	181.49	655	181.47
19	1,401	205.21	954	216.61	400	181.38	47	176.62
WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS								
Total	328,838	\$352.65	247,135	\$372.52	61,859	\$298.27	19,844	\$274.70
Under 20	335	274.27	259	283.70	30	237.40	46	245.20
20-24	6,857	300.68	5,518	312.20	785	242.27	554	268.78
20	383	280.38	311	289.00	29	218.00	43	260.10
21	761	280.17	630	287.10	64	233.20	67	259.90
22	1,230	287.58	986	299.60	143	229.60	101	252.30
23	1,899	303.91	1,535	317.20	223	241.80	141	257.50
24	2,584	313.60	2,056	325.70	326	252.10	202	289.70
25-29	27,871	329.36	21,352	348.18	4,447	264.65	2,072	274.27
25	3,476	319.21	2,728	334.50	461	252.90	287	280.40
26	4,515	322.12	3,462	339.70	706	261.40	347	270.30
27	5,534	326.17	4,266	344.20	858	262.20	410	272.40
28	6,626	334.57	5,032	355.80	1,096	265.80	498	271.40
29	7,720	335.97	5,864	355.90	1,326	271.10	530	277.70
30-34	56,384	339.12	40,784	363.03	11,799	277.90	3,801	272.58
30	9,277	335.86	6,852	357.90	1,800	274.60	625	270.60
31	10,505	340.53	7,660	364.10	2,113	277.90	732	274.60
32	11,675	339.21	8,360	365.20	2,515	274.40	800	271.30
33	12,273	341.02	8,806	365.40	2,664	280.40	803	274.70
34	12,654	338.42	9,106	361.70	2,707	280.90	841	271.50
35-39	67,787	342.26	49,556	363.91	14,040	288.30	4,191	267.01
35	13,317	335.10	9,589	357.60	2,898	281.40	830	262.60
36	13,447	338.71	9,792	360.60	2,832	282.60	823	271.40
37	13,428	343.21	9,794	365.40	2,806	288.20	828	267.20
38	13,678	344.10	9,971	365.40	2,856	293.00	851	266.00
39	13,917	349.81	10,410	370.00	2,648	297.00	859	267.90
40-44	60,904	360.82	47,000	379.18	10,323	309.03	3,581	269.09
40	14,239	356.79	10,955	375.50	2,454	303.10	830	268.60
41	13,013	359.10	10,045	376.40	2,209	307.90	759	279.10
42	11,506	359.99	8,838	378.20	1,960	312.70	708	263.60
43	11,049	362.29	8,509	381.80	1,894	308.80	646	262.20
44	11,097	367.39	8,653	385.50	1,806	314.70	638	270.90
45-49	43,862	368.76	33,640	386.25	7,701	320.94	2,521	281.50
45	10,672	368.27	8,353	383.30	1,754	322.40	565	288.50
46	9,113	369.14	6,965	387.40	1,597	318.30	551	285.60
47	8,792	369.36	6,768	387.80	1,525	320.90	499	267.30
48	7,865	368.83	5,961	387.80	1,442	318.80	462	280.20
49	7,420	368.24	5,593	385.70	1,383	324.40	444	284.80

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS—Continued								
50-54	30,423	\$368.39	22,779	\$387.86	5,948	\$317.17	1,696	\$286.44
50	6,971	370.52	5,263	388.80	1,301	322.00	407	289.20
51	6,470	367.13	4,830	386.10	1,268	318.40	372	286.90
52	6,186	366.49	4,638	387.60	1,183	311.30	365	277.20
53	5,713	367.73	4,265	387.00	1,153	315.00	295	295.20
54	5,083	370.11	3,783	390.10	1,043	318.70	257	284.50
55-59	19,434	373.82	14,611	392.21	3,944	324.57	879	289.08
55	4,791	370.84	3,572	390.30	996	321.60	223	279.10
56	4,066	375.44	3,097	392.70	765	325.40	204	301.10
57	3,908	373.47	2,908	391.80	814	325.70	186	296.00
58	3,358	371.97	2,514	391.20	698	323.00	146	275.00
59	3,311	378.42	2,520	395.80	671	328.30	120	293.60
60	3,122	377.63	2,384	395.30	628	323.20	110	305.30
61	2,986	379.39	2,307	396.10	586	328.30	93	286.70
62 or older	8,873	380.52	6,945	396.81	1,628	323.35	300	313.77
Widowed mothers	313,820	359.23	235,534	380.32	59,482	301.16	18,804	278.82
Widowed fathers	15,018	215.18	11,601	214.35	2,377	225.81	1,040	200.12
NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS								
Total	4,877,564	\$468.11	4,444,962	\$477.36	368,979	\$369.74	63,623	\$392.71
Widows	4,846,135	468.94	4,418,144	478.16	365,086	370.41	62,905	393.67
60-61	181,437	437.09	160,134	447.25	17,622	359.62	3,681	365.88
60	75,219	440.20	66,908	450.03	6,924	361.09	1,387	360.69
61	106,218	434.88	93,226	445.25	10,698	358.67	2,294	369.02
62-64	449,051	447.75	395,401	458.82	45,021	364.98	8,629	372.42
62	135,211	443.93	118,392	455.12	13,847	362.65	2,972	376.78
63	153,573	446.93	135,313	457.90	15,367	365.22	2,893	367.73
64	160,267	451.76	141,696	462.78	15,807	366.80	2,764	372.63
65-69	896,081	479.93	799,908	490.89	81,659	385.74	14,514	405.60
65	172,946	471.21	152,815	482.62	17,041	381.64	3,090	400.78
66	187,679	479.18	167,367	489.90	17,224	387.46	3,088	409.96
67	187,262	482.86	167,667	493.64	16,545	387.37	3,050	407.98
68	173,764	481.57	154,807	492.87	16,254	387.25	2,703	401.72
69	174,430	484.59	157,252	495.10	14,595	384.98	2,583	407.42
70-74	868,370	480.05	784,251	490.63	71,487	376.95	12,632	406.89
70	169,331	485.15	152,477	496.04	14,362	381.67	2,492	415.48
71	169,368	480.94	152,334	491.94	14,566	378.90	2,468	403.89
72	172,134	479.41	155,558	489.67	14,026	377.84	2,550	411.91
73	178,999	478.34	162,157	488.78	14,284	373.11	2,558	404.24
74	178,538	476.71	161,725	487.06	14,249	373.18	2,564	399.08
75-79	881,180	477.17	808,210	486.33	62,565	371.59	10,405	400.42
75	180,453	476.49	163,833	486.57	14,193	372.80	2,427	402.48
76	176,041	477.61	161,244	486.87	12,583	371.58	2,214	405.75
77	177,541	476.59	162,638	485.80	12,786	372.19	2,117	399.60
78	173,898	476.63	159,766	485.81	12,282	369.47	1,850	395.47
79	173,247	478.57	160,729	486.61	10,721	371.72	1,797	397.11
80-84	754,748	473.97	701,716	481.89	46,030	365.83	7,002	390.76
80	166,488	478.10	154,069	486.51	10,796	369.73	1,623	400.94
81	157,833	475.79	146,530	483.94	9,833	367.62	1,470	387.38
82	152,885	472.21	141,725	480.44	9,759	364.79	1,401	388.28
83	141,939	472.85	132,709	480.24	7,983	362.96	1,247	389.60
84	135,603	469.91	126,683	477.25	7,659	362.37	1,261	385.50
85-89	501,998	460.70	472,162	467.35	25,806	351.22	4,030	383.08
85	125,739	466.09	117,807	473.05	6,880	359.96	1,052	380.95
86	108,507	463.01	102,107	469.61	5,505	353.38	895	384.69
87	102,427	459.99	96,178	466.70	5,440	351.33	809	392.57
88	85,150	457.15	80,274	463.86	4,213	341.84	663	377.66
89	80,175	453.79	75,796	459.94	3,768	342.46	611	377.69
90-94	243,457	441.12	230,651	446.84	11,202	333.28	1,604	371.55
90	68,403	450.14	64,731	456.05	3,204	341.76	468	374.18
91	58,668	444.43	55,603	450.29	2,696	335.19	369	359.23
92	48,437	439.46	45,861	445.10	2,273	334.25	303	375.80
93	38,353	432.74	36,395	438.41	1,692	320.28	266	371.80
94	29,596	427.27	28,061	432.52	1,337	323.94	198	381.46
95 or older	69,813	407.00	65,711	413.14	3,694	306.35	408	329.40

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1987).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS—Continued								
Nondisabled widows	4,702,994	\$468.80	4,293,188	\$478.06	349,697	\$368.34	60,109	\$392.09
Surviving divorced wives (nondisabled)	143,141	473.54	124,956	481.48	15,389	417.45	2,796	427.57
Widowers	31,429	340.55	26,818	346.36	3,893	306.35	718	308.96
60-64.....	13,340	334.57	11,636	339.96	1,374	298.74	330	293.77
65-69.....	4,729	377.91	3,811	387.95	791	338.25	127	323.81
70-74.....	3,593	349.28	2,974	355.76	533	318.50	86	315.99
75-79.....	3,665	334.92	3,125	339.88	465	301.60	75	334.74
80-84.....	2,991	328.76	2,568	334.60	359	288.77	64	318.56
85 or older.....	3,111	317.27	2,704	323.59	371	272.05	36	308.26
DISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS								
Total	106,282	\$333.90	83,819	\$347.06	19,832	\$285.49	2,631	\$279.58
50-54.....	12,252	332.59	8,919	349.49	2,882	289.25	451	275.32
50.....	708	350.58	514	371.84	165	302.40	29	247.86
51.....	1,598	332.40	1,153	352.13	374	280.68	71	284.44
52.....	2,579	326.99	1,853	342.86	632	288.24	94	274.77
53.....	3,328	334.85	2,415	349.85	792	296.79	121	284.53
54.....	4,039	331.22	2,984	348.44	919	284.58	136	268.61
55-59.....	36,973	333.90	28,868	347.59	7,024	286.61	1,081	275.71
55.....	5,059	330.75	3,761	347.09	1,118	287.02	180	261.00
56.....	5,981	334.25	4,681	347.72	1,106	283.38	194	299.26
57.....	7,488	335.34	5,777	349.92	1,450	290.01	261	264.32
58.....	8,405	333.67	6,614	347.75	1,581	280.28	210	292.26
59.....	10,040	334.40	8,035	345.93	1,769	291.24	236	265.45
60-64.....	57,057	334.18	46,032	346.25	9,926	283.61	1,099	285.13
60.....	11,555	334.55	9,195	347.64	2,120	283.27	240	286.03
61.....	11,458	333.61	9,185	346.26	1,997	281.52	276	289.37
62.....	11,180	335.67	9,071	346.99	1,911	287.33	198	283.51
63.....	11,021	332.06	8,891	343.49	1,927	284.90	203	278.90
64.....	11,843	334.93	9,690	346.77	1,971	281.22	182	286.24
Disabled widows	104,930	335.59	82,812	348.78	19,535	286.81	2,583	281.69
Widows	97,202	336.00	76,564	349.67	18,333	285.81	2,305	281.13
Surviving divorced wives	7,728	330.45	6,248	337.89	1,202	301.99	278	286.33
Disabled widowers	1,352	202.31	1,007	205.03	297	198.95	48	166.09
PARENTS								
Total	7,890	\$407.27	5,995	\$416.81	1,061	\$372.08	834	\$383.45
62-64.....	149	444.52	85	475.30	23	444.90	41	380.50
65-69.....	527	454.41	319	473.70	81	438.20	127	416.30
70-74.....	823	443.53	550	456.60	120	428.90	153	408.00
75-79.....	1,264	420.30	886	437.50	207	371.30	171	390.50
80-84.....	1,611	391.42	1,240	401.10	232	357.10	139	362.40
85-89.....	1,612	390.09	1,321	398.20	177	352.20	114	355.00
90 or older.....	1,904	394.92	1,594	404.71	221	341.81	89	351.49
Men	479	384.19	279	385.54	28	396.79	172	379.96
Women	7,411	408.77	5,716	418.35	1,033	371.40	662	384.33
SPECIAL AGE-72 BENEFICIARIES								
Total	19,007	\$145.35	17,983	\$145.34	795	\$145.52	229	\$145.21
Men	1,628	144.79	1,480	144.73	120	145.80	28	143.75
Women	17,379	145.40	16,503	145.40	675	145.47	201	145.41

¹ For dependents and survivors, race assumed to be the same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based. Race data not available for disabled adult children aged 60 or older.

² See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

³ The average monthly benefit for all children is not shown because the benefit for a surviving child is based on a different proportion of the primary insurance amount than that of a child of a retired or disabled worker.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
OASDI	38,593,210	\$484.00	33,987,830	\$496.30	3,618,330	\$392.20	987,050	\$397.50
OASI	34,532,490	492.40	30,827,010	503.20	2,914,060	400.70	791,420	410.20
DI	4,060,720	412.80	3,160,820	429.40	704,270	356.80	195,630	346.40
RETIRED WORKERS								
Total	23,842,610	\$536.90	21,500,650	\$545.80	1,844,230	\$449.20	497,730	\$479.50
62-64.....	2,528,660	456.30	2,262,600	463.50	185,500	390.60	80,560	403.90
62.....	669,720	441.70	601,310	448.00	47,740	378.40	20,670	404.80
63.....	882,940	460.50	787,530	468.20	65,610	394.00	29,800	404.70
64.....	976,000	462.50	873,760	470.00	72,150	395.50	30,090	402.50
65-69.....	6,703,190	505.40	5,977,840	513.20	542,680	434.10	182,670	463.10
65.....	1,321,450	492.60	1,171,140	499.90	104,160	423.90	46,150	462.40
66.....	1,367,610	502.50	1,209,810	510.00	112,950	434.80	44,850	469.60
67.....	1,417,150	506.30	1,268,050	514.10	111,990	432.40	37,110	462.30
68.....	1,349,090	506.40	1,211,440	514.30	108,520	431.60	29,130	455.00
69.....	1,247,890	520.00	1,117,400	528.10	105,060	448.10	25,430	463.00
70-74.....	5,855,070	591.20	5,299,700	600.30	442,710	496.00	112,660	535.20
70.....	1,288,710	559.60	1,167,280	568.00	96,070	473.10	25,360	500.30
71.....	1,215,790	581.10	1,101,200	590.00	91,340	486.90	23,250	528.60
72.....	1,161,710	615.40	1,050,240	624.60	88,580	519.90	22,890	560.90
73.....	1,114,070	606.80	1,009,870	616.10	81,990	507.80	22,210	549.60
74.....	1,074,790	598.20	971,110	608.30	84,730	495.30	18,950	542.20
75-79.....	4,269,760	571.40	3,872,540	580.70	330,940	473.10	66,280	520.60
75.....	996,460	590.00	900,550	599.20	78,000	493.70	17,910	544.80
76.....	936,100	576.00	846,890	585.40	73,660	479.00	15,550	525.30
77.....	844,030	569.60	769,240	578.30	62,430	472.50	12,360	518.80
78.....	778,220	558.70	706,010	568.90	61,630	452.80	10,580	491.50
79.....	714,950	555.50	649,850	564.50	55,220	459.50	9,880	502.90
80-84.....	2,632,220	545.40	2,397,210	554.70	200,630	443.00	34,380	496.70
80.....	657,510	553.10	600,430	561.90	48,150	455.30	8,930	487.90
81.....	594,270	550.30	540,580	559.50	46,030	449.20	7,660	506.40
82.....	516,200	547.00	470,020	556.60	39,290	439.40	6,890	506.90
83.....	462,520	537.10	420,010	546.40	36,740	438.90	5,770	490.30
84.....	401,720	533.00	366,170	542.70	30,420	423.70	5,130	490.80
85-89.....	1,270,010	512.60	1,158,910	522.10	95,530	404.30	15,570	467.10
90-94.....	462,360	478.10	422,380	487.40	35,530	372.60	4,450	434.50
95 or older.....	121,340	427.20	109,470	436.70	10,710	335.70	1,160	370.70
Men	12,482,630	604.90	11,290,680	615.20	925,290	502.30	266,660	526.70
62-64.....	1,334,300	552.20	1,197,250	562.80	99,900	453.50	37,150	475.90
62.....	345,980	543.70	311,030	553.80	25,330	444.10	9,620	480.50
63.....	466,860	557.40	417,740	568.80	35,580	453.50	13,540	478.60
64.....	521,460	553.10	468,480	563.40	38,990	459.60	13,990	470.10
65-69.....	3,752,790	576.00	3,367,650	585.80	295,900	485.00	89,240	507.20
65.....	737,680	573.20	659,780	583.50	57,150	478.40	20,750	506.60
66.....	770,500	577.70	687,150	587.70	62,660	487.90	20,690	515.80
67.....	795,400	576.60	715,900	586.20	61,130	483.90	18,370	508.40
68.....	758,070	569.90	683,570	579.40	58,630	477.80	15,870	501.10
69.....	691,140	583.40	621,250	593.00	56,330	497.10	13,560	500.90
70-74.....	3,176,970	666.40	2,892,510	676.60	223,360	555.60	61,100	585.30
70.....	710,650	630.20	646,410	640.20	50,500	526.50	13,740	539.90
71.....	664,800	656.90	605,930	667.00	46,020	546.90	12,850	571.60
72.....	630,090	696.10	573,860	706.10	44,370	585.40	11,860	627.00
73.....	597,830	684.20	545,370	694.60	40,670	567.80	11,790	608.40
74.....	573,600	670.90	520,940	681.70	41,800	556.60	10,860	588.30
75-79.....	2,199,210	628.90	1,998,900	639.00	159,420	523.50	40,890	549.70
75.....	527,930	658.30	479,480	668.00	38,320	555.10	10,130	590.30
76.....	487,730	638.00	442,670	648.30	35,900	530.20	9,160	562.40
77.....	432,570	625.60	394,780	634.90	29,840	525.10	7,950	543.50
78.....	393,360	607.90	357,110	619.00	29,120	495.30	7,130	509.70
79.....	357,620	600.40	324,860	610.30	26,240	497.80	6,520	520.10
80-84.....	1,247,800	588.10	1,133,000	597.60	90,140	487.90	24,660	516.90
80.....	320,060	597.40	291,470	607.00	22,310	497.20	6,280	506.10
81.....	287,550	593.30	260,880	602.40	21,030	497.30	5,640	528.80
82.....	243,820	589.30	221,620	598.80	17,250	485.70	4,950	523.50
83.....	214,470	576.90	193,840	586.70	16,580	479.20	4,050	508.80
84.....	181,900	574.90	165,190	584.40	12,970	470.40	3,740	517.20
85-89.....	550,500	551.60	500,730	561.50	39,260	443.20	10,510	482.50
90-94.....	178,510	528.40	162,460	538.70	13,580	413.30	2,470	481.10
95 or older.....	42,550	488.20	38,180	500.30	3,730	377.80	640	408.70

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988—
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
RETIRED WORKERS—Continued								
Women	11,359,980	\$462.30	10,209,970	\$469.10	918,940	\$395.80	231,070	\$424.90
62-64.....	1,194,360	349.10	1,065,350	352.00	85,600	317.10	43,410	342.30
62.....	323,740	332.70	290,280	334.60	22,410	304.10	11,050	339.00
63.....	416,080	351.80	369,790	354.50	30,030	323.50	16,260	343.10
64.....	454,540	358.40	405,280	362.10	33,160	320.10	16,100	343.80
65-69.....	2,950,400	415.60	2,610,190	419.40	246,780	373.10	93,430	420.90
65.....	583,770	390.70	511,360	392.00	47,010	357.60	25,400	426.30
66.....	597,110	405.50	522,660	407.90	50,290	368.60	24,160	430.10
67.....	621,750	416.50	552,150	420.70	50,860	370.50	18,740	417.00
68.....	591,020	424.90	527,870	430.10	49,890	377.20	13,260	399.80
69.....	556,750	441.40	496,150	446.80	48,730	391.30	11,870	419.80
70-74.....	2,678,100	502.00	2,407,190	508.70	219,350	435.30	51,560	475.80
70.....	578,060	472.70	520,870	478.30	45,570	414.00	11,620	453.60
71.....	550,990	489.70	495,270	495.80	45,320	426.00	10,400	475.50
72.....	531,620	519.80	476,380	526.60	44,210	454.10	11,030	489.80
73.....	516,240	517.10	464,500	523.90	41,320	448.70	10,420	482.90
74.....	501,190	515.20	450,170	523.40	42,930	435.50	8,090	480.20
75-79.....	2,070,550	510.30	1,873,640	518.50	171,520	426.20	25,390	473.80
75.....	468,530	512.90	421,070	520.80	39,680	434.40	7,780	485.60
76.....	448,370	508.60	404,220	516.50	37,760	430.30	6,390	472.10
77.....	411,460	510.80	374,460	518.70	32,590	424.40	4,410	474.30
78.....	384,860	508.40	348,900	517.70	32,510	414.60	3,450	454.00
79.....	357,330	510.60	324,990	518.60	28,980	424.70	3,360	469.50
80-84.....	1,384,420	507.00	1,264,210	516.20	110,490	406.40	9,720	445.30
80.....	337,450	511.10	308,960	519.40	25,840	419.00	2,650	444.70
81.....	306,720	509.90	279,700	519.40	25,000	408.80	2,020	443.80
82.....	272,380	509.20	248,400	519.00	22,040	403.20	1,940	464.50
83.....	248,050	502.80	226,170	511.80	20,160	405.80	1,720	446.80
84.....	219,820	498.40	200,980	508.40	17,450	389.00	1,390	419.80
85-89.....	719,510	482.70	658,180	492.10	56,270	377.10	5,060	435.10
90-94.....	283,850	446.40	259,920	492.10	21,950	347.40	1,980	376.30
95 or older.....	78,790	394.30	71,290	455.30	6,980	313.10	520	324.00
DISABLED WORKERS								
Total	2,821,070	\$529.10	2,236,270	\$543.10	459,190	\$475.40	125,610	\$475.40
Under 20.....	870	241.90	720	229.70	40	198.70	110	337.60
20-24.....	27,060	299.50	21,220	303.50	3,550	285.60	2,290	283.80
20.....	1,710	222.30	1,380	229.40	140	219.20	190	173.40
21.....	2,860	268.00	2,370	268.30	250	280.30	240	252.50
22.....	4,800	285.40	3,930	286.00	460	271.80	410	295.30
23.....	7,260	302.60	5,610	307.30	1,020	289.60	630	281.40
24.....	10,430	325.00	7,930	332.80	1,680	293.40	820	314.50
25-29.....	98,040	377.10	75,170	382.30	15,320	362.90	7,550	354.50
25.....	12,590	338.10	9,900	341.00	1,680	329.70	1,010	324.00
26.....	16,050	351.50	12,240	359.10	2,410	324.10	1,400	331.60
27.....	19,910	367.80	15,420	372.90	3,100	355.90	1,390	338.40
28.....	23,240	388.60	17,450	393.40	3,920	370.90	1,870	380.80
29.....	26,250	408.40	20,160	414.30	4,210	396.20	1,880	373.50
30-34.....	170,510	456.70	127,880	465.30	32,690	434.00	9,940	421.00
30.....	27,940	421.10	20,930	427.80	5,420	402.80	1,590	395.70
31.....	31,960	441.60	23,720	449.30	6,270	422.60	1,970	409.40
32.....	34,300	456.40	25,940	465.00	6,290	433.10	2,070	419.60
33.....	36,960	469.50	27,870	478.10	7,030	444.00	2,060	439.70
34.....	39,350	482.60	29,420	493.20	7,680	456.80	2,250	433.20
35-39.....	221,940	517.40	168,110	524.70	42,110	499.30	11,720	477.80
35.....	39,770	493.00	29,870	499.20	7,550	475.10	2,350	471.70
36.....	43,890	504.90	33,520	513.30	8,090	476.40	2,280	482.10
37.....	44,820	519.60	34,000	526.50	8,500	509.00	2,320	456.60
38.....	44,960	525.40	33,980	532.90	8,820	503.30	2,160	497.60
39.....	48,500	539.20	36,740	546.40	9,150	526.70	2,610	481.80
40-44.....	250,670	554.30	192,630	565.10	46,240	523.60	11,800	498.10
40.....	49,970	548.00	38,370	555.60	9,290	524.20	2,310	516.40
41.....	53,210	553.80	41,530	564.30	9,330	524.00	2,350	488.50
42.....	49,920	553.40	38,480	564.70	9,000	518.60	2,440	503.70
43.....	47,200	556.20	35,670	568.60	9,150	522.90	2,380	499.20
44.....	50,370	560.10	38,580	572.60	9,470	528.00	2,320	482.80
45-49.....	278,480	555.40	215,820	568.60	50,860	514.30	11,800	491.70
45.....	55,040	561.20	42,840	571.50	9,670	528.10	2,530	513.10
46.....	55,330	559.60	42,950	573.90	10,090	518.40	2,290	473.40
47.....	55,070	556.60	42,530	568.70	10,170	517.30	2,370	507.60
48.....	54,410	553.90	42,240	568.10	9,790	510.30	2,380	480.20
49.....	58,630	546.50	45,260	561.40	11,140	499.40	2,230	481.30

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988—
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
DISABLED WORKERS—Continued								
50-54.....	362,680	\$540.70	283,100	\$555.40	65,030	\$486.60	14,550	\$496.80
50.....	63,540	548.80	49,510	563.00	11,510	496.50	2,520	507.00
51.....	63,850	545.60	49,430	561.00	11,840	492.80	2,580	492.30
52.....	70,670	540.50	55,030	554.80	12,650	489.00	2,990	495.50
53.....	78,840	533.70	61,400	549.20	14,240	478.10	3,200	484.00
54.....	85,780	537.70	67,730	551.80	14,790	479.80	3,260	506.10
55-59.....	562,270	533.90	452,840	549.70	89,180	466.20	20,250	476.70
55.....	90,700	539.00	71,580	555.40	15,610	476.80	3,510	481.10
56.....	103,340	537.80	82,520	553.40	17,310	474.70	3,510	480.10
57.....	113,240	535.30	91,380	550.90	17,790	469.60	4,070	473.40
58.....	123,280	531.40	100,430	547.30	18,640	460.30	4,210	467.30
59.....	131,710	528.30	106,930	544.40	19,830	452.70	4,950	482.00
60-64.....	848,550	547.60	698,780	563.60	114,170	463.40	35,600	505.60
60.....	150,240	537.20	122,940	552.40	21,010	457.40	6,290	508.00
61.....	164,740	543.90	134,710	559.40	22,530	466.70	7,500	497.40
62.....	170,250	552.10	139,430	567.20	22,940	469.90	7,880	524.20
63.....	176,130	552.80	145,850	569.00	22,960	462.30	7,320	514.10
64.....	187,190	550.40	155,850	567.60	24,730	460.50	6,610	481.30
Men.....	1,868,900	586.20	1,497,930	602.10	291,090	521.30	79,880	525.70
Under 20.....	550	272.50	460	256.20	10	210.00	80	374.30
20-24.....	18,830	306.70	14,570	311.50	2,610	289.20	1,650	291.20
20.....	1,130	226.90	910	231.80	90	247.50	130	178.10
21.....	2,030	269.00	1,670	272.40	150	246.20	210	257.70
22.....	3,300	290.70	2,680	290.80	330	272.70	290	310.10
23.....	5,120	309.00	3,890	313.20	790	300.70	440	286.70
24.....	7,250	335.30	5,420	346.00	1,250	294.40	580	322.80
25-29.....	68,650	389.70	52,110	396.70	11,240	367.90	5,300	367.00
25.....	8,660	346.20	6,770	350.80	1,210	326.90	680	334.50
26.....	11,340	365.50	8,580	373.90	1,790	334.00	970	349.20
27.....	14,030	384.70	10,770	392.30	2,280	363.10	980	350.70
28.....	16,340	397.50	12,240	404.20	2,790	371.20	1,310	390.60
29.....	18,280	422.20	13,750	430.20	3,170	403.30	1,360	385.00
30-34.....	116,760	475.40	86,660	485.70	23,330	447.40	6,770	440.90
30.....	19,180	438.30	14,420	445.40	3,760	417.30	1,000	414.60
31.....	22,000	459.50	16,110	468.40	4,500	437.50	1,390	427.30
32.....	23,890	474.60	17,930	486.20	4,500	441.60	1,460	433.90
33.....	25,280	489.70	18,900	501.30	5,020	454.40	1,360	458.90
34.....	26,410	502.80	19,300	514.40	5,550	474.30	1,560	460.50
35-39.....	150,570	542.40	113,150	551.90	29,360	518.40	8,060	496.40
35.....	26,960	515.30	20,060	523.90	5,360	490.40	1,540	489.40
36.....	29,390	529.60	22,360	541.10	5,530	491.10	1,500	500.40
37.....	30,380	545.30	22,680	554.70	5,970	533.60	1,730	462.50
38.....	31,170	551.90	23,610	561.40	6,020	523.20	1,540	519.70
39.....	32,670	564.60	24,440	573.20	6,480	546.40	1,750	512.20
40-44.....	168,010	594.00	129,460	608.40	30,550	550.50	8,000	527.60
40.....	33,990	575.90	26,090	585.30	6,250	546.50	1,650	539.00
41.....	35,680	589.00	27,680	602.70	6,320	547.60	1,680	517.10
42.....	33,630	593.90	26,230	608.50	5,960	543.90	1,440	533.60
43.....	31,340	602.20	23,600	620.60	6,070	551.10	1,670	527.30
44.....	33,370	610.20	25,860	626.20	5,950	563.90	1,560	521.60
45-49.....	183,910	613.30	144,170	628.50	32,370	560.70	7,370	547.10
45.....	36,380	613.40	28,510	626.10	6,250	569.70	1,620	559.10
46.....	36,670	617.90	28,980	632.60	6,300	569.80	1,390	530.10
47.....	36,390	613.70	28,420	626.60	6,450	568.30	1,520	565.60
48.....	35,810	613.90	28,120	631.10	6,280	552.80	1,410	542.90
49.....	38,660	608.10	30,140	626.50	7,090	544.80	1,430	534.50
50-54.....	237,310	607.00	188,190	622.40	39,660	545.30	9,460	558.10
50.....	41,880	610.90	33,100	626.10	7,110	551.20	1,670	562.90
51.....	42,360	610.00	33,310	626.50	7,330	549.40	1,720	549.00
52.....	46,280	605.50	36,620	621.00	7,680	542.50	1,980	562.80
53.....	51,190	601.00	40,540	617.00	8,600	540.50	2,050	537.50
54.....	55,600	608.40	44,620	622.60	8,940	544.40	2,040	578.00
55-59.....	365,990	606.80	300,180	623.00	53,510	530.30	12,300	543.30
55.....	59,410	607.80	47,720	625.70	9,460	535.80	2,230	530.50
56.....	67,590	609.40	54,680	625.40	10,780	539.00	2,130	554.90
57.....	74,000	607.20	60,860	623.40	10,640	530.20	2,500	540.50
58.....	79,790	605.70	66,340	621.60	10,950	527.00	2,500	530.40
59.....	85,200	604.50	70,580	620.20	11,680	521.20	2,940	558.10
60-64.....	558,320	621.50	468,980	636.40	68,450	529.10	20,890	590.50
60.....	97,540	613.00	81,420	627.00	12,320	527.70	3,800	589.80
61.....	108,470	616.30	90,360	631.30	13,650	529.30	4,460	580.20
62.....	112,530	626.90	93,530	642.00	14,110	533.20	4,890	607.50
63.....	116,080	627.00	98,140	641.80	13,890	527.80	4,050	609.90
64.....	123,700	622.80	105,530	638.10	14,480	527.20	3,690	559.70

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988—
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
DISABLED WORKERS—Continued								
Women.....	952,170	\$417.00	738,340	\$423.60	168,100	\$395.80	45,730	\$387.40
Under 20	320	189.40	260	182.90	30	195.00	30	239.70
20-24	8,230	283.00	6,650	285.80	940	275.80	640	264.50
20	580	213.40	470	224.70	50	168.20	60	163.20
21	830	265.80	700	258.50	100	331.60	30	216.30
22	1,500	273.90	1,250	275.70	130	269.70	120	259.60
23	2,140	287.30	1,720	294.10	230	251.20	190	269.20
24	3,180	301.60	2,510	304.20	430	290.40	240	294.50
25-29	29,390	347.80	23,060	349.80	4,080	349.10	2,250	324.90
25	3,930	320.40	3,130	319.80	470	336.90	330	302.30
26	4,710	317.80	3,660	324.60	620	295.50	430	291.90
27	5,880	327.70	4,650	327.80	820	336.00	410	309.00
28	6,900	367.50	5,210	367.90	1,130	370.10	560	357.90
29	7,970	376.90	6,410	380.00	1,040	374.30	520	343.50
30-34	53,750	416.10	41,220	422.60	9,360	400.40	3,170	378.50
30	8,760	383.50	6,510	388.80	1,660	369.80	590	363.60
31	9,960	402.00	7,610	408.80	1,770	384.60	580	366.30
32	10,410	414.80	8,010	417.80	1,790	411.70	610	385.20
33	11,680	425.60	8,970	429.10	2,010	417.90	700	402.40
34	12,940	441.50	10,120	452.70	2,130	411.40	690	371.40
35-39	71,370	464.60	54,960	468.60	12,750	455.40	3,660	436.70
35	12,810	446.10	9,810	448.70	2,190	437.40	810	438.00
36	14,500	454.70	11,160	457.60	2,560	444.60	780	446.80
37	14,440	465.60	11,320	470.20	2,530	451.10	590	439.30
38	13,790	465.50	10,370	468.20	2,800	460.50	620	442.90
39	15,830	486.90	12,300	493.30	2,670	479.10	860	419.90
40-44	82,660	473.60	63,170	476.50	15,690	471.10	3,800	436.10
40	15,980	488.60	12,280	492.60	3,040	478.40	660	459.90
41	17,530	482.40	13,850	487.30	3,010	474.30	670	416.80
42	16,290	470.00	12,250	470.90	3,040	469.20	1,000	460.70
43	15,860	465.40	12,070	466.90	3,080	467.20	710	433.00
44	17,000	461.60	12,720	463.50	3,520	467.30	760	403.10
45-49	94,570	442.80	71,650	448.00	18,490	433.00	4,430	399.50
45	18,660	459.40	14,330	462.90	3,420	452.10	910	431.40
46	18,660	445.00	13,970	452.10	3,790	432.80	900	385.90
47	18,680	445.20	14,110	452.00	3,720	428.90	850	404.00
48	18,600	438.40	14,120	442.80	3,510	434.20	970	389.20
49	19,970	427.30	15,120	431.50	4,050	419.80	800	386.20
50-54	125,370	415.30	94,910	422.60	25,370	394.70	5,090	382.80
50	21,660	428.60	16,410	435.70	4,400	408.10	850	397.10
51	21,490	418.60	16,120	425.70	4,510	401.00	860	379.00
52	24,390	417.40	18,410	423.30	4,970	406.40	1,010	363.60
53	27,650	409.10	20,860	417.30	5,640	382.90	1,150	388.70
54	30,180	407.40	23,110	415.20	5,850	381.00	1,220	385.90
55-59	196,280	397.90	152,660	405.70	35,670	369.90	7,950	373.70
55	31,290	408.30	23,860	414.80	6,150	386.10	1,280	395.00
56	35,750	402.30	27,840	412.10	6,530	368.60	1,380	364.70
57	39,240	399.80	30,520	406.30	7,150	379.40	1,570	366.70
58	43,490	395.10	34,090	402.80	7,690	365.30	1,710	375.10
59	46,510	388.60	36,350	397.20	8,150	354.70	2,010	370.80
60-64	290,230	405.50	229,800	414.90	45,720	365.10	14,710	385.10
60	52,700	397.00	41,520	406.00	8,690	357.70	2,490	383.10
61	56,270	404.20	44,350	412.90	8,880	370.50	3,040	375.80
62	57,720	406.40	45,900	414.80	8,830	368.90	2,990	388.00
63	60,050	409.30	47,710	419.30	9,070	361.90	3,270	395.40
64	63,490	409.40	50,320	419.80	10,250	366.30	2,920	382.20
SPOUSES								
Total.....	3,370,010	\$265.60	3,086,670	\$271.50	198,270	\$199.50	85,070	\$203.80
WIVES	3,332,030	266.70	3,056,200	272.50	193,810	200.60	82,020	206.10
Entitlement based on care of children.....	294,060	142.50	228,370	148.50	46,460	124.00	19,230	114.90
Under 35	59,410	102.00	45,310	106.50	10,080	89.80	4,020	82.70
35-39	54,280	121.00	42,010	126.10				
40-44	55,590	140.10	43,870	145.30	8,190	123.90	3,530	113.30
45-49	44,380	154.10	34,280	160.90	7,050	131.30	3,050	130.50
50-54	34,140	160.80	26,100	167.60	5,630	139.90	2,410	136.60
55-59	26,200	182.60	20,400	189.40	4,250	165.40	1,550	139.80
60-61	8,750	211.40	7,000	218.40	1,290	189.70	460	166.00
62-64	11,310	221.90	9,400	227.90	1,380	192.30	530	194.10

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988 — Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
SPOUSES								
Entitlement based on age	3,037,970	\$278.70	2,827,830	\$282.50	147,350	\$224.80	62,790	\$234.10
62-64	493,470	250.40	456,230	253.90	24,630	206.60	12,610	209.10
62	132,390	247.30	122,580	250.50	6,380	207.10	3,430	208.70
63	170,960	249.80	157,710	253.40	8,700	204.00	4,550	214.70
64	190,120	253.20	175,940	256.90	9,550	208.70	4,630	203.90
65-69	1,003,790	276.90	927,970	280.70	51,290	225.10	24,530	241.30
65	202,580	265.20	186,550	269.10	10,640	216.20	5,390	227.50
66	208,780	271.80	192,240	275.80	10,900	219.70	5,640	238.00
67	213,230	278.20	198,090	281.70	10,490	226.60	4,650	246.10
68	201,610	284.30	186,680	288.20	10,080	232.30	4,850	242.70
69	177,590	286.30	164,410	290.00	9,180	232.30	4,000	257.30
70-74	755,750	294.60	705,440	298.50	36,000	238.20	14,310	244.20
70	173,840	292.50	162,450	296.30	8,000	236.10	3,390	245.60
71	157,560	296.80	147,080	300.90	7,530	242.90	2,950	234.50
72	150,680	296.70	140,600	300.60	7,340	238.60	2,740	251.20
73	142,730	295.20	133,130	299.10	6,930	241.50	2,670	242.40
74	130,940	291.60	122,180	295.60	6,200	230.80	2,560	248.10
75-79	475,060	285.90	445,630	289.80	22,050	225.80	7,380	234.60
75	119,510	287.90	111,950	291.90	5,530	226.30	2,030	234.10
76	106,910	287.30	100,380	291.00	4,880	227.50	1,650	238.40
77	93,720	285.40	87,810	289.30	4,260	224.10	1,650	235.40
78	83,000	283.00	78,180	286.60	3,820	224.80	1,000	226.60
79	71,920	284.80	67,310	288.70	3,560	225.80	1,050	235.70
80-84	224,890	282.50	212,770	285.60	9,350	226.40	2,770	231.80
85-89	70,380	273.00	66,370	276.80	3,020	203.50	990	227.80
90-94	13,220	269.70	12,140	274.60	890	207.20	190	248.50
95 or older	1,410	261.00	1,280	270.70	120	169.30	10	110.00
HUSBANDS	37,980	167.00	30,470	172.20	4,460	149.70	3,050	139.50
Under 62	5,820	89.70	4,530	91.10	730	85.60	560	83.80
62-64	1,150	160.50	940	174.10	140	91.80	70	114.60
65-69	5,580	154.90	4,000	161.60	940	145.80	640	126.70
70-74	7,040	173.70	5,370	178.70	830	155.40	840	160.00
75-79	9,690	193.10	8,370	196.40	840	180.50	480	158.00
80-84	5,660	196.10	4,680	200.10	620	184.10	360	163.80
85 or older	3,040	186.10	2,580	188.10	360	167.60	100	201.50
SPOUSES OF RETIRED WORKERS	3,089,230	277.10	2,859,700	281.60	159,000	219.70	70,530	223.50
WIVES OF RETIRED WORKERS	3,057,960	278.00	2,834,370	282.40	155,530	220.90	68,060	226.00
Entitlement based on care of children	91,050	181.50	69,130	190.60	14,170	158.00	7,750	143.30
Under 35	4,570	144.10	3,090	153.10	910	125.00	570	125.70
35-39	7,420	150.20	5,400	159.50	1,160	133.60	860	113.90
40-44	12,280	161.10	9,120	167.50	1,920	147.40	1,240	135.40
45-49	15,570	171.00	11,590	181.40	2,390	138.30	1,590	144.10
50-54	16,130	174.40	12,070	181.70	2,630	156.00	1,430	147.10
55-59	17,370	194.90	13,360	203.50	2,850	175.20	1,160	144.60
60-61	7,400	215.50	5,920	222.10	1,090	195.80	390	171.00
62-64	10,310	224.50	8,580	231.10	1,220	191.30	510	193.70
Entitlement based on age	2,966,910	281.00	2,765,240	284.70	141,360	227.20	60,310	236.70
62-64	452,890	256.40	419,700	259.80	21,790	212.00	11,400	214.10
62	117,200	255.20	108,670	258.50	5,510	212.60	3,020	216.30
63	156,530	256.00	144,790	259.40	7,620	210.30	4,120	219.40
64	179,160	257.50	166,240	261.00	8,660	213.30	4,260	207.60
65-69	980,050	279.20	907,550	282.90	48,950	227.80	23,550	243.50
65	194,470	268.50	179,370	291.30	9,980	234.20	5,120	258.20
66	203,210	274.20	187,590	272.30	10,230	219.80	5,390	229.50
67	208,760	280.30	194,160	278.00	10,100	222.70	4,500	239.70
68	198,180	286.20	183,870	283.70	9,690	229.40	4,620	248.70
69	175,430	287.60	162,560	290.00	8,950	233.90	3,920	246.10
70-74	750,560	295.40	701,100	299.30	35,400	239.00	14,060	245.90
70	172,160	293.60	161,010	297.40	7,860	236.40	3,290	248.30
71	156,320	297.70	146,080	301.60	7,330	244.60	2,910	235.50
72	149,830	297.40	139,860	301.30	7,250	239.90	2,720	251.20
73	141,930	295.90	132,470	299.80	6,820	241.90	2,640	244.10
74	130,320	292.10	121,680	296.10	6,140	231.10	2,500	250.70
75-79	473,510	286.30	444,330	290.10	21,840	226.40	7,340	234.90
75	117,960	289.40	110,650	293.30	5,320	228.90	1,990	235.30
76	106,910	287.30	100,380	291.00	4,880	227.50	1,650	238.40
77	93,720	285.40	87,810	289.30	4,260	224.10	1,650	235.40
78	83,000	283.00	78,180	286.60	3,820	224.80	1,000	226.60
79	71,920	284.80	67,310	288.70	3,560	225.80	1,050	235.70
80-84	224,890	282.50	212,770	285.60	9,350	226.40	2,770	231.80
85-89	70,380	273.00	66,370	276.80	3,020	203.50	990	227.80

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
SPOUSES—Continued								
90-94	13,220	\$269.70	12,140	\$274.60	890	\$207.20	190	\$248.50
95 or older.....	1,410	261.00	1,280	270.70	120	169.30	10	110.00
Nondivorced wives of retired workers	2,978,230	278.00	2,768,070	282.40	146,670	219.50	63,490	222.30
Divorced wives of retired workers	79,730	280.40	66,300	285.60	8,860	243.10	4,570	277.50
HUSBANDS OF RETIRED WORKERS.....	31,270	183.00	25,330	188.30	3,470	165.80	2,470	153.20
SPOUSES OF DISABLED WORKERS.....	280,780	138.80	226,970	144.40	39,270	117.90	14,540	108.10
WIVES OF DISABLED WORKERS.....	274,070	140.00	221,830	145.60	38,280	118.50	13,960	109.20
Entitlement based on care of children.....	203,010	125.00	159,240	130.30	32,290	109.10	11,480	95.80
Under 35	54,840	98.50	42,220	103.00	9,170	86.30	3,450	75.60
35-39	46,860	116.40	36,610	121.20	7,430	102.40	2,820	91.00
40-44	43,310	134.20	34,750	139.50	6,270	116.70	2,290	101.30
45-49	28,810	145.00	22,690	150.50	4,660	127.70	1,460	115.60
50-54	18,010	148.60	14,030	155.50	3,000	125.70	980	121.20
55-59	8,830	158.20	7,040	162.60	1,400	145.50	390	125.40
60-61	1,350	188.70	1,080	197.90	200	156.50	70	138.10
62-64	1,000	195.40	820	194.30	160	200.00	20	203.50
Entitlement based on age	71,060	182.90	62,590	184.60	5,990	169.20	2,480	171.30
62-64	40,580	184.20	36,530	186.40	2,840	165.00	1,210	161.60
62	15,190	185.90	13,910	187.80	870	172.50	410	153.30
63	14,430	183.10	12,920	185.50	1,080	159.80	430	169.80
64	10,960	183.10	9,700	185.70	890	163.90	370	161.20
65-69	23,740	182.70	20,420	184.00	2,340	168.90	980	187.80
65	8,110	185.90	7,180	187.90	660	162.50	270	189.10
66	5,570	184.40	4,650	185.00	670	174.30	250	201.70
67	4,470	178.70	3,930	181.40	390	154.80	150	170.50
68	3,430	177.90	2,810	176.00	390	193.30	230	174.60
69	2,160	181.80	1,850	183.90	230	154.70	80	210.90
70-74	5,190	176.70	4,340	175.80	600	192.80	250	152.70
70	1,680	175.80	1,440	173.00	140	218.40	100	157.00
71	1,240	184.20	1,000	185.40	200	182.30	40	163.20
72	850	168.10	740	169.20	90	140.30	20	249.90
73	800	171.10	660	167.10	110	217.90	30	88.00
74	620	183.00	500	186.10	60	201.00	60	138.50
75 or older.....	1,550	172.10	1,300	173.70	210	161.00	40	176.90
Nondivorced wives of disabled workers	269,550	139.40	218,130	145.10	37,580	117.50	13,840	108.40
Divorced wives of disabled workers	4,520	175.60	3,700	175.20	700	174.20	120	197.00
HUSBANDS OF DISABLED WORKERS.....	6,710	92.00	5,140	93.00	990	93.00	580	81.00
CHILDREN								
Total ³.....	3,202,620	...	2,355,660	...	659,910	...	187,050	...
Children under age 18.....	2,527,920	...	1,806,510	...	552,840	...	168,570	...
Under 1	8,770	...	6,200	...	1,800	...	770	...
1	22,230	...	15,140	...	5,060	...	2,030	...
2	33,500	...	23,090	...	7,620	...	2,790	...
3	44,340	...	30,540	...	10,170	...	3,630	...
4	56,280	...	39,010	...	12,100	...	5,170	...
5	68,180	...	47,580	...	15,020	...	5,580	...
6	83,970	...	58,800	...	18,670	...	6,500	...
7	100,080	...	69,830	...	22,660	...	7,590	...
8	117,440	...	82,220	...	26,190	...	9,030	...
9	130,190	...	91,270	...	29,460	...	9,460	...
10	147,750	...	103,210	...	33,740	...	10,800	...
11	169,110	...	119,870	...	37,350	...	11,890	...
12	179,200	...	127,920	...	38,990	...	12,290	...
13	204,720	...	145,800	...	45,410	...	13,510	...
14	231,150	...	166,180	...	50,440	...	14,530	...
15	261,960	...	190,550	...	55,970	...	15,440	...
16	302,690	...	220,760	...	63,810	...	18,120	...
17	366,360	...	268,540	...	78,380	...	19,440	...
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	578,350	...	479,660	...	84,210	...	14,480	...
18-19	11,340	...	8,390	...	2,460	...	490	...
20-24	58,510	...	40,950	...	14,900	...	2,660	...
25-29	72,840	...	54,300	...	15,920	...	2,620	...
30-34	82,800	...	65,180	...	15,110	...	2,510	...

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988—
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
CHILDREN—Continued								
35-39	78,380	...	64,990	...	11,170	...	2,220	...
40-44	71,690	...	62,210	...	7,920	...	1,560	...
45-49	56,490	...	50,160	...	5,410	...	920	...
50-54	43,220	...	38,420	...	4,150	...	650	...
55-59	34,570	...	31,520	...	2,710	...	340	...
60-64	28,840	...	26,460	...	2,120	...	260	...
65 or older.....	39,670	...	37,080	...	2,340	...	250	...
Students, aged 18-19.....	96,350	...	69,490	...	22,860	...	4,000	...
18.....	90,300	...	65,730	...	20,930	...	3,640	...
19.....	6,050	...	3,760	...	1,930	...	360	...
CHILDREN OF RETIRED WORKERS	431,350	\$229.00	323,970	\$241.70	78,740	\$197.90	28,640	\$170.30
Children under age 18.....	246,690	202.90	169,030	213.80	55,680	188.80	21,980	154.00
Under 1	590	177.90	410	182.60	110	186.30	70	137.40
1	1,620	173.00	970	179.40	400	180.40	250	136.20
2	2,060	185.40	1,260	187.70	590	200.20	210	130.00
3	2,800	181.10	1,690	179.40	850	196.20	260	142.20
4	3,770	166.90	2,080	174.80	1,150	171.40	540	126.90
5	4,310	167.30	2,710	173.30	1,150	170.30	450	123.30
6	5,320	177.10	3,230	179.70	1,410	188.60	680	140.90
7	6,670	174.10	4,140	178.50	1,790	177.20	740	142.50
8	8,030	167.10	4,970	175.50	2,070	169.20	990	120.60
9	9,350	174.50	5,880	184.50	2,530	165.60	940	135.90
10.....	11,330	171.10	7,140	182.00	3,090	159.40	1,100	133.00
11.....	14,050	171.20	9,280	176.60	3,420	171.10	1,350	134.70
12.....	16,420	180.50	11,490	185.80	3,450	180.30	1,480	139.60
13.....	19,480	184.70	13,300	191.70	4,300	181.50	1,880	143.10
14.....	24,700	186.00	16,980	195.80	5,700	172.20	2,020	143.30
15.....	30,110	195.00	20,990	201.80	6,430	189.20	2,690	155.50
16.....	36,830	238.70	26,470	252.80	7,430	208.10	2,930	188.20
17.....	49,250	247.30	36,040	260.00	9,810	221.00	3,400	188.50
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	170,940	263.70	145,160	271.70	19,950	216.70	5,830	223.00
18-19	2,440	212.20	1,900	231.20	400	145.20	140	146.20
20-24	15,390	237.20	11,500	246.70	2,880	208.40	1,010	213.00
25-29	24,570	263.10	19,920	274.00	3,640	219.90	1,010	203.70
30-34	31,490	269.50	26,610	278.70	3,760	215.50	1,120	233.50
35-39	31,530	272.90	27,200	279.50	3,250	232.60	1,080	227.20
40-44	27,710	271.00	24,400	277.70	2,560	217.70	750	235.50
45-49	18,370	276.20	16,460	276.20	1,530	231.40	380	255.00
50-54	9,620	257.10	8,500	263.10	910	206.10	210	231.70
55-59	5,380	242.30	4,720	247.50	600	206.30	60	197.20
60-64	2,710	228.70	2,430	234.70	250	179.20	30	158.00
65 or older.....	1,730	253.90	1,520	259.80	170	183.60	40	327.70
Students, aged 18-19.....	13,720	267.40	9,780	279.00	3,110	239.80	830	234.00
18.....	12,990	268.00	9,360	278.90	2,860	241.60	770	233.40
19.....	730	256.60	420	280.80	250	219.40	60	241.70
CHILDREN OF DECEASED WORKERS	1,812,400	367.70	1,334,110	389.00	375,360	311.80	102,930	296.70
Children under age 18.....	1,382,250	367.80	984,480	392.90	304,720	309.60	93,050	293.10
Under 1	2,460	322.50	1,590	356.60	580	249.20	290	281.60
1	7,940	309.50	5,310	337.00	1,810	262.00	820	236.50
2	14,180	323.70	9,780	351.00	3,110	259.30	1,290	271.80
3	20,930	324.50	14,490	348.30	4,600	266.80	1,840	281.30
4	27,730	324.70	19,360	348.90	5,720	277.10	2,650	251.00
5	34,570	318.10	23,660	342.90	7,680	265.00	3,230	262.30
6	43,260	324.90	29,880	349.60	9,570	272.20	3,810	264.00
7	53,160	328.60	37,250	351.70	11,540	272.50	4,370	280.50
8	64,050	329.30	45,130	353.10	13,960	275.10	4,960	265.30
9	70,370	335.20	49,420	359.00	15,750	281.40	5,200	272.20
10.....	81,980	343.40	57,460	367.80	18,340	291.20	6,180	271.10
11.....	93,220	354.50	66,120	379.60	20,170	297.70	6,930	280.30
12.....	100,060	365.00	70,750	388.20	22,390	310.10	6,920	305.30
13.....	115,040	370.40	81,660	395.20	25,690	314.30	7,690	295.10
14.....	129,500	377.20	92,600	403.20	28,720	315.00	8,180	300.50
15.....	145,780	385.00	105,830	410.40	31,900	321.30	8,050	304.00
16.....	171,270	399.60	123,970	424.10	37,420	339.30	9,880	319.90
17.....	206,750	405.50	150,220	429.80	45,770	342.80	10,760	333.00

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
CHILDREN—Continued								
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	371,890	\$358.40	308,000	\$367.80	56,270	\$311.50	7,620	\$324.40
18-19	5,690	387.70	4,090	413.40	1,410	331.20	190	252.70
20-24	31,000	376.70	20,600	401.70	9,080	325.90	1,320	336.00
25-29	38,920	379.10	27,550	400.60	10,030	326.20	1,340	332.40
30-34	44,490	384.60	33,480	405.10	9,770	321.90	1,240	324.90
35-39	43,710	377.60	35,160	394.20	7,500	307.80	1,050	319.00
40-44	43,210	369.80	37,190	379.00	5,240	308.10	780	346.50
45-49	38,030	362.10	33,640	370.80	3,850	293.90	540	311.40
50-54	33,580	347.90	29,900	354.30	3,240	292.80	440	311.80
55-59	29,190	336.00	26,800	340.60	2,110	281.80	280	294.60
60-64	26,130	322.20	24,030	325.70	1,870	276.70	230	328.10
65 or older.....	37,940	299.50	35,560	301.70	2,170	263.10	210	303.40
Students, aged 18-19.....	58,260	425.50	41,630	452.60	14,370	358.70	2,260	351.50
18	54,440	425.70	39,230	452.30	13,150	357.30	2,060	355.40
19	3,820	422.90	2,400	457.30	1,220	373.60	200	311.30
CHILDREN OF DISABLED WORKERS.....	958,870	151.00	697,580	157.60	205,810	137.90	55,480	117.00
Children under age 18.....	898,980	146.60	653,000	153.00	192,440	134.10	53,540	114.50
Under 1	5,720	122.40	4,200	123.80	1,110	121.50	410	110.60
1	12,670	119.40	8,860	120.30	2,850	124.20	960	96.40
2	17,260	117.70	12,050	121.40	3,920	114.10	1,290	93.90
3	20,610	114.00	14,360	119.00	4,720	106.80	1,530	89.50
4	24,780	114.70	17,570	117.50	5,230	113.50	1,980	93.20
5	29,300	117.10	21,210	121.10	6,190	110.70	1,900	93.10
6	35,390	117.80	25,690	121.60	7,690	109.80	2,010	99.30
7	40,250	117.90	28,440	121.80	9,330	111.70	2,480	95.80
8	45,360	123.30	32,120	127.50	10,160	115.80	3,080	104.50
9	50,470	122.80	35,970	126.90	11,180	116.10	3,320	100.40
10	54,440	126.40	38,610	130.70	12,310	122.00	3,520	93.90
11	61,840	133.30	44,470	138.20	13,760	125.00	3,610	105.40
12	62,720	137.10	45,680	142.20	13,150	127.90	3,890	107.90
13	70,200	144.20	50,840	149.40	15,420	135.20	3,940	112.30
14	76,950	146.80	56,600	152.40	16,020	135.20	4,330	115.80
15	86,070	155.20	63,730	161.40	17,640	142.80	4,700	117.00
16	94,590	189.00	70,320	198.20	18,960	164.20	5,310	154.90
17	110,360	198.30	82,280	208.00	22,800	172.60	5,280	157.50
Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....	35,520	207.70	26,500	213.90	7,990	190.50	1,030	182.90
18-19	3,210	168.30	2,400	176.40	650	158.70	160	87.20
20-24	12,120	195.50	8,850	203.50	2,940	173.60	330	177.30
25-29	9,350	218.60	6,830	226.10	2,250	200.40	270	181.90
30-34	6,820	222.70	5,090	224.60	1,580	214.10	150	249.00
35-39	3,140	227.10	2,630	227.70	420	216.40	90	261.10
40 or older.....	880	218.00	700	225.20	150	189.40	30	200.70
Students, aged 18-19.....	24,370	230.10	18,080	242.10	5,380	197.00	910	188.40
18	22,870	230.30	17,140	241.90	4,920	198.20	810	180.10
19	1,500	227.80	940	246.20	460	184.40	100	255.50
WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS								
Total	319,380	\$368.30	238,720	\$389.90	59,650	\$310.10	21,010	\$288.00
Under 20	440	286.20	380	286.20	30	288.30	30	284.20
20-24	6,390	306.30	5,060	319.00	700	252.90	630	263.10
20	330	300.50	310	304.00	20	247.00	...	...
21	660	318.60	490	331.20	80	307.50	90	259.90
22	1,480	296.40	1,150	309.80	160	254.40	170	245.30
23	1,760	310.50	1,480	319.50	150	280.50	130	242.50
24	2,160	306.70	1,630	324.30	290	223.10	240	288.20
25-29	26,830	341.30	20,480	362.40	4,220	273.20	2,130	273.20
25	2,970	343.80	2,350	362.70	330	288.00	290	254.30
26	4,330	337.80	3,350	359.20	670	249.10	310	297.70
27	5,150	337.40	3,920	355.30	870	282.40	360	275.20
28	6,690	337.20	5,140	361.20	1,050	260.90	500	250.50
29	7,690	348.40	5,720	370.00	1,300	285.60	670	286.00
30-34	54,810	353.20	39,540	380.70	11,110	281.70	4,160	283.00
30	8,790	357.70	6,700	380.70	1,460	275.80	630	302.70
31	9,710	355.10	7,020	386.00	1,870	275.00	820	273.80
32	11,470	358.20	8,470	379.70	2,160	295.40	840	303.30
33	12,120	350.50	8,520	379.40	2,610	286.30	990	270.90
34	12,720	346.80	8,830	378.80	3,010	274.80	880	271.80

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988—
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS—Continued								
35-39.....	66,450	\$356.90	48,840	\$378.40	13,030	\$300.90	4,580	\$287.40
35.....	12,680	354.20	9,330	373.20	2,440	305.30	910	290.60
36.....	13,400	350.00	9,780	371.50	2,770	291.90	850	292.00
37.....	13,440	355.00	9,780	379.30	2,780	295.70	880	271.30
38.....	13,340	365.20	9,970	385.20	2,580	308.30	790	298.20
39.....	13,590	360.20	9,980	382.40	2,460	304.90	1,150	286.30
40-44.....	60,400	376.90	46,110	397.90	10,380	316.40	3,910	289.60
40.....	13,130	370.50	9,410	395.00	2,690	317.40	1,030	285.10
41.....	13,620	371.40	10,660	390.20	2,110	308.70	850	292.00
42.....	12,910	374.30	10,020	391.80	2,120	322.80	770	288.50
43.....	10,600	388.00	8,200	410.80	1,710	320.80	690	283.70
44.....	10,140	384.20	7,820	406.20	1,750	312.30	570	302.80
45-49.....	43,140	387.30	32,700	407.20	7,900	336.60	2,540	288.60
45.....	10,130	375.60	7,730	394.60	1,800	328.60	600	272.60
46.....	10,120	394.20	8,070	410.00	1,570	343.10	480	295.60
47.....	8,080	386.10	5,860	406.70	1,670	338.80	550	309.10
48.....	7,750	389.10	5,790	411.40	1,440	343.30	520	268.10
49.....	7,060	393.30	5,250	417.00	1,420	330.40	390	302.90
50-54.....	28,410	386.70	21,040	405.90	5,660	343.10	1,710	295.20
50.....	6,520	381.50	4,810	402.40	1,360	338.50	350	260.90
51.....	6,070	393.30	4,570	410.20	1,120	349.20	380	320.40
52.....	5,590	381.60	4,160	398.20	1,070	341.00	360	310.90
53.....	5,390	383.80	3,870	410.80	1,110	334.00	410	263.70
54.....	4,840	394.80	3,630	408.90	1,000	355.00	210	341.00
55-59.....	17,400	392.00	12,940	411.20	3,630	338.30	830	327.70
55.....	4,020	383.80	3,010	399.90	800	337.30	210	329.40
56.....	3,920	391.30	2,870	415.70	870	325.80	180	317.70
57.....	3,450	396.60	2,600	411.60	660	350.50	190	352.00
58.....	3,300	396.20	2,420	415.10	750	342.30	130	355.80
59.....	2,710	394.50	2,040	416.60	550	339.80	120	271.00
60.....	3,170	392.90	2,400	417.30	680	304.00	90	415.00
61.....	3,030	402.80	2,320	425.50	590	335.00	120	298.50
62 or older.....	8,910	398.60	6,910	415.90	1,720	343.90	280	308.00
Widowed mothers.....	319,380	368.30	238,720	389.90	59,650	310.10	21,010	288.00
Mothers.....	272,600	378.30	202,510	401.60	52,360	316.20	17,730	295.00
Surviving divorced mothers.....	31,200	350.30	24,450	369.50	4,800	284.90	1,950	269.90
Widowed fathers.....	15,580	228.80	11,760	229.40	2,490	230.00	1,330	221.40
NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS								
Total.....	4,910,880	\$492.90	4,469,200	\$502.70	375,100	\$390.40	66,580	\$413.60
Widows.....	4,878,030	493.80	4,441,230	503.60	371,190	391.10	65,610	415.00
60-61.....	174,300	461.50	153,960	471.80	16,790	383.80	3,550	383.10
60.....	69,970	463.70	62,020	472.70	6,740	395.20	1,210	381.80
61.....	104,330	460.10	91,940	471.20	10,050	376.10	2,340	383.80
62-64.....	442,360	470.60	388,290	481.90	44,810	387.90	9,260	396.90
62.....	133,180	467.60	115,990	478.20	14,350	394.00	2,840	407.20
63.....	147,210	470.80	129,170	482.50	14,850	385.40	3,190	393.70
64.....	161,970	472.90	143,130	484.30	15,610	384.70	3,230	390.90
65-69.....	911,150	503.70	812,390	515.40	83,300	403.90	15,460	429.70
65.....	170,740	493.50	150,970	505.90	16,710	394.40	3,060	423.80
66.....	181,640	501.70	161,000	513.40	17,400	406.40	3,240	431.20
67.....	192,950	505.50	172,440	517.00	17,380	403.90	3,130	432.90
68.....	190,850	509.30	171,410	520.30	16,160	406.50	3,280	441.50
69.....	174,970	507.90	156,570	519.40	15,650	408.40	2,750	416.70
70-74.....	875,720	507.80	790,880	518.80	72,050	400.40	12,790	430.80
70.....	176,510	512.90	159,130	523.90	14,800	406.70	2,580	446.00
71.....	171,920	513.10	154,980	524.20	14,470	408.00	2,470	433.90
72.....	172,760	504.90	155,420	516.20	14,890	401.30	2,450	415.90
73.....	174,500	503.90	158,280	514.30	13,650	393.50	2,570	447.30
74.....	180,030	504.30	163,070	515.60	14,240	392.00	2,720	411.60
75-79.....	886,020	501.70	810,800	511.60	64,110	391.30	11,110	417.20
75.....	180,680	503.70	163,550	514.70	14,440	393.20	2,690	432.10
76.....	182,000	500.10	165,920	510.80	13,570	387.00	2,510	404.90
77.....	176,210	503.00	162,200	512.10	11,870	393.40	2,140	416.60
78.....	175,690	501.20	161,640	510.30	12,190	396.80	1,860	400.10
79.....	171,440	500.40	157,490	510.00	12,040	386.30	1,910	429.90
80-84.....	760,860	498.90	707,200	507.10	46,740	387.30	6,920	407.20
80.....	168,330	504.60	156,410	512.90	10,350	393.50	1,570	408.50
81.....	160,770	501.70	148,610	510.60	10,490	389.20	1,670	412.20
82.....	151,840	496.80	141,000	505.30	9,390	385.30	1,450	399.40
83.....	146,940	494.80	136,650	502.60	9,090	389.90	1,200	402.00
84.....	132,980	495.20	124,530	503.00	7,420	375.60	1,030	414.00

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS—Continued								
85-89	506,210	\$484.80	474,460	\$492.20	27,340	\$371.20	4,410	\$400.60
85	125,000	491.40	116,980	499.10	6,790	374.90	1,230	398.00
86	117,020	487.10	109,420	494.80	6,510	374.10	1,090	392.60
87	97,970	482.70	92,220	489.20	4,980	372.70	770	407.40
88	91,900	482.70	86,150	490.10	5,140	364.70	610	420.80
89	74,320	475.80	69,690	482.70	3,920	366.90	710	392.90
90-94	247,240	465.50	233,970	472.00	11,500	346.50	1,770	383.60
90	69,610	471.90	65,900	478.60	3,150	347.90	560	381.20
91	57,440	468.30	54,060	475.30	2,990	350.20	390	395.10
92	48,740	464.50	46,280	471.10	2,140	338.30	320	345.20
93	39,520	461.50	37,340	467.30	1,880	355.90	300	408.50
94	31,930	453.40	30,390	459.00	1,340	334.70	200	392.40
95 or older.....	74,170	431.80	69,280	438.40	4,550	333.70	340	406.10
Nondisabled widows	4,722,150	493.60	4,305,370	503.40	354,230	388.60	62,550	413.40
Surviving divorced wives (nondisabled).....	155,880	499.80	135,860	508.10	16,960	442.80	3,060	447.20
Widowers	32,850	360.50	27,970	366.40	3,910	327.50	970	323.80
60-61	5,740	306.20	5,100	310.10	470	265.00	170	304.60
62-64	8,590	386.40	7,280	395.40	990	338.10	320	330.40
65-69	5,530	408.50	4,550	420.60	830	352.10	150	353.80
70-74	3,240	368.10	2,690	376.30	480	334.20	70	288.30
75-79	3,500	342.00	2,900	350.30	440	292.60	160	326.10
80-84	3,140	343.60	2,690	341.70	380	359.20	70	332.80
85 or older.....	3,110	333.50	2,760	335.50	320	323.10	30	261.60
DISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS								
Total	105,810	\$348.00	82,310	\$361.60	20,460	\$302.40	3,040	\$287.10
50-54	12,610	347.10	9,040	365.10	3,070	305.70	500	277.90
50	620	335.00	400	370.30	190	278.40	30	224.00
51	1,590	357.50	1,070	381.30	450	312.80	70	282.70
52	2,590	338.50	1,860	355.30	620	305.20	110	243.80
53	3,440	348.00	2,470	365.20	830	305.00	140	300.30
54	4,370	349.50	3,240	364.60	980	308.60	150	290.40
55-59	37,270	348.60	28,440	363.90	7,520	300.00	1,310	293.60
55	5,260	342.70	3,790	365.00	1,320	289.20	150	249.10
56	6,230	348.60	4,700	363.10	1,320	303.10	210	310.40
57	7,220	356.30	5,620	368.60	1,270	316.90	330	298.30
58	8,940	345.30	6,920	360.60	1,700	298.40	320	264.30
59	9,620	349.00	7,410	363.50	1,910	295.70	300	330.20
60-64	55,930	347.80	44,830	359.40	9,870	303.10	1,230	283.80
60	10,710	348.20	8,650	359.90	1,750	302.30	310	281.80
61	11,310	350.60	9,090	361.20	2,000	306.90	220	309.60
62	11,140	340.80	8,840	351.70	2,020	300.50	280	284.80
63	10,530	349.00	8,570	363.10	1,760	292.70	200	241.90
64	12,240	350.40	9,680	361.20	2,340	310.50	220	297.80
Disabled widows	104,210	350.00	81,140	363.60	20,120	304.20	2,950	290.00
Widows	96,010	350.30	74,530	364.40	18,880	302.90	2,600	289.10
Surviving divorced wives	8,200	347.30	6,610	354.50	1,240	323.60	350	296.40
Disabled widowers.....	1,600	216.10	1,170	224.00	340	195.60	90	190.60
PARENTS								
Total	7,010	\$432.00	5,240	\$443.30	980	\$387.90	790	\$411.40
62-64	140	469.20	80	517.70	10	422.00	50	401.00
65-69	510	489.40	330	514.60	80	489.00	100	406.40
70-74	820	463.30	470	507.50	150	388.50	200	415.20
75-79	1,010	455.70	740	462.10	140	356.00	130	526.80
80-84	1,520	405.00	1,120	421.40	250	373.10	150	335.90
85-89	1,360	407.70	1,140	420.80	160	366.30	60	267.30
90 or older.....	1,650	425.90	1,360	426.20	190	404.20	100	463.30
Men.....	450	434.20	230	446.20	30	383.90	190	413.30
Women.....	6,560	400.20	5,010	446.20	950	513.30	600	405.10

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A1 (1988).—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,¹ age, and sex, at end of 1988—
Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
	SPECIAL AGE-72 BENEFICIARIES							
Total	13,820	\$151.10	13,110	\$151.10	540	\$151.20	170	\$151.90
Men	1,100	150.60	970	150.80	120	148.90	10	151.90
Women	12,720	151.20	12,140	151.20	420	151.90	160	151.90

¹ For dependents and survivors, race assumed to be same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

² See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

³ Since the benefit amounts for children of retired or disabled workers and children of deceased workers are based on different proportions of the primary insurance amount, the average monthly amounts for combined child's benefits are not meaningful.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A2.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1987

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers								
Total	15,748,892	\$456.06	14,297,288	\$463.01	1,168,944	\$382.82	282,660	\$407.52
62-64	2,531,476	430.79	2,278,928	437.35	183,883	369.30	68,665	377.53
62	682,658	427.77	613,145	434.04	47,946	368.31	21,567	381.70
63	901,610	429.60	810,258	436.41	66,180	367.96	25,172	372.41
64	947,208	434.08	855,525	440.61	69,757	371.24	21,926	379.29
65-69	4,871,316	451.83	4,418,048	458.30	356,215	384.99	97,053	402.73
65	1,080,706	450.86	970,762	457.54	81,259	385.65	28,685	409.42
66	1,060,351	445.37	960,804	451.75	77,168	379.61	22,379	398.07
67	973,291	439.06	885,624	445.29	70,396	374.05	17,271	384.43
68	879,282	449.65	797,188	456.16	67,102	383.78	14,992	398.42
69	877,686	477.20	803,670	483.52	60,290	405.10	13,726	424.09
70-74	3,639,409	492.53	3,319,278	499.16	259,984	417.31	60,147	451.91
70	811,217	495.61	742,700	502.30	55,630	418.44	12,887	442.99
71	772,258	507.17	703,148	513.94	54,732	433.69	14,378	456.02
72	727,098	494.92	663,655	501.32	50,873	421.94	12,570	452.82
73	689,835	483.22	628,247	489.83	50,874	407.83	10,714	453.72
74	639,001	478.25	581,528	484.89	47,875	402.43	9,598	454.53
75-79	2,543,173	459.53	2,314,440	466.66	196,415	382.28	32,318	418.54
75	612,639	468.55	556,537	475.53	47,747	393.91	8,355	430.64
76	554,296	462.98	505,709	469.67	41,639	388.77	6,948	421.12
77	508,966	456.49	461,768	463.80	40,732	380.08	6,466	415.18
78	457,010	453.03	415,538	460.58	35,933	372.48	5,539	408.87
79	410,262	452.39	374,888	459.67	30,364	369.61	5,010	409.83
80-84	1,365,275	439.50	1,240,499	447.85	108,494	350.96	16,282	393.41
80	349,319	445.04	317,101	453.41	28,009	357.05	4,209	399.32
81	302,423	443.00	275,654	451.08	23,290	354.69	3,479	394.25
82	271,945	438.37	246,498	446.97	22,261	349.80	3,186	391.64
83	235,000	435.90	213,555	444.21	18,543	347.18	2,902	391.27
84	206,588	430.63	187,691	439.02	16,391	341.14	2,506	387.06
85-89	629,670	419.07	571,424	427.59	51,372	329.57	6,874	379.80
85	179,357	425.92	162,535	434.55	14,751	336.71	2,071	383.75
86	145,119	423.19	132,298	431.36	11,144	332.07	1,677	384.46
87	127,979	416.54	115,228	425.80	11,352	327.74	1,399	374.77
88	94,838	411.63	86,327	420.13	7,548	319.23	963	374.46
89	82,377	409.36	75,036	417.17	6,577	324.31	764	374.83
90-94	159,799	392.47	146,598	399.68	11,943	308.81	1,258	347.58
90	62,471	404.47	56,956	412.41	4,979	318.66	536	357.20
91	39,356	394.25	36,059	401.75	3,003	307.91	294	356.52
92	26,091	386.55	24,104	393.36	1,797	300.58	190	335.73
93	18,732	375.52	17,298	381.85	1,287	296.10	147	325.95
94	13,149	366.09	12,181	371.80	877	291.45	91	321.75
95 or older	8,774	351.30	8,073	357.03	638	281.85	63	319.94
Men	7,707,060	516.88	7,001,099	525.15	557,158	430.91	148,803	449.71
62-64	1,335,306	520.28	1,204,246	529.99	98,705	427.93	32,355	440.61
62	352,433	526.53	317,273	536.30	25,327	431.46	9,833	456.14
63	475,697	519.27	428,456	529.21	35,610	426.40	11,631	437.27
64	507,176	516.89	458,517	526.35	37,768	427.01	10,891	430.15
65-69	2,589,959	520.23	2,354,226	528.60	186,574	434.40	49,159	445.04
65	585,807	527.83	528,311	537.10	43,879	438.96	13,617	454.56
66	569,735	515.80	517,689	524.21	40,835	429.71	11,211	441.18
67	516,793	502.03	471,021	509.96	36,724	419.95	9,048	422.39
68	461,797	511.50	419,259	519.59	34,567	430.41	7,971	437.76
69	455,827	545.46	417,946	553.34	30,569	456.00	7,312	469.18
70-74	1,823,043	557.89	1,667,484	565.27	124,445	473.11	31,114	501.28
70	416,325	568.62	382,135	576.59	27,505	476.04	6,685	493.66
71	391,105	579.15	357,694	586.62	26,519	494.40	6,892	517.71
72	363,594	559.91	332,945	566.97	24,348	477.72	6,301	504.71
73	339,554	542.13	309,769	549.39	23,925	459.69	5,860	495.12
74	312,465	531.73	284,941	538.56	22,148	453.41	5,376	492.37

Table 5.A2.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers—Continued								
75-79	1,174,888	\$492.46	1,067,781	\$499.56	86,187	\$417.73	20,920	\$437.57
75	295,105	512.69	268,358	519.94	21,792	435.92	4,955	457.72
76	261,950	499.40	238,738	506.07	18,763	427.88	4,449	442.93
77	234,489	485.45	212,285	492.52	17,905	414.08	4,299	433.47
78	204,689	478.22	185,670	485.59	15,239	401.98	3,780	423.60
79	178,655	474.37	162,730	481.55	12,488	395.21	3,437	422.06
80-84	544,153	451.75	492,439	459.75	40,919	368.65	10,795	402.12
80	146,542	463.41	132,746	471.42	10,971	379.95	2,825	411.28
81	122,615	458.01	111,589	465.60	8,709	375.69	2,317	401.95
82	107,102	448.63	96,542	456.97	8,411	364.85	2,149	402.04
83	90,031	442.76	81,282	450.80	6,832	359.78	1,917	397.66
84	77,863	434.65	70,820	442.57	5,996	353.17	1,587	391.57
85-91	239,711	417.36	214,923	425.81	20,328	336.28	4,460	379.71
85	65,859	426.41	59,072	434.73	5,490	346.00	1,297	387.63
86	50,964	421.44	45,974	429.28	3,948	339.42	1,042	386.19
87	43,982	412.98	38,997	422.34	4,138	333.46	847	370.47
88	31,019	408.16	27,872	416.98	2,589	321.25	558	370.85
89	26,190	414.04	23,570	421.62	2,209	339.13	411	381.99
90	18,097	408.69	16,242	417.29	1,606	328.04	249	368.20
91	3,600	394.76	3,196	404.68	348	312.83	56	338.03
Women	8,041,832	397.77	7,296,189	403.38	611,786	339.03	133,857	360.62
62-64	1,196,170	330.88	1,074,682	333.55	85,178	301.35	36,310	321.32
62	330,225	322.37	295,872	324.39	22,619	297.60	11,734	319.32
63	425,913	329.46	381,802	332.28	30,570	299.89	13,541	316.70
64	440,032	338.65	397,008	341.59	31,989	305.40	11,035	329.10
65-69	2,281,357	374.19	2,063,822	378.11	169,641	330.64	47,894	359.30
65	494,899	359.74	442,451	362.54	37,380	323.07	15,068	368.62
66	490,616	363.58	443,115	367.10	36,333	323.31	11,168	354.79
67	456,498	367.77	414,603	371.82	33,672	323.99	8,223	342.66
68	417,485	381.23	377,929	385.79	32,535	334.23	7,021	353.76
69	421,859	403.44	385,724	407.86	29,721	352.74	6,414	372.69
70-74	1,816,366	426.93	1,651,794	432.42	135,539	366.07	29,033	399.01
70	394,892	418.64	360,565	423.57	28,125	362.10	6,202	388.38
71	381,153	433.31	345,454	438.68	28,213	376.62	7,486	399.23
72	363,504	429.92	330,710	435.22	26,525	370.73	6,269	400.66
73	350,281	426.11	318,478	431.89	26,949	361.79	4,854	403.74
74	326,536	427.08	296,587	433.32	25,727	358.54	4,222	406.35
75-79	1,368,285	431.25	1,246,659	438.47	110,228	354.55	11,398	383.63
75	317,534	427.53	288,179	434.17	25,955	358.63	3,400	391.17
76	292,346	430.36	266,971	437.12	22,876	356.70	2,499	382.30
77	274,477	431.74	249,483	439.37	22,827	353.41	2,167	378.91
78	252,321	432.59	229,868	440.38	20,694	350.76	1,759	377.23
79	231,607	435.44	212,158	442.88	17,876	351.73	1,573	383.10
80-84	821,122	431.39	748,060	440.02	67,575	340.26	5,487	376.27
80	202,777	431.76	184,355	440.45	17,038	342.30	1,384	374.90
81	179,808	432.76	164,065	441.20	14,581	342.14	1,162	378.91
82	164,843	431.70	149,956	440.54	13,850	340.66	1,037	370.08
83	144,969	431.64	132,273	440.16	11,711	339.83	985	378.83
84	128,725	428.20	117,411	436.90	10,395	334.20	919	379.26
85-89	411,656	419.39	375,939	427.96	32,998	325.18	2,719	378.03
85	113,498	425.64	103,463	434.45	9,261	331.20	774	377.24
86	94,155	424.15	86,324	432.47	7,196	328.04	635	381.61
87	83,997	418.41	76,231	427.57	7,214	324.46	552	381.36
88	63,819	413.32	58,455	421.63	4,959	318.17	405	379.44
89	56,187	407.18	51,466	415.13	4,368	316.82	353	366.49
90-94	138,102	390.29	127,160	397.30	9,989	305.58	953	342.76
90	44,374	402.75	40,714	410.47	3,373	314.20	287	347.66
91	35,756	394.20	32,863	401.46	2,655	307.27	238	360.87
92	26,091	386.55	24,104	393.36	1,797	300.58	190	335.73
93	18,732	375.52	17,298	381.85	1,287	296.10	147	325.95
94	13,149	366.09	12,181	371.80	877	291.45	91	321.75
95 or older	8,774	351.30	8,073	357.03	638	281.85	63	319.94

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A2.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
	Disabled workers							
Total	34,643	\$540.51	28,141	\$566.52	4,266	\$431.15	2,236	\$421.77
62	5,160	560.00	3,976	593.37	500	465.35	684	435.19
63	11,770	549.80	9,544	576.43	1,443	439.09	783	429.22
64	17,713	528.65	14,621	552.75	2,323	418.86	769	402.24
Men	23,111	621.60	19,876	637.58	2,422	512.27	813	556.74
62	3,217	660.52	2,757	674.07	274	567.43	186	596.76
63	7,881	633.27	6,768	648.85	821	522.39	292	583.89
64	12,013	603.53	10,351	620.49	1,327	494.62	335	510.86
Women	11,532	377.98	8,265	395.63	1,844	324.61	1,423	344.65
62	1,943	393.57	1,219	410.86	226	341.58	498	374.85
63	3,889	380.64	2,776	399.85	622	329.15	491	337.23
64	5,700	370.85	4,270	388.53	996	317.92	434	318.39

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers								
Total.....	16,137,530	\$478.20	14,627,270	\$485.50	1,188,700	\$402.10	321,560	\$426.50
62-64.....	2,528,660	456.30	2,262,600	463.50	185,500	390.60	80,560	403.90
62.....	669,720	441.70	601,310	448.00	47,740	378.40	20,670	404.80
63.....	882,940	460.50	787,530	468.20	65,610	394.00	29,800	404.70
64.....	976,000	462.50	873,760	470.00	72,150	395.50	30,090	402.50
65-69.....	4,939,060	468.70	4,458,300	475.50	365,080	401.00	115,680	419.10
65.....	1,087,660	474.00	974,610	481.00	79,000	406.80	34,050	429.80
66.....	1,028,590	470.00	922,750	477.00	77,500	405.30	28,340	421.00
67.....	1,024,290	466.80	927,780	473.60	74,240	397.80	22,270	414.60
68.....	943,110	461.10	857,260	467.90	69,390	390.00	16,460	403.70
69.....	855,410	470.90	775,900	477.50	64,950	404.00	14,560	414.70
70-74.....	3,741,270	514.70	3,420,290	521.50	258,000	436.40	62,980	467.10
70.....	850,270	499.30	779,400	505.90	57,380	423.70	13,490	439.70
71.....	785,660	518.00	719,850	524.90	53,060	437.30	12,750	464.20
72.....	746,010	531.90	680,230	538.80	52,520	452.70	13,260	490.20
73.....	700,550	518.60	640,620	525.10	46,940	441.70	12,990	475.00
74.....	658,780	507.30	600,190	514.40	48,100	427.60	10,490	466.60
75-79.....	2,620,090	485.90	2,385,020	493.20	199,030	406.70	36,040	442.50
75.....	611,400	500.00	556,710	506.80	45,010	424.40	9,680	461.60
76.....	584,520	488.80	530,930	495.90	45,160	413.80	8,430	442.50
77.....	523,090	484.90	478,170	491.90	38,190	404.20	6,730	444.90
77.....	475,110	476.90	431,520	485.00	37,890	392.60	5,700	423.20
79.....	425,970	472.90	387,690	480.40	32,780	391.90	5,500	426.10
80-84.....	1,440,560	465.20	1,312,230	473.50	111,500	375.10	16,830	417.40
80.....	381,210	473.50	348,860	481.10	27,640	387.50	4,710	416.70
81.....	323,080	467.00	293,780	475.40	25,770	378.10	3,530	417.00
82.....	274,690	464.50	249,720	473.20	21,680	370.60	3,290	428.30
83.....	247,660	459.10	224,910	467.50	19,870	370.20	2,880	410.60
84.....	213,920	455.90	194,960	464.50	16,540	361.70	2,420	412.80
85-89.....	663,090	442.70	601,970	451.70	53,370	347.00	7,750	401.70
85.....	184,950	451.10	168,040	459.90	14,560	357.10	2,350	401.90
86.....	159,470	445.50	144,990	453.80	12,660	355.60	1,820	410.50
87.....	127,500	440.20	116,610	448.80	9,440	339.40	1,450	406.80
88.....	110,370	436.10	99,110	446.30	10,010	340.10	1,250	389.00
89.....	80,800	431.20	73,220	440.90	6,700	330.10	880	392.80
90-94.....	187,730	418.30	171,210	426.60	14,930	328.40	1,590	373.10
90.....	68,230	426.90	62,030	435.60	5,580	333.00	620	404.40
91.....	50,820	421.80	46,110	430.40	4,360	335.40	350	367.60
92.....	32,650	411.60	29,940	420.10	2,410	315.60	300	327.50
93.....	20,920	407.40	19,370	414.40	1,340	315.40	210	352.60
94.....	15,110	397.60	13,760	404.50	1,240	322.40	110	377.70
95 or older.....	17,070	380.60	15,650	387.70	1,290	301.30	130	315.30
Men.....	7,917,660	542.40	7,187,030	551.10	567,560	452.50	163,070	473.50
62-64.....	1,334,300	552.20	1,197,250	562.80	99,900	453.50	37,150	475.90
62.....	345,980	543.70	311,030	553.80	25,330	444.10	9,620	480.50
63.....	466,860	557.40	417,740	568.80	35,580	453.50	13,540	478.60
64.....	521,460	553.10	468,480	563.40	38,990	459.60	13,990	470.10
65-69.....	2,637,970	540.20	2,389,720	549.10	193,400	451.30	54,850	464.40
65.....	590,640	556.90	532,460	566.90	42,780	460.90	15,400	479.10
66.....	555,300	546.40	500,370	555.80	42,100	458.30	12,830	470.40
67.....	545,830	537.20	495,850	546.00	39,370	449.30	10,610	455.80
68.....	499,720	523.20	455,230	531.70	35,890	433.80	8,600	447.60
69.....	446,480	533.00	405,810	541.10	33,260	451.40	7,410	455.50
70-74.....	1,881,030	583.50	1,725,210	591.10	122,980	494.30	32,840	518.70
70.....	437,610	567.70	401,600	575.70	28,750	477.20	7,260	487.30
71.....	398,600	591.50	366,520	599.30	25,160	499.20	6,920	514.10
72.....	375,170	605.60	343,910	613.00	24,680	515.60	6,580	560.90
73.....	347,410	585.80	318,790	593.00	22,290	499.10	6,330	528.70
74.....	322,240	566.90	294,390	574.40	22,100	482.40	5,750	504.50
75-79.....	1,220,220	525.20	1,111,650	532.40	86,930	447.20	21,640	464.60
75.....	297,420	553.10	271,670	560.00	20,420	477.20	5,330	492.50
76.....	277,610	533.40	252,370	540.70	20,480	457.80	4,760	470.80
77.....	242,540	520.90	222,060	527.90	16,120	439.30	4,360	462.40
78.....	213,870	505.80	194,090	513.30	16,110	428.70	3,670	442.90
79.....	188,780	496.60	171,460	504.10	13,800	418.10	3,520	439.40
80-84.....	577,110	479.90	524,170	487.50	41,600	398.00	11,340	430.50
80.....	162,370	494.80	148,160	502.30	10,970	412.70	3,240	431.90
81.....	132,300	483.90	120,250	491.40	9,680	402.60	2,370	435.80
82.....	108,400	478.00	98,290	485.60	7,930	396.30	2,180	433.40
83.....	95,130	467.60	86,070	475.30	7,170	386.20	1,890	424.10
84.....	78,910	460.20	71,400	467.60	5,850	379.30	1,660	423.50

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1988—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Retired workers—Continued								
85-89	230,380	\$442.40	206,320	\$451.80	19,240	\$353.50	4,820	\$398.60
85	68,400	453.70	61,500	463.10	5,370	360.30	1,530	405.60
86	56,190	446.90	50,530	455.40	4,520	364.00	1,140	401.00
87	43,550	437.50	39,450	446.30	3,230	337.50	870	411.80
88	37,000	432.10	32,190	443.30	3,970	352.20	840	378.40
89	25,240	425.70	22,650	434.60	2,150	341.30	440	380.60
90 or older.....	36,650	424.80	32,710	434.30	3,510	341.10	430	379.80
Women	8,219,870	416.30	7,440,240	422.10	621,140	356.10	158,490	378.30
62-64	1,194,360	349.10	1,065,350	352.00	85,600	317.10	43,410	342.30
62	323,740	332.70	290,280	334.60	22,410	304.10	11,050	339.00
63	416,080	351.80	369,790	354.50	30,030	323.50	16,260	343.10
64	454,540	358.40	405,280	362.10	33,160	320.10	16,100	343.80
65-69	2,301,090	386.70	2,068,580	390.50	171,680	344.20	60,830	378.20
65	497,020	375.50	442,150	377.60	36,220	342.90	18,650	389.00
66	473,290	380.40	422,380	383.60	35,400	342.20	15,510	380.20
67	478,460	386.50	431,930	390.60	34,870	339.70	11,660	377.20
68	443,390	391.10	402,030	395.80	33,500	343.00	7,860	355.60
69	408,930	403.00	370,090	407.80	31,690	354.30	7,150	372.40
70-74	1,860,240	445.20	1,695,080	450.70	135,020	383.70	30,140	410.80
70	412,660	426.70	377,800	431.70	28,630	370.00	6,230	384.30
71	387,060	442.30	353,330	447.70	27,900	381.50	5,830	405.00
72	370,840	457.30	336,320	463.00	27,840	397.00	6,680	420.60
73	353,140	452.40	321,830	457.80	24,650	389.80	6,660	423.90
74	336,540	450.30	305,800	456.60	26,000	381.00	4,740	420.70
75-79	1,399,870	451.70	1,273,370	458.90	112,100	375.30	14,400	409.40
75	313,980	449.80	285,040	456.10	24,590	380.50	4,350	423.80
76	306,910	448.40	278,560	455.30	24,680	377.30	3,670	405.80
77	280,550	453.90	256,110	460.70	22,070	378.60	2,370	412.80
78	261,240	453.20	237,430	461.80	21,780	365.90	2,030	387.80
79	237,190	454.00	216,230	461.60	18,980	372.90	1,980	402.60
80-84	863,450	455.40	788,060	464.20	69,900	361.60	5,490	390.40
80	218,840	457.60	200,700	465.40	16,670	371.00	1,470	383.10
81	190,780	455.20	173,530	464.30	16,090	363.30	1,160	378.70
82	166,290	455.80	151,430	465.10	13,750	355.80	1,110	418.20
83	152,530	453.70	138,840	462.70	12,700	361.20	990	384.70
84	135,010	453.50	123,560	462.60	10,690	352.10	760	389.30
85-89	432,710	442.90	395,650	451.70	34,130	343.40	2,930	406.90
85	116,550	449.50	106,540	458.10	9,190	355.30	820	395.10
86	103,280	444.80	94,460	453.00	8,140	350.90	680	426.40
87	83,950	441.70	77,160	450.10	6,210	340.30	580	399.30
88	73,370	438.10	66,920	447.80	6,040	332.20	410	410.80
89	55,560	433.70	50,570	443.70	4,550	324.70	440	405.00
90-94	151,080	416.80	138,490	424.80	11,430	324.80	1,160	370.60
90	47,720	426.10	43,620	434.70	3,720	328.10	380	400.80
91	37,380	421.20	34,210	429.20	2,940	332.90	230	370.30
92	29,950	412.50	27,530	420.80	2,190	315.30	230	334.20
93	20,920	407.40	19,370	414.40	1,340	315.40	210	352.60
94	15,110	397.70	13,760	404.60	1,240	322.40	110	377.70
95 or older.....	17,070	380.40	15,660	387.60	1,280	298.70	130	315.30
Disabled workers								
Total	33,040	\$573.70	26,380	\$602.20	3,800	\$464.80	2,860	\$455.70
62	4,480	581.50	3,300	615.50	470	499.20	710	478.30
63	10,540	581.00	8,280	612.00	1,200	473.30	1,060	460.60
64	18,020	567.50	14,800	593.70	2,130	452.40	1,090	436.30
Men	21,600	664.60	18,650	678.60	2,020	557.10	930	619.40
62	2,640	695.50	2,220	705.30	230	609.90	190	685.30
63	6,830	675.20	5,840	690.40	670	567.80	320	622.50
64	12,130	652.00	10,590	666.40	1,120	539.80	420	587.20
Women	11,440	402.00	7,730	418.00	1,780	360.00	1,930	376.90
62	1,840	417.90	1,080	430.80	240	393.00	520	402.60
63	3,710	407.60	2,440	424.40	530	353.80	740	390.70
64	5,890	393.50	4,210	410.90	1,010	355.30	670	341.60

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1988—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Wives								
Total.....	2,475,560	\$261.10	2,317,860	\$264.40	112,470	\$211.60	45,230	\$217.80
62-64.....	491,570	250.60	454,650	254.00	24,410	206.70	12,510	209.50
62.....	131,560	247.60	121,850	250.80	6,310	206.90	3,400	209.10
63.....	170,380	249.90	157,280	253.40	8,600	204.10	4,500	215.20
64.....	189,630	253.20	175,520	256.90	9,500	208.90	4,610	204.30
65-69.....	877,700	268.40	817,610	272.00	42,160	217.60	17,930	223.10
65.....	190,550	263.00	175,940	266.80	9,750	213.70	4,860	224.40
66.....	186,890	265.70	173,290	269.40	9,300	216.90	4,300	222.20
67.....	185,040	269.30	173,430	272.70	8,450	216.80	3,160	221.50
68.....	168,400	273.00	157,710	276.50	7,690	222.10	3,000	215.40
69.....	146,820	272.50	137,240	275.90	6,970	219.90	2,610	233.00
70-74.....	585,850	270.40	552,470	273.40	24,790	219.40	8,590	224.00
70.....	140,990	277.10	132,940	280.40	5,990	223.30	2,060	223.20
71.....	123,280	275.20	116,340	278.30	5,190	225.90	1,750	214.70
72.....	116,500	272.70	109,620	275.70	5,130	221.70	1,750	231.60
73.....	107,250	264.00	101,220	266.60	4,420	216.80	1,610	225.50
74.....	97,830	259.10	92,350	261.90	4,060	205.10	1,420	225.80
75-79.....	342,930	251.40	324,220	254.30	14,390	200.10	4,320	205.90
75.....	86,940	254.20	82,220	275.20	3,510	200.40	1,210	207.30
76.....	79,790	254.30	75,410	256.90	3,320	205.70	1,060	218.30
77.....	67,740	251.00	63,990	254.10	2,820	195.50	930	209.60
78.....	59,420	247.40	56,420	250.30	2,440	197.30	56	178.00
79.....	49,040	246.90	46,180	249.80	2,300	200.40	56	201.10
80 or older.....	177,510	242.90	168,910	245.30	6,720	188.30	1,880	220.00
Wives of retired workers.....	2,410,850	263.40	2,260,350	266.50	107,380	214.00	43,120	220.40
Wives of disabled workers.....	64,710	177.80	57,510	179.70	5,090	161.60	2,110	163.70
Husbands								
Total.....	10,430	\$163.60	8,820	\$168.50	1,080	\$131.40	530	\$146.60
Nondisabled widows								
Total.....	2,937,500	\$460.00	2,638,720	\$469.40	256,490	\$375.60	42,290	\$387.30
60-64.....	630,990	465.40	554,630	476.40	63,060	385.10	13,300	390.40
60.....	72,010	459.10	63,830	467.90	6,920	391.60	1,260	380.40
61.....	108,030	455.00	95,230	465.80	10,340	373.10	2,460	379.10
62.....	136,330	465.40	118,680	476.00	14,690	392.20	2,960	403.30
63.....	150,090	469.30	131,590	481.10	15,210	384.30	3,290	391.20
64.....	164,530	471.60	145,300	483.10	15,900	384.20	3,330	390.40
65-69.....	780,300	484.70	695,000	495.90	72,990	391.60	12,310	403.90
65.....	164,390	488.90	145,370	501.30	16,180	392.40	2,840	405.80
66.....	161,810	487.40	143,440	498.80	15,760	397.60	2,610	401.90
67.....	164,280	486.40	146,520	497.10	15,310	390.30	2,450	419.30
68.....	154,460	483.70	138,660	494.10	13,340	390.00	2,460	405.90
69.....	135,360	475.10	121,010	485.70	12,400	386.50	1,950	382.30
70-74.....	576,810	456.60	518,270	466.60	50,770	365.50	7,770	385.20
70.....	128,800	474.20	115,900	484.40	11,220	379.40	1,680	407.10
71.....	118,800	467.20	107,030	477.30	10,190	373.20	1,580	388.10
72.....	114,700	452.10	102,400	462.10	10,760	368.00	1,540	375.10
73.....	109,040	444.40	98,290	454.10	9,290	351.90	1,460	379.30
74.....	105,470	440.90	94,650	450.80	9,310	350.90	1,510	373.70
75-79.....	451,760	437.70	408,680	446.50	37,740	354.30	5,340	355.00
75.....	497,640	437.00	462,140	446.90	31,930	352.90	3,570	350.00
76.....	100,820	436.00	90,230	445.10	9,180	354.00	1,410	359.90
77.....	97,690	436.30	87,910	444.50	8,430	351.60	1,350	336.70
78.....	88,310	440.00	80,700	447.90	6,700	358.90	910	371.60
79.....	86,800	439.70	78,970	448.40	6,950	354.70	880	357.80
80 or older.....	78,140	438.70	70,870	444.60	6,480	361.60	790	371.50

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A4.—Number and amount, by type of benefit, 1940-88

At end of year	Total			Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
	Total ¹	OASI Trust Fund	DI Trust Fund								
Number											
1940	222,488	222,488	...	112,331	...	29,749	54,648	20,499	4,437	824	...
1945	1,288,107	1,288,107	...	518,234	...	159,168	390,134	120,581	93,781	6,209	...
1950	3,477,243	3,477,243	...	1,770,984	...	508,350	699,703	169,438	314,189	14,579	...
1955	7,960,616	7,960,616	...	4,473,971	...	1,191,963	1,276,240	291,916	701,360	25,166	...
1960	14,844,589	14,157,138	687,451	8,061,469	455,371	2,345,983	2,000,451	401,358	1,543,843	36,114	...
1961	16,494,762	15,467,673	1,027,089	8,924,849	618,075	2,510,199	2,279,462	428,138	1,697,308	36,731	...
1962	18,053,395	16,778,290	1,275,105	9,738,500	740,867	2,678,531	2,547,057	451,984	1,859,191	37,265	...
1963	19,035,489	17,583,017	1,452,472	10,263,331	827,014	2,748,809	2,686,959	461,675	2,010,769	36,932	...
1964	19,799,539	18,236,173	1,563,366	10,668,731	894,173	2,783,308	2,787,453	470,597	2,158,912	36,365	...
1965	20,866,767	19,127,716	1,739,051	11,100,584	988,074	2,806,912	3,092,659	471,816	2,371,433	35,289	...
1966	22,767,252	20,796,930	1,970,322	11,658,443	1,097,190	2,860,026	3,392,970	487,755	2,602,015	34,540	634,313
1967	23,704,987	21,564,773	2,140,214	12,019,175	1,193,120	2,879,487	3,585,209	496,307	2,769,618	33,494	728,577
1968	24,560,374	22,225,240	2,335,134	12,420,742	1,295,300	2,898,605	3,795,669	504,916	2,937,867	31,596	675,679
1969	25,314,062	22,826,514	2,487,548	12,822,201	1,394,291	2,908,362	3,952,358	511,639	3,091,710	30,207	603,294
1970	26,228,629	23,563,634	2,664,995	13,349,175	1,492,948	2,951,552	4,122,305	523,136	3,227,160	28,729	533,624
1971	27,291,508	24,361,500	2,930,008	13,926,939	1,647,684	3,009,698	4,307,044	535,126	3,366,304	27,157	471,556
1972	28,476,028	25,204,542	3,271,486	14,555,475	1,832,916	3,084,838	4,515,633	540,965	3,509,777	26,055	410,369
1973	29,868,775	26,309,793	3,558,982	15,364,562	2,016,626	3,189,075	4,687,378	571,907	3,656,353	24,813	358,061
1974	30,852,817	26,941,483	3,911,334	15,958,521	2,236,882	3,237,570	4,775,509	573,506	3,769,559	23,023	278,247
1975	32,084,511	27,732,311	4,352,200	16,588,001	2,488,774	3,320,310	4,972,008	581,845	3,888,705	21,444	223,424
1976	33,020,946	28,397,189	4,623,757	17,164,470	2,670,208	3,370,059	5,035,145	578,727	3,994,380	19,912	188,045
1977	34,077,142	29,216,711	4,860,431	17,820,510	2,837,432	3,456,524	5,082,825	583,195	4,119,487	18,443	158,726
1978	34,586,343	29,717,853	4,868,490	18,357,755	2,879,774	3,471,468	4,938,372	576,343	4,211,711	17,177	133,743
1979	35,124,495	30,347,083	4,777,412	18,969,586	2,870,590	3,466,762	4,794,163	573,750	4,321,496	16,040	112,108
1980	35,584,955	30,906,511	4,678,444	19,562,085	2,858,680	3,477,427	4,606,517	562,316	4,410,515	14,779	92,636
1981	36,006,371	31,550,097	4,456,274	20,195,362	2,776,519	3,459,027	4,429,979	547,593	4,507,941	13,627	76,323
1982	35,839,338	31,866,077	3,973,261	20,763,230	2,603,599	3,405,170	3,882,511	514,772	4,594,961	12,483	62,612
1983	36,084,748	32,271,757	3,812,991	21,418,747	2,569,029	3,347,237	3,593,377	400,298	4,693,791	11,422	50,847
1984	36,478,683	32,656,902	3,821,781	21,906,461	2,596,516	3,354,799	3,408,457	382,411	4,779,190	10,452	40,397
1985	37,058,317	33,151,003	3,907,374	22,431,930	2,656,638	3,374,599	3,319,490	371,659	4,862,805	9,541	31,655
1986	37,702,976	33,707,103	3,995,873	22,980,948	2,728,463	3,386,917	3,294,587	350,546	4,928,019	8,726	24,770
1987	38,189,919	34,145,244	4,044,675	23,439,684	2,785,859	3,380,856	3,243,939	328,838	4,983,846	7,890	19,007
1988	38,627,019	34,552,719	4,074,300	23,858,226	2,830,284	3,366,843	3,203,822	317,761	5,028,822	7,145	14,116
Amount (in thousands)											
1940	\$4,070	\$4,070	...	\$2,539	...	\$361	\$668	\$402	\$90	\$11	...
1945	23,801	23,801	...	12,538	...	2,040	4,858	2,391	1,893	81	...
1950	126,857	126,857	...	77,678	...	11,995	19,366	5,801	11,481	535	...
1955	411,613	411,613	...	276,942	...	39,416	46,444	13,403	34,152	1,256	...
1960	936,321	888,320	\$48,000	596,849	\$40,668	90,503	93,275	23,795	89,054	2,178	...
1961	1,071,693	1,003,937	67,756	675,154	55,374	98,276	104,818	25,425	110,179	2,466	...
1962	1,181,725	1,099,227	82,498	741,961	66,673	105,072	116,166	26,838	122,475	2,541	...
1963	1,259,912	1,166,587	93,325	789,064	74,922	108,481	123,052	27,438	134,403	2,552	...
1964	1,325,445	1,224,240	101,205	827,548	81,473	110,549	128,898	27,954	146,476	2,547	...
1965	1,516,802	1,395,817	120,986	931,532	96,599	120,796	159,428	30,882	174,883	2,683	...
1966	1,638,548	1,502,863	135,685	983,338	107,627	123,262	175,100	31,983	192,821	2,642	\$21,777
1967	1,723,478	1,575,646	147,831	1,026,047	117,434	125,056	187,064	32,686	207,692	2,587	24,913
1968	2,062,549	1,880,601	181,948	1,227,875	144,892	145,165	223,585	37,833	253,924	2,787	26,488
1969	2,160,256	1,964,275	195,982	1,287,300	157,188	147,257	233,972	38,406	269,799	2,687	23,647
1970	2,628,326	2,385,926	242,400	1,576,551	196,010	175,323	279,845	45,258	328,245	2,965	24,128
1971	3,058,957	2,763,022	295,934	1,840,748	241,414	198,656	320,487	51,163	380,963	3,103	22,423
1972	3,916,203	3,514,741	401,462	2,363,098	328,675	249,017	402,707	62,457	483,161	3,620	23,468
1973	4,269,863	3,821,165	448,698	2,556,956	369,090	259,223	421,387	67,578	571,654	3,488	20,485
1974	5,001,918	4,445,170	556,748	3,003,601	460,078	296,088	480,292	76,980	663,569	3,627	17,684
1975	5,727,758	5,047,656	680,102	3,436,752	562,180	332,159	544,048	85,676	747,903	3,685	15,354
1976	6,414,579	5,624,345	790,235	3,859,603	654,647	365,128	597,954	92,466	827,324	3,685	13,773
1977	7,175,316	6,268,559	906,756	4,330,797	752,639	403,657	656,152	101,345	914,738	3,657	12,331
1978	7,930,471	6,933,207	997,264	4,831,554	830,101	437,966	700,437	109,714	1,005,929	3,675	11,095
1979	9,056,475	7,950,091	1,106,384	5,582,115	924,407	489,558	771,108	121,957	1,153,272	3,829	10,229
1980	10,682,791	9,422,206	1,260,585	6,678,216	1,059,792	569,528	864,242	138,426	1,358,836	4,080	9,672
1981	12,255,310	10,901,677	1,353,632	7,794,868	1,147,113	642,347	946,273	151,509	1,560,102	4,230	8,868
1982	13,320,480	11,997,646	1,322,835	8,705,109	1,147,131	693,100	882,875	155,876	1,724,392	4,186	7,811
1983	14,173,415	12,834,821	1,338,594	9,440,689	1,171,957	725,618	856,218	123,559	1,844,798	3,996	6,579
1984	15,025,627	13,636,147	1,389,480	10,089,401	1,222,081	760,944	847,825	122,957	1,973,203	3,804	5,413
1985	15,901,579	14,441,682	1,459,896	10,736,304	1,285,375	796,351	858,006	123,557	2,094,003	3,609	4,373
1986	16,534,384	15,027,053	1,507,331	11,225,159	1,331,144	816,351	860,953	118,602	2,175,345	3,371	3,459
1987	17,612,946	16,016,257	1,596,689	12,016,444	1,415,811	856,263	883,739	115,966	2,318,748	3,213	2,763
1988	18,691,340	17,008,453	1,682,887	12,806,481	1,498,637	893,521	908,660	116,902	2,461,948	3,061	2,132

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A5.—Number and average age, by type of benefit, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Number ¹ (in thousands)	Average age
Total.....	38,593	...
OASI.....	34,532	...
Retired workers.....	23,843	73
Spouses.....	3,089	70
Children of retired workers.....	431	23
Under age 18.....	247	13
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	171	37
Students, aged 18-19.....	14	18
Children of deceased workers.....	1,812	19
Under age 18.....	1,382	12
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	372	44
Students, aged 18-19.....	58	18
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	4,911	75
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	319	41
Disabled widows and widowers.....	106	59
Parents of deceased workers.....	7	82
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	14	95
DI.....	4,061	...
Disabled workers.....	2,821	51
Spouses.....	281	47
Children.....	959	12
Under age 18.....	899	11
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	36	27
Students, aged 18-19.....	24	18

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

Table 5.A6.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total ^{1 2}	White	Black	Other
Total.....	38,593	33,988	3,618	987
Men.....	14,441	12,861	1,228	352
Women.....	20,950	18,771	1,731	448
Children.....	3,203	2,356	660	187
Under age 18.....	2,528	1,807	553	169
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	578	480	84	14
Students, aged 18-19.....	96	69	23	4
Retired workers and their spouses and children.....	27,363	24,684	2,082	597
Retired workers.....	23,843	21,501	1,844	498
Wives and husbands.....	3,089	2,860	159	71
Children.....	431	324	79	29
Disabled workers and their spouses and children.....	4,061	3,161	704	196
Disabled workers.....	2,821	2,236	459	126
Wives and husbands.....	281	227	39	15
Children.....	959	698	206	55
Survivors of deceased workers.....	7,155	6,130	832	194
Widows and widowers.....	5,017	4,552	396	70
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	319	239	60	21
Children.....	1,812	1,334	375	103
Parents.....	7	5	5	5
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	14	13	1	(3)
Average monthly benefit				
Retired workers.....	\$537	\$546	\$449	\$479
Men.....	605	615	502	527
Women.....	462	469	396	425
Disabled workers.....	529	543	475	475
Men.....	586	602	521	526
Women.....	417	424	396	387
Widowed mothers and fathers.....	368	390	310	288
Nondisabled widows and widowers.....	493	503	390	414
Surviving children.....	368	389	312	297

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

² See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

³ Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A7.—Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries, by type of benefit and race, at end of 1988

[Numbers in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit
Total ¹	20,950	\$434.40	18,771	\$441.90	1,731	\$369.10	448	\$372.70
Workers.....	12,312	458.70	10,948	466.00	1,087	395.80	277	418.70
Retired.....	11,360	462.30	10,210	469.10	919	395.80	231	424.90
Full benefit.....	3,252	582.30	2,871	594.70	306	479.30	75	525.70
Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65.....	8,108	414.10	7,339	419.90	613	354.10	156	376.30
Disabled.....	952	417.00	738	423.60	168	395.80	46	387.40
Wives of retired and disabled workers.....	3,332	266.70	3,056	272.50	194	200.60	82	206.10
Entitlement based on care of children.....	318	149.30	250	156.20	48	126.90	20	116.60
Husband retired.....	125	190.40	99	199.70	18	160.80	9	145.40
Husband disabled.....	194	122.70	152	127.90	31	107.50	11	94.30
Entitlement based on age (aged 62 or older).....	3,014	279.10	2,806	282.90	145	225.20	62	234.80
Husband retired.....	2,943	281.40	2,744	285.10	139	227.60	60	237.40
Full benefit.....	532	363.10	483	371.80	32	272.90	17	281.60
Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65.....	2,411	263.40	2,260	266.50	107	214.00	43	220.40
Husband disabled.....	71	182.90	62	184.70	6	169.60	2	171.70
Widows.....	5,286	484.20	4,749	496.20	448	377.30	88	383.50
Entitlement based on care of children.....	304	375.40	227	398.20	57	313.60	20	292.50
Nondisabled, aged 60 or older.....	4,878	493.80	4,441	503.60	371	391.10	66	415.00
Disabled, aged 50-64.....	104	350.00	81	363.30	20	304.20	3	290.00
Mothers of deceased workers.....	7	434.20	5	446.20	1	383.90	1	413.30
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	13	151.20	12	151.20	(2)	151.90	(2)	151.90

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

² Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A8.—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, at end of 1988

Type of benefit	Number of beneficiaries	Average primary insurance amount	Average monthly benefit
Total ¹	199,744	\$382.55	\$351.35
Retired workers	176,411	380.72	363.68
Men.....	52,413	386.58	337.74
Women.....	123,998	378.24	374.64
Wives and husbands of retired workers	7,301	390.11	155.98
Children of retired workers	2,468	383.86	127.15
Disabled workers	3,384	405.22	402.19
Wives and husbands of disabled workers	111	412.74	94.06
Children of disabled workers	153	411.59	101.41
Nondisabled widows and widowers	8,149	401.47	334.87
Disabled widows and widowers	278	398.93	239.62
Widowed mothers and fathers	195	389.83	244.73
Children of deceased workers	1,292	397.82	263.34

¹ Includes parent beneficiaries.

Table 5.A9.—Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by age, race, and sex, at end of 1988

[In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Age	Total ¹	Men	Women
Total			
Total.....	32,848	13,139	19,709
60-61.....	545	219	326
62-64.....	4,079	1,705	2,375
65-69.....	8,652	3,773	4,878
70-74.....	7,511	3,192	4,319
75-79.....	5,652	2,215	3,437
80-84.....	3,632	1,257	2,374
85 or older.....	2,777	778	1,999
White			
Total.....	29,673	11,844	17,829
60-61.....	458	183	275
62-64.....	3,616	1,510	2,106
65-69.....	7,748	3,385	4,363
70-74.....	6,817	2,905	3,912
75-79.....	5,148	2,012	3,135
80-84.....	3,329	1,141	2,188
85 or older.....	2,558	707	1,851
Black			
Total.....	2,506	1,004	1,502
60-61.....	68	27	41
62-64.....	337	144	193
65-69.....	680	298	382
70-74.....	553	225	328
75-79.....	419	161	258
80-84.....	258	91	167
85 or older.....	190	57	133
Other			
Total.....	669	292	378
60-61.....	19	9	10
62-64.....	126	50	76
65-69.....	224	90	134
70-74.....	141	62	79
75-79.....	86	42	44
80-84.....	45	25	20
85 or older.....	29	14	15

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A10.—Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1988

[In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Type of benefit	Total ¹	Age attained in 1988								
		60-61	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90-94	95 or older
Total	32,853	545	4,079	8,650	7,509	5,650	3,632	1,854	730	205
Retired workers	23,843	...	2,529	6,703	5,855	4,270	2,632	1,270	462	121
Widows, widowers, mothers, and fathers.....	4,982	208	494	917	879	890	765	509	247	74
Wives and husbands.....	3,091	9	506	1,009	763	485	231	73	14	2
Disabled workers.....	849	315	534	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	14	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	5	9
Parents	7	...	...	1	1	1	2	1	2	(2)
Disabled children.....	69	13	16	20	12	5	2	(2)	(2)	(2)
Men.....	13,139	219	1,705	3,773	3,192	2,215	1,257	556	179	43
Retired workers	12,483	...	1,334	3,753	3,177	2,199	1,248	551	179	43
Widowers and fathers.....	34	6	9	6	3	4	3	3	(2)	(2)
Husbands	33	...	2	6	7	10	6	2	1	(2)
Disabled workers.....	558	206	352	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	1	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	(2)	1
Parents	(2)	...	...	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)
Disabled children.....	31	6	7	9	5	2	1	(2)	(2)	(2)
Women.....	19,714	326	2,374	4,877	4,317	3,435	2,373	1,298	551	162
Retired workers	11,360	...	1,194	2,950	2,678	2,071	1,384	720	284	79
Widows and mothers	4,948	202	485	911	876	886	761	506	247	74
Wives	3,058	9	505	1,004	756	475	225	70	13	1
Disabled workers.....	290	109	181	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	13	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	5	8
Parents	7	...	(2)	...	1	1	1	1	2	...
Disabled children.....	38	6	9	11	7	3	1	(2)	(2)	(2)

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

² Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

Table 5.A11.—Number and percentage distribution of Social Security retired-worker beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, sex, and age, 1985 ¹

Source of income or noncash benefit	Total	Men					Women				
		Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older	Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older
Number (in thousands).....	21,074	11,132	1,083	3,550	2,945	3,553	9,942	1,107	2,956	2,569	3,310
Percent receiving money income from:											
Earnings	11.9	14.4	21.7	21.3	13.4	6.0	9.1	22.8	11.7	5.5	4.9
Assets	79.4	78.6	83.5	77.9	78.8	77.7	80.3	76.1	80.4	81.8	80.5
Employer pensions	43.6	52.9	65.3	57.5	50.5	46.3	33.3	29.0	37.1	34.1	30.8
Public pensions	16.0	17.4	26.0	21.0	13.0	14.8	14.5	10.4	16.1	14.5	14.5
Railroad Retirement	1.1	.8	(2)	.2	1.2	1.4	1.3	(2)	1.1	1.5	1.9
Federal Government	4.7	5.9	10.1	7.8	3.3	5.0	3.3	2.9	3.8	3.1	3.0
Military	1.5	2.5	3.2	3.7	3.0	.7	.4	(2)	.2	.8	.3
State government	6.9	6.6	8.8	7.8	5.0	6.2	7.3	5.5	9.6	7.5	5.7
Local government	2.6	2.4	4.7	2.4	1.5	2.3	3.0	2.5	2.3	1.8	4.7
Private pensions	28.6	36.9	40.7	38.7	38.1	33.0	19.4	18.6	22.0	20.3	16.7
Other pensions or annuities	3.9	3.6	2.7	2.8	3.6	4.7	4.2	2.6	2.8	4.7	5.5
Veterans' benefits	5.9	9.4	10.8	14.0	9.4	4.5	1.9	(2)	.6	1.2	4.4
Public assistance	3.9	3.1	(2)	2.3	3.4	4.7	4.8	3.0	3.0	4.8	6.9
Supplemental Security Income	3.7	3.0	(2)	2.3	3.0	4.5	4.5	2.4	2.6	4.8	6.8
Other	4.0	4.0	4.5	3.8	3.2	4.5	4.1	5.4	4.1	4.2	3.6
Percent receiving noncash benefits from: ³											
Medicare	89.6	90.3	(2)	100.0	100.0	100.0	88.9	(2)	100.0	100.0	100.0
Medicaid	5.1	4.1	.7	4.0	3.2	5.9	6.3	2.9	4.9	6.0	8.9
Food Stamps	3.4	3.0	.5	3.1	2.7	3.8	3.8	4.1	3.6	2.9	4.6
Free or subsidized school meals .....	.8	1.0	(2)	.9	1.1	1.3	.5	2.0	1.1	(2)	(2)
Public or subsidized rental housing	4.6	2.7	1.1	2.3	1.9	4.4	6.7	2.1	3.8	8.0	10.0
Energy Assistance .....	.6	.4	(2)	.4	.2	.6	.8	.5	.8	1.0	.8
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Number of noncash benefits received:											
0	9.9	9.5	97.8	(2)	(2)	(2)	10.3	92.3	(2)	(2)	(2)
1	80.1	82.5	2.2	91.9	94.0	88.1	77.4	4.3	90.3	87.6	82.4
2	6.7	5.5	(2)	5.8	3.7	8.5	8.1	2.8	5.9	8.0	11.8
3 or more	3.3	2.4	(2)	2.4	2.3	3.4	4.2	.6	3.7	4.4	5.8
Percent in households with means-tested benefits ⁴											
	14.3	12.6	5.7	13.1	11.4	15.1	16.3	10.8	13.1	14.8	22.0

¹ Interviews for wave 7 of the 1984 panel were conducted between September and December 1985, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of August. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 7.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

³ Medicare and Medicaid coverage and Food Stamp receipt for individual beneficiary of any age. Other noncash benefits for households.

⁴ Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits, Food Stamps, WIC, Energy Assistance, Medicaid, free or subsidized school meals, and public or subsidized rental housing.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

CONTACT: Susan Grad (202) 282-7094 for further information.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A12.—Number and percentage distribution of Social Security beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, selected type of benefit, sex, and age, 1985¹

Source of income or noncash benefit	Disabled workers					Wives aged 62 or older			Nondisabled widows			Minor children ²
	Total	18-54	55-64	Men	Women	Total	62-69	70 or older	Total	60-69	70 or older	
Number (in thousands).....	2,428	982	1,446	1,390	1,038	2,664	1,256	1,408	4,004	1,241	2,762	2,001
Percent receiving money income from:												
Earnings.....	5.5	9.7	2.6	5.6	5.3	4.7	6.7	3.0	5.8	15.5	1.5	9.6
Assets.....	49.7	42.5	54.6	45.2	55.7	80.9	79.1	82.6	69.2	69.2	69.1	11.5
Employer pensions.....	21.2	10.1	28.8	23.1	18.7	9.3	9.5	9.0	20.6	33.1	14.9	(3)
Public pensions.....	6.4	2.4	9.1	5.5	7.6	8.2	7.6	8.6	10.0	15.6	7.4	(3)
Railroad Retirement.....	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.2	.5	(3)	.1	.4	(3)	(3)
Federal Government.....	.8	.5	.9	.5	1.2	1.5	1.3	1.7	4.0	5.9	3.2	(3)
Military.....	1.0	(3)	1.7	1.8	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	.5	.9	.4	(3)
State government.....	3.9	1.9	5.3	2.8	5.5	5.1	5.7	4.6	4.0	7.3	2.5	(3)
Local government.....	.7	(3)	1.1	.5	.9	1.8	.6	2.8	2.0	2.3	1.8	(3)
Private pensions.....	15.1	7.6	20.2	18.1	11.1	1.1	1.9	.4	11.7	20.7	7.7	(3)
Other pensions or annuities.....	4.6	2.5	6.1	5.0	4.1	1.1	1.4	.8	4.7	4.8	4.6	.3
Veterans' benefits.....	11.5	5.5	15.7	18.5	2.3	.6	.9	.4	6.3	8.7	5.1	(3)
Public assistance.....	13.9	19.6	10.1	9.3	20.0	4.1	2.5	5.5	9.3	5.8	10.8	.5
Supplemental Security Income.....	13.5	19.1	9.7	9.3	19.1	3.9	2.5	5.1	9.1	5.3	10.8	.5
Other.....	5.8	7.7	4.5	4.8	7.1	3.0	3.1	2.9	4.7	7.4	3.5	2.0
Percent receiving noncash benefits from: ⁴												
Medicare.....	84.2	77.4	88.8	84.2	84.2	85.2	68.6	100.0	88.2	61.9	100.0	(3)
Medicaid.....	18.7	27.0	13.0	14.6	24.2	4.9	3.9	5.9	11.6	7.8	13.2	14.8
Food Stamps.....	13.8	20.4	9.2	12.3	15.8	3.9	2.3	5.2	7.4	6.4	7.8	16.6
Free or subsidized school meals.....	7.8	14.5	3.2	7.4	8.2	1.3	1.0	1.6	.7	2.0	.2	32.8
Public or subsidized rental housing.....	8.1	10.2	6.7	6.3	10.5	2.1	3.0	1.4	8.4	6.6	9.2	7.3
Energy Assistance.....	1.9	3.1	1.0	2.3	1.3	.2	(3)	.4	1.1	1.4	.9	.1
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Number of noncash benefits received:												
0.....	10.8	12.6	9.6	11.4	10.0	13.3	28.3	(3)	10.5	34.0	(3)	59.6
1.....	60.7	46.7	70.2	62.6	58.1	80.3	66.7	92.5	69.9	52.9	77.5	20.0
2.....	16.2	22.2	12.2	16.0	16.5	2.9	3.6	2.3	12.4	7.1	14.8	12.2
3 or more.....	12.3	18.5	8.0	9.9	15.4	3.5	1.5	5.2	7.2	6.0	7.8	8.2
Percent in households with means-tested benefits ⁵												
	41.0	53.7	32.4	41.3	40.7	11.9	11.8	11.9	27.0	26.5	27.2	48.2

¹ Interviews for wave 7 of the 1984 panel were conducted between September and December 1985, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of August. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 7.

² Sources of money income for minor child beneficiaries aged 16-17 only.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁴ Medicare and Medicaid coverage and Food Stamp receipt for individual

beneficiary of any age. Other noncash benefits for households.

⁵ Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits, Food Stamps, WIC, Energy Assistance, Medicaid, free or subsidized school meals, and public or subsidized rental housing.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

CONTACT: Susan Grad (202) 282-7094 for further information.

Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1985 ¹

Characteristic	Number (in thousands)	Median monthly family amount		
		Social Security benefit	Total money income	Ratio of Social Security to total income ²
Retired workers				
Total	21,074	\$631	\$1,366	0.52
Men.....	11,132	693	1,490	.50
Women.....	9,942	563	1,196	.55
Sex and age of beneficiary:				
Men—				
62-64.....	1,083	552	1,930	.32
65-69.....	3,550	731	1,636	.45
70-74.....	2,945	750	1,442	.55
75 or older.....	3,553	665	1,170	.59
Women—				
62-64.....	1,107	603	1,882	.39
65-69.....	2,956	658	1,416	.51
70-74.....	2,569	583	1,105	.59
75 or older.....	3,310	492	953	.60
Sex and marital status: ³				
Men—				
Married.....	8,337	778	1,677	.48
Widowed.....	1,521	511	984	.54
Divorced.....	563	469	936	.56
Never married.....	484	529	1,099	.53
Women—				
Married.....	4,324	832	1,735	.50
Widowed.....	3,836	467	801	.59
Divorced.....	668	419	811	.57
Never married.....	896	485	1,019	.58
Size of family:				
1 person.....	6,397	456	712	.62
2 persons.....	11,795	792	1,579	.51
3 persons or more.....	2,881	705	2,426	.31
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$500.....	2,060	325	390	.92
\$500-\$999.....	5,017	537	730	.79
\$1,000-\$1,499.....	4,638	721	1,228	.59
\$1,500-\$1,999.....	3,155	831	1,736	.47
\$2,000-\$2,499.....	1,866	769	2,220	.34
\$2,500-\$2,999.....	1,315	830	2,744	.30
\$3,000 or more.....	3,022	812	3,980	.19
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes.....	5,747	630	2,212	.30
No.....	15,327	631	1,122	.61
Assets—				
Yes.....	17,441	673	1,526	.48
No.....	3,633	498	721	.74
Means-tested cash benefits ⁴ —				
Yes.....	1,616	389	728	.58
No.....	19,458	654	1,421	.52
Other cash income ⁵ —				
Yes.....	13,256	699	1,613	.45
No.....	7,817	543	841	.72

See footnotes at end of table.

5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1985 ¹—Continued

Characteristic	Number (in thousands)	Median monthly family amount		
		Social Security benefit	Total money income	Ratio of Social Security to total income ²
Disabled workers				
Total	2,428	\$535	\$1,186	0.52
Men	1,390	593	1,244	.53
Women	1,038	426	1,105	.49
Age of beneficiary:				
18-54	982	508	1,156	.51
55-64	1,446	558	1,230	.52
Size of family:				
1 person	554	398	528	.72
2 persons	946	610	1,196	.57
3 persons or more	928	565	1,851	.35
Type of family:				
Married	1,393	600	1,494	.43
With minor children	245	(6)	(6)	(6)
No minor children	1,148	588	1,484	.42
Unmarried	1,035	438	723	.63
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$1,000	1,015	434	588	.83
\$1,000-\$1,999	759	660	1,412	.47
\$2,000 or more	654	570	2,698	.20
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes	1,055	530	1,968	.28
No	1,373	541	755	.69
Assets—				
Yes	1,379	556	1,534	.42
No	1,050	507	824	.65
Means-tested cash benefits ⁴ —				
Yes	598	399	689	.62
No	1,831	573	1,404	.47
Other cash income ⁵ —				
Yes	1,082	593	1,680	.37
No	1,346	494	768	.70
Nondisabled widows				
Total	4,004	\$415	\$842	0.55
Age of beneficiary:				
60-69	1,241	419	974	.45
70 or older	2,762	414	721	.60
Size of family:				
1 person	2,626	400	551	.69
2 persons	736	493	1,438	.35
3 persons or more	642	404	2,538	.16
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$1,000	2,344	390	502	.80
\$1,000-\$1,999	882	471	1,382	.33
\$2,000 or more	777	450	3,145	.14
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes	1,008	402	2,146	.19
No	2,996	420	590	.69
Assets—				
Yes	3,024	431	983	.46
No	980	367	430	.84
Means-tested cash benefits ⁴ —				
Yes	616	300	540	.55
No	3,387	430	892	.55
Other cash income ⁵ —				
Yes	1,450	440	1,257	.38
No	2,554	406	576	.69

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1985 ¹—Continued

Characteristic	Number (in thousands)	Median monthly family amount		
		Social Security benefit	Total money income	Ratio of Social Security to total income ²
Minor children				
Total	2,001	\$634	\$1,633	0.38
Size of family:				
1 or 2 persons	247	(6)	(6)	(6)
3 persons.....	405	562	1,471	.38
4 persons.....	534	627	1,772	.44
5 persons.....	345	(6)	(6)	(6)
6 persons or more.....	470	866	1,657	.37
Type of family:				
With husband/wife head	907	744	2,073	.37
With single head	1,093	484	1,366	.39
Monthly family income:				
Less than \$1,000.....	453	425	740	.64
\$1,000–\$1,999	765	715	1,480	.50
\$2,000 or more.....	783	804	2,849	.25
Family source of income:				
Earnings—				
Yes	1,417	578	2,020	.28
No	583	768	971	.82
Assets—				
Yes	1,148	723	2,133	.33
No	853	539	1,142	.50
Means-tested cash benefits ⁴ —				
Yes	345	(6)	(6)	(6)
No	1,656	751	1,678	.41
Other cash income ⁵ —				
Yes	731	589	1,984	.34
No	1,269	672	1,486	.39

¹ Interviews for wave 7 of the 1984 panel were conducted between September and December 1985, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of August. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 7.

² The median of the ratios of Social Security to total income of families.

³ Excludes those who are married, spouse absent, or separated.

⁴ Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits.

⁵ Includes retirement benefits and annuities other than Social Security,

veterans' compensation, unemployment compensation, worker's compensation and other sickness and disability benefits, child support, foster child care payments, alimony, money from relatives or friends, assistance from charitable groups, lump-sum payments, income from estates and trusts, income from roomers and boarders, casual earnings, National Guard and Reserve pay, GI education benefits, and other income not elsewhere included.

⁶ Fewer than 65 unweighted cases.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

CONTACT: Susan Grad (202) 282-7094 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B1.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and with delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average		Number	Average		Number	Average	
		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit
Total	3,762,940	\$733.80	\$756.60	2,490,010	\$786.50	\$802.80	1,272,930	\$630.70	\$666.30
66-69	619,910	647.50	667.20	419,100	705.90	717.80	200,810	525.70	561.60
66.....	91,680	657.50	667.80	62,350	718.20	722.80	29,330	528.50	550.80
67.....	158,420	644.00	658.90	106,660	706.20	713.90	51,760	515.80	545.60
68.....	184,360	637.90	659.80	125,550	695.10	708.30	58,810	515.80	556.20
69.....	185,450	655.10	681.50	124,540	710.40	728.40	60,910	542.20	585.70
70-74	1,137,800	802.60	829.90	771,930	861.70	884.20	365,870	677.90	715.40
70.....	226,880	712.30	755.10	153,550	771.00	808.40	73,330	589.50	643.50
71.....	225,980	735.00	779.90	154,050	793.70	834.10	71,930	609.30	663.80
72.....	222,320	870.20	886.70	150,660	931.80	944.40	71,660	740.50	765.50
73.....	227,310	857.20	873.60	154,150	916.60	928.60	73,160	731.90	757.90
74.....	235,310	837.90	854.20	159,520	895.20	905.90	75,790	717.30	745.60
75-79	1,056,030	761.80	780.50	709,820	808.50	820.30	346,210	666.30	698.80
75.....	225,980	815.40	831.70	153,270	871.30	881.40	72,710	697.70	726.70
76.....	221,450	785.00	801.70	149,710	835.80	845.50	71,740	678.90	710.30
77.....	209,520	758.30	777.30	141,010	805.10	817.40	68,510	662.00	694.80
78.....	202,170	727.30	747.60	135,100	767.70	781.20	67,070	645.90	679.80
79.....	196,910	713.50	735.00	130,730	749.20	763.40	66,180	643.10	679.10
80 or older	949,200	676.40	700.50	589,160	718.90	735.30	360,040	606.90	643.70

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B2.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and without delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average		Number	Average		Number	Average	
		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit		Primary insurance amount	Monthly benefit
Total	3,942,050	\$523.90	\$568.00	2,074,830	\$605.50	\$606.10	1,867,220	\$433.20	\$525.60
65-69	1,144,130	548.20	576.20	695,640	627.20	626.50	448,490	425.80	498.20
65.....	233,700	562.40	578.90	146,960	638.90	638.50	86,740	432.70	478.00
66.....	247,340	554.10	576.30	152,850	632.70	632.10	94,490	426.90	486.20
67.....	234,440	546.50	575.80	142,910	625.30	624.30	91,530	423.50	500.00
68.....	221,620	537.00	571.60	132,800	615.10	614.70	88,820	420.40	507.10
69.....	207,030	539.20	578.40	120,120	621.30	620.30	86,910	425.70	520.50
70-74	976,000	556.40	606.00	524,010	643.00	642.80	451,990	456.00	563.30
70.....	211,560	549.30	592.10	119,490	630.90	630.00	92,070	443.50	542.80
71.....	204,150	557.20	604.00	112,150	646.70	645.70	92,000	448.10	553.10
72.....	193,380	576.50	625.70	104,260	662.60	662.70	89,120	475.70	582.40
73.....	186,210	558.30	612.70	96,270	647.70	648.20	89,940	462.60	574.80
74.....	180,700	540.30	596.50	91,840	627.00	627.60	88,860	450.70	564.40
75-79	593,640	504.80	576.90	269,170	592.80	594.50	324,470	431.90	562.30
75.....	159,080	531.70	592.30	77,240	621.40	620.80	81,840	447.00	565.30
76.....	130,130	513.20	583.70	60,410	602.10	604.00	69,720	436.30	566.10
77.....	111,420	499.60	576.80	49,020	589.60	592.10	62,400	428.90	564.70
78.....	100,940	487.40	565.30	44,390	568.80	572.20	56,550	423.50	560.00
79.....	92,070	472.20	553.70	38,110	552.00	555.50	53,960	415.80	552.40
80-84	417,770	479.10	543.70	185,380	556.80	559.80	232,390	417.10	530.90
80.....	84,070	461.10	545.50	32,830	544.30	548.30	51,240	407.80	543.70
81.....	70,840	451.30	533.30	27,810	534.60	538.70	43,030	397.40	529.80
82.....	59,870	438.30	521.90	22,690	518.60	522.10	37,180	389.30	521.80
83.....	98,600	505.60	554.60	49,180	574.80	576.70	49,420	436.70	532.50
84.....	104,390	511.00	551.50	52,870	576.00	578.30	51,520	444.20	524.00
85-89	431,800	502.00	534.70	216,320	560.10	562.10	215,480	443.60	507.10
85.....	102,470	503.20	542.50	50,650	568.50	570.50	51,820	439.40	515.20
86.....	97,790	507.20	540.80	50,200	565.20	567.10	47,590	446.10	513.20
87.....	83,190	501.40	533.40	41,680	558.20	560.80	41,510	444.30	505.80
88.....	80,150	497.00	525.10	40,080	549.80	551.50	40,070	444.10	498.70
89.....	68,200	499.20	526.70	33,710	554.80	556.20	34,490	444.90	497.90
90 or older	378,710	470.60	495.80	184,310	537.80	539.70	194,400	406.80	454.10

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B3.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age	Total			Men			Women		
	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit	Number	Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit	Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit
Total	3,990,900	\$734.80	\$748.23	2,610,000	\$779.88	\$794.72	1,380,900	\$649.60	\$660.37
66-69	647,300	659.58	665.04	435,700	710.69	716.65	211,600	554.34	558.79
66	87,600	658.95	661.42	58,900	722.30	724.98	28,700	528.93	530.97
67	170,100	652.24	656.49	110,900	711.88	716.52	59,200	540.53	544.03
68	191,800	649.45	655.15	129,300	699.11	705.36	62,500	546.70	551.28
69	197,800	676.00	683.60	136,600	715.68	723.84	61,200	587.43	593.79
70-74	1,183,000	809.54	824.00	796,700	863.69	879.76	386,300	697.85	709.02
70	240,100	735.23	747.95	162,000	786.16	800.37	78,100	629.58	639.21
71	233,400	751.50	764.32	155,400	806.52	820.58	78,000	641.87	652.24
72	226,400	867.57	883.33	152,800	925.20	942.90	73,600	747.93	759.67
73	239,900	856.23	871.33	160,500	911.96	928.55	79,400	743.58	755.66
74	243,200	838.52	854.45	166,000	889.58	907.33	77,200	728.72	740.74
75-79	1,092,600	759.34	775.04	723,900	796.55	813.81	368,700	686.28	698.92
75	225,000	816.20	831.68	151,600	860.32	877.19	73,400	725.06	737.68
76	225,500	783.63	799.51	149,100	828.97	846.61	76,400	695.14	707.59
77	219,400	754.92	770.28	147,800	792.88	809.74	71,600	676.56	688.81
78	214,000	729.95	746.06	141,900	757.01	774.82	72,100	676.69	689.46
79	208,700	706.57	722.26	133,500	734.00	751.15	75,200	657.87	670.97
80-84	864,900	666.40	681.66	532,200	698.17	715.29	332,700	615.56	627.86
80	210,800	690.46	705.79	133,100	718.92	736.30	77,700	641.70	653.53
81	215,200	662.07	675.85	138,400	691.28	706.67	76,800	609.42	620.30
82	207,800	651.33	665.59	126,000	683.18	699.27	81,800	602.26	613.71
83	133,200	649.71	667.31	76,200	687.18	707.02	57,000	599.62	614.23
84	97,900	678.80	696.10	58,500	713.89	733.19	39,400	626.69	641.04
85 or older	203,100	698.49	711.28	121,500	736.93	751.18	81,600	641.27	651.86

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B4.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as retired worker and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Total				Men				Women			
	Number at end of 1988 ¹	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1988	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1988	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	23,842,610	100.0	...	\$537.00	12,482,630	100.0	...	\$604.90	11,359,980	100.0	...	\$462.30
1985-88.....	5,822,100	24.4	...	506.50	3,300,210	26.4	...	590.10	2,521,890	22.2	...	397.10
1980-84.....	6,646,810	27.9	...	551.20	3,688,120	29.5	...	624.00	2,958,690	26.0	...	460.40
1975-79.....	5,054,000	21.2	...	577.30	2,661,290	21.3	...	644.80	2,392,710	21.1	...	502.30
1970-74.....	3,530,520	14.8	...	536.10	1,698,650	13.6	...	578.60	1,831,870	16.1	...	496.70
1965-69.....	1,835,780	7.7	...	514.90	799,090	6.4	...	551.10	1,036,690	9.1	...	487.10
1960-64.....	768,510	3.2	...	464.70	293,550	2.4	...	490.20	474,960	4.2	...	449.00
1950-59.....	184,790	.8	...	416.60	41,680	.3	...	463.30	143,110	1.3	...	403.00
1940-49.....	100	(3)	...	341.20	40	(3)	...	374.70	60	(3)	...	318.90
1988.....	1,373,830	5.8	5.8	498.10	776,350	6.2	6.2	590.80	597,480	5.3	5.3	377.50
1987.....	1,484,190	6.2	12.0	508.50	840,100	6.7	12.9	595.80	644,090	5.7	10.9	394.80
1986.....	1,509,990	6.3	18.3	509.80	859,020	6.9	19.8	590.50	650,970	5.7	16.7	403.20
1985.....	1,454,090	6.1	24.4	509.00	824,740	6.6	26.4	583.10	629,350	5.5	22.2	411.80
1984.....	1,389,470	5.8	30.2	512.50	778,050	6.2	32.7	582.60	611,420	5.4	27.6	423.30
1983.....	1,417,610	5.9	36.2	533.40	793,030	6.4	39.0	604.50	624,580	5.5	33.1	443.20
1982.....	1,341,820	5.6	41.8	546.30	747,640	6.0	45.0	618.00	594,180	5.2	38.3	456.00
1981.....	1,272,270	5.3	47.2	579.90	705,220	5.6	50.7	654.70	567,050	5.0	43.3	486.90
1980.....	1,225,640	5.1	52.3	590.90	664,180	5.3	56.0	669.80	561,460	4.9	48.2	497.60
1979.....	1,162,370	4.9	57.2	598.20	619,230	5.0	60.9	677.00	543,140	4.8	53.0	508.30
1978.....	1,058,530	4.4	61.6	586.70	554,700	4.4	65.4	661.80	503,830	4.4	57.5	503.90
1977.....	932,580	3.9	65.5	580.90	496,820	4.0	69.4	649.60	435,760	3.8	61.3	502.60
1976.....	983,110	4.1	69.6	562.60	513,170	4.1	73.5	621.30	469,940	4.1	65.4	498.50
1975.....	917,410	3.8	73.5	552.40	477,370	3.8	77.3	603.60	440,040	3.9	69.3	496.80
1974.....	853,440	3.6	77.1	542.60	426,790	3.4	80.7	589.50	426,650	3.8	73.1	495.80
1973.....	791,920	3.3	80.4	538.70	384,820	3.1	83.8	580.20	407,100	3.6	76.6	499.40
1972.....	703,220	2.9	83.3	533.90	334,300	2.7	86.5	577.80	368,920	3.2	79.9	494.10
1971.....	624,490	2.6	86.0	533.60	296,200	2.4	88.9	573.60	328,290	2.9	82.8	497.50
1970.....	557,450	2.3	88.3	528.20	256,540	2.1	90.9	565.00	300,910	2.6	85.4	496.80
1969.....	476,560	2.0	90.3	525.30	214,500	1.7	92.6	563.70	262,060	2.3	87.7	493.90
1968.....	410,990	1.7	92.0	518.80	181,980	1.5	94.1	551.90	229,010	2.0	89.8	492.50
1967.....	354,840	1.5	93.5	511.00	154,700	1.2	95.3	543.50	200,140	1.8	91.5	485.90
1966.....	297,410	1.2	94.8	498.90	123,450	1.0	96.3	531.40	173,960	1.5	93.0	475.90
1965.....	295,980	1.2	96.0	513.70	124,460	1.0	97.3	557.20	171,520	1.5	94.6	482.10
1964.....	225,490	.9	96.9	493.80	91,400	.7	98.0	531.80	134,090	1.2	95.7	467.80
1963.....	166,700	.7	97.6	466.30	62,960	.5	98.6	488.00	103,740	.9	96.7	453.00
1962.....	148,300	.6	98.3	457.80	55,730	.4	99.0	475.50	92,570	.8	97.5	447.20
1961.....	138,560	.6	98.8	439.10	58,580	.5	99.5	442.90	79,980	.7	98.2	436.40
1960.....	89,460	.4	99.2	439.90	24,880	.2	99.7	487.00	64,580	.6	98.7	421.70
1959.....	56,150	.2	99.5	442.80	14,720	.1	99.8	485.10	41,430	.4	99.1	427.70
1958.....	42,930	.2	99.6	426.80	10,390	.1	99.9	467.10	32,540	.3	99.4	413.90
1957.....	35,350	.1	99.8	411.40	7,530	.1	99.9	455.40	27,820	.2	99.6	399.50
1956.....	32,290	.1	99.9	386.80	4,140	(3)	100.0	439.10	28,150	.2	99.9	379.10
1955.....	8,350	(3)	100.0	390.80	2,130	(3)	100.0	435.10	6,220	.1	99.9	375.70
1954.....	4,820	(3)	100.0	377.60	1,350	(3)	100.0	446.10	3,470	(3)	100.0	351.00
1953.....	2,590	(3)	100.0	356.10	780	(3)	100.0	392.40	1,810	(3)	100.0	340.40
1952.....	1,400	(3)	100.0	334.10	370	(3)	100.0	385.10	1,030	(3)	100.0	315.60
1951.....	490	(3)	100.0	308.80	130	(3)	100.0	308.10	360	(3)	100.0	309.00
1950.....	420	(3)	100.0	343.70	140	(3)	100.0	371.90	280	(3)	100.0	329.50

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

² Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-87

At end of year	Total number (in thousands) ¹	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age						
			Total	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85 or older
Men									
1940	99	68.8	100.0	...	74.4	17.4	6.4	1.6	0.2
1945	447	71.7	100.0	...	39.9	40.2	15.1	4.0	.7
1950	1,469	72.2	100.0	...	39.1	33.7	20.2	5.9	1.2
1955	3,252	72.7	100.0	...	35.7	34.8	20.0	7.6	1.9
1960	5,217	73.2	100.0	...	33.8	33.1	21.1	9.0	3.1
1965	6,825	72.9	100.0	6.9	29.7	29.5	19.9	9.9	4.1
1966	7,034	73.1	100.0	6.9	29.5	29.2	19.8	10.2	4.3
1967	7,160	73.1	100.0	6.8	29.5	28.5	20.2	10.3	4.6
1968	7,309	73.1	100.0	7.0	29.5	28.0	20.0	10.6	4.8
1969	7,459	73.2	100.0	7.1	29.9	27.3	20.0	10.7	5.1
1970	7,688	72.6	100.0	7.5	30.1	26.9	19.6	10.6	5.3
1971	7,952	72.5	100.0	8.0	30.7	26.1	19.3	10.5	5.4
1972	8,231	72.4	100.0	8.4	31.2	26.0	18.5	10.5	5.4
1973	8,610	72.3	100.0	8.7	31.9	25.7	17.9	10.3	5.5
1974	8,832	72.3	100.0	8.9	32.2	25.9	17.3	10.1	5.6
1975	9,163	72.3	100.0	9.3	32.2	25.6	17.1	10.1	5.7
1976	9,420	72.3	100.0	9.4	32.3	25.8	16.7	10.0	5.8
1977	9,714	72.2	100.0	9.6	32.4	25.7	16.7	9.8	5.8
1978	9,928	72.2	100.0	9.2	32.4	25.9	16.8	9.7	5.9
1979	10,192	72.2	100.0	9.2	32.3	25.9	16.9	9.5	6.2
1980	10,461	72.2	100.0	9.5	32.1	25.8	16.9	9.5	6.1
1981	10,767	72.2	100.0	9.9	31.8	25.7	17.1	9.3	6.2
1982	11,030	72.2	100.0	10.3	31.3	25.6	17.1	9.4	6.2
1983	11,358	72.2	100.0	10.6	31.0	25.8	17.0	9.4	6.1
1984	11,573	72.2	100.0	10.8	30.3	25.9	17.3	9.6	6.1
1985	11,817	72.3	100.0	10.9	30.2	25.9	17.3	9.6	6.1
1986	12,080	72.4	100.0	10.9	30.3	25.7	17.3	9.7	6.1
1987	12,295	72.4	100.0	10.9	30.2	25.5	17.4	9.9	6.1
Women									
1940	13	68.1	100.0	...	82.6	12.8	3.9	0.6	(2)
1945	71	70.8	100.0	...	47.1	40.0	10.2	2.3	0.3
1950	302	71.1	100.0	...	48.4	32.9	15.0	3.2	.5
1955	1,222	71.3	100.0	...	47.8	32.3	14.6	4.4	.8
1960	2,845	71.0	100.0	12.6	36.3	29.0	15.0	5.6	1.6
1965	4,276	71.8	100.0	12.2	31.6	28.1	17.6	7.7	2.8
1966	4,624	72.1	100.0	11.8	31.0	27.7	18.1	8.3	3.1
1967	4,859	72.2	100.0	11.4	30.7	27.1	18.7	8.7	3.4
1968	5,111	72.3	100.0	11.3	30.4	26.5	18.8	9.3	3.8
1969	5,363	72.4	100.0	11.4	30.3	25.8	18.8	9.7	4.1
1970	5,661	72.0	100.0	11.5	30.1	25.4	18.7	10.0	4.4
1971	5,975	72.1	100.0	11.7	30.2	24.7	18.4	10.3	4.8
1972	6,325	72.0	100.0	11.9	30.3	24.5	17.9	10.5	5.0
1973	6,754	72.0	100.0	11.9	30.7	24.2	17.3	10.5	5.3
1974	7,126	72.1	100.0	11.8	30.6	24.2	17.0	10.6	5.8
1975	7,424	72.2	100.0	11.8	30.4	24.2	16.9	10.6	6.1
1976	7,744	72.3	100.0	11.6	30.2	24.4	16.7	10.7	6.4
1977	8,106	72.3	100.0	11.7	30.0	24.3	16.7	10.6	6.7
1978	8,430	72.5	100.0	11.3	29.7	24.4	16.8	10.6	7.2
1979	8,777	72.5	100.0	11.2	29.5	24.3	17.0	10.5	7.4
1980	9,101	72.6	100.0	11.2	29.2	24.2	17.1	10.6	7.7
1981	9,428	72.7	100.0	11.1	28.9	24.0	17.4	10.6	8.0
1982	9,733	72.8	100.0	11.2	28.3	24.0	17.5	10.8	8.2
1983	10,060	72.9	100.0	11.1	28.0	23.9	17.6	11.0	8.4
1984	10,334	73.1	100.0	11.1	27.2	24.0	17.8	11.3	8.6
1985	10,615	73.3	100.0	11.0	26.9	23.9	17.9	11.4	8.8
1986	10,901	73.3	100.0	10.8	26.7	23.8	18.0	11.7	9.0
1987	11,145	73.4	100.0	10.7	26.4	23.6	18.1	11.9	9.3

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

² Less than 0.05 percent.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B6.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total ¹		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	23,842,610	100.0	7,705,080	100.0	16,137,530	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	888,620	3.7	46,490	.6	842,130	5.2
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	652,800	2.7	204,840	2.7	447,960	2.8
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	489,960	2.1	81,880	1.1	408,080	2.5
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	657,490	2.8	73,820	1.0	583,670	3.6
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	812,140	3.4	93,620	1.2	718,520	4.5
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	982,020	4.1	123,270	1.6	858,750	5.3
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	1,022,670	4.3	161,710	2.1	860,960	5.3
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	909,250	3.8	183,280	2.4	725,970	4.5
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	842,090	3.5	185,820	2.4	656,270	4.1
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	812,970	3.4	199,310	2.6	613,660	3.8
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	778,910	3.3	199,930	2.6	578,980	3.6
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	778,690	3.3	201,930	2.6	576,760	3.6
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	824,560	3.5	234,630	3.0	589,930	3.7
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	908,910	3.8	245,980	3.2	662,930	4.1
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	970,320	4.1	251,630	3.3	718,690	4.5
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	1,078,520	4.5	287,620	3.7	790,900	4.9
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	1,181,620	5.0	350,580	4.5	831,040	5.1
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	1,191,610	5.0	350,560	4.5	841,050	5.2
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	1,136,150	4.8	315,890	4.1	820,260	5.1
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	1,090,780	4.6	361,650	4.7	729,130	4.5
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	952,120	4.0	331,150	4.3	620,970	3.8
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	816,720	3.4	337,890	4.4	478,830	3.0
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	586,100	2.5	281,060	3.6	305,040	1.9
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	511,860	2.1	270,200	3.5	241,660	1.5
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	456,400	1.9	264,910	3.4	191,490	1.2
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	399,220	1.7	258,160	3.4	141,060	.9
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	350,090	1.5	250,420	3.3	99,670	.6
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	289,920	1.2	218,080	2.8	71,840	.4
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	269,420	1.1	222,010	2.9	47,410	.3
\$900.00 or more.....	1,200,680	5.0	1,116,760	14.5	83,920	.5
Average benefit, total.....	\$536.90		\$660.10		\$478.20	
Men.....	12,482,630	100.0	4,564,920	100.0	7,917,710	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	326,510	2.6	23,040	.5	303,470	3.8
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	232,770	1.9	83,250	1.8	149,520	1.9
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	166,830	1.3	38,270	.8	128,560	1.6
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	199,810	1.6	31,200	.7	168,610	2.1
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	220,700	1.8	40,250	.9	180,450	2.3
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	247,280	2.0	52,940	1.2	194,340	2.5
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	277,080	2.2	68,460	1.5	208,620	2.6
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	280,880	2.3	75,940	1.7	204,940	2.6
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	285,850	2.3	74,770	1.6	211,080	2.7
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	303,080	2.4	79,000	1.7	224,080	2.8
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	315,780	2.5	80,300	1.8	235,480	3.0
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	337,600	2.7	83,520	1.8	254,080	3.2
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	375,870	3.0	98,830	2.2	277,040	3.5
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	445,660	3.6	107,120	2.3	338,540	4.3
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	508,220	4.1	112,970	2.5	395,250	5.0
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	593,560	4.8	136,460	3.0	457,100	5.8
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	684,470	5.5	190,070	4.2	494,400	6.2
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	772,590	6.2	191,450	4.2	581,140	7.3
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	790,230	6.3	182,160	4.0	608,070	7.7
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	773,340	6.2	224,970	4.9	548,370	6.9
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	691,430	5.5	208,110	4.6	483,320	6.1
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	598,930	4.8	221,160	4.8	377,770	4.8
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	415,310	3.3	183,140	4.0	232,170	2.9
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	377,450	3.0	189,760	4.2	187,690	2.4
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	343,780	2.8	194,710	4.3	149,070	1.9
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	307,370	2.5	198,110	4.3	109,260	1.4
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	269,820	2.2	194,930	4.3	74,890	.9
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	223,310	1.8	169,850	3.7	53,460	.7
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	204,240	1.6	170,840	3.7	33,400	.4
\$900.00 or more.....	912,880	7.3	859,340	18.8	53,540	.7
Average benefit, men.....	\$604.90		\$713.40		\$542.40	

See footnote at end of table.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B6.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1988—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total ¹		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Women.....	11,359,980	100.0	3,140,160	100.0	8,219,820	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	562,110	4.9	23,450	.7	538,660	6.6
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	420,030	3.7	121,590	3.9	298,440	3.6
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	323,130	2.8	43,610	1.4	279,520	3.4
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	457,680	4.0	42,620	1.4	415,060	5.0
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	591,440	5.2	53,370	1.7	538,070	6.5
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	734,740	6.5	70,330	2.2	664,410	8.1
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	745,590	6.6	93,250	3.0	652,340	7.9
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	628,370	5.5	107,340	3.4	521,030	6.3
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	556,240	4.9	111,050	3.5	445,190	5.4
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	509,890	4.5	120,310	3.8	389,580	4.7
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	463,130	4.1	119,630	3.8	343,500	4.2
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	441,090	3.9	118,410	3.8	322,680	3.9
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	448,690	3.9	135,800	4.3	312,890	3.8
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	463,250	4.1	138,860	4.4	324,390	3.9
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	462,100	4.1	138,660	4.4	323,440	3.9
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	484,960	4.3	151,160	4.8	333,800	4.1
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	497,150	4.4	160,510	5.1	336,640	4.1
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	419,020	3.7	159,110	5.1	259,910	3.2
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	345,920	3.0	133,730	4.3	212,190	2.6
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	317,440	2.8	136,680	4.4	180,760	2.2
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	260,690	2.3	123,040	3.9	137,650	1.7
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	217,790	1.9	116,730	3.7	101,060	1.2
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	170,790	1.5	97,920	3.1	72,870	.9
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	134,410	1.2	80,440	2.6	53,970	.7
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	112,620	1.0	70,200	2.2	42,420	.5
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	91,850	.8	60,050	1.9	31,800	.4
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	80,270	.7	55,490	1.8	24,780	.3
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	66,610	.6	48,230	1.5	18,380	.2
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	65,180	.6	51,170	1.6	14,010	.2
\$900.00 or more.....	287,800	2.5	257,420	8.2	30,380	.4
Average benefit, women.....		\$462.30		\$582.70		\$416.30

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B7.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total ¹		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	23,842,610	100.0	7,705,080	100.0	16,137,530	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	927,790	3.9	66,580	.9	861,210	5.3
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	1,605,090	6.7	384,820	5.0	1,220,270	7.6
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	536,550	2.3	106,190	1.4	430,360	2.7
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	520,280	2.2	108,350	1.4	411,930	2.6
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	649,740	2.7	124,110	1.6	525,630	3.3
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	793,780	3.3	156,330	2.0	637,450	4.0
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	865,720	3.6	199,480	2.6	666,240	4.1
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	802,670	3.4	195,650	2.5	607,020	3.8
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	866,920	3.6	230,530	3.0	636,390	3.9
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	778,270	3.3	210,320	2.7	567,950	3.5
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	730,990	3.1	207,640	2.7	523,350	3.2
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	711,680	3.0	208,750	2.7	502,930	3.1
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	722,450	3.0	223,820	2.9	498,630	3.1
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	791,730	3.3	265,130	3.4	526,600	3.3
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	700,740	2.9	235,740	3.1	465,000	2.9
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	734,080	3.1	255,810	3.3	478,270	3.0
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	824,300	3.5	309,470	4.0	514,830	3.2
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	869,790	3.6	333,080	4.3	536,710	3.3
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	768,510	3.2	279,700	3.6	488,810	3.0
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	897,380	3.8	337,890	4.4	559,490	3.5
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	795,550	3.3	297,810	3.9	497,740	3.1
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	855,600	3.6	322,270	4.2	533,330	3.3
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	739,680	3.1	240,090	3.1	499,590	3.1
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	847,450	3.6	264,810	3.4	582,640	3.6
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	912,630	3.8	273,390	3.5	639,240	4.0
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	785,590	3.3	257,340	3.3	528,250	3.3
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	723,050	3.0	259,170	3.4	463,880	2.9
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	562,170	2.4	215,380	2.8	346,790	2.1
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	474,900	2.0	216,940	2.8	257,960	1.6
\$900.00 or more.....	1,047,530	4.4	918,490	11.9	129,040	.8
Average primary insurance amount, total.....	\$546.20		\$626.40		\$507.90	
Men.....	12,482,630	100.0	4,564,920	100.0	7,917,710	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	153,730	1.2	21,600	.5	132,130	1.7
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	297,420	2.4	97,340	2.1	200,080	2.5
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	116,180	.9	30,370	.7	85,810	1.1
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	119,380	1.0	33,120	.7	86,260	1.1
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	161,880	1.3	41,390	.9	120,490	1.5
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	206,840	1.7	53,010	1.2	153,830	1.9
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	243,800	2.0	69,260	1.5	174,540	2.2
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	236,850	1.9	68,970	1.5	167,880	2.1
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	270,540	2.2	82,990	1.8	187,550	2.4
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	254,190	2.0	76,760	1.7	177,430	2.2
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	253,540	2.0	78,740	1.7	174,800	2.2
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	258,160	2.1	81,470	1.8	176,690	2.2
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	281,140	2.3	91,590	2.0	189,550	2.4
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	336,840	2.7	117,380	2.6	219,460	2.8
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	324,680	2.6	109,730	2.4	214,950	2.7
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	379,280	3.0	135,110	3.0	244,170	3.1
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	479,290	3.8	188,060	4.1	291,230	3.7
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	520,250	4.2	196,490	4.3	323,760	4.1
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	497,960	4.0	176,860	3.9	321,100	4.1
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	625,420	5.0	230,650	5.1	394,770	5.0
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	575,120	4.6	209,810	4.6	365,310	4.6
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	646,330	5.2	232,420	5.1	413,910	5.2
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	584,810	4.7	172,470	3.8	412,340	5.2
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	711,330	5.7	203,790	4.5	507,540	6.4
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	798,840	6.4	218,270	4.8	580,570	7.3
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	696,770	5.6	211,760	4.6	485,010	6.1
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	652,280	5.2	218,910	4.8	433,370	5.5
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	497,680	4.0	174,830	3.8	322,850	4.1
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	420,740	3.4	177,650	3.9	243,090	3.1
\$900.00 or more.....	881,360	7.1	764,120	16.7	117,240	1.5
Average primary insurance amount, men.....	\$655.10		\$704.20		\$626.80	

See footnote at end of table.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B7.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1988—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total ¹		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Women	11,359,980	100.0	3,140,160	100.0	8,219,820	100.0
Less than \$200.00	774,060	6.8	44,980	1.4	729,080	8.9
\$200.00–\$224.90	1,307,670	11.5	287,480	9.2	1,020,190	12.4
\$225.00–\$249.90	420,370	3.7	75,820	2.4	344,550	4.2
\$250.00–\$274.90	400,900	3.5	75,230	2.4	325,670	4.0
\$275.00–\$299.90	487,860	4.3	82,720	2.6	405,140	4.9
\$300.00–\$324.90	586,940	5.2	103,320	3.3	483,620	5.9
\$325.00–\$349.90	621,920	5.5	130,220	4.1	491,700	6.0
\$350.00–\$374.90	565,820	5.0	126,680	4.0	439,140	5.3
\$375.00–\$399.90	596,380	5.2	147,540	4.7	448,840	5.5
\$400.00–\$424.90	524,080	4.6	133,560	4.3	390,520	4.8
\$425.00–\$449.90	477,450	4.2	128,900	4.1	348,550	4.2
\$450.00–\$474.90	453,520	4.0	127,280	4.1	326,240	4.0
\$475.00–\$499.90	441,310	3.9	132,230	4.2	309,080	3.8
\$500.00–\$524.90	454,890	4.0	147,750	4.7	307,140	3.7
\$525.00–\$549.90	376,060	3.3	126,010	4.0	250,050	3.0
\$550.00–\$574.90	354,800	3.1	120,700	3.8	234,100	2.8
\$575.00–\$599.90	345,010	3.0	121,410	3.9	223,600	2.7
\$600.00–\$624.90	349,540	3.1	136,590	4.3	212,950	2.6
\$625.00–\$649.90	270,550	2.4	102,840	3.3	167,710	2.0
\$650.00–\$674.90	271,960	2.4	107,240	3.4	164,720	2.0
\$675.00–\$699.90	220,430	1.9	88,000	2.8	132,430	1.6
\$700.00–\$724.90	209,270	1.8	89,850	2.9	119,420	1.5
\$725.00–\$749.90	154,870	1.4	67,620	2.2	87,250	1.1
\$750.00–\$774.90	136,120	1.2	61,020	1.9	75,100	.9
\$775.00–\$799.90	113,790	1.0	55,120	1.8	58,670	.7
\$800.00–\$824.90	88,820	.8	45,580	1.5	43,240	.5
\$825.00–\$849.90	70,770	.6	40,260	1.3	30,510	.4
\$850.00–\$874.90	64,490	.6	40,550	1.3	23,940	.3
\$875.00–\$899.90	54,160	.5	39,290	1.3	14,870	.2
\$900.00 or more	166,170	1.5	154,370	4.9	11,800	.1
Average primary insurance amount, women	\$426.50		\$513.20		\$393.30	

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B8.—Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-88

At end of year ¹	Number				Average monthly benefit		
	Total	Without reduction for early retirement	With reduction for early retirement		All benefits	Without reduction for early retirement	With reduction for early retirement
			Number	Percent of total			
	Total						
1956	5,112,430	4,997,401	115,029	2.2	\$63.10	\$63.40	\$48.20
1960	8,061,469	7,112,265	949,204	11.8	74.00	76.50	55.80
1965	11,100,584	7,581,386	3,519,198	31.7	83.90	90.10	70.60
1970	13,349,175	7,282,295	6,066,880	45.4	118.10	130.20	103.60
1975	16,588,001	7,238,830	9,349,171	56.4	207.20	232.80	187.40
1976	17,164,470	7,302,906	9,861,564	57.5	224.90	252.90	204.10
1977	17,820,510	7,250,847	10,569,663	59.3	243.00	274.60	221.40
1978	18,357,755	7,219,979	11,137,776	60.7	263.20	299.00	240.00
1979	18,969,586	7,378,675	11,590,911	61.1	294.30	335.80	267.90
1980	19,562,085	7,397,198	12,164,887	62.2	341.40	391.80	310.70
1981	20,195,362	7,425,048	12,770,314	63.2	386.00	446.90	350.60
1982	20,763,230	7,546,621	13,216,609	63.7	419.30	491.50	378.00
1983	21,418,747	7,740,787	13,677,960	63.9	440.80	523.70	393.90
1984	21,906,461	7,737,082	14,169,379	64.7	460.60	554.70	409.20
1985	22,431,930	7,720,959	14,710,971	65.6	478.60	581.20	424.80
1986	22,980,948	7,709,944	15,271,004	66.5	488.50	596.80	433.80
1987	23,439,684	7,690,792	15,748,892	67.2	512.70	628.60	456.00
1988	23,858,226	7,699,916	16,158,310	67.7	536.80	660.10	478.10
	Men						
1956	3,572,271	3,572,271	...	...	\$68.20	\$68.20	...
1960	5,216,668	5,216,668	...	...	81.90	81.90	...
1965	6,825,078	5,389,166	1,435,912	21.0	92.60	96.10	\$79.40
1970	7,688,460	4,930,400	2,758,060	35.9	130.50	139.10	115.30
1975	9,163,648	4,711,571	4,452,077	48.6	227.80	247.20	207.20
1976	9,420,167	4,632,844	4,787,323	50.8	247.70	269.80	226.30
1977	9,714,205	4,582,972	5,131,233	52.8	268.40	293.20	246.30
1978	9,928,099	4,535,758	5,392,341	52.8	291.60	319.90	267.90
1979	10,192,117	4,606,728	5,585,389	54.8	326.80	359.30	300.00
1980	10,460,735	4,586,539	5,874,196	54.8	380.20	419.60	349.50
1981	10,766,981	4,586,149	6,180,832	57.4	431.10	479.50	395.10
1982	11,029,842	4,647,057	6,382,785	57.9	469.60	528.20	426.90
1983	11,358,357	4,751,287	6,607,070	58.2	495.00	565.50	444.30
1984	11,572,911	4,702,805	6,870,106	59.4	517.80	598.30	462.70
1985	11,816,956	4,655,477	7,161,479	60.6	538.40	627.50	480.50
1986	12,080,376	4,621,111	7,459,265	61.7	549.80	644.60	491.00
1987	12,295,034	4,587,974	7,707,060	62.7	577.50	679.20	516.90
1988	12,486,962	4,563,777	7,923,185	63.5	604.90	713.40	542.40
	Women						
1956	1,540,159	1,425,130	115,029	7.5	\$51.20	\$51.40	\$48.20
1960	2,844,801	1,895,597	949,204	33.4	59.70	61.60	55.80
1965	4,275,506	2,192,220	2,083,286	48.7	70.10	75.40	64.50
1970	5,660,715	2,351,895	3,308,820	58.5	101.20	111.70	93.80
1975	7,424,353	2,527,259	4,897,094	66.0	181.80	205.90	169.40
1976	7,744,303	2,670,062	5,074,241	65.5	197.10	223.50	183.20
1977	8,106,305	2,667,875	5,438,430	67.1	212.60	242.50	197.90
1978	8,429,656	2,684,221	5,745,435	67.1	229.70	263.80	213.80
1979	8,777,469	2,771,947	6,005,522	68.4	256.50	296.70	238.00
1980	9,101,350	2,810,659	6,290,691	69.1	296.80	346.50	274.60
1981	9,428,381	2,838,899	6,589,482	69.9	334.50	394.00	308.80
1982	9,733,388	2,899,564	6,833,824	70.2	362.20	432.60	332.40
1983	10,060,390	2,989,500	7,070,890	70.3	379.60	460.50	345.40
1984	10,333,550	3,034,277	7,299,273	70.6	396.50	487.00	358.90
1985	10,614,974	3,065,482	7,549,492	71.1	412.10	511.00	372.00
1986	10,900,572	3,089,833	7,811,739	71.7	420.50	525.10	379.10
1987	11,144,650	3,102,818	8,041,832	72.2	441.20	553.70	397.70
1988	11,371,264	3,136,139	8,235,125	72.4	462.00	582.60	416.20

¹See OASDI program summary section for "Special provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B9.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1988
 [Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1988						
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
Total								
Total number (in thousands)	23,843	2,529	6,703	5,855	4,270	2,632	1,270	584
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	3.7	8.0	5.4	2.8	2.6	1.7	(1)	.2
\$200.00-\$224.90	2.7	1.8	1.6	2.1	2.4	4.2	7.7	11.6
\$225.00-\$249.90	2.1	2.8	2.3	1.9	1.8	1.6	1.7	2.1
\$250.00-\$274.90	2.8	4.6	3.1	2.6	2.3	1.8	1.9	2.3
\$275.00-\$299.90	3.4	5.4	3.9	2.8	3.1	2.7	2.5	2.7
\$300.00-\$324.90	4.1	7.3	4.9	3.2	3.2	3.2	3.4	3.8
\$325.00-\$349.90	4.3	6.8	5.0	3.6	3.3	3.3	3.8	4.4
\$350.00-\$374.90	3.8	4.4	4.3	3.5	3.2	3.3	3.8	4.7
\$375.00-\$399.90	3.5	3.6	3.9	3.3	3.2	3.3	3.7	4.8
\$400.00-\$424.90	3.4	3.2	3.6	3.1	3.3	3.4	4.0	4.6
\$425.00-\$449.90	3.3	3.0	3.3	3.0	3.3	3.4	3.9	4.5
\$450.00-\$474.90	3.3	3.0	3.2	2.9	3.3	3.6	4.0	4.4
\$475.00-\$499.90	3.5	2.9	3.3	3.1	3.6	4.1	4.6	5.1
\$500.00-\$524.90	3.8	2.9	3.4	3.3	4.0	5.0	5.7	6.3
\$525.00-\$549.90	4.1	3.0	3.6	3.4	4.7	5.5	6.1	5.4
\$550.00-\$574.90	4.5	3.2	4.0	3.6	5.3	6.0	6.5	9.0
\$575.00-\$599.90	5.0	3.4	4.5	4.1	5.4	6.0	8.8	9.0
\$600.00-\$624.90	5.0	3.6	5.7	4.2	4.8	5.4	7.3	5.5
\$625.00-\$649.90	4.8	4.2	6.0	4.1	4.1	5.1	5.0	1.7
\$650.00-\$674.90	4.6	5.9	4.6	4.3	4.0	6.0	3.2	1.3
\$675.00-\$699.90	4.0	8.2	3.2	3.7	3.5	4.9	2.2	.8
\$700.00-\$724.90	3.4	5.2	2.9	3.7	3.3	4.0	1.7	.7
\$725.00-\$749.90	2.5	1.5	2.6	3.0	2.8	2.2	1.2	.5
\$750.00-\$774.90	2.1	1.0	2.6	2.6	2.5	1.4	1.0	.5
\$775.00-\$799.90	1.9	.6	2.7	2.3	2.1	1.0	.6	.4
\$800.00-\$824.90	1.7	.3	2.4	2.2	1.7	.8	.6	.4
\$825.00-\$849.90	1.5	.1	1.8	2.1	1.8	.7	.5	.4
\$850.00-\$874.90	1.2	(1)	1.1	2.1	1.5	.6	.4	.3
\$875.00-\$899.90	1.1	(1)	.5	2.3	1.8	.6	.5	.3
\$900.00 or more	5.0	(1)	.5	10.9	7.9	5.0	3.6	2.3
Average benefit	\$537.00	\$456.30	\$505.40	\$591.20	\$571.40	\$545.40	\$512.60	\$467.50
Men								
Total number (in thousands)	12,483	1,334	3,753	3,177	2,199	1,248	551	221
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	2.6	4.3	3.9	2.1	1.9	1.1	(1)	(1)
\$200.00-\$224.90	1.9	.9	.9	1.6	2.0	3.4	6.0	7.5
\$225.00-\$249.90	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.3	1.5	1.4	1.3	1.5
\$250.00-\$274.90	1.6	2.1	1.6	1.5	1.5	1.4	1.5	1.7
\$275.00-\$299.90	1.8	2.2	1.7	1.5	1.9	1.9	1.9	1.8
\$300.00-\$324.90	2.0	2.3	1.9	1.6	2.0	2.4	2.8	2.7
\$325.00-\$349.90	2.2	2.4	2.2	1.8	2.2	2.6	3.0	3.3
\$350.00-\$374.90	2.3	2.4	2.2	1.9	2.2	2.6	3.2	3.6
\$375.00-\$399.90	2.3	2.4	2.3	1.9	2.3	2.7	3.0	3.8
\$400.00-\$424.90	2.4	2.6	2.5	2.0	2.4	2.7	3.3	3.8
\$425.00-\$449.90	2.5	2.6	2.6	2.1	2.5	2.8	3.3	3.8
\$450.00-\$474.90	2.7	3.0	2.8	2.2	2.7	3.0	3.3	3.4
\$475.00-\$499.90	3.0	3.0	3.1	2.5	3.0	3.4	3.9	4.6
\$500.00-\$524.90	3.6	3.4	3.5	2.8	3.6	4.6	5.4	5.8
\$525.00-\$549.90	4.1	3.7	3.9	3.1	4.7	5.2	5.9	5.8
\$550.00-\$574.90	4.8	4.3	4.8	3.4	5.5	5.8	5.5	11.1
\$575.00-\$599.90	5.5	4.9	5.8	4.1	5.6	5.3	9.9	13.6
\$600.00-\$624.90	6.2	5.5	8.1	4.7	5.1	5.5	9.1	7.4
\$625.00-\$649.90	6.3	6.7	8.9	4.8	4.4	5.9	6.8	2.2
\$650.00-\$674.90	6.2	10.1	6.6	5.3	4.3	8.1	4.0	1.7
\$675.00-\$699.90	5.5	14.6	4.4	4.6	3.9	6.5	2.9	1.1
\$700.00-\$724.90	4.8	9.3	4.0	4.8	4.1	5.4	2.2	1.0
\$725.00-\$749.90	3.3	2.6	3.7	3.8	3.6	2.5	1.5	.7
\$750.00-\$774.90	3.0	1.7	3.9	3.3	3.4	1.7	1.3	.7
\$775.00-\$799.90	2.8	1.0	4.0	3.0	2.8	1.3	.8	.6
\$800.00-\$824.90	2.5	.5	3.7	3.0	2.2	1.0	.8	.6
\$825.00-\$849.90	2.2	.2	2.7	3.0	2.5	.9	.6	.7
\$850.00-\$874.90	1.8	(1)	1.7	3.1	2.1	.8	.5	.5
\$875.00-\$899.90	1.6	(1)	.7	3.3	2.7	.7	.6	.6
\$900.00 or more	7.3	(1)	.5	16.1	11.5	7.3	5.6	4.2
Average benefit	\$604.90	\$552.20	\$576.00	\$666.40	\$628.90	\$588.10	\$551.60	\$520.60

See footnote at end of table.

5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

Table 5.B9.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1988—Continued
 [Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1988						
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
		Women						
Total number (in thousands)	11,360	1,194	2,950	2,678	2,071	1,384	720	363
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	3.7	12.2	7.4	3.6	3.4	2.1	(1)	.4
\$200.00-\$224.90	2.7	2.8	2.4	2.7	2.9	5.0	9.0	14.0
\$225.00-\$249.90	2.1	4.4	3.6	2.6	2.3	1.8	1.9	2.4
\$250.00-\$274.90	2.8	7.3	5.0	3.8	3.2	2.3	2.2	2.7
\$275.00-\$299.90	3.4	8.9	6.6	4.4	4.4	3.4	3.0	3.2
\$300.00-\$324.90	4.1	12.9	8.7	5.0	4.3	4.0	3.9	4.4
\$325.00-\$349.90	4.3	11.8	8.6	5.7	4.4	4.0	4.4	5.1
\$350.00-\$374.90	3.8	6.8	6.9	5.5	4.3	4.0	4.3	5.4
\$375.00-\$399.90	3.5	5.0	5.9	4.9	4.2	3.9	4.2	5.4
\$400.00-\$424.90	3.4	3.9	5.1	4.4	4.3	4.0	4.6	5.1
\$425.00-\$449.90	3.3	3.4	4.2	4.1	4.1	4.0	4.3	5.0
\$450.00-\$474.90	3.3	3.1	3.7	3.9	4.0	4.2	4.5	5.0
\$475.00-\$499.90	3.5	2.7	3.6	3.9	4.2	4.6	5.2	5.4
\$500.00-\$524.90	3.8	2.4	3.3	3.8	4.4	5.4	6.0	6.6
\$525.00-\$549.90	4.1	2.2	3.2	3.8	4.6	5.6	6.3	5.2
\$550.00-\$574.90	4.5	1.9	3.0	3.9	5.1	6.1	7.1	7.7
\$575.00-\$599.90	5.0	1.7	2.9	4.1	5.3	6.7	7.9	6.2
\$600.00-\$624.90	5.0	1.6	2.6	3.7	4.5	5.2	5.9	4.3
\$625.00-\$649.90	4.8	1.3	2.4	3.3	3.8	4.4	3.6	1.3
\$650.00-\$674.90	4.6	1.2	2.1	3.2	3.7	4.1	2.7	1.0
\$675.00-\$699.90	4.0	1.1	1.7	2.7	3.0	3.4	1.6	.6
\$700.00-\$724.90	3.4	.6	1.4	2.5	2.6	2.8	1.3	.5
\$725.00-\$749.90	2.5	.3	1.2	2.1	2.1	1.9	1.0	.4
\$750.00-\$774.90	2.1	.2	1.0	1.7	1.6	1.2	.8	.3
\$775.00-\$799.90	1.9	.1	.9	1.5	1.4	.8	.5	.2
\$800.00-\$824.90	1.7	.1	.7	1.3	1.1	.6	.5	.3
\$825.00-\$849.90	1.5	(1)	.5	1.2	1.0	.5	.4	.3
\$850.00-\$874.50	1.2	(1)	.3	1.1	.9	.4	.3	.2
\$875.00-\$899.90	1.1	(1)	.2	1.1	.9	.5	.4	.2
\$900.00 or more.....	5.0	(1)	.6	4.8	4.0	2.9	2.1	1.1
Average benefit	\$462.30	\$349.10	\$415.60	\$502.00	\$510.30	\$507.00	\$482.70	\$435.10

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 956-0161/0162 for further information.

5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

Table 5.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1988
 [Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Retired workers ¹		Wives and husbands		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	23,842,610	100.0	3,089,230	100.0	431,350	100.0
Less than \$200.00	927,790	3.9	27,240	.9	11,280	2.6
\$200.00–\$224.90	1,605,090	6.7	78,860	2.6	13,380	3.1
\$225.00–\$249.90	536,550	2.3	27,180	.9	5,400	1.3
\$250.00–\$274.90	520,280	2.2	26,650	.9	5,840	1.4
\$275.00–\$299.90	649,740	2.7	35,780	1.2	8,090	1.9
\$300.00–\$324.90	793,780	3.3	45,820	1.5	12,540	2.9
\$325.00–\$349.90	865,720	3.6	57,260	1.9	13,540	3.1
\$350.00–\$374.90	802,670	3.4	54,350	1.8	13,710	3.2
\$375.00–\$399.90	866,920	3.6	63,380	2.1	14,980	3.5
\$400.00–\$424.90	778,270	3.3	59,110	1.9	13,450	3.1
\$425.00–\$449.90	730,990	3.1	59,000	1.9	13,900	3.2
\$450.00–\$474.90	711,680	3.0	60,120	1.9	13,190	3.1
\$475.00–\$499.90	722,450	3.0	66,220	2.1	14,130	3.3
\$500.00–\$524.90	791,730	3.3	77,950	2.5	16,150	3.7
\$525.00–\$549.90	700,740	2.9	74,020	2.4	14,730	3.4
\$550.00–\$574.90	734,080	3.1	86,690	2.8	15,210	3.5
\$575.00–\$599.90	824,300	3.5	113,320	3.7	16,770	3.9
\$600.00–\$624.90	869,790	3.6	124,850	4.0	16,210	3.8
\$625.00–\$649.90	768,510	3.2	120,810	3.9	15,290	3.5
\$650.00–\$674.90	897,380	3.8	156,980	5.1	17,600	4.1
\$675.00–\$699.90	795,550	3.3	139,080	4.5	16,460	3.8
\$700.00–\$724.90	855,600	3.6	157,900	5.1	18,290	4.2
\$725.00–\$749.90	739,680	3.1	137,700	4.5	17,190	4.0
\$750.00–\$774.90	847,450	3.6	168,870	5.5	18,690	4.3
\$775.00–\$799.90	912,630	3.8	200,280	6.5	21,690	5.0
\$800.00–\$824.90	785,590	3.3	169,310	5.5	19,270	4.5
\$825.00–\$849.90	723,050	3.0	164,880	5.3	17,570	4.1
\$850.00–\$874.90	562,170	2.4	120,980	3.9	13,330	3.1
\$875.00–\$899.90	474,900	2.0	118,040	3.8	8,840	2.0
\$900.00 or more	1,047,530	4.4	296,600	9.6	14,630	3.4
Average primary insurance amount		\$546.20		\$671.80		\$585.60

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

Table 5.C2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-88

At end of year	Retired workers			Wives			Husbands	Children			
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Aged 62 or older ¹	Under age 62 ²		Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students
1940	\$22.60	\$23.17	\$18.37	\$12.13	\$12.13	...	...	\$12.22	\$12.22	...	...
1941	22.70	23.32	18.48	12.11	12.11	...	...	12.19	12.19	...	...
1942	23.02	23.71	18.73	12.28	12.28	...	...	12.24	12.24	...	...
1943	23.42	24.17	19.06	12.49	12.49	...	...	12.31	12.31	...	...
1944	23.73	24.48	19.35	12.63	12.63	...	...	12.38	12.38	...	...
1945	24.19	24.94	19.51	12.82	12.82	...	...	12.45	12.45	...	...
1946	24.55	25.30	19.64	12.99	12.99	...	...	12.57	12.57	...	...
1947	24.90	25.68	19.91	13.17	13.17	...	...	12.7	12.77	...	...
1948	25.35	26.21	20.11	13.42	13.42	...	...	12.99	12.99	...	...
1949	26.00	26.92	20.58	13.76	13.76	...	...	13.18	13.18	...	...
1950	43.86	45.67	35.05	23.60	23.79	\$12.85	\$20.01	17.05	17.05	...	...
1951	42.14	44.44	33.03	22.75	23.16	14.33	19.49	13.37	13.37	...	...
1952	49.25	52.16	39.17	26.01	26.48	16.33	22.31	14.67	14.67	...	...
1953	51.10	54.46	40.66	27.08	27.53	17.97	23.10	15.79	15.79	...	...
1954	59.14	63.34	47.05	31.81	32.36	21.11	26.61	18.53	18.53	...	...
1955	61.90	66.40	49.93	33.12	33.63	22.96	27.27	20.01	20.01	...	...
1956	63.09	68.23	51.16	33.76	34.22	23.64	27.90	20.63	20.63	...	...
1957	64.58	70.47	52.23	34.41	34.89	24.21	29.39	21.89	20.90	\$31.55	...
1958	66.35	72.74	53.55	35.11	35.59	25.12	30.45	22.99	21.66	32.00	...
1959	72.78	80.11	58.81	38.24	38.68	29.39	33.85	27.34	25.61	35.08	...
1960	74.04	81.87	59.67	38.74	39.19	30.15	34.72	28.25	26.38	35.70	...
1961	75.65	83.13	62.00	39.47	40.09	29.45	36.61	27.52	25.56	36.22	...
1962	76.19	83.79	62.61	39.64	40.35	29.55	37.05	27.39	25.44	36.35	...
1963	76.88	84.69	63.42	39.95	40.66	29.94	37.64	27.85	25.76	36.84	...
1964	77.57	85.58	64.28	40.24	40.95	30.16	38.18	28.13	25.86	37.34	...
1965	83.92	92.59	70.07	43.64	44.41	32.60	41.69	31.98	28.27	40.64	\$46.75
1966	84.35	93.26	70.79	43.82	44.60	32.64	42.21	32.72	28.18	41.03	45.05
1967	85.37	94.49	71.92	44.25	45.01	32.92	42.79	33.10	28.34	41.49	45.07
1968	98.86	109.08	84.24	51.22	52.13	37.66	49.29	38.12	32.44	47.79	51.08
1969	100.40	110.96	85.71	51.89	52.81	38.00	49.90	38.63	32.79	48.46	51.33
1970	118.10	130.53	101.22	61.20	62.41	43.23	58.47	44.85	37.72	56.79	59.46
1971	132.17	146.13	113.60	68.36	69.82	47.07	65.25	49.36	41.08	62.57	65.93
1972	162.35	179.44	140.11	84.11	86.07	56.10	79.97	59.90	49.44	75.91	80.13
1973	166.40	182.60	145.80	84.80	86.80	56.80	80.80	61.10	50.30	77.00	82.70
1974	188.20	206.56	165.47	95.77	98.08	64.24	90.90	69.63	57.10	86.61	94.21
1975	207.18	227.75	181.80	105.21	107.74	70.72	99.07	77.42	63.13	94.75	103.88
1976	224.86	247.70	197.08	114.15	116.82	77.29	106.68	85.64	69.55	102.81	113.92
1977	243.00	268.40	212.60	123.30	126.20	84.20	100.90	94.90	76.90	112.30	124.60
1978	263.20	291.60	229.70	133.10	136.00	91.70	106.00	104.70	85.10	121.70	138.40
1979	294.30	326.80	256.50	148.80	151.90	102.90	116.00	119.20	97.00	137.10	157.20
1980	341.40	380.20	296.80	172.50	176.00	120.40	132.10	140.00	114.30	159.80	184.00
1981	386.00	431.10	334.50	195.40	199.20	138.20	145.90	161.40	131.10	182.20	210.60
1982	419.30	469.60	362.20	213.60	216.90	148.80	156.00	165.00	145.90	198.40	179.70
1983	440.80	495.00	379.60	226.50	229.50	151.30	160.90	175.80	163.20	210.10	153.50
1984	460.60	517.80	396.50	237.20	240.30	156.70	165.80	185.50	170.60	220.80	149.90
1985	478.60	538.40	412.10	247.20	250.30	161.90	169.50	197.60	177.40	230.80	232.30
1986	488.50	549.80	420.50	252.70	255.70	165.10	170.40	203.80	182.50	236.80	241.20
1987	512.70	577.50	441.20	265.40	268.40	174.00	175.90	215.90	192.70	249.90	252.60
1988	536.80	604.90	462.00	278.00	281.00	182.40	181.50	227.70	201.60	263.30	265.40

¹ Includes wives aged 62-64 with entitlement based on children in their care.

² Includes wives with entitled children in their care.

Note: For more recent data, see table M-14 in monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D1.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled worker and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Total				Men				Women			
	Number at end of 1988 ¹	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1988	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit	Number at end of 1988	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ²	Average monthly benefit
Total.....	2,821,070	100.0	...	\$529.10	1,868,900	100.0	...	\$586.20	952,170	100.0	...	\$417.00
1985-88	994,820	35.3	...	536.90	654,320	35.0	...	604.00	340,500	35.8	...	408.10
1980-84	836,040	29.6	...	514.20	557,040	29.8	...	572.70	279,000	29.3	...	397.40
1975-79	556,040	19.7	...	575.30	362,940	19.4	...	635.00	193,100	20.3	...	463.10
1970-74	297,320	10.5	...	500.00	196,790	10.5	...	540.60	100,530	10.6	...	420.70
1965-69	96,250	3.4	...	442.40	67,460	3.6	...	461.60	28,790	3.0	...	397.20
1960-64	40,600	11.4	...	429.80	30,350	1.6	...	440.60	10,250	1.1	...	398.00
1988	166,160	5.9	5.9	567.70	111,960	6.0	6.0	636.50	54,200	5.7	5.7	425.70
1987	266,330	9.4	15.3	547.70	174,460	9.3	15.3	617.60	91,870	9.6	15.3	414.90
1986	293,140	10.4	25.7	529.80	192,060	10.3	25.6	596.40	101,080	10.6	25.7	403.30
1985	269,190	9.5	35.3	515.00	125,840	9.4	35.0	578.10	93,350	9.8	35.3	396.30
1984	231,190	8.2	43.5	504.00	151,350	8.1	43.1	565.50	79,840	8.4	43.5	387.40
1983	187,570	6.6	50.1	501.60	125,360	6.7	49.8	558.10	62,210	6.5	50.1	387.60
1982	151,310	5.4	55.5	507.40	102,740	5.5	55.3	561.50	48,570	5.1	55.5	392.80
1981	132,780	4.7	60.2	525.10	88,870	4.8	60.1	583.50	43,910	4.6	60.2	407.00
1980	133,190	4.7	64.7	546.30	88,720	4.7	64.8	607.50	44,470	4.7	64.9	424.40
1979	120,810	4.3	69.2	587.40	79,280	4.2	69.1	651.20	41,530	4.4	69.2	465.70
1978	110,790	3.9	73.1	602.00	71,860	3.8	72.9	664.40	38,930	4.1	73.1	486.80
1977	111,320	3.9	77.1	586.00	73,570	3.9	76.8	646.40	37,750	4.0	77.1	468.30
1976	111,800	4.0	81.0	561.20	72,170	3.9	80.7	619.20	39,630	4.2	81.0	455.60
1975	101,320	3.6	84.6	535.50	66,060	3.5	84.2	588.40	35,260	3.7	84.6	436.50
1974	88,150	3.1	87.7	514.70	56,770	3.0	87.3	562.90	31,380	3.3	87.7	427.50
1973	75,750	2.7	90.4	499.50	49,120	2.6	89.9	544.30	26,630	2.8	90.4	416.80
1972	51,430	1.8	92.2	500.60	34,310	1.8	91.7	540.60	17,120	1.8	92.2	420.50
1971	46,040	11.6	93.9	493.00	31,750	1.7	93.4	524.70	14,290	1.5	93.9	422.50
1970	35,950	1.3	95.2	473.50	24,840	1.3	94.8	502.50	11,110	1.2	95.2	408.50
1969	27,820	1.0	96.1	456.70	19,240	1.0	95.8	480.80	8,580	.9	96.1	402.80
1968	32,040	1.1	97.8	418.10	22,490	1.2	97.0	431.20	9,550	1.0	97.3	387.50
1967	14,440	.5	97.8	454.40	10,180	.5	97.5	477.70	4,260	.4	97.8	398.70
1966	11,630	.4	98.2	453.70	8,070	.4	98.0	478.40	3,560	.4	98.2	397.60
1965	10,320	.4	98.6	449.40	7,480	.4	98.4	464.10	2,840	.3	98.6	410.50
1964	8,670	.3	98.9	441.20	6,260	.3	98.7	456.10	2,410	.3	98.9	402.50
1963	8,030	.3	99.2	434.30	5,770	.3	99.0	444.70	2,260	.2	99.2	407.60
1962	5,290	.2	99.3	440.30	3,910	.2	99.2	454.10	1,380	.1	99.3	401.20
1961	5,500	.2	99.5	435.10	4,240	.2	99.5	444.50	1,260	.1	99.5	403.40
1960	13,110	.5	100.0	413.20	10,170	.5	100.0	421.90	2,940	.3	100.0	383.10

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

² Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D2.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total		Men		Women	
	Number ¹	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	2,821,070	100.0	1,868,900	100.0	952,170	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	87,250	3.1	33,530	1.8	53,720	5.6
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	66,470	2.4	25,320	1.4	41,150	4.3
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	40,560	1.4	15,100	.8	25,460	2.7
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	49,370	1.8	18,030	1.0	31,340	3.3
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	76,310	2.7	28,110	1.5	48,200	5.1
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	113,620	4.0	45,180	2.4	68,440	7.2
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	131,830	4.7	56,900	3.0	74,930	7.9
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	142,520	5.1	67,090	3.6	75,430	7.9
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	138,300	4.9	70,070	3.7	68,230	7.2
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	135,170	4.8	69,640	3.7	65,530	6.9
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	128,280	4.5	72,170	3.9	56,110	5.9
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	122,530	4.3	71,820	3.8	50,710	5.3
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	120,730	4.3	74,690	4.0	46,040	4.8
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	115,520	4.1	75,620	4.0	39,900	4.2
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	106,070	3.8	73,250	3.9	32,820	3.4
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	102,600	3.6	74,440	4.0	28,160	3.0
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	103,050	3.7	78,140	4.2	24,910	2.6
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	106,210	3.8	82,800	4.4	23,410	2.5
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	92,330	3.3	74,670	4.0	17,660	1.9
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	95,700	3.4	79,800	4.3	15,900	1.7
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	89,770	3.2	77,380	4.1	12,390	1.3
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	93,930	3.3	82,870	4.4	11,060	1.2
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	87,780	3.1	78,740	4.2	9,040	.9
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	91,370	3.2	84,400	4.5	6,970	.7
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	93,580	3.3	87,780	4.7	5,800	.6
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	90,310	3.2	85,060	4.6	5,250	.6
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	70,670	2.5	66,460	3.6	4,210	.4
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	49,570	1.8	46,520	2.5	3,050	.3
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	33,880	1.2	31,840	1.7	2,040	.2
\$900.00 or more.....	45,790	1.6	41,480	2.2	4,310	.5
Average benefit	\$529.10		\$586.20		\$417.00	

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D3.—Number and total monthly benefit, by sex, 1957-88

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Men		Women	
	Number ¹	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1957.....	149,850	\$10,904	121,172	\$8,903	28,678	\$2,001
1958.....	237,719	19,516	189,883	16,138	47,836	3,378
1959.....	334,443	29,765	264,201	24,417	70,242	5,348
1960.....	455,371	40,668	356,277	33,034	99,094	7,633
1961.....	618,075	55,374	481,989	44,772	136,086	10,601
1962.....	740,867	66,673	570,016	53,291	170,851	13,381
1963.....	827,014	74,922	629,038	59,306	197,976	15,614
1964.....	894,173	81,473	673,791	63,983	220,382	17,492
1965.....	988,074	96,599	734,047	74,946	254,027	21,656
1966.....	1,097,190	107,636	808,260	82,944	288,930	24,692
1967.....	1,193,120	117,434	871,864	89,924	321,256	27,512
1968.....	1,295,300	144,892	939,574	110,325	355,726	34,573
1969.....	1,394,291	157,188	1,003,321	119,054	390,970	38,131
1970.....	1,492,948	196,010	1,068,986	148,194	423,962	47,819
1971.....	1,647,684	241,414	1,175,271	182,461	472,413	58,957
1972.....	1,832,916	328,675	1,300,284	248,146	532,632	80,529
1973.....	2,016,626	369,045	1,417,796	277,604	598,830	91,441
1974.....	2,236,882	460,078	1,549,203	342,839	687,679	117,236
1975.....	2,488,774	562,180	1,710,923	418,013	777,851	144,167
1976.....	2,670,208	654,647	1,823,737	485,512	846,471	169,135
1977.....	2,837,432	752,639	1,930,126	557,883	907,306	194,756
1978.....	2,879,774	830,101	1,952,086	614,824	927,688	215,277
1979.....	2,870,590	924,407	1,939,373	683,863	931,217	240,544
1980.....	2,858,680	1,059,792	1,928,030	784,266	930,650	275,525
1981.....	2,776,519	1,147,113	1,870,436	849,599	906,083	297,513
1982.....	2,603,599	1,147,131	1,745,492	847,512	858,107	299,619
1983.....	2,569,029	1,171,957	1,730,947	870,075	838,082	301,882
1984.....	2,596,516	1,222,081	1,747,536	906,985	848,980	315,096
1985.....	2,656,638	1,285,375	1,784,750	953,156	871,888	332,219
1986.....	2,728,463	1,331,144	1,826,835	985,003	901,628	346,141
1987.....	2,785,859	1,415,811	1,857,172	1,044,647	928,687	371,165
1988.....	2,830,284	1,498,637	1,876,878	1,101,675	953,406	396,962

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D4.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-87

At end of year ¹	Total number (in thousands) ²	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age								
			Total	Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64	
Men											
1957	121	59.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	18.5	29.9	51.6
1958	190	59.5	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	18.2	29.7	52.1
1959	264	59.3	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	19.0	30.7	50.3
1960	356	57.3	100.0	0.5	3.3	3.0	4.9	16.6	26.7	44.9	
1961	482	55.4	100.0	1.1	7.1	6.2	8.5	15.3	24.3	37.5	
1962	570	54.5	100.0	1.1	7.8	7.1	9.5	15.5	24.6	34.4	
1963	629	54.3	100.0	1.1	7.9	7.4	9.9	15.5	24.9	33.2	
1964	674	54.4	100.0	1.1	7.6	7.4	10.0	15.4	24.8	33.7	
1965	734	54.4	100.0	1.0	7.5	7.6	10.4	15.4	24.7	33.3	
1966	808	54.5	100.0	1.1	7.3	7.6	10.7	15.3	24.1	33.9	
1967	872	54.5	100.0	1.1	7.0	7.6	10.9	15.3	23.6	34.5	
1968	940	54.3	100.0	2.1	6.9	7.4	10.9	15.2	23.0	34.4	
1969	1,003	54.0	100.0	2.9	6.9	7.1	11.0	15.0	23.0	34.1	
1970	1,069	53.9	100.0	3.3	6.8	6.9	10.9	15.2	23.2	33.7	
1971	1,175	53.8	100.0	3.6	6.8	6.7	10.7	15.5	23.2	33.5	
1972	1,300	53.8	100.0	3.8	6.8	6.5	10.5	15.7	23.2	33.5	
1973	1,418	53.8	100.0	3.8	6.8	6.3	10.2	15.8	23.6	33.4	
1974	1,549	53.7	100.0	4.1	7.1	6.3	9.8	15.9	23.2	33.5	
1975	1,711	53.5	100.0	4.6	7.5	6.2	9.7	15.8	23.2	33.0	
1976	1,824	52.9	100.0	4.7	7.9	6.1	9.5	15.5	23.4	32.9	
1977	1,930	52.9	100.0	4.6	8.3	6.0	9.3	15.3	23.7	32.7	
1978	1,952	52.9	100.0	4.4	8.8	6.0	9.1	15.1	23.7	32.9	
1979	1,939	52.9	100.0	4.2	9.1	5.9	9.1	14.6	24.1	32.9	
1980	1,928	52.9	100.0	4.1	9.6	6.0	8.9	14.3	24.0	33.1	
1982	1,746	53.2	100.0	4.0	9.7	5.8	7.8	13.6	23.6	35.5	
1983	1,731	52.9	100.0	4.2	10.4	6.3	8.0	13.0	23.1	35.0	
1984	1,748	52.5	100.0	4.4	11.3	6.8	8.3	12.8	22.2	34.2	
1985	1,785	51.9	100.0	4.6	12.3	7.3	8.6	12.9	21.4	32.9	
1986	1,827	51.4	100.0	4.9	13.3	7.9	8.9	12.7	20.7	31.5	
1987	1,857	51.1	100.0	4.8	13.8	8.5	9.4	12.5	20.1	30.8	
Women											
1957	29	57.9	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	25.6	39.2	35.2
1958	48	58.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	23.8	37.5	38.6
1959	70	58.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	23.4	36.8	39.7
1960	99	56.7	100.0	0.3	3.2	3.2	5.3	19.4	31.4	37.2	
1961	136	57.1	100.0	.7	5.9	5.7	8.7	17.4	28.5	33.1	
1962	171	55.0	100.0	.7	6.0	6.2	9.2	17.2	28.0	32.7	
1963	198	55.0	100.0	.7	5.9	6.2	9.4	16.6	27.9	33.2	
1964	220	55.2	100.0	.6	5.6	6.2	9.4	16.3	27.5	34.4	
1965	254	55.2	100.0	.6	5.4	6.3	9.8	16.2	27.3	34.3	
1966	289	55.3	100.0	.6	5.2	6.3	9.9	16.2	26.7	35.1	
1967	321	55.4	100.0	.6	4.9	6.2	10.1	16.1	26.4	35.6	
1968	356	55.2	100.0	1.2	5.0	6.1	10.0	16.2	25.8	35.7	
1969	391	55.1	100.0	1.6	5.1	5.9	10.1	15.9	25.8	35.6	
1970	424	55.0	100.0	1.9	5.1	5.6	10.1	15.9	26.0	35.3	
1971	472	54.9	100.0	2.2	5.4	5.5	9.9	16.0	26.0	35.0	
1972	533	54.9	100.0	2.4	5.2	5.3	9.8	16.2	25.9	35.2	
1973	599	54.8	100.0	2.5	5.4	5.2	9.6	16.3	26.2	34.8	
1974	688	54.7	100.0	2.8	5.7	5.2	9.2	16.4	25.7	34.9	
1975	778	54.4	100.0	3.3	6.1	5.3	9.0	16.3	25.5	34.5	
1976	846	53.9	100.0	3.5	6.5	5.2	8.8	15.9	25.4	34.6	
1977	907	53.8	100.0	3.5	6.9	5.2	8.5	15.8	25.5	34.5	
1978	928	53.8	100.0	3.5	7.3	5.2	8.4	15.4	25.4	34.8	
1979	931	53.7	100.0	3.5	7.7	5.2	8.3	14.9	25.6	34.8	
1980	931	53.7	100.0	3.4	8.2	5.3	8.2	14.4	25.4	35.0	
1982	858	53.9	100.0	3.3	8.5	5.1	7.2	13.7	25.2	37.0	
1983	838	53.6	100.0	3.5	9.3	5.7	7.5	12.9	24.3	36.8	
1984	849	53.2	100.0	3.7	10.2	6.3	7.8	12.8	23.2	36.0	
1985	872	52.6	100.0	3.8	11.2	6.9	8.3	12.9	22.3	34.6	
1986	902	52.0	100.0	4.1	12.1	7.6	8.8	12.9	21.6	32.9	
1987	929	51.7	100.0	4.2	12.7	8.2	9.4	12.9	20.9	31.7	

¹ Data not available for 1981.² See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Philip R. Lerner (301) 965-0161/0159 for further information.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D5.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number			Percentage distribution		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total.....	2,817,600	1,860,700	956,900	...	...	...
Diagnosis available.....	2,642,500	1,746,000	896,500	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	32,900	24,700	8,200	1.2	1.4	.9
Neoplasms.....	87,900	48,900	39,000	3.3	2.8	4.4
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	100,500	50,500	50,000	3.8	2.9	5.6
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	7,100	3,800	3,300	.3	.2	.4
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	578,600	380,800	197,800	21.9	21.8	22.1
Mental retardation.....	128,100	91,100	37,000	4.8	5.2	4.1
Diseases of—						
Nervous system and sense organs.....	290,800	177,400	113,400	11.0	10.2	12.6
Circulatory system.....	510,600	376,800	133,800	19.3	21.6	14.9
Respiratory system.....	124,800	80,700	44,100	4.7	4.6	4.9
Digestive system.....	42,000	28,300	13,700	1.6	1.6	1.5
Genitourinary system.....	32,500	20,400	12,100	1.2	1.2	1.3
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	9,800	5,000	4,800	.4	.3	.5
Musculoskeletal system.....	488,300	296,300	192,000	18.5	17.0	21.4
Congenital anomalies.....	22,700	14,200	8,500	.9	.8	.9
Injuries.....	174,900	139,600	35,300	6.6	8.0	3.9
Other.....	11,000	7,500	3,500	.4	.4	.4

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

Table 5.D6.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, at end of 1988
 [Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total	Age						
		Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-64
Total								
Total.....	2,817,600	119,300	389,800	250,700	279,600	367,900	559,100	851,200
Diagnosis available, number.....	2,642,500	115,100	366,100	232,400	257,600	343,900	528,900	798,500
Diagnosis available, percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	1.2	1.3	2.2	1.3	1.4	1.4	1.0	.8
Neoplasms.....	3.3	3.3	1.9	3.1	3.3	3.5	3.9	3.6
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	3.8	2.9	2.7	3.7	5.0	4.6	3.9	3.7
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.3	.8	.6	.3	.3	.2	.1	.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	21.9	35.9	38.9	32.2	28.1	19.4	15.4	12.4
Mental retardation.....	4.8	14.7	12.0	7.3	4.4	3.6	2.6	1.6
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs.....	11.0	14.2	14.4	14.4	12.4	10.7	9.3	8.8
Circulatory system.....	19.3	2.8	3.3	7.5	13.7	20.4	25.8	29.6
Respiratory system.....	4.7	.6	.6	1.2	2.2	4.8	6.9	7.6
Digestive system.....	1.6	.6	1.1	1.5	1.7	1.7	1.7	1.8
Genitourinary system.....	1.2	2.4	1.8	2.1	1.2	1.3	.9	.7
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.4	.4	.3	.3	.4	.3	.4	.4
Musculoskeletal system.....	18.5	4.0	9.0	14.7	17.4	20.6	21.7	23.3
Congenital anomalies.....	.9	1.1	.8	1.2	.8	1.0	.8	.8
Injuries.....	6.6	14.6	9.7	8.9	7.5	5.9	5.0	4.5
Other.....	.4	.3	.5	.3	.3	.4	.5	.4
Men								
Total.....	1,860,700	81,300	267,000	166,900	183,100	241,400	361,500	559,500
Diagnosis available, number.....	1,746,000	78,500	251,300	155,600	168,300	226,200	341,300	524,800
Diagnosis available, percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	1.4	1.9	2.8	1.2	1.6	1.5	1.1	.9
Neoplasms.....	2.8	2.8	1.5	2.3	2.6	2.8	3.5	3.2
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	2.9	1.9	2.3	3.1	4.4	3.7	2.8	2.5
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.2	.8	.5	.3	.3	.2	.1	.1
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	21.8	38.9	41.5	32.6	26.6	18.7	13.8	11.6
Mental retardation.....	5.2	12.9	11.2	8.9	5.0	4.5	3.2	1.8
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs.....	10.2	12.5	12.7	12.1	11.2	10.3	8.8	8.5
Circulatory system.....	21.6	2.8	3.6	8.3	15.4	22.3	29.7	33.3
Respiratory system.....	4.6	.3	.2	1.2	1.7	4.1	7.1	7.9
Digestive system.....	1.6	.4	.6	1.5	1.9	1.9	1.8	2.0
Genitourinary system.....	1.2	2.5	1.7	2.1	1.0	1.5	.8	.6
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.3	.4	.2	.3	.2	.3	.3	.3
Musculoskeletal system.....	17.0	2.8	8.5	13.1	17.8	19.6	19.9	21.0
Congenital anomalies.....	.8	1.0	1.0	.9	.9	1.0	.7	.6
Injuries.....	8.0	17.8	11.3	11.7	9.1	7.1	6.1	5.1
Other.....	.4	.4	.4	.4	.4	.5	.4	.5
Women								
Total.....	956,900	38,000	122,800	83,800	96,500	126,500	197,600	291,700
Diagnosis available, number.....	896,500	36,600	114,800	76,800	89,300	117,700	187,600	273,700
Diagnosis available, percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	.9	...	1.0	1.7	1.1	1.0	.9	.7
Neoplasms.....	4.4	4.4	2.9	4.8	4.5	4.9	4.8	4.2
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	5.6	4.9	3.7	4.7	6.3	6.3	6.0	5.8
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.4	.8	1.0	.5	.3	.3	.2	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	22.1	29.5	33.3	31.5	31.0	20.7	18.2	14.0
Mental retardation.....	4.1	18.6	13.8	4.0	3.2	1.9	1.6	1.2
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs.....	12.6	18.0	18.0	18.9	14.7	11.5	10.2	9.4
Circulatory system.....	14.9	2.7	2.7	6.0	10.4	16.7	18.7	22.3
Respiratory system.....	4.9	1.4	1.5	1.0	3.0	6.1	6.5	6.9
Digestive system.....	1.5	1.1	2.2	1.3	1.2	1.5	1.5	1.5
Genitourinary system.....	1.3	2.2	2.1	2.1	1.6	1.1	1.1	.9
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.5	.5	.6	.5	.9	.4	.6	.4
Musculoskeletal system.....	21.4	6.6	10.3	17.8	16.5	22.6	24.9	27.8
Congenital anomalies.....	.9	1.4	.3	1.7	.6	.9	1.0	1.1
Injuries.....	3.9	7.7	6.1	3.1	4.6	3.7	3.1	3.2
Other.....	.4	.3	.6	.3	.1	.3	.6	.3

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers & Dependents

Table 5.E1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1988
 [Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Disabled workers ¹		Wives and husbands		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	2,821,070	100.0	280,780	100.0	958,870	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	74,050	2.6	30	(2)	120	(2)
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	72,810	2.6	1,560	.6	7,050	.7
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	40,390	1.4	610	.2	3,060	.3
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	47,820	1.7	820	.3	3,130	.3
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	73,350	2.6	1,560	.6	8,550	.9
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	112,820	4.0	4,920	1.8	27,180	2.8
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	131,270	4.7	6,720	2.4	37,800	3.9
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	135,200	4.8	8,270	2.9	41,350	4.3
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	142,890	5.1	9,320	3.3	46,860	4.9
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	132,960	4.7	9,830	3.5	46,820	4.9
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	126,460	4.5	10,760	3.8	48,370	5.0
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	122,350	4.3	11,000	3.9	48,840	5.1
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	114,430	4.1	11,270	4.0	46,710	4.9
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	121,090	4.3	12,380	4.4	50,390	5.3
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	105,460	3.7	11,700	4.2	44,440	4.6
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	103,190	3.7	12,320	4.4	44,890	4.7
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	102,680	3.6	11,770	4.2	42,080	4.4
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	106,760	3.8	12,510	4.5	42,950	4.5
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	94,170	3.3	12,070	4.3	38,230	4.0
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	96,800	3.4	12,270	4.4	37,350	3.9
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	90,840	3.2	12,010	4.3	33,560	3.5
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	94,910	3.4	12,940	4.6	33,120	3.5
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	85,370	3.0	11,870	4.2	27,430	2.9
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	95,130	3.4	13,640	4.9	29,960	3.1
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	98,310	3.5	15,750	5.6	30,970	3.2
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	91,590	3.2	15,310	5.5	30,690	3.2
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	72,990	2.6	12,360	4.4	26,970	2.8
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	52,920	1.9	8,680	3.1	23,100	2.4
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	35,060	1.2	5,710	2.0	16,680	1.7
\$900.00 or more.....	47,000	1.7	10,820	3.9	40,220	4.2
Average primary insurance amount.....	\$533.30		\$626.50		\$580.60	

¹See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

²Less than 0.05 percent.

5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers & Dependents

Table 5.E2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-88

At end of year	Disabled workers			Wives	Husbands	Children			
	Total	Men	Women			Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students
1957	\$72.76	\$73.47	\$69.79	...	...	...	...	...	...
1958	82.10	84.99	70.62	\$33.95	\$33.88	\$27.28	\$27.27	\$38.48	...
1959	89.00	92.42	76.14	36.06	34.65	30.95	30.76	39.44	...
1960	89.31	92.72	77.03	34.41	34.67	30.21	30.04	38.97	...
1961	89.59	92.89	77.90	33.08	34.84	29.13	28.99	38.62	...
1962	89.99	93.49	78.32	32.41	32.74	28.56	28.42	38.26	...
1963	90.59	94.28	78.87	32.23	31.08	28.39	28.24	38.12	...
1964	91.12	94.96	79.37	32.24	29.21	28.48	28.32	38.44	...
1965	97.76	102.10	85.25	34.97	32.59	31.61	30.89	41.61	\$49.33
1966	98.09	102.62	85.46	34.52	31.65	31.34	30.30	41.16	43.88
1967	98.43	103.14	85.64	34.29	30.70	31.38	30.23	41.18	43.57
1968	111.86	117.42	97.19	38.26	36.83	34.79	33.43	46.29	48.12
1969	112.74	118.66	97.53	38.14	36.44	34.64	33.26	46.51	47.69
1970	131.26	138.63	112.79	42.55	42.42	38.63	36.92	53.27	54.11
1971	146.52	155.26	124.80	45.69	44.98	41.50	39.52	57.87	58.69
1972	179.32	190.84	151.19	54.39	54.43	49.38	46.88	69.08	69.66
1973	183.00	195.80	152.70	55.50	52.70	50.30	47.90	70.70	71.40
1974	205.70	221.30	170.48	61.90	57.10	56.38	53.48	78.12	80.06
1975	225.90	244.32	185.34	67.43	61.66	61.95	58.56	84.14	86.89
1976	245.17	266.22	199.81	72.99	64.59	68.26	64.41	90.18	94.34
1977	265.30	289.00	214.70	79.10	77.50	75.20	71.00	97.40	102.80
1978	288.30	315.00	232.10	86.10	79.10	83.40	78.90	105.40	113.50
1979	322.00	352.60	258.30	96.30	84.10	95.20	90.10	117.70	129.90
1980	370.70	406.80	296.10	110.60	91.80	110.30	104.60	136.00	152.40
1981	413.20	454.20	328.40	121.70	100.10	134.40	115.60	151.90	172.90
1982	440.60	485.60	349.20	129.40	101.70	127.90	124.30	163.90	155.50
1983	456.20	502.70	360.20	129.30	101.50	135.50	133.80	172.00	144.00
1984	470.70	519.00	371.40	131.10	101.10	138.50	136.60	178.60	149.80
1985	483.80	534.10	381.00	132.70	102.70	141.80	138.90	183.80	196.90
1986	487.90	539.20	383.90	131.40	101.20	141.40	138.40	186.70	201.60
1987	508.20	562.50	399.70	135.80	86.10	146.40	143.00	195.70	213.40
1988	529.50	587.00	416.40	139.70	86.60	150.90	146.70	205.00	228.00

Note: For more recent data, see table M-14 in monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Philip R. Lerner (301) 965-0161/0159 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F1.—Number of wives and husbands and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-88

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Wives entitled solely by age ¹		Wives entitled because of children ²						Husbands	
					Total		With at least 1 child under age 16 ³		Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child ⁴			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
Wives and husbands of retired workers												
1950.....	508,350	\$11,995	498,688	\$11,865	8,865	\$114	8,865	\$114	...	...	797	\$16
1955.....	1,191,963	39,416	1,124,616	37,826	57,284	1,315	57,284	1,315	...	...	10,063	274
1960.....	2,269,384	87,867	2,143,949	84,018	110,909	3,344	101,774	3,010	9,135	\$334	14,526	504
1965.....	2,613,550	114,035	2,433,602	108,069	168,951	5,508	154,829	4,947	14,122	561	10,997	458
1966.....	2,640,468	115,686	2,458,819	109,656	171,223	5,589	157,255	5,033	13,968	556	10,426	440
1967.....	2,644,937	117,016	2,467,870	111,091	167,295	5,507	153,457	4,947	13,838	559	9,772	418
1968.....	2,645,407	135,479	2,470,301	128,776	165,830	6,245	153,141	5,655	12,689	590	9,276	457
1969.....	2,644,022	137,176	2,471,827	130,527	163,400	6,210	150,436	5,594	12,964	616	8,795	439
1970.....	2,668,105	163,263	2,491,724	155,510	167,968	7,261	154,919	6,542	13,049	719	8,413	492
1971.....	2,698,117	184,420	2,517,267	175,759	172,716	8,130	158,076	7,253	14,640	877	8,184	531
1972.....	2,734,699	229,973	2,548,097	219,315	178,635	10,021	164,198	8,979	14,437	1,042	7,967	637
1973.....	2,807,996	238,072	2,607,572	226,494	192,522	10,940	177,570	9,849	14,952	1,091	7,902	638
1974.....	2,825,910	270,609	2,626,299	257,585	192,089	12,339	175,234	10,977	16,855	1,363	7,522	684
1975.....	2,867,388	301,623	2,664,132	287,043	195,993	13,861	178,909	12,391	17,084	1,470	7,263	720
1976.....	2,896,158	330,543	2,693,688	314,689	195,474	15,108	177,946	13,446	17,528	1,662	6,996	746
1977.....	2,961,354	364,476	2,730,653	344,599	197,262	16,604	179,319	14,738	17,943	1,866	33,439	3,374
1978.....	2,979,942	395,643	2,749,263	373,947	192,387	17,639	173,982	15,572	18,405	2,067	38,292	4,058
1979.....	2,991,264	443,789	2,762,901	419,775	189,189	19,470	170,481	17,107	18,708	2,363	39,174	4,545
1980.....	3,015,549	518,500	2,789,472	490,818	186,894	22,508	167,793	19,708	19,101	2,800	39,183	5,174
1981.....	3,030,815	590,266	2,805,274	558,805	186,982	25,834	167,895	22,659	19,087	3,175	38,559	5,627
1982.....	3,039,308	645,814	2,838,541	615,677	162,865	24,226	144,245	20,867	18,620	3,359	37,902	5,912
1983.....	3,039,178	679,886	2,885,724	662,255	116,159	17,569	95,901	13,769	20,258	3,799	37,295	6,002
1984.....	3,050,817	721,148	2,903,112	697,676	111,332	17,441	88,576	13,050	22,756	4,391	36,373	6,031
1985.....	3,069,067	755,844	2,926,300	732,464	107,166	17,347	84,074	12,762	23,092	4,585	35,601	6,033
1986.....	3,086,091	776,870	2,948,854	754,026	102,549	16,933	79,471	12,304	23,078	4,629	34,688	5,911
1987.....	3,089,968	817,058	2,959,301	794,258	96,928	16,865	74,141	12,078	22,787	4,788	33,739	5,935
1988.....	3,086,022	854,644	2,959,856	831,659	93,577	17,071	71,585	12,266	21,992	4,805	32,589	5,914
Wives and husbands of disabled workers												
1958.....	12,231	\$415	4,845	\$192	7,370	\$223	7,345	\$222	25	\$1	16	\$1
1959.....	47,914	1,727	17,439	684	30,325	1,038	29,715	1,012	610	26	150	5
1960.....	76,599	2,636	21,845	841	54,543	1,788	53,549	1,746	994	42	211	7
1965.....	193,362	6,761	29,352	1,109	163,500	5,635	160,922	5,512	2,578	123	510	17
1966.....	219,559	7,577	32,513	1,207	186,536	6,353	183,711	6,219	2,825	134	510	16
1967.....	234,550	8,040	35,406	1,315	198,608	6,709	195,683	6,573	2,925	136	536	16
1968.....	253,198	9,687	37,705	1,597	214,973	8,070	212,247	7,929	2,726	141	520	19
1969.....	263,340	10,080	38,716	1,679	224,092	8,382	220,952	8,218	3,140	164	532	19
1970.....	283,447	12,060	41,582	2,063	241,341	9,975	235,892	9,667	5,449	307	524	22
1971.....	311,581	14,237	44,944	2,461	266,120	11,752	261,976	11,489	4,144	263	517	23
1972.....	350,139	19,044	50,671	3,401	298,942	15,614	294,728	15,292	4,214	322	526	29
1973.....	381,079	21,151	54,558	3,646	325,974	17,476	321,548	17,129	4,426	347	547	29
1974.....	411,660	25,479	59,104	4,387	352,003	21,060	345,913	20,555	6,090	505	553	32
1975.....	452,922	30,536	64,883	5,263	387,474	25,239	380,763	24,633	6,711	606	565	35
1976.....	473,901	34,585	70,792	6,095	402,559	28,455	396,080	27,820	6,479	635	550	36
1977.....	495,170	39,181	76,749	7,051	416,630	31,991	407,483	31,099	9,147	892	1,791	139
1978.....	491,526	42,323	78,117	7,708	411,106	34,433	400,937	33,407	10,171	1,026	2,303	182
1979.....	475,498	45,769	76,850	8,404	396,463	37,181	388,116	36,183	8,347	998	2,185	184
1980.....	461,878	51,028	77,276	9,672	382,457	41,159	374,147	40,018	8,310	1,142	2,145	197
1981.....	428,212	52,081	74,403	10,226	351,820	41,655	343,718	40,419	8,102	1,237	1,989	199
1982.....	365,862	47,286	75,708	11,135	288,323	35,965	281,423	34,854	6,900	1,111	1,831	186
1983.....	308,059	39,793	78,843	11,882	227,523	27,739	220,127	26,545	7,396	1,194	1,693	172
1984.....	303,982	39,796	79,437	12,320	222,959	27,316	213,530	25,782	9,429	1,533	1,586	160
1985.....	305,532	40,507	79,294	12,693	224,704	27,656	215,012	26,055	9,692	1,602	1,534	158
1986.....	300,826	39,481	78,925	12,766	220,426	26,566	210,515	24,952	9,911	1,614	1,475	149
1987.....	290,888	39,195	73,484	12,808	211,222	25,854	201,280	24,194	9,942	1,661	6,182	532
1988.....	280,821	38,878	70,654	12,924	203,788	25,402	194,068	23,746	9,720	1,656	6,379	552

¹ Aged 62 or older. Includes wives aged 65 or older with children.

² Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

³ Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least

age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

⁴ Excludes wives with both disabled and nondisabled children in their care.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F2.—Number of wives and percent with reduction for early retirement, 1956-88

Year	Total ¹	With reduction for early retirement	
		Number	Percent
Total			
1956.....	1,359,894	106,255	7.8
1960.....	2,165,794	786,369	36.3
1965.....	2,459,132	1,341,661	54.6
1970.....	2,539,433	1,665,697	65.9
1975.....	2,727,902	1,977,717	72.5
1976.....	2,763,690	2,024,618	73.3
1977.....	2,806,834	2,084,890	74.1
1978.....	2,827,380	2,132,655	75.4
1979.....	2,839,751	2,175,729	76.6
1980.....	2,866,748	2,218,952	77.4
1981.....	2,879,677	2,252,251	78.2
1982.....	2,914,249	2,290,560	78.6
1983.....	2,964,567	2,337,773	78.9
1984.....	2,982,549	2,373,927	79.6
1985.....	3,005,594	2,408,794	80.1
1986.....	3,027,779	2,442,542	80.7
1987.....	3,032,785	2,463,391	81.2
1988.....	3,030,510	2,471,467	81.6
Wives of retired workers			
1956.....	1,359,894	106,255	7.8
1960.....	2,143,949	770,980	36.0
1965.....	2,429,780	1,318,276	54.3
1970.....	2,487,851	1,630,001	65.5
1975.....	2,663,019	1,922,758	72.2
1976.....	2,692,898	1,965,839	73.0
1977.....	2,730,085	2,020,182	74.0
1978.....	2,749,263	2,065,680	75.1
1979.....	2,762,901	2,108,862	76.3
1980.....	2,789,472	2,151,767	77.2
1981.....	2,805,274	2,185,440	77.9
1982.....	2,838,541	2,223,604	78.3
1983.....	2,885,724	2,270,000	78.7
1984.....	2,903,112	2,305,678	79.4
1985.....	2,926,300	2,340,747	80.0
1986.....	2,948,854	2,374,443	80.5
1987.....	2,959,301	2,396,224	81.0
1988.....	2,959,856	2,406,497	81.3
Wives of disabled workers			
1958.....	4,845	2,931	60.5
1960.....	21,845	15,389	70.4
1965.....	29,352	23,385	79.7
1970.....	41,582	35,696	85.8
1975.....	64,883	54,959	84.7
1976.....	70,792	58,779	83.0
1977.....	76,749	64,708	84.3
1978.....	78,117	66,975	85.7
1979.....	76,850	66,867	87.0
1980.....	77,276	67,185	87.0
1981.....	74,403	66,811	89.8
1982.....	75,708	66,956	88.4
1983.....	78,843	67,773	86.0
1984.....	79,437	68,249	85.9
1985.....	79,294	68,047	85.8
1986.....	78,925	68,099	86.3
1987.....	73,484	67,167	91.4
1988.....	70,654	64,970	92.0

¹ Includes only wives aged 62 or older with entitlement not dependent on having a child in their care.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F3.—Number and percentage distribution of **wives** with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1988					
		62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85 or older
Total number.....	3,037,970	493,470	1,003,790	755,750	475,060	224,890	85,010
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$150.00.....	12.5	15.5	12.4	11.7	11.8	10.4	11.7
\$150.00-\$174.90.....	4.6	4.8	4.4	4.4	5.0	5.2	5.5
\$175.00-\$199.90.....	5.0	5.2	4.7	4.7	5.3	5.7	6.2
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	6.0	6.4	5.7	5.8	6.4	6.2	6.7
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	8.1	7.3	7.0	8.6	10.2	9.2	8.3
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	11.0	9.7	9.3	10.6	14.2	14.2	14.9
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	12.8	16.8	14.6	9.9	9.9	11.1	14.8
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	11.7	20.3	12.6	8.6	6.7	9.3	11.4
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	8.2	8.5	9.5	7.8	5.4	8.9	6.7
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	5.1	3.0	6.1	5.5	4.7	5.8	3.4
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	3.9	1.4	4.7	4.9	4.1	3.0	1.7
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	3.2	.6	3.8	4.3	3.5	2.0	1.4
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	2.2	.2	1.9	3.5	3.4	2.1	1.1
\$450.00 or more.....	5.6	.4	3.2	9.7	9.3	6.9	6.0
Average benefit.....	\$278.70	\$250.40	\$276.90	\$294.60	\$285.90	\$282.50	\$272.30

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F4.—Number of children and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-88

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Number of children of—				Monthly benefit for children of—			
	All workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	All workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total								
1957.....	1,502,077	179,697	1,322,380	...	\$57,951	\$3,932	\$54,019	...
1960.....	2,000,451	268,168	1,576,802	155,481	93,276	7,576	81,003	\$4,697
1965.....	3,092,659	460,781	2,074,263	557,615	159,428	14,736	127,067	17,627
1970.....	4,122,305	545,708	2,687,997	888,600	279,845	24,473	221,041	34,330
1975.....	4,972,008	642,564	2,918,940	1,410,504	544,048	49,750	406,912	87,386
1980.....	4,606,517	638,711	2,609,920	1,357,886	864,242	89,386	625,090	149,766
1983.....	3,593,377	511,935	2,145,539	935,903	856,218	89,987	639,388	126,844
1984.....	3,408,457	476,765	2,010,409	921,283	847,825	88,421	631,860	127,603
1985.....	3,319,490	456,126	1,918,220	945,144	858,006	90,123	633,868	134,014
1986.....	3,294,587	449,682	1,878,321	966,584	860,953	91,621	632,626	136,706
1987.....	3,243,939	439,196	1,836,815	967,928	883,739	94,825	647,240	141,674
1988.....	3,203,822	431,566	1,809,061	963,195	908,660	98,280	665,007	145,373
Children under age 18								
1940.....	54,648	6,410	48,238	...	\$668	\$62	\$606	...
1945.....	390,138	13,449	376,686	...	4,858	158	4,700	...
1950.....	699,703	46,241	653,462	...	19,366	788	18,578	...
1955.....	1,276,240	122,042	1,154,198	...	46,444	2,442	44,002	...
1960.....	1,896,397	214,343	1,529,535	152,519	88,682	5,654	78,446	\$4,582
1965.....	2,688,592	339,507	1,816,888	532,197	135,432	9,598	109,392	16,442
1970.....	3,314,578	354,373	2,161,094	799,111	215,366	13,367	172,499	29,500
1975.....	3,835,412	390,573	2,205,781	1,239,058	394,992	24,658	297,778	72,556
1980.....	3,423,081	354,797	1,883,438	1,184,846	607,574	40,548	443,097	123,930
1983.....	2,811,516	310,218	1,645,738	855,560	670,559	50,622	505,507	114,429
1984.....	2,729,212	295,266	1,575,703	858,243	673,018	50,385	505,370	117,263
1985.....	2,699,248	284,315	1,525,203	889,730	681,264	50,443	507,283	123,537
1986.....	2,665,424	274,957	1,478,769	911,698	677,218	50,190	500,867	126,161
1987.....	2,603,750	261,670	1,429,713	912,367	686,877	50,434	506,001	130,442
1988.....	2,533,548	249,214	1,381,922	902,412	691,073	50,233	508,499	132,341
Disabled children, aged 18 or older								
1957.....	28,869	16,686	12,183	...	\$1,115	\$526	\$589	...
1960.....	104,054	53,825	47,267	2,962	4,594	1,922	2,557	\$115
1965.....	198,390	87,122	102,287	8,981	10,271	3,541	6,357	374
1970.....	270,557	101,341	154,921	14,295	19,807	5,755	13,290	761
1975.....	362,335	118,802	219,340	24,193	44,495	11,256	31,203	2,036
1980.....	450,169	140,548	276,738	32,883	89,561	22,463	62,625	4,473
1983.....	488,372	148,464	309,699	30,209	125,895	31,192	89,508	5,195
1984.....	506,373	152,667	322,541	31,165	136,864	33,713	97,585	5,566
1985.....	525,842	157,011	335,753	33,078	148,243	36,241	105,923	6,079
1986.....	545,043	161,755	348,647	34,641	157,405	38,306	112,635	6,464
1987.....	561,273	165,675	360,220	35,378	170,804	41,397	122,482	6,925
1988.....	574,300	168,798	369,679	35,823	183,899	44,449	132,108	7,342
Students								
1965.....	205,677	34,152	155,088	16,437	\$13,725	\$1,597	\$11,318	\$811
1970.....	537,170	89,994	371,982	75,194	44,672	5,351	35,252	4,069
1975.....	774,261	133,189	493,819	147,253	104,561	13,835	77,932	12,794
1980.....	733,267	143,366	449,744	140,157	167,107	26,375	119,368	21,363
1983.....	293,489	53,253	190,102	50,134	59,764	8,172	44,373	7,219
1984.....	172,872	28,832	112,165	31,875	37,943	4,323	28,845	4,775
1985.....	94,400	14,800	57,264	22,336	28,499	3,438	20,662	4,398
1986.....	84,120	12,970	50,905	20,245	26,331	3,126	19,123	4,081
1987.....	78,916	11,851	46,882	20,183	26,057	2,994	18,756	4,307
1988.....	95,974	13,554	57,460	24,960	33,688	3,598	24,400	5,690

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-5 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F5.—Number of children, by type of benefit and sex of worker, 1950-88

[Based on sample data for 1950-67, 1979 and 1988. For 1968-78 and 1980-85 based on 100-percent data]

At end of year ¹	Total			Children of—								
	Total	Children of—		Retired			Deceased			Disabled		
		Male workers	Female workers	Total	Male workers	Female workers	Total	Male workers	Female workers	Total	Male workers	Female workers
Children under age 18												
1950.....	699,703	689,717	9,986	46,241	46,156	85	653,462	643,561	9,901	.....	.....	.....
1955.....	1,276,240	1,231,359	44,881	122,042	121,626	416	1,154,198	1,109,733	44,465	.....	.....	.....
1960.....	1,896,397	1,810,636	85,761	214,343	212,101	2,242	1,529,535	1,450,540	78,995	152,519	149,995	4,524
1965.....	2,688,592	2,537,530	151,062	339,507	337,002	2,505	1,816,888	1,700,683	116,205	532,197	499,845	32,352
1970.....	3,314,578	2,976,862	337,716	354,373	349,223	5,150	2,161,094	1,900,050	261,044	799,111	727,589	71,522
1971.....	3,437,999	3,066,606	371,393	358,398	352,746	5,652	2,209,834	1,926,914	282,920	869,767	786,946	82,821
1972.....	3,576,145	3,170,897	405,248	367,794	361,024	6,770	2,239,764	1,938,302	301,462	968,587	871,571	97,016
1973.....	3,715,850	3,266,264	449,586	389,758	380,806	8,952	2,286,356	1,964,644	321,712	1,039,736	920,814	118,922
1974.....	3,755,326	3,296,586	458,740	386,628	378,583	8,045	2,244,976	1,926,061	318,915	1,123,722	991,942	131,780
1975.....	3,835,412	3,350,148	485,264	390,573	374,730	15,843	2,205,781	1,889,734	316,047	1,239,058	1,085,684	153,374
1976.....	3,818,607	3,323,178	495,429	385,259	371,570	13,689	2,147,728	1,832,508	315,220	1,285,620	1,119,100	166,520
1977.....	3,813,037	3,310,859	502,178	389,607	380,031	9,576	2,102,530	1,786,155	316,375	1,320,900	1,144,673	176,227
1978.....	3,700,984	3,204,891	496,093	376,656	365,922	10,734	2,027,574	1,719,474	308,100	1,296,754	1,119,495	177,259
1979.....	3,565,640	3,078,834	486,806	365,948	355,971	9,977	1,960,490	1,658,543	301,947	1,239,202	1,064,320	174,882
1980.....	3,423,081	2,950,705	472,376	354,797	345,462	9,335	1,883,438	1,590,708	292,730	1,184,846	1,014,535	170,311
1982.....	2,933,796	2,522,129	411,667	322,362	314,420	7,942	1,716,994	1,443,691	273,303	894,440	764,018	130,422
1983.....	2,811,516	2,413,368	398,148	310,218	302,632	7,586	1,645,738	1,381,365	264,373	855,560	729,371	126,189
1984.....	2,729,212	2,335,650	393,562	295,266	288,256	7,010	1,575,703	1,319,473	256,230	858,243	727,921	130,322
1985.....	2,699,248	2,301,957	397,291	284,315	277,637	6,678	1,525,203	1,274,286	250,917	889,730	750,034	139,696
1988.....	2,527,920	2,126,580	401,340	246,690	241,010	5,680	1,382,250	1,143,680	238,570	898,980	741,890	157,090
Disabled children, aged 18 or older												
1957.....	28,869	25,758	3,111	16,686	13,970	2,716	12,183	11,788	395	.....	.....	.....
1960.....	104,054	93,551	10,503	53,825	45,378	8,447	47,267	45,500	1,767	2,962	2,673	289
1965.....	198,390	178,258	20,132	87,122	73,599	13,528	102,287	96,781	5,506	8,981	7,878	1,003
1970.....	270,557	240,952	29,605	101,341	84,757	16,584	154,921	143,802	11,119	14,295	12,393	1,902
1975.....	362,335	321,808	40,527	118,802	99,730	19,072	219,340	201,674	17,666	24,193	20,404	3,789
1976.....	381,563	338,760	42,803	122,997	103,589	19,408	231,673	212,493	19,180	26,893	22,678	4,215
1977.....	404,246	358,181	46,065	130,953	110,819	20,134	243,212	222,041	21,171	30,081	25,321	4,760
1978.....	419,896	372,162	47,734	132,783	112,646	20,137	255,529	232,952	22,577	31,584	26,564	5,020
1979.....	435,338	384,079	51,259	137,185	116,272	20,913	265,890	240,964	24,926	32,263	26,843	5,420
1980.....	450,169	398,569	51,600	140,548	119,776	20,772	276,738	251,225	25,513	32,883	27,568	5,315
1982.....	472,408	418,916	53,492	144,464	124,004	20,460	297,917	269,757	28,160	30,027	25,155	4,872
1983.....	488,372	433,802	54,570	148,464	127,954	20,510	309,699	280,367	29,332	30,209	25,481	4,728
1984.....	506,373	450,181	56,192	152,667	132,058	20,609	322,541	291,748	30,793	31,165	26,375	4,790
1985.....	525,842	467,848	57,994	157,011	136,321	20,690	335,753	303,650	32,103	33,078	27,877	5,201
1988.....	578,350	514,830	63,520	170,940	148,390	22,550	371,890	336,730	35,160	35,520	29,710	5,810
Students												
1965.....	205,677	194,268	11,409	34,152	33,343	809	155,088	146,251	8,837	16,437	14,674	1,763
1970.....	537,170	488,171	48,999	89,994	86,221	3,773	371,982	335,978	36,004	75,194	65,972	9,222
1971.....	583,484	526,459	57,025	97,624	93,276	4,348	400,399	358,681	41,718	85,461	74,502	10,959
1972.....	634,481	569,207	65,274	105,425	100,437	4,988	426,796	379,799	46,997	102,260	88,971	13,289
1973.....	651,540	580,798	70,742	113,918	108,023	5,895	434,269	384,167	50,102	103,353	88,608	14,745
1974.....	679,101	600,051	79,050	117,993	110,329	7,664	443,012	390,164	52,848	118,096	99,558	18,538
1975.....	774,261	683,062	91,199	133,189	122,225	10,964	493,819	436,384	57,435	147,253	124,453	22,800
1976.....	834,975	734,114	100,861	144,531	134,118	10,413	523,309	459,342	63,967	167,135	140,654	26,481
1977.....	865,542	759,725	105,817	157,733	149,076	8,657	530,961	462,330	68,631	176,848	148,319	28,529
1978.....	817,492	716,043	101,449	151,383	142,011	9,372	497,257	432,926	64,331	168,852	141,106	27,746
1979.....	793,185	695,487	97,698	148,869	140,841	8,028	484,457	420,470	63,987	159,859	134,176	25,683
1980.....	733,267	641,575	91,692	143,366	135,704	7,662	449,744	388,678	61,066	140,157	117,193	22,964
1982.....	476,307	417,641	58,666	90,737	87,234	3,503	306,237	263,648	42,589	79,333	66,759	12,574
1983.....	293,489	257,962	35,527	53,253	51,519	1,734	190,102	164,094	26,008	50,134	42,349	7,785
1984.....	172,872	151,652	21,220	28,832	27,985	847	112,165	96,580	15,585	31,875	27,087	4,788
1985.....	94,400	82,517	11,883	14,800	14,295	505	57,264	49,103	8,161	22,336	19,119	3,217
1988.....	96,350	83,730	12,620	13,720	13,290	430	58,260	49,630	8,630	24,370	20,810	3,560

¹ Data not available for 1981, 1986, and 1987.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F6.—Average monthly benefit for survivors, by type of benefit, 1940-88

At end of year	Widowed mothers and fathers	Nondisabled		Parents	Children				Disabled	
		Widows	Widowers		Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students	Widows	Widowers
1940	\$19.61	\$20.28	...	\$13.09	\$12.22	\$12.22	...	...	...	...
1941	19.50	20.22	...	12.97	12.19	12.19	...	...	...	...
1942	19.57	20.15	...	13.05	12.24	12.24	...	...	...	...
1943	19.72	20.15	...	13.11	12.31	12.31	...	...	...	...
1944	19.80	20.17	...	13.08	12.38	12.38	...	...	...	...
1945	19.83	20.19	...	13.06	12.45	12.45	...	...	...	...
1946	20.07	20.22	...	13.15	12.57	12.57	...	...	...	...
1947	20.44	20.40	...	13.44	12.77	12.77	...	...	...	...
1948	20.80	20.60	...	13.63	12.99	12.99	...	...	...	...
1949	21.08	20.82	...	13.77	13.18	13.18	...	...	...	...
1950	34.24	36.54	\$37.23	36.69	28.43	28.43	...	...	...	...
1951	33.24	36.04	30.03	36.68	28.05	28.05	...	...	...	...
1952	36.13	40.67	33.09	41.33	31.30	31.30	...	...	...	...
1953	37.49	40.88	34.08	41.96	32.28	32.28	...	...	...	...
1954	44.52	46.28	39.27	47.44	37.01	37.01	...	...	...	...
1955	45.91	48.70	46.51	49.93	38.12	38.12	...	...	...	...
1956	47.35	50.14	47.11	50.78	39.36	39.36	...	...	...	...
1957	49.05	51.09	47.77	51.87	40.85	40.78	\$48.38	...	...	...
1958	50.53	51.91	48.84	52.83	42.10	41.98	49.63	...	...	...
1959	57.37	56.73	53.28	58.86	47.48	47.34	52.89	...	...	...
1960	59.29	57.69	53.81	60.31	51.37	51.29	54.10	...	...	...
1961	59.38	64.92	61.66	67.15	52.74	52.64	55.50	...	...	...
1962	59.38	65.88	62.12	68.18	53.57	53.47	55.99	...	...	...
1963	59.43	66.85	63.17	69.11	54.33	54.23	56.58	...	...	...
1964	59.40	67.85	63.49	70.05	54.99	54.87	57.27	...	...	...
1965	65.46	73.75	69.68	76.03	61.26	60.21	62.14	\$72.98	...	...
1966	65.59	74.11	70.52	76.52	61.84	60.37	62.67	71.71	...	...
1967	65.86	74.99	71.22	77.23	62.57	60.99	63.37	72.33	...	...
1968	74.93	86.54	82.14	88.21	70.85	68.90	73.11	81.76	\$72.27	\$72.40
1969	75.06	87.48	83.08	88.96	71.10	69.11	73.77	81.93	71.02	66.50
1970	86.51	102.02	96.50	103.21	82.23	79.82	85.79	94.77	81.99	73.10
1971	95.61	113.57	106.13	114.26	90.94	88.12	95.03	104.80	90.11	83.10
1972	115.45	138.19	127.98	138.95	110.36	106.87	115.25	126.63	109.50	98.80
1973	118.20	157.40	146.70	140.60	111.70	108.20	116.20	128.50	111.20	101.70
1974	134.20	177.30	164.30	157.50	126.48	122.52	130.33	144.79	125.90	118.60
1975	147.25	193.92	178.27	171.86	139.40	135.00	142.26	157.81	137.70	128.10
1976	159.77	208.99	191.78	185.07	151.94	147.49	152.88	169.80	147.00	133.80
1977 ¹	173.80	224.30	177.10	198.30	165.70	161.50	163.60	183.10	156.20	131.60
1978	190.40	241.40	186.10	214.00	182.20	178.30	176.20	200.80	165.70	129.70
1979	212.60	269.80	209.00	238.70	205.60	201.70	195.90	226.60	180.80	133.40
1980	246.20	311.50	239.40	276.00	239.50	235.30	226.40	265.40	205.40	145.70
1981	276.70	349.80	266.80	310.40	270.90	265.70	254.00	301.70	227.20	158.80
1982	302.80	379.30	285.60	335.40	285.40	291.50	279.90	260.70	242.80	165.50
1983	308.70	397.10	295.70	349.80	298.00	307.20	289.00	233.40	251.10	166.20
1984	321.50	416.10	306.80	363.90	314.30	320.70	302.60	257.20	307.70	190.70
1985	332.50	434.00	317.80	378.20	330.50	332.60	315.50	360.80	316.60	191.80
1986	338.30	444.90	324.80	386.30	336.80	338.70	323.10	375.70	321.30	195.50
1987	352.70	468.90	340.60	407.30	352.40	353.90	340.00	400.10	335.60	202.30
1988	367.90	493.40	359.50	428.40	367.60	368.00	357.40	424.70	350.00	211.30

¹ Children's data estimated.

Note: For more recent data, see table M-14 in monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F7.—Number and percentage distribution of survivors, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount	Widowed mothers and fathers		Nondisabled widows and widowers		Parents		Disabled widows and widowers		Children	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	319,380	100.0	4,910,880	100.0	7,010	100.0	105,810	100.0	1,812,400	100.0
Less than \$200.00	5,630	1.8	8,670	.2	...	(1)	570	.5	48,400	2.7
\$200.00-\$224.90	5,350	1.7	199,480	4.1	110	1.6	2,780	2.6	69,050	3.8
\$225.00-\$249.90	2,600	.8	57,780	1.2	130	1.9	1,050	1.0	27,210	1.5
\$250.00-\$274.90	3,060	1.0	69,520	1.4	130	1.9	1,310	1.2	30,870	1.7
\$275.00-\$299.90	4,970	1.6	75,210	1.5	80	1.1	1,700	1.6	40,060	2.2
\$300.00-\$324.90	7,910	2.5	99,350	2.0	220	3.1	2,510	2.4	61,210	3.4
\$325.00-\$349.90	8,810	2.8	131,030	2.7	400	5.7	2,540	2.4	70,270	3.9
\$350.00-\$374.90	9,070	2.8	129,300	2.6	480	6.8	2,890	2.7	67,790	3.7
\$375.00-\$399.90	10,270	3.2	158,530	3.2	430	6.1	3,650	3.4	73,060	4.0
\$400.00-\$424.90	9,630	3.0	147,350	3.0	230	3.3	3,400	3.2	67,130	3.7
\$425.00-\$449.90	10,280	3.2	142,610	2.9	330	4.7	3,150	3.0	69,050	3.8
\$450.00-\$474.90	10,720	3.4	146,880	3.0	310	4.4	3,220	3.0	68,060	3.8
\$475.00-\$499.90	11,830	3.7	161,290	3.3	260	3.7	3,830	3.6	70,430	3.9
\$500.00-\$524.90	12,040	3.8	270,630	5.5	340	4.9	4,600	4.3	78,680	4.3
\$525.00-\$549.90	11,880	3.7	218,800	4.5	280	4.0	4,290	4.1	68,440	3.8
\$550.00-\$574.90	12,240	3.8	368,460	7.5	400	5.7	5,260	5.0	76,600	4.2
\$575.00-\$599.90	12,400	3.9	467,290	9.5	380	5.4	5,510	5.2	73,420	4.1
\$600.00-\$624.90	12,710	4.0	317,780	6.5	370	5.3	5,550	5.2	68,390	3.8
\$625.00-\$649.90	11,570	3.6	236,610	4.8	210	3.0	4,940	4.7	57,460	3.2
\$650.00-\$674.90	12,070	3.8	281,080	5.7	220	3.1	5,890	5.6	60,140	3.3
\$675.00-\$699.90	11,640	3.6	199,110	4.1	220	3.1	5,080	4.8	53,240	2.9
\$700.00-\$724.90	11,740	3.7	193,290	3.9	210	3.0	5,940	5.6	54,260	3.0
\$725.00-\$749.90	11,270	3.5	123,910	2.5	130	1.9	4,590	4.3	48,240	2.7
\$750.00-\$774.90	11,530	3.6	131,910	2.7	150	2.1	4,780	4.5	50,260	2.8
\$775.00-\$799.90	12,490	3.9	130,570	2.7	200	2.9	5,110	4.8	52,580	2.9
\$800.00-\$824.90	13,980	4.4	104,550	2.1	150	2.1	4,240	4.0	55,980	3.1
\$825.00-\$849.90	13,340	4.2	89,160	1.8	150	2.1	2,920	2.8	54,270	3.0
\$850.00-\$874.90	12,410	3.9	69,680	1.4	160	2.3	2,050	1.9	51,350	2.8
\$875.00-\$899.90	9,640	3.0	60,290	1.2	130	1.9	1,330	1.3	40,810	2.3
\$900.00 or more	26,300	8.2	120,760	2.5	200	2.9	1,130	1.1	105,690	5.8

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/ 0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F8.—Number of widows and widowers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-88

[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Nondisabled—				Disabled widows and widowers	
			Widows		Widowers			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1950.....	314,189	\$11,481	314,126	\$11,479	63	\$2	...	...
1951.....	384,265	13,849	384,011	13,841	254	8	...	...
1952.....	454,563	18,482	454,064	18,466	499	17	...	...
1953.....	540,653	22,096	539,854	22,069	799	27	...	...
1954.....	638,091	29,526	637,012	29,483	1,079	42	...	...
1955.....	701,360	34,152	700,294	34,103	1,066	50	...	...
1956.....	913,069	45,780	911,841	45,722	1,228	58	...	...
1957.....	1,095,137	55,944	1,093,645	55,872	1,492	71	...	...
1958.....	1,232,583	63,977	1,230,953	63,897	1,630	80	...	...
1959.....	1,393,587	79,047	1,391,686	78,946	1,901	101	...	...
1960.....	1,543,843	89,054	1,541,790	88,943	2,053	110	...	...
1961.....	1,697,308	110,179	1,694,977	110,035	2,331	144	...	...
1962.....	1,859,191	122,475	1,856,658	122,318	2,533	157	...	...
1963.....	2,010,769	134,403	2,008,102	134,234	2,667	168	...	...
1964.....	2,158,912	146,476	2,156,143	146,300	2,769	176	...	...
1965.....	2,371,433	174,883	2,368,629	174,688	2,804	195	...	...
1966.....	2,602,015	192,821	2,599,178	192,620	2,837	200	...	...
1967.....	2,769,618	207,692	2,766,736	207,487	2,882	205	...	...
1968.....	2,937,890	253,924	2,913,376	252,123	2,951	242	21,563	\$1,558
1969.....	3,091,710	269,799	3,049,177	266,741	3,064	255	39,469	2,803
1970.....	3,227,160	328,245	3,174,846	323,912	3,033	293	49,281	4,041
1971.....	3,366,304	380,963	3,306,528	375,528	3,033	322	56,743	5,113
1972.....	3,509,777	483,161	3,442,595	475,746	3,015	386	64,167	7,029
1973.....	3,656,353	571,654	3,574,458	562,441	3,126	459	78,769	8,754
1974.....	3,769,559	663,569	3,674,376	651,471	3,055	502	92,128	11,596
1975.....	3,888,705	747,902	3,776,090	732,269	3,104	553	109,511	15,080
1976.....	3,994,380	827,325	3,871,894	809,181	3,059	587	119,427	17,557
1977.....	4,119,487	914,738	3,980,324	892,764	11,887	2,105	127,276	19,869
1978.....	4,211,710	1,005,929	4,066,673	981,615	15,287	2,845	129,751	21,469
1979.....	4,321,496	1,153,272	4,173,745	1,126,089	17,918	3,745	129,833	23,438
1980.....	4,410,515	1,358,836	4,262,607	1,327,814	20,328	4,866	127,580	26,156
1981.....	4,507,941	1,560,103	4,363,708	1,526,511	22,643	6,042	121,590	27,550
1982.....	4,594,961	1,724,392	4,453,575	1,689,073	25,014	7,144	116,372	28,175
1983.....	4,693,791	1,844,798	4,554,414	1,808,647	27,786	8,216	111,591	27,935
1984.....	4,779,190	1,973,203	4,640,805	1,930,807	29,234	8,970	109,151	33,426
1985.....	4,862,805	2,094,003	4,725,618	2,050,678	30,182	9,592	107,005	33,734
1986.....	4,928,019	2,175,345	4,789,969	2,131,049	31,076	10,092	106,974	34,204
1987.....	4,983,846	2,318,747	4,846,135	2,272,557	31,429	10,703	106,282	35,487
1988.....	5,028,822	2,461,945	4,892,829	2,414,239	32,870	11,816	103,123	35,892

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F9.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as nondisabled widow or widower, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Number at end of 1988	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ¹	Average monthly benefit
Total	4,910,880	100.0	...	\$493.00
1985-88	1,326,510	27.0	...	531.50
1984-80	1,345,160	27.4	...	514.70
1975-79	926,370	18.9	...	479.40
1970-74	669,690	13.6	...	452.50
1965-69	440,090	9.0	...	435.90
1960-64	155,310	3.2	...	423.60
1950-59	47,620	1.0	...	391.00
1940-49	130	(2)	...	286.80
1988	314,860	6.4	6.4	536.90
1987	349,660	7.1	13.5	533.10
1986	338,940	6.9	20.4	529.00
1985	323,050	6.6	27.0	527.20
1984	304,510	6.2	33.2	524.50
1983	290,680	5.9	39.1	519.70
1982	265,610	5.4	44.5	516.60
1981	253,470	5.2	49.7	507.60
1980	230,890	4.7	54.4	500.70
1979	218,470	4.4	58.9	493.70
1978	197,090	4.0	62.9	486.60
1977	174,210	3.5	66.4	479.10
1976	175,810	3.6	70.0	466.40
1975	160,790	3.3	73.3	465.70
1974	154,710	3.2	76.4	461.10
1973	145,420	3.0	79.4	453.70
1972	132,840	2.7	82.1	450.00
1971	124,030	2.5	84.6	447.40
1970	112,690	2.3	86.9	447.80
1969	98,650	2.0	88.9	444.90
1968	89,300	1.8	90.7	441.30
1967	80,480	1.6	92.4	437.00
1966	74,830	1.5	93.9	432.50
1965	96,920	2.0	95.9	423.60
1964	44,510	.9	96.8	433.20
1963	36,540	.7	97.5	429.50
1962	30,430	.6	98.1	421.90
1961	23,650	.5	98.6	414.80
1960	20,180	.4	99.0	404.60
1959	14,670	.3	99.3	402.90
1958	11,020	.2	99.6	404.10
1957	7,810	.2	99.7	391.30
1956	10,830	.2	99.9	372.40
1955	1,420	(2)	100.0	364.10
1954	930	(2)	100.0	351.20
1953	470	(2)	100.0	348.40
1952	340	(2)	100.0	325.50
1951	100	(2)	100.0	363.90
1950	30	(2)	100.0	371.70

¹ Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

Table 5.F10.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled widow or widower, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Year of entitlement	Number at end of 1988	Percentage distribution	Cumulative percent ¹	Average monthly benefit
Total	105,810	100.0	...	\$348.00
1985-88	44,050	41.7	...	350.40
1980-84	42,890	40.6	...	345.20
1974-79	18,870	17.7	...	348.70
1988	5,970	5.6	5.6	362.70
1987	11,600	11.0	16.6	354.40
1986	12,950	12.3	28.9	345.30
1985	13,530	12.8	41.7	346.30
1984	13,190	12.5	54.2	350.10
1983	11,360	10.7	64.9	345.40
1982	7,340	6.9	71.9	340.80
1981	5,610	5.3	77.2	340.60
1980	5,390	5.1	82.3	343.90
1979	5,080	4.8	87.1	347.10
1978	3,960	3.7	90.8	350.10
1977	3,560	3.4	94.2	363.10
1976	2,800	2.6	96.8	340.60
1975	2,000	1.9	98.7	343.40
1974	1,470	1.3	100.0	337.40

¹ Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F11.—Number and percentage distribution of nondisabled widows, by monthly benefit and age, at end of 1988
 [Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age attained during 1988							
		60-61	62-64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80-84	85-89	90 or older
Total number	4,878,030	174,300	442,360	911,150	875,720	886,020	760,860	506,210	321,410
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	2.3	5.1	5.4	3.8	3.5	1.1	.5	.2	.5
\$200.00-\$224.90	4.1	1.7	1.6	1.7	2.3	5.1	6.1	7.1	8.2
\$225.00-\$249.90	1.9	2.3	2.3	2.0	2.1	1.7	1.6	1.7	2.1
\$250.00-\$274.90	2.3	2.7	2.5	2.3	2.3	2.3	1.9	2.1	2.6
\$275.00-\$299.90	2.7	3.1	2.9	2.6	2.6	2.8	2.5	2.6	2.9
\$300.00-\$324.90	3.1	3.0	3.0	2.7	2.9	3.2	3.3	3.5	4.0
\$325.00-\$349.90	3.3	3.1	3.2	2.9	3.0	3.3	3.6	3.8	4.5
\$350.00-\$374.90	3.8	3.9	3.8	3.7	3.9	3.5	3.7	4.0	4.9
\$375.00-\$399.90	4.1	4.6	4.2	4.0	4.4	4.0	3.7	4.1	4.6
\$400.00-\$424.90	4.9	5.7	5.2	5.3	6.0	4.7	3.9	4.2	4.7
\$425.00-\$449.90	5.6	6.2	6.0	5.9	6.7	6.1	4.6	4.0	4.6
\$450.00-\$474.90	6.2	5.8	6.1	6.1	6.4	7.3	5.3	5.6	5.7
\$475.00-\$499.90	6.6	7.0	7.0	6.3	6.8	7.1	7.4	5.2	5.5
\$500.00-\$524.90	7.1	6.8	6.6	6.3	5.8	6.7	8.6	8.7	9.4
\$525.00-\$549.90	6.3	6.9	6.7	5.9	5.1	5.7	7.3	8.1	6.6
\$550.00-\$574.90	6.8	7.8	7.6	6.2	4.9	5.4	6.6	9.1	13.2
\$575.00-\$599.90	6.5	8.8	7.9	6.0	4.5	5.2	6.9	10.1	7.2
\$600.00-\$624.90	4.8	8.7	4.9	5.0	3.9	4.2	5.4	5.6	3.8
\$625.00-\$649.90	3.5	4.1	4.1	4.2	3.4	3.5	4.0	2.5	1.0
\$650.00-\$674.90	3.0	1.2	2.8	3.4	3.3	3.5	3.7	1.9	.8
\$675.00-\$699.90	2.2	.7	2.1	2.7	2.7	2.8	2.2	1.0	.4
\$700.00-\$724.90	1.8	.3	1.4	2.3	2.3	2.2	1.6	1.0	.4
\$725.00-\$749.90	1.2	.1	1.0	1.8	1.8	1.5	1.0	.5	.3
\$750.00-\$774.90	1.0	.1	.5	1.4	1.5	1.2	.7	.4	.3
\$775.00-\$799.90 .....	.7	.1	.3	1.2	1.2	.8	.5	.3	.1
\$800.00-\$824.90 .....	.6	.1	.2	1.0	1.0	.7	.4	.3	.3
\$825.00-\$849.90 .....	.5	(1)	.1	.8	.9	.6	.4	.3	.2
\$850.00-\$874.90 .....	.4	.1	.1	.6	.8	.5	.3	.2	.1
\$875.00-\$899.90 .....	.4	(1)	.1	.5	.8	.5	.3	.3	.2
\$900.00 or more	2.0	.1	.3	1.6	3.3	2.6	2.2	1.6	.9
Average benefit	\$493.80	\$461.60	\$470.60	\$503.80	\$507.80	\$501.70	\$498.90	\$484.80	\$457.80

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/0163 for further information.

5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

Table 5.F12.—Number of widowed mothers and fathers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-88
[Benefits in thousands]

At end of year	Total		Widowed						Surviving divorced	
			Total		With at least 1 child under age 16 ¹		Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child ²			
	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit	Number	Benefit
1950.....	169,438	\$5,801	169,426	\$5,800	169,426	\$5,800	...	...	12	(3)
1951.....	203,782	6,776	203,662	6,771	203,662	6,771	...	...	120	\$4
1952.....	228,984	8,273	228,815	8,266	228,815	8,266	...	...	169	7
1953.....	253,873	9,517	253,670	9,508	253,670	9,508	...	...	203	9
1954.....	271,536	12,089	271,313	12,078	271,313	12,078	...	...	223	11
1955.....	291,916	13,403	291,656	13,389	291,656	13,389	...	...	260	14
1956.....	301,240	14,262	300,978	14,248	300,978	14,248	...	...	262	14
1957.....	328,309	16,102	328,018	16,087	325,636	15,958	2,382	\$129	291	16
1958.....	353,964	17,887	353,650	17,869	349,649	17,649	4,001	220	314	18
1959.....	376,145	21,579	375,819	21,557	370,545	21,245	5,274	312	326	22
1960.....	401,358	23,795	400,976	23,768	394,560	23,383	6,416	385	382	27
1961.....	428,138	25,425	427,699	25,395	420,258	24,938	7,441	457	439	30
1962.....	451,984	26,838	451,520	26,805	443,182	26,290	8,338	515	464	33
1963.....	461,675	27,438	461,211	27,405	452,106	26,830	9,105	575	464	32
1964.....	470,597	27,954	470,100	27,290	460,348	27,295	9,752	625	497	34
1965.....	471,816	30,882	471,286	30,842	461,011	30,132	10,275	710	530	40
1966.....	487,755	31,983	486,958	31,927	476,275	31,188	10,683	739	797	56
1967.....	496,307	32,686	495,308	32,616	483,808	31,791	11,500	825	999	71
1968.....	504,916	37,833	503,774	37,743	492,674	36,849	11,100	894	1,142	90
1969.....	511,639	38,406	510,355	38,305	499,324	37,402	11,031	902	1,284	101
1970.....	523,136	45,258	521,698	45,127	510,215	44,039	11,483	1,089	1,438	131
1971.....	535,126	51,163	533,560	51,055	520,301	49,603	13,259	1,402	1,566	158
1972.....	540,965	62,457	539,153	62,237	526,548	60,612	12,605	1,625	1,812	220
1973.....	571,907	67,578	565,327	66,823	551,509	64,985	13,818	1,838	6,580	754
1974.....	573,506	76,980	562,801	75,605	544,335	72,914	18,466	2,692	10,705	1,374
1975.....	581,845	85,676	565,941	83,435	544,886	80,068	21,075	3,366	15,904	2,241
1976.....	578,727	92,466	558,933	89,400	537,002	85,637	21,931	3,764	19,794	3,065
1977.....	583,195	101,345	558,886	97,227	536,481	93,091	22,405	4,136	24,309	4,117
1978.....	576,343	109,714	548,463	104,506	525,879	100,028	22,584	4,478	27,880	5,209
1979.....	573,750	121,957	541,480	115,284	518,564	110,235	22,916	5,049	32,270	6,674
1980.....	562,316	138,426	525,661	129,754	502,639	123,885	23,022	5,869	36,655	8,671
1981.....	547,593	151,509	507,777	140,990	484,427	134,299	23,350	6,691	39,816	10,518
1982.....	514,772	155,876	474,003	144,207	451,159	137,068	22,844	7,139	40,769	11,669
1983.....	400,298	123,559	363,946	112,979	339,367	104,956	24,579	8,022	36,352	10,581
1984.....	382,411	122,957	346,319	112,002	318,076	102,391	28,243	9,612	36,092	10,955
1985.....	371,659	123,557	335,085	112,117	306,004	101,812	29,081	10,304	36,574	11,440
1986.....	350,546	118,602	315,572	107,470	286,290	96,887	29,282	10,583	34,974	11,132
1987.....	340,940	115,967	307,581	104,888	278,582	93,871	28,999	11,017	33,359	11,079
1988.....	317,761	116,902	285,265	105,596	256,463	94,096	28,802	11,500	32,496	11,306

¹ Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

² Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled children in their care.

³ Less than \$500.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1987

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	4,190,620	100.0	871,460	100.0	3,319,160	100.0
Less than \$200.00	564,700	13.5	23,760	2.7	540,940	16.3
\$200.00–\$224.90	926,980	22.1	183,570	21.1	743,410	22.4
\$225.00–\$249.90	267,570	6.4	45,240	5.2	222,330	6.7
\$250.00–\$274.90	296,880	7.1	49,070	5.6	247,810	7.5
\$275.00–\$299.90	285,030	6.8	39,700	4.6	245,330	7.4
\$300.00–\$324.90	360,590	8.6	69,640	8.0	290,950	8.8
\$325.00–\$349.90	264,520	6.3	55,490	6.4	209,030	6.3
\$350.00–\$374.90	236,120	5.6	58,230	6.7	177,890	5.4
\$375.00–\$399.90	161,900	3.9	44,030	5.1	117,870	3.6
\$400.00–\$424.90	147,680	3.5	45,750	5.2	101,930	3.1
\$425.00–\$449.90	133,740	3.2	45,740	5.2	88,000	2.7
\$450.00–\$474.90	97,810	2.3	35,090	4.0	62,720	1.9
\$475.00–\$499.90	85,910	2.1	31,710	3.6	54,200	1.6
\$500.00–\$524.90	85,970	2.1	33,140	3.8	52,830	1.6
\$525.00–\$549.90	63,560	1.5	23,460	2.7	40,100	1.2
\$550.00–\$574.90	59,180	1.4	21,690	2.5	37,490	1.1
\$575.00–\$599.90	37,930	.9	14,680	1.7	23,250	.7
\$600.00–\$624.90	34,000	.8	13,530	1.6	20,470	.6
\$625.00–\$649.90	25,350	.6	10,420	1.2	14,930	.4
\$650.00–\$674.90	18,350	.4	8,280	1.0	10,070	.3
\$675.00–\$699.90	11,690	.3	5,140	.6	6,550	.2
\$700.00–\$724.90	8,410	.2	4,160	.5	4,250	.1
\$725.00–\$749.90	5,310	.1	2,540	.3	2,770	.1
\$750.00–\$774.90	3,410	.1	1,750	.2	1,660	.1
\$775.00–\$799.90	2,330	.1	1,330	.2	1,000	(1)
\$800.00–\$824.90	1,290	(1)	860	.1	430	(1)
\$825.00–\$849.90	1,410	(1)	930	.1	480	(1)
\$850.00 or more	3,000	.1	2,530	.3	470	(1)
Men	94,990	100.0	31,340	100.0	63,650	100.0
Less than \$200.00	5,610	5.9	640	2.0	4,970	7.8
\$200.00–\$224.90	15,580	16.4	4,580	14.6	11,000	17.3
\$225.00–\$249.90	4,600	4.8	1,250	4.0	3,350	5.3
\$250.00–\$274.90	5,300	5.6	1,110	3.5	4,190	6.6
\$275.00–\$299.90	4,920	5.2	1,200	3.8	3,720	5.8
\$300.00–\$324.90	7,100	7.5	1,860	5.9	5,240	8.2
\$325.00–\$349.90	5,510	5.8	1,470	4.7	4,040	6.3
\$350.00–\$374.90	5,150	5.4	1,610	5.1	3,540	5.6
\$375.00–\$399.90	3,720	3.9	1,450	4.6	2,270	3.6
\$400.00–\$424.90	3,800	4.0	1,380	4.4	2,420	3.8
\$425.00–\$449.90	3,590	3.8	1,290	4.1	2,300	3.6
\$450.00–\$474.90	2,860	3.0	1,240	4.0	1,620	2.5
\$475.00–\$499.90	2,550	2.7	1,090	3.5	1,460	2.3
\$500.00–\$524.90	3,130	3.3	1,320	4.2	1,810	2.8
\$525.00–\$549.90	3,070	3.2	1,350	4.3	1,720	2.7
\$550.00–\$574.90	3,610	3.8	1,680	5.4	1,930	3.0
\$575.00–\$599.90	2,600	2.7	1,230	3.9	1,370	2.2
\$600.00–\$624.90	2,580	2.7	1,230	3.9	1,350	2.1
\$625.00–\$649.90	2,610	2.7	1,090	3.5	1,520	2.4
\$650.00–\$674.90	2,120	2.2	1,090	3.5	1,030	1.6
\$675.00–\$699.90	1,300	1.4	530	1.7	770	1.2
\$700.00–\$724.90	1,110	1.2	430	1.4	680	1.1
\$725.00–\$749.90	820	.9	330	1.1	490	.8
\$750.00–\$774.90	600	.6	270	.9	330	.5
\$775.00–\$799.90	310	.3	70	.2	240	.4
\$800.00–\$824.90	210	.2	120	.4	90	.1
\$825.00–\$849.90	250	.3	120	.4	130	.2
\$850.00 or more	380	.4	310	1.0	70	.1

See footnote at end of table.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1987—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Primary insurance amount and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Women.....	4,095,630	100.0	840,120	100.0	3,255,510	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	559,090	13.7	23,120	2.8	535,970	16.5
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	911,400	22.3	178,990	21.3	732,410	22.5
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	262,970	6.4	43,990	5.2	218,980	6.7
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	291,580	7.1	47,960	5.7	243,620	7.5
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	280,110	6.8	38,500	4.6	241,610	7.4
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	353,490	8.6	67,780	8.1	285,710	8.8
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	259,010	6.3	54,020	6.4	204,990	6.3
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	230,970	5.6	56,620	6.7	174,350	5.4
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	158,180	3.9	42,580	5.1	115,600	3.6
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	143,880	3.5	44,370	5.3	99,510	3.1
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	130,150	3.2	44,450	5.3	85,700	2.6
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	94,950	2.3	33,850	4.0	61,100	1.9
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	83,360	2.0	30,620	3.6	52,740	1.6
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	82,840	2.0	31,820	3.8	51,020	1.6
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	60,490	1.5	22,110	2.6	38,380	1.2
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	55,570	1.4	20,010	2.4	35,560	1.1
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	35,330	.9	13,450	1.6	21,880	.7
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	31,420	.8	12,300	1.5	19,120	.6
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	22,740	.6	9,330	1.1	13,410	.4
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	16,230	.4	7,190	.9	9,040	.3
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	10,390	.3	4,610	.5	5,780	.2
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	7,300	.2	3,730	.4	3,570	.1
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	4,490	.1	2,210	.3	2,280	.1
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	2,810	.1	1,480	.2	1,330	(1)
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	2,020	(1)	1,260	.1	760	(1)
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	1,080	(1)	740	.1	340	(1)
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	1,160	(1)	810	.1	350	(1)
\$850.00 or more.....	2,620	.1	2,220	.3	400	(1)

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G2.—Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952-87
 [Excludes beneficiaries whose retired-worker benefit exceeds their potential secondary benefit]

At end of year ¹	Women								Men			
	Total	Total		Wife's benefits		Widow's benefits		Parent's benefits	Total	Husband's benefits	Widower's benefits	Parent's benefits
		Number	Percent of all women retired workers	Number	Percent of all entitled to wife's benefits because of age	Number	Percent of all entitled to widow's benefits					
1952	36,132	35,402	6.0	14,131	6.0	20,850	4.4	421	730	258	83	389
1953	54,798	53,631	6.8	23,355	2.7	29,668	5.2	608	1,167	529	148	490
1954	79,689	77,978	8.0	34,225	3.4	42,899	6.3	854	1,711	827	257	627
1955	108,551	106,320	8.7	49,637	4.2	55,664	7.4	1,019	2,231	1,224	342	665
1956	143,284	140,603	9.1	68,766	4.8	70,601	7.2	1,236	2,681	1,542	426	713
1957	194,501	190,951	9.6	102,522	5.6	86,951	7.4	1,478	3,550	2,152	578	820
1958	229,599	225,790	9.8	124,504	6.1	99,669	7.5	1,617	3,809	2,421	634	754
1959	268,900	264,434	10.2	141,831	6.4	120,458	8.0	2,145	4,466	2,794	772	900
1960	307,736	302,646	10.6	159,032	6.8	141,218	8.4	2,396	5,090	3,197	911	982
1961	335,243	330,727	10.5	159,587	6.6	169,264	9.1	1,876	4,516	2,652	1,090	774
1962	427,085	421,535	12.1	204,445	7.9	214,371	10.4	2,719	5,550	3,229	1,330	991
1963	502,839	496,639	13.2	138,081	8.9	255,408	11.3	3,150	6,200	3,597	1,543	1,060
1964	577,954	571,144	14.2	269,657	9.9	297,929	12.1	3,558	6,810	3,940	1,752	1,118
1965 ²	618,730	611,610	14.3	282,940	10.3	324,930	12.3	3,740	7,120	4,110	1,910	1,100
1966 ²	706,860	699,080	15.1	315,550	11.2	379,440	13.2	4,090	7,780	4,470	2,260	1,050
1967 ²	770,190	760,950	15.7	334,200	11.8	422,480	13.8	4,270	9,240	5,190	3,070	980
1968 ²	842,560	831,760	16.3	354,750	12.4	472,590	14.5	4,420	10,800	5,810	4,110	880
1969 ²	920,250	909,720	17.0	376,520	13.0	528,660	15.3	4,540	10,530	5,620	4,160	750
1970 ²	977,340	966,780	17.1	388,210	13.3	573,950	15.9	4,620	10,560	5,530	4,400	630
1971 ²	1,069,940	1,060,120	17.7	411,710	13.8	643,730	16.9	4,680	9,820	5,130	4,170	520
1972 ²	1,183,369	1,170,286	18.5	477,333	15.5	688,087	17.3	4,866	13,083	6,797	5,442	844
1973	1,377,080	1,361,360	20.2	562,111	17.7	794,001	22.2	5,248	15,710	7,966	6,986	758
1974 ²	1,534,583	1,516,326	21.3	554,844	17.1	956,662	21.4	4,820	18,257	6,592	11,080	585
1975	1,660,451	1,660,451	22.4	616,669	18.4	1,038,992	22.3	4,790	19,374	9,920	8,690	764
1976 ²	1,827,928	1,812,008	23.4	669,792	19.5	1,137,251	23.4	4,965	15,920	7,497	7,779	644
1977	2,026,534	1,991,915	24.6	762,250	21.4	1,225,344	24.3	4,321	34,619	14,557	19,544	518
1978	2,208,490	2,163,011	25.7	836,004	22.8	1,322,897	25.3	4,110	45,479	17,832	27,192	455
1979	2,435,848	2,380,260	27.1	917,747	24.4	1,458,611	26.6	3,902	55,588	20,179	35,004	405
1980	2,660,037	2,594,467	28.5	1,015,672	26.2	1,575,085	27.8	3,710	65,570	22,597	42,580	393
1982	3,109,239	3,031,518	31.1	1,239,736	29.8	1,788,556	29.5	3,226	77,721	24,787	52,604	330
1983	3,355,148	3,267,890	32.5	1,369,396	31.6	1,895,579	30.3	2,915	87,258	27,449	59,518	291
1984	3,568,639	3,479,191	33.7	1,479,756	33.2	1,996,805	31.0	2,630	89,448	27,189	62,011	248
1985	3,801,183	3,708,856	34.9	1,594,226	34.7	2,112,245	31.8	2,385	92,327	26,912	65,202	213
1986	4,032,760	3,934,811	36.1	1,719,449	36.2	2,213,225	32.5	2,137	97,949	27,693	70,064	192
1987	4,214,214	4,116,759	36.9	1,804,946	37.3	2,309,899	33.1	1,914	97,455	26,928	70,359	168

¹ Data not available for 1981.

² Distributions by type of secondary benefit are estimated.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G3.—Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, at end of 1987

Secondary benefit	Number	Average monthly benefit		
		Total benefit	Retired-worker benefit	Reduced secondary benefit
Total	4,214,214	\$451.70	\$268.00	\$183.70
Wives and husbands	1,831,874	311.70	203.30	108.50
Wives	1,804,946	312.00	203.00	109.00
Of retired workers	1,768,431	312.70	203.50	109.20
Of disabled workers	36,515	278.50	180.70	97.70
Husbands	26,928	293.50	220.30	73.20
Of retired workers	26,159	295.70	222.00	73.70
Of disabled workers	769	219.80	164.00	55.80
Widows and widowers	2,380,258	559.40	317.70	241.60
Widows	2,309,899	560.20	315.30	244.80
Widowers	70,359	533.80	396.80	137.00
Parents	2,082	487.70	265.70	221.90
Men	168	457.50	283.30	174.20
Women	1,914	490.30	264.10	226.10

Table 5.G4.—Number, average combined monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, at end of 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Total combined monthly benefit	Number dually entitled as—		Average combined monthly benefit		Retired-worker benefit as percent of combined monthly benefit	
	Wives or husbands ¹	Widows or widowers ²	Wives or husbands	Widows or widowers	Wives or husbands	Widows or widowers
Total	1,879,300	2,481,000	\$323.44	\$589.67	65	56
Less than \$100.00	5,900	...	79.63	...	89	...
\$100.00–\$149.90	25,200	...	128.90	...	87	...
\$150.00–\$199.90	61,100	³ 5,700	178.81	³ 181.65	82	³ 85
\$200.00–\$249.90	154,400	34,800	229.38	224.05	76	88
\$250.00–\$299.90	433,500	45,000	278.93	277.79	66	76
\$300.00–\$349.90	653,800	82,700	323.81	326.55	63	72
\$350.00–\$399.90	310,300	116,000	372.04	376.06	60	70
\$400.00–\$449.90	131,500	144,700	421.12	426.68	58	67
\$450.00–\$499.90	49,900	209,300	471.61	476.17	54	65
\$500.00–\$549.90	22,700	311,700	524.43	526.41	51	61
\$550.00–\$599.90	14,300	447,100	571.41	576.27	45	60
\$600.00–\$649.90	10,800	330,000	630.35	624.55	45	57
\$650.00–\$699.90	⁴ 5,900	268,100	⁴ 681.94	673.78	⁴ 45	54
\$700.00–\$749.90 .....	...	163,600	...	723.59	...	50
\$750.00–\$799.90 .....	...	104,700	...	773.65	...	47
\$800.00–\$849.90 .....	...	70,500	...	824.62	...	44
\$850.00–\$899.90 .....	...	50,900	...	875.58	...	44
\$900.00 or more .....	...	96,200	...	1,029.53	...	39

¹ Includes 24,600 husbands.
² Includes 69,600 widowers.

³ Less than \$200.00.
⁴ \$650.00 or more.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

Table 5.G5.—Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, at end of 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Total combined monthly benefit	Number	Percent of beneficiaries receiving retired-worker benefit of—												
		Total	Less than \$100.00	\$100.00–\$149.90	\$150.00–\$199.90	\$200.00–\$249.90	\$250.00–\$299.90	\$300.00–\$349.90	\$350.00–\$399.90	\$400.00–\$449.90	\$450.00–\$499.90	\$500.00–\$549.90	\$550.00–\$599.90	\$600.00 or more
Dually entitled as wives or husbands ¹														
Total	1,879,300	100.0	5.3	15.4	26.6	23.2	18.0	8.0	2.5	0.7	0.2	0.1	0.1	...
Less than \$100.00..	5,900	100.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$100.00–\$149.90..	25,200	100.0	25.0	75.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$150.00–\$199.90..	61,100	100.0	12.0	34.7	53.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$200.00–\$249.90..	154,400	100.0	6.9	20.9	43.3	28.9	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$250.00–\$299.90..	433,500	100.0	5.3	16.8	31.6	27.9	18.5	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$300.00–\$349.90..	653,800	100.0	4.5	15.3	22.8	23.3	24.1	10.0	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$350.00–\$399.90..	310,300	100.0	3.7	9.8	22.0	21.0	20.7	16.6	6.3	...	...	...	...	...
\$400.00–\$449.90..	131,500	100.0	2.9	7.8	20.8	21.4	16.1	15.3	12.7	3.0	...	...	...	...
\$450.00–\$499.90..	49,900	100.0	2.4	3.4	17.2	24.5	15.4	12.6	12.4	9.4	2.6	...	...	...
\$500.00 or more ..	53,700	100.0	1.5	3.0	17.5	23.6	13.6	14.0	9.3	7.6	5.1	3.2	1.7	...
Dually entitled as widows or widowers ²														
Total	2,481,000	100.0	0.6	1.8	12.8	19.2	12.6	13.0	11.7	8.9	7.4	5.5	3.2	3.4
Less than \$200.00..	5,700	100.0	15.8	17.5	66.7	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$200.00–\$249.90..	34,800	100.0	1.4	2.9	39.1	56.6	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$250.00–\$299.90..	45,000	100.0	1.8	4.0	28.2	53.3	12.7	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$300.00–\$349.90..	82,700	100.0	.6	3.1	20.4	40.2	22.9	12.8	...	...	...	...	...	...
\$350.00–\$399.90..	116,000	100.0	.7	2.1	13.7	30.0	19.7	20.8	13.0	...	...	...	...	...
\$400.00–\$449.90..	144,700	100.0	.7	1.5	12.4	23.2	16.2	19.3	17.8	8.9	...	...	...	...
\$450.00–\$499.90..	209,300	100.0	.4	1.2	10.7	20.1	13.1	17.5	17.6	13.0	6.4	...	...	...
\$500.00–\$549.90..	311,700	100.0	.5	1.0	10.9	18.9	13.2	13.8	15.2	12.0	10.3	4.2	...	...
\$550.00–\$599.90..	447,100	100.0	.2	.7	9.6	17.6	11.6	13.3	12.4	11.1	10.9	9.0	3.7	...
\$600.00–\$649.90..	330,000	100.0	.6	1.4	10.8	15.6	10.8	12.1	11.9	10.9	9.3	8.3	6.0	2.4
\$650.00–\$699.90..	268,100	100.0	.7	1.9	12.9	12.7	11.5	11.1	10.5	9.3	8.6	7.9	6.3	6.6
\$700.00–\$749.90..	163,600	100.0	1.1	2.6	13.6	13.6	10.9	10.6	9.4	7.6	8.7	7.3	6.1	8.6
\$750.00–\$799.90..	104,700	100.0	.9	2.9	14.2	14.7	11.2	10.0	9.7	6.3	6.6	5.4	5.6	12.5
\$800.00–\$849.90..	70,500	100.0	1.2	4.0	13.6	13.8	11.6	10.1	6.8	7.9	7.7	7.4	6.4	9.5
\$850.00–\$899.90..	50,900	100.0	.2	2.6	12.0	11.4	13.6	12.2	9.0	5.3	6.3	8.8	3.9	14.7
\$900.00 or more ..	96,200	100.0	.9	3.0	14.8	14.1	10.0	9.7	8.3	5.4	5.9	6.2	4.8	16.8

¹ Includes 24,600 husbands.

² Includes 69,600 widowers.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H1.—Number and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1944-88

[Data for 1985-88 based on 10-percent sample. Data for prior years based on different sampling rates]

At end of year ¹	Retired-worker families				Survivor families				Disabled-worker families					
	Worker only			Worker and wife ²	Nondisabled widow only	Widowed mother and—			Worker only			Worker, wife, ³ and—		Worker and spouse
	Total	Men	Women			1 child	2 children	3 or more children	Total	Men	Women	1 child	2 or more children	
Number (in thousands)														
1944	315	253	62	135	69	67	36	20	...	...	...	...	...	...
1945	416	338	78	181	95	86	48	24	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	1,240	939	301	498	314	82	53	33	...	...	...	...	...	...
1955	3,266	2,054	1,212	1,124	700	126	86	80	...	...	...	...	...	...
1960	5,742	2,922	2,820	2,122	1,527	172	113	114	357	261	96	22	32	22
1965	8,386	4,137	4,249	2,400	2,332	182	135	153	714	481	232	54	109	30
1966	8,897	4,301	4,596	2,418	2,541	180	140	164	780	518	262	58	128	33
1967	9,247	4,416	4,831	2,429	2,696	181	140	172	847	556	290	59	138	37
1968	9,641	4,558	5,082	2,430	2,836	181	144	177	914	596	318	64	149	39
1969	10,039	4,707	5,332	2,440	2,984	180	148	178	987	640	347	69	154	41
1970	10,533	4,904	5,629	2,457	3,080	183	155	182	1,054	680	374	77	164	43
1971	11,128	5,149	5,979	2,481	3,258	190	159	185	1,165	749	416	86	178	47
1972	11,653	5,364	6,288	2,507	3,325	188	166	184	1,287	821	467	98	198	52
1973	12,379	5,663	6,716	2,565	3,444	209	174	185	1,425	902	523	113	208	57
1974	12,948	5,862	7,086	2,583	3,536	218	176	178	1,586	989	598	123	224	62
1975	13,520	6,134	7,385	2,618	3,606	221	182	176	1,750	1,080	671	137	250	66
1976	14,056	6,351	7,705	2,647	3,706	219	186	171	1,883	1,152	730	144	257	72
1977	14,597	6,564	8,033	2,681	3,805	221	190	167	2,000	1,222	782	152	263	80
1978	15,148	6,791	8,357	2,697	3,894	228	186	158	2,043	1,245	798	155	256	81
1979	15,748	7,044	8,704	2,710	3,964	234	187	147	2,050	1,248	802	154	242	80
1980	16,314	7,286	9,028	2,736	4,033	239	184	134	2,061	1,257	804	154	228	80
1982	17,519	7,852	9,667	2,784	4,191	236	165	106	1,969	1,208	760	124	163	78
1983	18,162	8,166	9,996	2,830	4,271	161	141	92	1,961	1,215	746	85	143	80
1984	18,613	8,362	10,251	2,839	4,520	159	135	79	1,993	1,241	752	83	140	76
1985	19,132	8,601	10,531	2,861	4,606	158	131	74	2,039	1,267	772	84	140	76
1986	19,664	8,849	10,816	2,883	4,666	151	123	68	2,096	1,301	795	82	136	74
1987	20,137	9,064	11,074	2,893	4,709	141	115	62	2,154	1,338	816	79	132	74
1988	20,567	9,264	11,302	2,896	4,749	137	112	61	2,194	1,353	841	77	125	71
Average monthly family benefit														
1944	\$23.00	\$24.10	\$19.30	\$37.90	\$20.20	\$34.40	\$47.30	\$50.10	...	...	...	...	...	...
1945	23.50	24.50	19.50	38.50	20.20	34.10	47.70	50.40	...	...	...	...	...	...
1950	42.20	44.60	34.80	71.70	36.50	76.90	93.90	92.40	...	...	...	...	...	...
1955	59.10	64.60	49.80	103.50	48.70	106.80	135.40	133.20	...	...	...	...	...	...
1960	69.90	79.90	59.60	123.90	57.70	131.70	188.00	181.70	\$87.90	\$91.90	\$76.90	\$184.70	\$192.20	\$135.50
1965	80.10	90.50	70.00	141.50	73.90	153.00	219.80	218.10	95.40	100.70	85.00	201.00	216.30	145.90
1966	80.60	91.20	70.70	142.50	74.30	154.30	221.90	218.80	95.80	101.20	85.20	202.00	217.80	146.00
1967	81.70	92.50	71.90	144.20	75.20	155.90	224.40	221.70	96.20	101.80	85.50	202.90	217.30	146.00
1968	95.00	107.10	84.20	166.30	86.80	179.00	257.10	253.40	109.20	115.60	97.20	229.70	242.00	167.40
1969	96.60	109.00	85.70	168.90	87.80	182.20	255.80	253.60	109.90	116.60	97.60	230.70	241.30	169.70
1970	114.20	128.70	101.60	198.90	102.40	213.00	291.10	289.90	128.10	136.30	113.10	264.10	273.20	199.20
1971	127.40	143.70	113.30	222.30	114.40	238.30	320.00	315.60	142.70	152.70	124.90	290.20	296.70	221.60
1972	157.10	177.00	140.20	272.50	138.30	290.00	383.10	376.10	175.00	188.20	151.80	356.30	362.80	274.20
1973	161.60	180.10	146.00	276.70	158.40	297.80	391.00	377.90	178.20	192.80	153.20	364.80	367.20	278.60
1974	183.10	204.20	164.60	312.30	178.80	335.00	438.40	421.90	200.00	217.80	170.60	409.90	411.30	314.00
1975	201.60	225.50	181.80	343.90	195.90	367.20	468.60	461.80	218.90	240.00	185.00	441.00	454.00	344.00
1976	218.80	245.10	197.10	373.10	211.00	399.80	503.40	499.70	237.40	261.40	199.40	482.20	495.70	377.00
1977	236.80	265.90	213.10	404.40	226.50	436.80	546.60	538.60	265.50	283.80	213.80	525.80	538.10	407.50
1978	256.60	288.90	230.30	437.50	243.60	474.00	591.90	582.80	277.90	308.50	230.20	568.00	585.90	443.00
1979	287.00	324.00	257.10	488.60	270.30	532.90	655.00	646.70	308.90	343.60	254.80	632.70	655.70	497.10
1980	333.00	377.10	297.40	566.60	311.60	612.80	759.20	740.50	355.40	396.20	291.70	727.00	746.10	573.00
1982	408.90	465.50	362.90	702.50	379.00	735.60	885.50	867.90	424.20	474.20	344.70	847.40	858.20	690.70
1983	429.70	490.00	380.40	742.90	400.60	774.80	923.00	884.50	439.40	490.90	355.40	867.90	881.80	716.20
1984	448.20	511.60	396.40	781.20	416.30	805.30	948.30	906.60	454.00	507.60	365.70	881.50	885.50	740.40
1985	465.80	531.80	412.00	813.90	434.30	829.60	981.50	924.90	466.90	523.10	374.60	898.10	895.20	765.00
1986	475.20	542.60	420.10	831.30	444.90	841.70	994.00	939.80	470.70	527.80	377.40	896.90	888.30	773.30
1987	499.20	570.40	440.80	873.30	468.70	882.10	1,032.30	968.90	491.60	552.00	392.60	929.40	918.30	815.50
1988	522.70	597.20	461.70	914.10	493.60	921.80	1,070.40	1,012.90	512.20	576.10	409.50	960.20	938.40	855.40

¹ Data not available for 1981.

² Wife's entitlement based on age.

³ Wife's entitlement based on care of children.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H2.—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, at end of 1988

[Number of families and beneficiaries in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

Family classification ¹	Number of ² —		Average	
	Families	Beneficiaries	Primary insurance amount	Monthly family benefit
Retired worker families:				
Worker only.....	20,567	20,567	\$526.20	\$522.70
Men.....	9,264	9,264	648.80	597.20
Full benefit.....	3,314	3,314	693.10	701.80
Reduced benefit.....	5,950	5,950	624.10	539.00
Women.....	11,302	11,302	425.80	461.70
Full benefit.....	3,130	3,130	512.80	582.40
Reduced benefit.....	8,172	8,172	392.50	415.40
Worker and wife.....	2,896	5,792	677.60	914.10
Full worker benefit.....	1,160	2,320	738.70	1,065.80
Reduced worker benefit.....	1,736	3,472	636.70	812.80
Worker and husband.....	31	62	402.60	545.10
Worker and children.....	204	437	591.00	840.50
Male worker ³	178	383	614.40	872.30
Female worker ⁴	26	54	432.80	625.30
Worker, wife, and children.....	138	467	605.00	986.70
Worker, wife, and 1 child.....	104	311	620.90	1,011.70
Full worker benefit.....	31	92	656.20	1,146.40
Reduced worker benefit.....	73	219	606.10	955.20
Worker, wife, and 2 or more children.....	35	156	560.00	912.10
Full worker benefit.....	9	40	577.40	1,006.30
Reduced worker benefit.....	26	116	554.00	879.50
Survivor families:				
Nondisabled widow or widower only.....	4,781	4,781	567.40	492.70
Full benefit.....	1,915	1,915	556.40	542.30
Reduced benefit.....	2,866	2,866	574.60	459.60
Nondisabled widow or widower and children.....	88	181	534.50	867.70
Full benefit.....	49	102	527.60	889.70
Reduced benefit.....	38	79	543.50	839.30
Disabled widow or widower only.....	98	98	587.90	349.20
Widowed mother or father and children.....	310	882	617.80	993.40
1 child.....	137	274	619.40	921.80
2 children.....	112	337	632.50	1,070.40
3 or more children.....	61	271	587.20	1,012.90
Children only.....	865	1,137	535.80	501.90
1 child.....	666	666	533.40	402.40
2 children.....	147	294	552.90	817.00
3 or more children.....	53	177	518.30	882.60
Parents.....	6	6	532.10	444.60
Disabled worker families:				
Worker only.....	2,194	2,194	515.40	512.20
Men.....	1,353	1,353	580.60	576.10
Women.....	841	841	410.60	409.50
Worker and spouse ⁵	71	142	676.30	855.40
Worker and children.....	348	873	569.70	846.90
Male worker.....	243	612	610.00	910.80
Female worker.....	105	261	476.00	698.40
Worker, wife, and children.....	202	821	613.30	946.70
1 child.....	77	231	622.50	960.20
2 or more children.....	125	590	607.70	938.40
Special age-72 beneficiaries.....	14	14	151.90	151.20

¹ The term "full benefits" applies to benefits not subject to actuarial reduction and the term "reduced benefits" applies to benefits subject to actuarial reduction.

² See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

³ Includes 127,100 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

⁴ Includes 19,700 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

⁵ Where the disabled worker's spouse is dually entitled as a retired worker, the benefit amount included for the spouse represents the difference between the entitlement amount as a spouse and as a retired worker.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H3.—Number and percentage distribution of retired-worker and disabled-worker families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, at end of 1988¹

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly family benefit ²	Retired worker only		Retired worker and wife	Retired worker, wife, and—		Disabled worker only		Disabled worker, wife, and—	
	Men	Women		1 child	2 or more children	Men	Women	1 child	2 or more children
Total number	9,263,870	11,302,290	2,896,030	103,500	34,590	1,353,090	840,660	77,100	125,000
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	2.7	4.9	.4	.7	1.2	2.2	6.3	...	...
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	1.9	3.7	.2	.3	.7	1.6	4.7	...	...
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	1.4	2.8	.2	.4	.4	1.0	3.0	...	...
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	1.7	4.0	.7	.5	.9	1.2	3.6	...	...
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	1.8	5.2	.9	1.0	1.4	1.8	5.4	³ 1.2	³ 1.5
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	2.0	6.5	1.3	1.3	1.5	2.6	7.2	.6	.6
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	2.3	6.6	1.0	1.3	1.9	3.2	7.8	1.1	1.5
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	2.3	5.5	.8	.8	1.1	3.7	7.9	.6	.9
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	2.3	4.9	.9	1.3	1.9	3.8	7.0	.8	.9
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	2.5	4.5	1.0	1.3	2.2	3.7	6.7	.8	1.0
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	2.6	4.1	1.2	1.6	2.5	3.8	5.8	.9	1.2
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	2.8	3.9	1.3	1.6	2.1	3.7	5.1	1.0	1.3
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	3.1	4.0	1.4	1.9	2.9	3.9	4.7	1.5	1.6
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	3.7	4.1	1.4	1.5	2.2	3.9	4.0	1.3	1.7
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	4.1	4.1	1.4	1.7	2.2	3.8	3.3	1.6	1.7
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	4.9	4.3	1.4	1.7	1.7	3.8	2.8	1.6	1.8
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	5.6	4.4	1.5	1.3	1.8	4.1	2.5	2.0	1.8
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	6.3	3.7	1.5	1.1	1.8	4.3	2.4	1.8	2.3
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	6.4	3.1	1.6	1.2	1.7	3.9	1.8	2.3	2.8
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	6.3	2.8	1.7	1.1	1.0	4.2	1.6	2.6	2.9
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	5.7	2.3	1.8	1.0	1.2	4.2	1.2	2.4	2.7
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	4.8	1.9	1.9	1.2	1.4	4.5	1.1	2.1	2.5
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	3.3	1.5	2.1	1.2	1.6	4.2	.9	2.1	2.5
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	3.0	1.2	2.5	1.3	1.7	4.6	.7	2.4	2.8
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	2.7	1.0	2.7	1.2	1.4	4.7	.6	2.4	2.6
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	2.4	.8	3.1	1.5	1.6	4.5	⁴ 1.7	2.4	2.8
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	2.1	.7	3.3	1.3	1.9	3.5	...	2.9	2.6
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	1.7	.6	3.6	1.4	1.2	2.4	...	2.6	2.7
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	1.5	.6	3.9	1.5	1.3	1.6	...	2.7	2.4
\$900.00-\$924.90.....	1.1	.5	4.4	1.3	1.7	⁵ 1.3	...	2.4	2.6
\$925.00-\$949.90.....	.9	.4	4.5	1.4	1.6	...	...	2.4	2.3
\$950.00-\$974.90.....	.8	.3	4.2	1.7	1.7	...	...	2.8	2.2
\$975.00-\$999.90.....	.6	.2	4.0	1.7	2.1	...	...	2.6	2.2
\$1,000.00-\$1,024.90.....	⁶ 3.1	⁶ .9	3.6	1.8	2.0	...	...	2.2	2.0
\$1,025.00-\$1,049.90.....	...	...	3.4	1.9	1.9	...	...	2.5	2.0
\$1,050.00-\$1,074.90.....	...	...	2.9	2.3	2.7	...	...	2.6	2.1
\$1,075.00-\$1,099.90.....	...	...	2.6	2.8	2.7	...	...	2.3	1.9
\$1,100.00-\$1,124.90.....	...	...	2.3	3.0	2.5	...	...	2.7	2.0
\$1,125.00-\$1,149.90.....	...	...	2.1	3.1	2.7	...	...	2.9	2.2
\$1,150.00-\$1,174.90.....	...	...	1.9	3.7	2.9	...	...	2.8	2.2
\$1,175.00-\$1,199.90.....	...	...	1.7	3.6	2.3	...	...	2.9	2.1
\$1,200.00-\$1,224.90.....	...	...	1.7	3.9	2.7	...	...	3.4	2.9
\$1,225.00-\$1,249.90.....	...	...	1.4	3.7	3.0	...	...	3.2	2.7
\$1,250.00-\$1,274.90.....	...	...	1.3	3.4	2.7	...	...	2.7	2.6
\$1,275.00-\$1,299.90.....	...	...	1.1	3.5	2.5	...	...	2.5	1.9
\$1,300.00-\$1,324.90.....	...	...	1.1	3.2	2.4	...	...	1.9	1.9
\$1,325.00-\$1,349.90.....	...	...	.9	2.6	1.9	...	...	1.4	1.3
\$1,350.00-\$1,374.90.....	...	...	.8	2.4	1.9	...	...	1.3	1.4
\$1,375.00-\$1,399.90.....	...	...	.7	2.1	1.4	...	...	1.1	.9
\$1,400.00-\$1,424.90.....	...	...	.6	1.5	1.0	...	...	1.2	.9
\$1,425.00-\$1,449.90.....	...	...	.6	1.3	.6	...	...	.8	.9
\$1,450.00-\$1,474.90.....	...	...	.5	1.1	.8	...	...	.9	.8
\$1,475.00-\$1,499.90.....	...	...	.4	1.0	.7	...	...	.5	.6
\$1,500.00 or more.....	...	...	4.4	6.5	5.3	...	...	4.6	6.2
Average monthly benefit per family	\$597.20	\$461.70	\$914.10	\$1,011.70	\$912.10	\$576.10	\$409.50	\$960.20	\$938.40

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

² Cases involving actuarial reduction may be represented in all benefit intervals for which values are shown.

³ Less than \$300.00.

⁴ \$800.00 or more.

⁵ \$900.00 or more.

⁶ \$1,000.00 or more.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.

5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

Table 5.H4.—Number and percentage distribution of survivor families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly family benefit	Widowed mother or father and—			Children only			Nondisabled widow	Disabled widow
	1 child	2 children	3 or more children	1 child	2 children	3 or more children		
Total number	137,170	112,180	60,650	665,850	146,920	52,550	4,781,090	97,910
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	.4	.7	1.0	4.3	1.7	2.8	2.2	18.5
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	.2	.2	.2	10.3	.6	.9	4.1	4.7
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	.3	.3	.5	5.3	.5	1.0	1.9	5.5
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	.3	.3	.6	5.6	.9	1.3	2.3	5.4
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	.3	.3	.5	5.5	.6	.8	2.7	5.7
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	.5	.5	.7	5.0	1.2	1.1	3.1	5.1
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	1.7	1.2	1.4	5.9	2.9	2.5	3.4	4.5
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	.6	.5	.8	5.0	1.2	1.5	3.8	5.4
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	.6	.7	.7	5.7	1.2	1.4	4.1	5.3
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	.8	.8	1.3	5.7	1.3	1.5	5.0	5.3
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	1.2	1.1	1.4	5.9	1.8	2.2	5.6	5.1
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	1.4	1.5	2.2	4.4	2.5	3.0	6.2	5.2
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	1.9	1.7	2.3	4.2	2.5	2.9	6.7	4.4
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	1.8	1.7	2.2	3.9	2.9	3.3	7.2	4.3
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	2.0	1.8	2.2	3.5	2.9	2.9	6.3	4.2
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	1.8	1.7	2.2	3.2	2.7	3.1	6.8	4.3
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	2.2	1.8	2.2	3.5	2.8	2.4	6.5	3.7
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	1.9	1.7	2.0	3.4	2.7	2.6	4.8	1.8
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	2.0	1.5	1.5	3.1	2.6	1.8	3.5	1.0
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	2.3	1.4	1.7	2.4	3.0	1.7	3.0	1.6
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	2.2	1.2	1.5	1.4	2.4	1.8	2.2	...
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	2.3	1.3	1.5	.9	2.6	1.6	1.8	...
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	2.4	1.4	1.4	.6	2.5	1.4	1.2	...
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	2.6	1.6	1.3	.4	2.8	1.6	.9	...
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	2.3	1.3	1.6	.3	2.6	1.2	.7	...
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	2.8	1.4	1.6	² 5	2.8	1.4	.6	...
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	2.6	1.7	1.4	...	2.5	1.7	.5	...
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	2.9	1.4	1.3	...	2.6	1.4	.4	...
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	2.5	1.3	1.2	...	2.2	1.3	.4	...
\$900.00–\$924.90.....	2.7	1.8	1.4	...	2.4	1.8	³ 1.6	...
\$925.00–\$949.90.....	2.4	1.5	1.5	...	2.0	1.3	...	...
\$950.00–\$974.90.....	2.8	1.4	1.5	...	2.0	1.4	...	...
\$975.00–\$999.90.....	2.7	1.8	1.6	...	1.8	1.7	...	...
\$1,000.00–\$1,024.90.....	2.9	1.5	1.6	...	2.0	1.2	...	...
\$1,025.00–\$1,049.90.....	2.5	1.5	1.7	...	1.5	1.3	...	...
\$1,050.00–\$1,074.90.....	2.5	1.7	1.7	...	1.8	1.4	...	...
\$1,075.00–\$1,099.90.....	2.6	1.7	1.3	...	1.8	1.4	...	...
\$1,100.00–\$1,124.90.....	2.5	2.0	2.2	...	1.6	1.5	...	...
\$1,125.00–\$1,149.90.....	2.4	2.5	1.8	...	1.2	2.0	...	...
\$1,150.00–\$1,174.90.....	3.0	2.4	2.5	...	1.9	1.5	...	...
\$1,175.00–\$1,199.90.....	2.5	2.3	2.1	...	1.7	1.5	...	...
\$1,200.00–\$1,224.90.....	3.0	2.8	2.6	...	2.0	1.7	...	...
\$1,225.00–\$1,249.90.....	3.0	2.6	2.3	...	1.9	1.8	...	...
\$1,250.00–\$1,274.90.....	2.5	2.6	2.0	...	1.9	1.3	...	...
\$1,275.00–\$1,299.90.....	2.4	2.9	2.3	...	1.7	1.9	...	...
\$1,300.00–\$1,324.90.....	2.1	2.4	2.3	...	1.8	1.3	...	...
\$1,325.00–\$1,349.90.....	1.8	2.2	1.9	...	1.4	1.5	...	...
\$1,350.00–\$1,374.90.....	1.4	2.6	1.9	...	1.0	1.4	...	...
\$1,375.00–\$1,399.90.....	1.1	2.4	1.6	...	.8	1.2	...	...
\$1,400.00–\$1,424.90.....	.9	2.4	2.4	...	.7	1.6	...	...
\$1,425.00–\$1,449.90.....	.7	2.6	2.1	...	.6	1.5	...	...
\$1,450.00–\$1,474.90.....	.6	2.2	1.6	...	.6	1.5	...	...
\$1,475.00–\$1,499.90.....	.4	2.1	2.1	...	.3	1.3	...	...
\$1,500.00 or more.....	2.0	14.3	13.4	...	2.2	9.7	...	...
Average monthly benefit per family	\$921.80	\$1,070.40	\$1,012.90	\$402.40	\$817.00	\$882.60	\$492.70	\$349.20

¹ \$650.00 or more.
² \$800.00 or more.

³ \$900.00 or more.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J1.—Estimated total benefits paid, by type of benefit, calendar year 1988

[In millions]

State	Total	Retirement program	Survivor program	Disability program
Total	\$217,214	\$150,526	\$44,996	\$21,692
Alabama	3,477	2,149	854	474
Alaska	166	106	40	20
Arizona	3,115	2,262	552	301
Arkansas	2,268	1,462	494	312
California	20,481	14,685	3,812	1,984
Colorado	2,182	1,500	456	226
Connecticut	3,223	2,444	559	220
Delaware	593	418	116	59
District of Columbia	396	275	83	38
Florida	14,119	10,538	2,432	1,149
Georgia	4,340	2,741	983	616
Hawaii	770	592	122	56
Idaho	827	595	160	72
Illinois	10,468	7,361	2,193	914
Indiana	5,283	3,624	1,117	542
Iowa	2,946	2,106	622	218
Kansas	2,311	1,670	477	164
Kentucky	3,191	1,926	781	484
Louisiana	3,213	1,872	883	458
Maine	1,106	772	221	113
Maryland	3,407	2,370	736	301
Massachusetts	5,540	4,041	1,037	462
Michigan	8,806	5,938	1,905	963
Minnesota	3,632	2,625	740	267
Mississippi	2,077	1,250	491	336
Missouri	4,950	3,406	1,037	507
Montana	729	501	151	77
Nebraska	1,475	1,066	307	102
Nevada	822	597	139	86
New Hampshire	896	662	160	74
New Jersey	7,562	5,524	1,413	625
New Mexico	1,052	700	229	123
New York	17,191	12,358	3,236	1,597
North Carolina	5,303	3,561	1,084	658
North Dakota	580	406	133	41
Ohio	10,290	6,830	2,388	1,072
Oklahoma	2,770	1,891	627	252
Oregon	2,737	2,015	492	230
Pennsylvania	13,068	9,174	2,813	1,081
Rhode Island	1,030	760	176	94
South Carolina	2,666	1,727	564	375
South Dakota	646	454	142	50
Tennessee	4,102	2,652	921	529
Texas	11,189	7,432	2,746	1,011
Utah	1,009	725	204	80
Vermont	475	334	95	46
Virginia	4,255	2,824	938	493
Washington	4,012	2,920	728	364
West Virginia	1,994	1,172	523	299
Wisconsin	4,791	3,422	938	431
Wyoming	332	233	70	29
Outlying areas:				
American Samoa	8	3	3	2
Guam	15	8	5	2
Puerto Rico	1,890	965	397	528
Virgin Islands	45	30	10	5
Abroad	1,393	852	461	80

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-11 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J2.—Number, by type of benefit, December 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Social Security program							
		Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers ¹	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total	38,593,210	23,856,430	3,089,230	431,350	5,343,080	1,812,400	2,821,070	280,780	958,870
Alabama.....	684,470	369,040	55,480	10,570	110,930	43,870	62,980	7,410	24,190
Alaska.....	30,000	17,220	1,760	670	3,340	3,440	2,600	210	760
Arizona.....	550,770	356,320	46,920	5,690	62,300	25,030	38,640	3,710	12,160
Arkansas.....	457,320	258,170	38,680	6,200	67,470	23,180	41,940	4,940	16,740
California.....	3,554,210	2,275,070	299,660	39,410	433,810	157,140	258,580	19,080	71,460
Colorado.....	393,540	240,520	36,050	3,090	52,730	18,860	29,780	2,700	9,810
Connecticut.....	512,570	360,260	29,750	4,370	60,490	18,130	29,530	1,960	8,080
Delaware.....	101,000	64,940	7,030	1,080	13,850	3,950	7,430	560	2,160
District of Columbia.....	80,570	51,680	4,500	880	11,040	5,300	5,950	130	1,090
Florida.....	2,506,400	1,699,460	198,920	20,610	294,350	83,770	150,150	14,550	44,590
Georgia.....	843,600	476,490	55,980	9,520	119,560	55,250	86,350	8,000	32,450
Hawaii.....	140,540	95,570	10,540	4,090	14,050	6,120	7,210	640	2,320
Idaho.....	152,320	96,330	14,330	1,550	18,220	7,780	9,400	1,150	3,560
Illinois.....	1,725,030	1,099,390	124,270	17,340	243,230	80,460	114,280	9,380	36,680
Indiana.....	885,300	549,900	66,850	8,430	122,610	40,410	66,770	6,010	24,320
Iowa.....	516,020	325,460	51,300	4,640	75,820	18,020	29,260	2,390	9,130
Kansas.....	402,250	257,840	37,050	3,580	56,280	16,030	22,640	1,800	7,030
Kentucky.....	629,430	328,060	56,480	8,750	104,110	33,230	62,720	9,210	26,870
Louisiana.....	630,380	308,300	60,890	9,470	110,020	44,740	57,920	9,530	29,510
Maine.....	208,600	131,710	15,950	1,820	27,890	8,400	16,160	1,690	4,980
Maryland.....	590,660	378,070	42,060	5,000	84,630	29,970	38,560	2,600	9,770
Massachusetts.....	951,000	643,480	60,700	6,910	122,570	32,990	62,510	4,880	16,960
Michigan.....	1,452,180	879,980	116,980	15,620	210,040	68,600	111,920	10,840	38,200
Minnesota.....	652,030	420,400	61,410	6,080	91,880	24,070	35,810	2,490	9,890
Mississippi.....	439,780	231,560	31,060	7,460	65,800	30,380	47,680	5,720	20,120
Missouri.....	889,670	550,570	70,440	8,370	124,300	40,430	67,450	6,120	21,990
Montana.....	133,890	81,020	12,130	1,320	17,790	6,610	9,910	1,190	3,920
Nebraska.....	263,150	168,140	25,100	2,210	37,580	9,800	14,130	1,170	5,020
Nevada.....	146,360	98,500	9,550	1,450	15,390	6,650	11,420	830	2,570
New Hampshire.....	155,400	106,450	9,650	1,000	17,770	6,140	10,180	1,010	3,200
New Jersey.....	1,199,680	813,060	70,710	9,990	154,910	46,530	77,940	5,870	20,670
New Mexico.....	204,360	115,810	19,730	2,880	27,200	14,130	15,640	2,230	6,740
New York.....	2,795,600	1,842,440	173,640	28,470	362,450	118,250	196,870	16,530	56,950
North Carolina.....	1,026,340	623,470	66,500	10,810	142,090	54,610	92,920	7,310	28,630
North Dakota.....	110,530	65,100	13,810	1,390	17,150	4,630	6,040	560	1,850
Ohio.....	1,761,860	1,040,120	159,880	17,900	277,270	76,750	129,740	13,910	46,290
Oklahoma.....	518,550	311,660	47,500	4,990	79,720	25,000	33,790	3,570	12,320
Oregon.....	475,860	316,000	40,370	4,600	56,660	17,410	29,450	2,710	8,660
Pennsylvania.....	2,198,260	1,402,930	173,370	17,910	334,150	82,360	137,250	14,230	36,060
Rhode Island.....	177,710	123,760	8,660	1,330	20,960	6,140	12,660	930	3,270
South Carolina.....	517,510	301,480	32,140	6,540	68,970	32,920	52,720	4,630	18,110
South Dakota.....	126,650	76,780	13,220	1,340	19,030	5,790	7,390	760	2,340
Tennessee.....	798,030	456,030	63,960	9,060	120,130	41,900	73,390	7,800	25,760
Texas.....	2,095,680	1,202,550	202,140	31,520	325,250	132,860	133,550	15,530	52,280
Utah.....	179,120	112,300	16,830	2,500	20,620	10,650	10,220	900	5,100
Vermont.....	86,200	54,270	6,340	790	11,330	3,990	6,350	620	2,510
Virginia.....	802,810	480,600	61,180	7,970	117,710	41,030	66,660	7,210	20,450
Washington.....	683,580	447,010	57,970	6,270	81,570	27,280	45,930	3,600	13,950
West Virginia.....	364,490	182,140	35,290	5,030	64,880	18,970	35,830	6,760	15,590
Wisconsin.....	819,500	527,340	66,390	7,820	107,970	29,920	55,440	5,250	19,370
Wyoming.....	58,700	37,220	4,930	570	7,480	3,060	3,770	420	1,250
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa.....	3,630	740	340	450	420	960	310	80	330
Guam.....	4,650	1,560	520	210	670	940	340	80	330
Puerto Rico.....	555,290	227,230	56,940	21,110	65,270	40,960	75,840	14,980	52,960
Virgin Islands.....	8,800	4,910	550	390	960	1,150	580	60	200
Abroad.....	335,960	169,370	44,460	11,800	68,130	24,600	10,260	1,960	5,380
Unknown ²	5,420	650	390	530	280	860	330	390	1,990

¹ Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

² State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J3.—Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Number			Monthly benefit (in thousands)		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total	28,223,780	11,216,060	17,007,720	\$14,520,345	\$6,832,112	\$7,688,232
Alabama	461,740	180,800	280,940	213,710	99,496	114,214
Alaska	18,360	8,460	9,900	9,645	5,110	4,535
Arizona	405,350	172,940	232,410	212,001	106,420	105,581
Arkansas	317,260	129,130	188,130	142,032	68,145	73,887
California	2,654,420	1,087,240	1,567,180	1,400,065	676,795	732,271
Colorado	286,450	115,390	171,060	143,709	69,104	74,605
Connecticut	403,650	156,830	246,820	232,283	107,291	124,993
Delaware	73,660	29,160	44,500	39,941	18,919	21,021
District of Columbia	61,380	21,670	39,710	27,671	11,151	16,519
Florida	1,936,890	814,750	1,122,140	1,006,027	500,167	505,860
Georgia	565,180	213,620	351,560	266,359	119,777	146,582
Hawaii	101,560	48,450	53,110	52,198	28,678	23,520
Idaho	112,360	48,690	63,670	56,291	29,050	27,241
Illinois	1,293,050	499,200	793,850	715,570	329,245	386,324
Indiana	641,750	248,040	393,710	345,663	159,062	186,601
Iowa	400,420	157,710	242,710	205,226	96,658	108,568
Kansas	313,650	122,680	190,970	164,503	77,159	87,344
Kentucky	421,300	165,040	256,260	192,665	89,317	103,348
Louisiana	407,620	162,380	245,240	189,713	90,995	98,718
Maine	153,150	60,900	92,250	73,088	34,130	38,958
Maryland	438,620	168,470	270,150	228,302	103,304	124,998
Massachusetts	742,200	275,360	466,840	392,396	172,059	220,338
Michigan	1,038,110	413,710	624,400	570,031	269,592	300,438
Minnesota	506,570	200,490	306,080	252,300	117,798	134,502
Mississippi	286,310	111,340	174,970	122,987	56,186	66,801
Missouri	654,830	253,570	401,260	328,308	150,532	177,776
Montana	97,180	41,480	55,700	48,915	24,514	24,401
Nebraska	206,110	81,560	124,550	104,592	49,130	55,462
Nevada	104,910	47,400	57,510	55,315	28,983	26,331
New Hampshire	116,910	46,570	70,340	61,757	28,880	32,877
New Jersey	922,900	356,820	566,080	528,199	243,169	285,030
New Mexico	138,640	60,790	77,850	66,396	34,038	32,358
New York	2,105,600	798,410	1,307,190	1,177,825	525,910	651,915
North Carolina	717,930	277,230	440,700	339,338	154,431	184,907
North Dakota	85,700	36,150	49,550	40,424	20,329	20,095
Ohio	1,278,500	500,240	778,260	673,225	316,394	356,831
Oklahoma	383,120	150,800	232,320	185,691	86,131	99,560
Oregon	361,080	149,700	211,380	189,727	92,700	97,027
Pennsylvania	1,664,130	642,550	1,021,580	891,190	412,433	478,757
Rhode Island	136,020	51,380	84,640	71,850	32,110	39,740
South Carolina	344,340	135,010	209,330	163,509	75,961	87,548
South Dakota	97,490	39,830	57,660	45,649	21,900	23,749
Tennessee	556,510	217,730	338,780	260,483	121,078	139,406
Texas	1,487,520	599,350	888,170	730,954	352,964	377,990
Utah	130,670	54,790	75,880	68,819	34,502	34,318
Vermont	62,970	24,780	38,190	31,881	14,705	17,177
Virginia	573,630	220,760	352,870	275,783	125,057	150,726
Washington	511,540	211,440	300,100	274,256	134,177	140,079
West Virginia	242,280	96,370	145,910	118,919	56,762	62,157
Wisconsin	614,160	247,540	366,620	325,006	155,627	169,379
Wyoming	43,060	17,640	25,420	22,124	10,890	11,234
Outlying areas:						
American Samoa	950	490	460	303	188	115
Guam	1,960	970	990	695	415	281
Puerto Rico	292,270	139,440	152,830	91,032	50,049	40,983
Virgin Islands	5,180	2,360	2,820	2,394	1,226	1,168
Abroad	244,020	100,180	143,840	91,151	41,186	49,965
Unknown ¹	660	280	380	256	130	126

¹ State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

Table 5.J4.—Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1988

[In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Social Security program								
	Total	Retirement			Survivor		Disability		
		Retired workers ¹	Spouses	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Children	Disabled workers	Spouses	Children
Total	\$18,680,234	\$12,804,378	\$855,964	\$98,781	\$2,578,245	\$666,482	\$1,492,597	\$38,981	\$144,806
Alabama.....	296,407	181,993	13,847	2,353	46,841	15,237	31,701	1,016	3,419
Alaska.....	14,393	9,346	433	136	1,512	1,429	1,377	23	138
Arizona.....	272,658	193,517	13,246	1,290	31,104	9,210	21,738	566	1,986
Arkansas.....	193,098	123,081	9,214	1,205	27,924	7,921	20,838	639	2,276
California.....	1,769,038	1,245,930	85,439	8,987	218,060	57,912	138,710	2,679	11,320
Colorado.....	187,615	126,361	9,922	748	25,543	7,434	15,638	376	1,593
Connecticut.....	279,587	211,755	9,410	1,220	32,552	7,166	15,921	269	1,293
Delaware.....	51,722	36,436	2,154	287	6,958	1,530	3,937	80	340
District of Columbia.....	34,279	23,809	1,102	171	4,642	1,568	2,800	18	169
Florida.....	1,240,575	911,487	55,778	4,972	146,868	30,908	81,106	2,163	7,292
Georgia.....	370,842	235,390	14,592	2,104	50,563	19,480	43,092	1,035	4,588
Hawaii.....	66,955	50,585	2,647	853	6,489	2,306	3,663	78	334
Idaho.....	72,063	50,237	3,966	355	8,816	2,873	5,111	154	550
Illinois.....	899,591	628,765	37,951	4,414	126,609	31,271	63,145	1,432	6,004
Indiana.....	450,615	307,858	19,763	2,272	62,758	16,483	36,590	889	4,002
Iowa.....	253,116	175,525	14,715	1,269	37,548	7,036	15,312	328	1,382
Kansas.....	200,658	141,412	10,977	956	28,245	6,031	11,690	253	1,094
Kentucky.....	270,664	160,667	13,694	1,838	44,901	11,785	32,828	1,210	3,743
Louisiana.....	271,337	153,717	15,604	1,967	48,496	15,404	30,815	1,328	4,005
Maine.....	94,425	65,079	4,229	421	12,923	3,119	7,778	214	662
Maryland.....	292,263	202,506	12,000	1,293	41,978	11,296	21,013	426	1,752
Massachusetts.....	478,048	347,312	17,992	1,785	62,653	12,540	32,613	671	2,482
Michigan.....	754,382	504,646	34,974	4,424	109,425	27,626	65,011	1,655	6,621
Minnesota.....	312,292	219,519	16,737	1,526	44,718	9,307	18,501	358	1,625
Mississippi.....	175,871	106,064	7,086	1,356	25,327	9,789	22,898	705	2,646
Missouri.....	423,054	288,166	19,183	2,019	59,515	15,144	34,891	838	3,299
Montana.....	63,446	42,622	3,307	315	8,708	2,481	5,282	165	566
Nebraska.....	127,197	89,162	7,098	542	18,595	3,703	7,213	159	724
Nevada.....	73,074	52,918	2,638	363	7,694	2,614	6,291	127	429
New Hampshire.....	77,806	57,279	2,784	263	9,010	2,507	5,326	133	504
New Jersey.....	649,281	476,393	21,955	2,769	82,067	18,284	43,365	883	3,565
New Mexico.....	90,357	58,749	4,998	622	12,094	4,598	8,099	294	903
New York.....	1,470,855	1,058,480	52,252	7,249	187,647	44,312	109,097	2,431	9,388
North Carolina.....	458,642	309,082	16,895	2,346	59,758	19,568	45,758	923	4,311
North Dakota.....	49,704	32,848	3,630	329	7,940	1,610	2,997	78	273
Ohio.....	877,025	573,607	46,609	4,628	141,148	29,905	71,747	2,107	7,273
Oklahoma.....	238,517	159,532	12,462	1,140	36,564	9,326	17,247	496	1,750
Oregon.....	238,843	172,718	11,528	1,204	28,714	6,677	16,167	397	1,436
Pennsylvania.....	1,121,347	778,884	51,384	4,810	171,017	31,680	75,566	2,172	5,835
Rhode Island.....	88,929	66,293	2,528	345	10,447	2,290	6,413	124	488
South Carolina.....	228,895	149,994	8,270	1,429	28,454	11,210	26,285	571	2,682
South Dakota.....	56,291	38,016	3,433	268	8,643	1,941	3,556	106	328
Tennessee.....	351,924	225,737	16,465	1,998	51,606	14,885	36,531	976	3,726
Texas.....	961,462	623,879	54,574	6,239	150,441	47,695	69,243	2,043	7,348
Utah.....	87,512	61,646	4,838	521	10,373	3,993	5,329	129	683
Vermont.....	41,050	28,453	1,732	171	5,481	1,483	3,288	79	364
Virginia.....	365,467	241,422	15,927	1,768	52,666	15,344	34,222	979	3,140
Washington.....	348,250	248,838	17,047	1,666	41,859	10,919	24,971	570	2,380
West Virginia.....	167,572	96,668	9,275	1,124	29,813	7,198	20,109	1,009	2,377
Wisconsin.....	411,980	290,966	19,025	2,071	54,885	11,849	29,599	696	2,889
Wyoming.....	28,681	19,928	1,411	134	3,701	1,245	1,984	65	213
Outlying areas:									
American Samoa.....	765	259	43	48	101	171	112	6	26
Guam.....	1,398	601	96	27	223	265	150	8	29
Puerto Rico.....	157,981	77,528	8,942	2,518	19,433	9,819	32,581	1,539	5,620
Virgin Islands.....	3,519	2,320	115	58	396	340	259	7	24
Abroad.....	115,601	68,086	7,969	1,484	25,695	6,500	4,912	266	689
Unknown ²	1,316	306	79	109	107	267	181	38	228

¹ Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.² State code unknown.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-10 in quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J5.—Number, by age, race, and sex, December 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Total	Age					Race			Beneficiaries other than children	
		17 or under	18-64	65-69	70-74	75 or older	White	Black	Other	Men	Women
Total.....	38,593,210	2,530,170	7,839,260	8,651,750	7,511,100	12,060,930	33,987,830	3,618,330	987,050	14,441,090	20,949,500
Alabama.....	684,470	62,550	160,180	144,230	121,450	196,060	514,570	163,850	6,050	245,560	360,280
Alaska.....	30,000	4,240	7,400	7,780	5,020	5,560	23,300	830	5,870	11,630	13,500
Arizona.....	550,770	36,630	108,790	130,970	112,940	161,440	514,640	11,210	24,920	221,100	286,790
Arkansas.....	457,320	37,580	102,480	94,990	81,390	140,880	389,390	63,880	4,050	173,100	238,100
California.....	3,554,210	219,520	680,270	826,800	712,890	1,114,730	3,118,170	224,910	211,130	1,372,050	1,914,150
Colorado.....	393,540	26,090	81,000	92,230	75,000	119,220	374,040	10,080	9,420	150,690	211,090
Connecticut.....	512,570	22,520	86,400	119,980	111,160	172,510	483,260	23,140	6,170	191,020	290,970
Delaware.....	101,000	5,480	21,860	24,690	20,020	28,950	86,330	13,150	1,520	38,160	55,650
District of Columbia.....	80,570	5,640	13,550	17,000	15,970	28,410	23,230	55,490	1,850	27,530	45,770
Florida.....	2,506,400	122,930	446,580	578,210	526,170	832,510	2,285,600	189,920	30,880	1,001,880	1,355,550
Georgia.....	843,600	78,740	199,680	181,240	151,850	232,090	633,980	200,270	9,350	294,850	451,530
Hawaii.....	140,540	10,360	28,620	35,980	27,360	38,220	38,920	950	100,670	59,640	68,370
Idaho.....	152,320	10,530	29,430	34,490	30,600	47,270	148,860	260	3,200	60,860	78,570
Illinois.....	1,725,030	104,930	327,050	382,970	347,760	562,320	1,509,540	189,500	25,990	630,620	959,930
Indiana.....	885,300	56,670	186,880	198,930	168,400	274,420	816,900	59,830	8,570	324,380	487,760
Iowa.....	516,020	22,220	93,380	111,310	102,050	187,060	504,880	6,120	5,020	195,460	288,770
Kansas.....	402,250	20,410	68,190	86,490	78,890	148,270	379,900	16,610	5,740	150,850	224,760
Kentucky.....	629,430	53,950	154,180	130,970	110,340	179,990	582,810	39,760	6,860	231,640	328,940
Louisiana.....	630,380	68,620	154,140	131,410	107,030	169,180	449,080	173,370	7,930	229,420	317,240
Maine.....	208,600	11,240	44,210	46,820	40,020	66,310	206,080	420	2,100	79,620	113,780
Maryland.....	590,660	35,130	116,910	142,190	118,600	177,830	477,570	104,290	8,800	214,230	331,690
Massachusetts.....	951,000	41,220	167,580	213,930	198,990	329,280	910,550	24,350	16,100	343,180	550,960
Michigan.....	1,452,180	93,670	320,400	331,650	282,440	424,020	1,266,770	168,900	16,510	548,910	780,850
Minnesota.....	652,030	29,010	116,450	140,450	130,960	235,160	638,560	6,280	7,190	248,950	363,040
Mississippi.....	439,780	47,780	105,690	86,720	72,060	127,530	297,160	137,650	4,970	154,960	226,860
Missouri.....	889,670	55,850	178,990	189,810	166,110	298,910	808,390	73,310	7,970	328,870	490,010
Montana.....	133,890	9,900	26,810	29,330	26,450	41,400	129,460	180	4,250	53,530	68,510
Nebraska.....	263,150	13,120	43,920	55,210	51,820	99,080	254,370	5,800	2,980	99,010	147,110
Nevada.....	146,360	9,650	31,800	38,830	31,510	34,570	135,880	6,070	4,410	61,780	73,910
New Hampshire.....	155,400	7,960	30,530	35,280	30,890	50,740	153,650	370	1,380	58,990	86,070
New Jersey.....	1,199,680	59,560	217,220	281,100	255,570	386,230	1,072,800	107,670	19,210	440,630	681,860
New Mexico.....	204,360	20,370	45,350	44,410	38,390	55,840	184,990	3,530	15,840	80,160	100,450
New York.....	2,795,600	153,260	536,740	611,340	552,730	941,530	2,449,670	267,960	77,970	1,010,410	1,581,520
North Carolina.....	1,026,340	73,060	235,350	237,150	192,100	288,680	811,550	198,740	16,050	373,580	558,710
North Dakota.....	110,530	5,580	19,250	23,980	21,750	39,970	108,140	160	2,230	44,140	58,520
Ohio.....	1,761,860	106,670	376,690	404,990	346,450	527,060	1,592,110	155,640	14,110	657,470	963,450
Oklahoma.....	518,550	34,250	101,180	112,910	96,730	173,480	475,060	28,990	14,500	193,740	282,500
Oregon.....	475,860	25,020	89,760	112,040	96,220	152,820	461,130	5,650	9,080	188,870	256,320
Pennsylvania.....	2,198,260	99,420	434,710	516,060	453,200	694,870	2,022,740	149,010	26,510	816,350	1,245,580
Rhode Island.....	177,710	7,850	33,840	41,040	35,850	59,130	171,530	3,700	2,480	64,910	102,060
South Carolina.....	517,510	45,840	127,330	119,610	92,910	131,820	373,350	138,090	6,070	186,440	273,500
South Dakota.....	126,650	7,190	21,970	27,140	24,360	45,990	121,450	260	4,940	48,930	68,250
Tennessee.....	798,030	60,050	181,470	173,550	146,020	236,940	683,370	105,700	8,960	290,820	430,490
Texas.....	2,095,680	179,170	428,990	470,330	383,580	633,610	1,820,530	227,470	47,680	772,110	1,106,910
Utah.....	179,120	15,770	32,680	39,740	35,150	55,780	173,570	730	4,820	67,970	92,900
Vermont.....	86,200	5,750	17,480	18,570	16,410	27,990	84,740	110	1,350	32,020	46,890
Virginia.....	802,810	52,890	176,290	186,060	153,330	234,240	646,790	145,040	10,980	291,730	441,630
Washington.....	683,580	37,820	134,220	159,500	138,340	213,700	650,210	13,070	20,300	268,450	367,630
West Virginia.....	364,490	29,750	92,460	75,800	63,410	103,070	347,890	12,670	3,930	136,710	188,190
Wisconsin.....	819,500	42,400	162,940	176,640	162,300	275,220	787,800	23,100	8,600	316,730	445,660
Wyoming.....	58,700	4,100	11,540	13,400	11,500	18,160	57,150	290	1,260	22,800	31,020
Outlying areas:											
American Samoa.....	3,630	1,720	960	300	340	310	240	0	3,390	850	1,040
Guam.....	4,650	1,390	1,300	830	590	540	670	30	3,950	1,450	1,720
Puerto Rico.....	555,290	95,580	167,440	92,060	78,690	121,520	448,790	44,670	61,830	208,980	231,280
Virgin Islands.....	8,800	1,440	2,180	1,810	1,480	1,890	2,270	6,030	500	3,170	3,890
Abroad.....	335,960	37,120	54,820	70,160	57,350	116,510	280,140	8,160	47,660	118,540	175,640
Unknown ¹	5,420	3,010	1,750	340	210	110	3,310	1,110	1,000	660	1,380

¹ State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J6.—Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$349.90	\$350.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$449.90	\$450.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$549.90	\$550.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$699.90	\$700.00-\$799.90	\$800.00 or more
Total.....	\$536.90	\$538.60	23,842,610	100.0	14.7	8.4	7.3	6.7	6.7	7.9	9.5	18.3	9.9	10.5
Alabama.....	493.20	475.40	368,980	100.0	20.1	9.3	8.7	7.9	7.9	7.6	8.2	15.1	7.6	7.7
Alaska.....	542.70	530.30	17,220	100.0	16.0	8.4	6.7	7.0	6.7	8.3	7.3	15.7	10.3	13.6
Arizona.....	543.20	555.20	356,230	100.0	13.3	8.2	6.8	6.1	6.3	8.1	10.4	20.5	10.2	10.1
Arkansas.....	476.90	455.10	258,010	100.0	19.9	10.4	9.8	8.9	8.5	7.9	8.4	13.8	6.4	5.9
California.....	547.90	549.90	2,273,820	100.0	14.7	7.8	6.9	6.4	6.4	7.7	9.4	18.1	10.3	12.3
Colorado.....	525.60	524.00	240,340	100.0	16.5	8.8	7.4	6.9	6.6	7.6	8.6	17.8	9.7	10.1
Connecticut.....	588.10	592.80	359,970	100.0	8.7	7.2	6.1	5.5	5.9	7.8	10.2	21.3	12.9	14.5
Delaware.....	561.10	574.40	64,930	100.0	11.2	8.0	6.5	5.9	6.4	7.3	9.6	22.1	11.7	11.4
District of Columbia.....	460.80	407.60	51,670	100.0	29.2	9.6	9.8	8.4	7.1	6.0	6.1	9.3	5.4	9.0
Florida.....	536.50	538.80	1,698,800	100.0	13.9	8.5	7.2	6.6	6.9	8.6	10.3	18.5	9.4	9.9
Georgia.....	494.20	472.00	476,220	100.0	18.9	9.8	9.2	8.5	8.2	7.9	8.0	13.8	7.8	7.9
Hawaii.....	529.50	530.30	95,520	100.0	15.3	7.5	7.7	6.7	7.5	8.6	9.8	18.3	9.0	9.7
Idaho.....	521.70	520.80	96,270	100.0	14.7	8.7	7.8	7.4	7.7	8.7	9.5	18.4	8.9	8.1
Illinois.....	572.20	577.80	1,098,620	100.0	11.5	7.6	6.6	5.9	5.9	7.2	9.3	20.0	12.0	14.0
Indiana.....	560.10	571.50	549,560	100.0	10.6	7.8	6.4	5.9	6.2	8.3	10.8	22.1	11.3	10.5
Iowa.....	539.70	542.00	325,180	100.0	12.5	8.3	7.7	6.9	7.4	8.3	10.1	19.1	9.9	9.7
Kansas.....	548.90	547.70	257,560	100.0	13.0	8.4	7.4	6.5	6.8	8.2	9.4	18.1	10.2	12.0
Kentucky.....	489.90	475.70	327,930	100.0	20.2	9.7	8.6	7.6	7.3	8.0	8.4	15.5	7.6	7.1
Louisiana.....	499.00	480.70	307,970	100.0	21.6	8.9	8.1	7.2	6.7	7.2	7.6	15.3	8.5	9.0
Maine.....	494.40	488.10	131,600	100.0	17.6	8.9	8.3	8.5	8.7	9.2	9.5	16.0	7.2	6.1
Maryland.....	536.00	537.10	377,760	100.0	16.0	8.3	7.2	6.6	6.4	7.3	8.9	17.8	10.2	11.3
Massachusetts.....	540.00	540.50	643,120	100.0	14.4	8.3	7.4	6.9	6.6	7.8	9.7	17.6	10.3	11.0
Michigan.....	573.70	585.50	879,600	100.0	9.4	7.3	5.6	4.8	5.3	8.7	12.2	23.6	11.7	11.3
Minnesota.....	522.50	522.10	420,010	100.0	15.7	9.2	8.0	6.8	6.9	7.5	9.3	17.8	9.9	8.9
Mississippi.....	458.40	427.60	231,290	100.0	24.2	10.8	10.1	8.6	8.1	7.7	7.1	11.2	6.3	5.8
Missouri.....	523.70	519.30	550,190	100.0	15.1	8.9	8.2	7.3	7.3	8.1	9.4	17.4	9.1	9.2
Montana.....	526.30	528.20	80,970	100.0	14.5	8.6	8.3	7.1	6.8	8.2	10.0	18.1	9.6	8.8
Nebraska.....	530.80	519.40	167,930	100.0	13.8	8.4	8.0	8.1	8.2	8.6	9.1	16.3	9.7	9.8
Nevada.....	537.50	532.80	98,430	100.0	14.5	8.7	7.5	7.2	7.1	7.6	9.1	17.5	9.7	11.2
New Hampshire.....	538.30	539.20	106,380	100.0	12.4	8.0	7.0	7.2	8.2	9.2	10.1	19.4	9.5	9.2
New Jersey.....	586.10	589.00	812,720	100.0	9.8	7.6	6.3	5.5	5.7	7.5	9.7	19.8	12.8	15.3
New Mexico.....	507.50	500.80	115,750	100.0	18.7	8.7	7.9	7.4	7.1	8.6	8.6	15.8	8.6	8.6
New York.....	574.80	574.20	1,841,270	100.0	10.9	7.2	6.4	6.0	6.5	8.0	10.0	19.7	11.5	13.7
North Carolina.....	495.90	480.20	623,110	100.0	17.1	9.4	9.0	9.0	9.0	9.0	8.8	14.5	7.3	7.0
North Dakota.....	504.80	483.10	65,050	100.0	16.6	9.7	9.0	8.7	8.9	8.2	8.5	13.8	7.9	8.7
Ohio.....	551.70	568.90	1,039,530	100.0	13.3	8.0	6.5	5.5	5.6	7.2	10.1	21.9	11.3	10.7
Oklahoma.....	512.10	502.70	311,440	100.0	17.1	9.3	8.2	7.4	7.4	8.3	9.1	16.2	8.2	8.8
Oregon.....	546.80	559.60	315,850	100.0	12.0	8.4	6.7	6.3	6.2	8.2	10.7	21.3	10.9	9.3
Pennsylvania.....	555.40	567.10	1,402,170	100.0	11.5	8.0	6.6	6.0	6.4	7.9	10.4	21.6	11.2	10.5
Rhode Island.....	535.80	534.70	123,720	100.0	12.8	8.4	7.5	7.5	7.6	8.7	10.4	18.2	9.3	9.5
South Carolina.....	497.70	482.30	301,350	100.0	17.5	9.3	8.7	8.8	8.7	8.7	8.6	14.7	7.6	7.4
South Dakota.....	495.40	476.30	76,720	100.0	16.6	10.4	9.4	9.2	8.4	8.7	8.4	14.4	7.8	6.8
Tennessee.....	495.20	474.10	455,750	100.0	19.2	9.9	9.1	8.1	7.4	7.6	8.2	14.9	7.7	7.9
Texas.....	519.00	503.10	1,201,880	100.0	18.1	9.0	8.0	7.4	7.0	7.4	8.0	15.7	8.9	10.6
Utah.....	549.10	559.90	112,260	100.0	15.0	8.2	6.6	5.7	6.2	6.4	8.7	19.0	11.7	12.3
Vermont.....	524.40	521.70	54,250	100.0	13.8	8.4	7.6	8.1	8.1	9.0	9.8	17.9	9.3	8.1
Virginia.....	502.60	488.50	480,290	100.0	19.1	9.0	8.3	7.7	7.6	8.0	8.3	15.1	8.1	8.8
Washington.....	556.90	568.40	446,750	100.0	12.1	7.9	6.6	5.7	6.0	7.8	10.1	21.1	11.5	11.1
West Virginia.....	530.90	543.40	182,060	100.0	14.1	8.2	7.2	6.6	6.6	8.4	10.5	20.9	9.5	8.1
Wisconsin.....	552.10	565.10	526,940	100.0	11.1	8.7	6.9	5.9	6.3	7.9	10.5	21.7	11.2	9.8
Wyoming.....	535.40	531.90	37,220	100.0	14.6	8.4	7.6	7.7	6.9	7.5	9.3	17.3	9.9	10.8
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	350.10	291.10	740	100.0	51.4	12.2	6.8	6.8	5.4	4.1	1.4	6.8	1.4	4.1
Guam.....	385.40	328.10	1,560	100.0	42.3	13.5	12.8	5.8	3.8	5.1	1.3	6.4	3.2	5.8
Puerto Rico.....	341.20	305.10	227,230	100.0	48.6	12.4	10.2	7.4	5.9	4.4	3.4	4.2	1.9	1.8
Virgin Islands.....	472.50	438.60	4,910	100.0	21.6	10.8	10.0	9.8	7.9	8.4	8.8	10.4	4.1	8.4
Abroad.....	402.00	376.80	169,360	100.0	31.2	12.7	11.2	9.2	7.4	7.3	6.4	8.2	3.4	3.1
Unknown ¹	471.50	468.30	650	100.0	36.9	6.2	3.1	1.5	6.2	4.6	4.6	15.4	12.3	9.2

¹ State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J7.—Number of retired workers and average monthly benefit, 1940–88

State	Number ¹						Average monthly benefit					
	1940	1950	1960	1970	1980	1988 ²	1940	1950	1960	1970	1980	1988 ²
Total.....	112,331	1,770,984	8,061,469	13,349,175	19,562,070	23,856,430	\$22.60	\$43.86	\$74.04	\$118.10	\$341.39	\$536.95
Alabama.....	1,475	20,192	103,069	193,713	300,367	369,040	19.43	37.77	63.08	101.73	305.95	493.20
Alaska.....	20	983	2,908	4,953	9,656	17,220	25.00	41.44	73.02	114.93	346.13	542.70
Arizona.....	245	6,311	42,667	113,162	244,826	356,320	22.31	42.73	75.95	120.55	349.53	543.20
Arkansas.....	653	12,466	81,432	148,189	221,072	258,170	18.48	34.72	60.27	97.72	296.07	476.90
California.....	7,685	158,897	674,210	1,230,146	1,836,631	2,275,070	23.32	44.44	75.09	120.78	346.17	547.90
Colorado.....	865	14,231	68,220	120,087	183,620	240,520	22.53	41.87	72.66	115.09	331.79	525.60
Connecticut.....	2,070	35,470	130,652	195,240	301,352	360,260	23.57	49.01	82.47	131.84	377.11	588.10
Delaware.....	304	4,282	18,389	30,633	48,653	64,940	20.65	44.83	74.66	121.73	358.98	561.10
District of Columbia ..	412	6,583	28,429	40,640	50,364	51,680	22.99	43.43	69.61	107.84	298.49	460.80
Florida.....	1,578	40,719	278,993	668,172	1,287,239	1,699,460	22.75	43.25	76.22	118.99	342.97	536.50
Georgia.....	1,282	19,766	114,482	224,687	373,379	476,490	18.89	37.03	62.28	100.66	304.83	494.20
Hawaii.....	270	3,980	15,711	33,517	64,266	95,570	19.14	40.57	70.02	117.13	343.82	529.50
Idaho.....	261	5,407	30,125	48,508	76,420	96,330	22.16	37.84	71.58	114.91	333.39	521.70
Illinois.....	7,760	115,306	477,430	705,309	942,823	1,099,390	23.63	45.66	78.62	125.07	362.76	572.20
Indiana.....	3,099	51,135	231,335	334,426	458,701	549,900	22.19	42.57	75.03	122.63	358.69	560.10
Iowa.....	1,623	24,210	155,167	224,650	285,386	325,460	20.79	38.88	72.17	116.60	341.53	539.70
Kansas.....	1,118	17,809	109,628	167,316	222,270	257,840	21.03	38.35	69.97	115.28	340.53	546.90
Kentucky.....	1,566	22,271	131,617	208,076	279,709	328,060	20.28	39.60	65.08	104.19	305.75	439.90
Louisiana.....	992	17,557	80,958	165,525	247,641	308,300	19.92	37.90	65.95	104.10	308.32	499.00
Maine.....	1,063	17,026	58,048	82,319	113,976	131,710	20.74	41.92	68.77	111.31	319.01	494.40
Maryland.....	1,520	23,473	103,996	189,391	298,050	378,070	22.06	43.62	72.36	118.31	343.95	536.00
Massachusetts.....	6,374	91,176	292,985	413,223	569,891	643,480	23.41	46.36	77.25	123.68	349.28	540.00
Michigan.....	3,724	73,917	334,912	526,343	723,257	879,980	23.04	45.96	81.97	129.50	367.82	573.70
Minnesota.....	1,922	29,510	170,776	270,155	364,329	420,400	23.42	42.46	72.51	114.99	331.36	522.50
Mississippi.....	542	8,581	76,105	135,025	196,497	231,560	17.51	33.97	55.76	91.14	280.17	458.40
Missouri.....	2,777	45,782	227,882	359,244	484,585	550,570	21.67	41.68	71.34	113.61	330.73	523.70
Montana.....	297	5,835	32,579	47,033	65,976	81,020	22.71	40.56	75.05	117.13	334.33	526.30
Nebraska.....	669	10,271	77,364	116,173	150,553	167,930	21.53	38.16	69.67	113.75	332.80	530.80
Nevada.....	75	1,964	9,272	22,839	56,545	98,500	24.17	42.07	74.80	117.67	342.70	537.50
New Hampshire.....	941	10,694	37,867	58,318	88,772	106,450	21.10	42.88	72.64	119.90	346.67	538.30
New Jersey.....	4,951	74,350	295,417	465,217	674,804	813,060	24.59	47.43	80.90	129.43	373.81	586.10
New Mexico.....	161	2,755	20,703	46,141	84,940	115,810	20.43	38.15	67.55	109.01	320.53	507.50
New York.....	16,577	223,500	880,561	1,320,102	1,690,266	1,842,440	23.67	45.29	78.62	128.51	369.07	574.80
North Carolina.....	1,617	21,856	150,728	281,270	466,988	623,470	18.62	37.65	62.38	102.19	309.22	495.50
North Dakota.....	131	2,495	28,482	44,381	58,220	65,100	21.14	36.56	71.64	110.01	318.56	504.80
Ohio.....	7,416	111,527	426,740	627,806	854,858	1,040,120	23.20	45.66	78.31	123.73	353.27	551.70
Oklahoma.....	738	16,350	95,813	180,953	258,951	311,660	20.53	37.80	67.85	108.71	318.14	512.10
Oregon.....	1,187	25,175	102,527	166,998	249,919	316,000	22.02	43.23	74.58	120.53	350.12	546.80
Pennsylvania.....	11,949	157,067	552,036	810,798	1,169,473	1,402,930	23.00	46.57	78.50	125.39	359.05	555.40
Rhode Island.....	1,102	15,826	50,915	72,789	105,496	123,760	22.86	45.97	75.90	121.05	346.58	535.80
South Carolina.....	743	9,919	65,407	126,331	218,706	301,480	18.62	37.59	62.26	101.28	309.73	497.70
South Dakota.....	193	3,295	34,121	52,266	67,214	76,780	21.84	38.12	69.93	109.66	312.81	495.40
Tennessee.....	1,393	21,123	132,296	241,300	367,745	456,030	19.29	37.24	61.08	100.55	307.19	495.20
Texas.....	2,632	45,412	295,644	598,175	933,318	1,202,550	20.73	38.56	66.62	106.71	318.70	519.00
Utah.....	337	5,251	28,310	51,639	85,118	112,300	22.63	42.20	75.56	120.46	346.50	549.10
Vermont.....	437	5,376	22,003	32,595	46,197	54,270	20.94	42.02	69.45	114.59	337.15	524.40
Virginia.....	1,302	22,949	131,669	232,396	373,248	480,600	20.18	40.70	65.22	107.45	318.01	502.60
Washington.....	1,972	38,612	144,175	228,973	346,709	447,010	22.81	44.92	76.08	122.44	354.09	556.90
West Virginia.....	1,455	20,809	80,007	118,003	156,407	182,140	21.54	43.88	71.55	114.61	334.86	530.90
Wisconsin.....	2,685	41,959	210,351	324,519	451,724	527,340	23.27	43.29	75.18	121.72	351.94	552.10
Wyoming.....	136	2,350	12,713	20,777	28,967	37,220	21.29	41.30	72.64	115.76	336.30	535.40
Outlying areas:												
American Samoa ..	...	...	...	150	423	740	...	...	...	78.25	213.00	350.10
Guam.....	...	...	...	237	885	1,560	...	...	...	89.37	261.00	385.40
Puerto Rico.....	...	52	45,953	112,273	181,304	227,230	...	42.79	46.51	76.17	215.56	341.20
Virgin Islands.....	...	12	540	1,554	3,591	4,910	...	40.58	54.42	103.53	314.27	472.50
Abroad.....	35	7,160	57,150	114,520	139,793	169,370	25.03	48.91	76.29	113.56	288.91	402.00

¹ See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

² Based on 10-percent sample, includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J8.—Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving—										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$349.99	\$350.00-\$399.99	\$400.00-\$449.99	\$450.00-\$499.99	\$500.00-\$549.99	\$550.00-\$599.99	\$600.00-\$699.99	\$700.00-\$799.99	\$800.00 or more
Total.....	\$529.10	\$512.50	2,821,070	100.0	11.3	8.7	10.0	9.3	8.6	7.9	7.3	13.6	13.0	10.3
Alabama.....	504.00	479.60	62,980	100.0	12.3	10.4	10.6	11.1	9.3	8.4	7.0	13.0	10.6	7.3
Alaska.....	529.50	502.80	2,600	100.0	16.9	7.3	11.2	6.2	8.1	5.8	5.8	12.7	11.2	15.0
Arizona.....	562.60	558.10	38,640	100.0	8.6	7.6	8.3	8.1	7.9	8.2	7.2	15.1	16.1	12.8
Arkansas.....	496.90	476.60	41,940	100.0	12.7	9.8	11.4	11.0	9.5	8.8	8.1	13.1	8.7	7.0
California.....	536.40	523.90	258,580	100.0	10.9	8.2	9.7	9.0	8.2	8.1	7.5	13.9	13.3	11.1
Colorado.....	525.10	503.80	29,780	100.0	12.1	9.1	10.7	9.4	8.1	8.1	6.5	12.9	11.9	11.3
Connecticut.....	539.20	526.70	29,530	100.0	10.5	7.7	9.3	9.8	8.1	8.4	6.8	14.0	14.9	10.6
Delaware.....	529.80	508.30	7,430	100.0	11.2	9.3	9.2	10.4	8.6	8.1	6.3	12.7	12.5	11.8
District of Columbia.....	470.70	444.50	5,950	100.0	12.1	12.8	13.8	12.6	10.9	6.7	8.7	12.1	6.7	3.5
Florida.....	540.20	526.30	150,150	100.0	10.4	8.9	9.2	8.9	8.5	7.7	7.2	14.2	14.0	11.1
Georgia.....	499.00	474.20	86,350	100.0	12.4	9.2	11.7	11.2	11.0	8.4	7.3	12.2	9.6	6.9
Hawaii.....	508.10	500.00	7,210	100.0	14.8	9.4	10.5	8.6	6.5	6.4	8.5	16.0	11.2	8.0
Idaho.....	543.70	538.20	9,400	100.0	11.5	8.8	8.6	6.2	8.0	8.9	7.7	13.3	15.0	12.0
Illinois.....	552.60	545.00	114,280	100.0	9.5	7.4	9.4	8.4	8.2	7.8	7.6	13.9	15.0	12.8
Indiana.....	548.00	540.70	66,770	100.0	10.7	7.5	8.9	8.1	8.7	7.4	7.5	13.9	15.8	11.6
Iowa.....	523.30	511.10	29,260	100.0	12.5	8.4	10.1	9.4	7.9	7.2	7.2	14.4	14.0	8.9
Kansas.....	516.30	503.20	22,640	100.0	13.3	9.1	9.5	9.5	8.0	8.4	7.2	14.0	12.5	8.6
Kentucky.....	523.40	504.40	62,720	100.0	12.4	8.1	10.5	9.4	8.9	7.8	7.2	13.6	12.2	9.9
Louisiana.....	532.00	515.10	57,920	100.0	12.5	8.5	9.8	8.7	8.1	7.5	6.6	13.4	12.4	12.4
Maine.....	481.30	469.90	16,160	100.0	16.4	8.8	10.6	10.1	10.0	7.4	10.1	13.1	7.9	5.6
Maryland.....	544.90	532.20	38,560	100.0	10.1	8.2	9.5	9.1	7.9	8.1	7.3	13.5	14.0	12.3
Massachusetts.....	521.70	501.00	62,510	100.0	10.9	9.3	10.1	10.3	9.2	8.0	7.0	13.2	12.5	9.5
Michigan.....	580.90	590.00	111,920	100.0	8.5	6.6	7.7	7.6	7.4	6.4	7.3	14.5	17.6	16.5
Minnesota.....	516.70	495.50	35,810	100.0	14.3	9.6	9.4	9.5	7.8	6.6	7.0	12.7	12.8	10.4
Mississippi.....	480.20	451.70	47,680	100.0	14.2	11.8	11.5	12.1	9.4	8.6	6.8	11.2	8.4	6.0
Missouri.....	517.30	498.90	67,450	100.0	12.6	9.4	9.6	9.5	8.9	8.1	7.0	13.6	12.4	8.8
Montana.....	533.00	524.50	9,910	100.0	11.6	9.4	8.9	8.8	7.7	7.4	7.4	14.8	14.6	9.5
Nebraska.....	510.50	491.00	14,130	100.0	12.7	9.3	11.5	9.1	9.0	7.4	8.0	14.6	9.6	8.9
Nevada.....	550.90	547.00	11,420	100.0	9.8	7.2	9.1	9.5	7.6	7.1	7.3	16.2	14.4	11.7
New Hampshire.....	523.20	516.90	10,180	100.0	10.5	7.6	10.9	9.3	8.3	9.6	6.5	18.2	11.3	7.8
New Jersey.....	556.40	546.50	77,940	100.0	9.0	7.9	9.3	8.6	8.2	7.6	6.9	14.5	14.7	13.4
New Mexico.....	517.80	509.80	15,640	100.0	13.0	7.7	9.5	9.1	9.2	7.4	8.7	15.7	12.5	7.2
New York.....	554.20	543.70	196,870	100.0	8.8	8.0	9.4	8.9	8.3	7.3	7.5	14.0	14.7	12.9
North Carolina.....	492.50	475.40	92,920	100.0	12.5	9.6	11.6	11.1	10.2	9.5	8.1	13.6	8.7	5.2
North Dakota.....	496.30	464.10	6,040	100.0	17.9	9.3	11.6	9.3	6.8	7.1	6.8	11.3	11.4	8.6
Ohio.....	553.00	551.50	129,740	100.0	10.4	8.2	8.6	8.3	7.1	7.1	6.8	14.0	16.6	12.8
Oklahoma.....	510.40	497.00	33,790	100.0	14.4	9.4	10.2	7.9	8.5	7.7	7.6	13.8	12.0	8.5
Oregon.....	549.00	547.10	29,450	100.0	11.1	7.8	9.5	7.6	6.9	7.5	6.8	14.3	15.8	12.8
Pennsylvania.....	550.60	546.10	137,250	100.0	9.8	7.6	8.7	8.6	8.3	7.5	7.2	14.5	16.4	11.4
Rhode Island.....	506.50	485.10	12,660	100.0	11.7	11.0	10.7	9.5	10.1	7.0	8.4	13.0	11.8	6.9
South Carolina.....	498.60	477.80	52,720	100.0	11.1	9.6	11.4	11.6	11.1	9.0	7.4	13.3	10.0	5.5
South Dakota.....	481.20	459.70	7,390	100.0	15.6	11.6	11.8	9.2	8.9	9.1	6.8	11.6	9.1	6.4
Tennessee.....	497.80	474.90	73,390	100.0	12.4	9.9	11.7	10.8	10.0	9.0	7.2	12.5	10.1	6.3
Texas.....	518.50	500.40	133,550	100.0	12.9	8.8	10.5	9.0	8.6	7.7	7.4	13.5	11.7	9.8
Utah.....	521.40	497.20	10,220	100.0	13.8	11.0	9.0	8.0	8.6	7.2	6.2	11.1	13.4	11.7
Vermont.....	517.80	503.90	6,350	100.0	10.7	9.1	11.2	9.4	8.7	9.8	8.3	13.7	11.5	7.6
Virginia.....	513.40	496.30	66,660	100.0	12.1	9.0	10.0	9.9	9.6	8.3	7.8	14.1	11.0	8.2
Washington.....	543.70	538.30	45,930	100.0	11.4	8.0	9.6	7.3	8.0	7.3	7.8	13.7	14.1	12.8
West Virginia.....	561.20	565.20	35,830	100.0	9.8	7.0	7.4	7.6	7.7	7.9	8.1	15.8	16.2	12.4
Wisconsin.....	533.90	522.30	55,440	100.0	12.3	9.0	9.0	9.0	7.6	7.1	6.7	13.5	14.8	11.1
Wyoming.....	526.30	508.70	3,770	100.0	16.2	10.1	9.0	6.9	6.9	5.0	6.4	13.0	13.8	12.7
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	360.30	338.80	310	100.0	32.3	22.6	19.4	6.5	3.2	6.5	(1)	6.5	3.2	(1)
Guam.....	440.00	449.50	340	100.0	20.6	5.9	8.8	14.7	23.5	8.8	5.9	(1)	8.8	2.9
Puerto Rico.....	429.60	408.80	75,840	100.0	16.8	13.8	16.9	13.7	10.4	9.0	5.9	8.3	3.5	1.7
Virgin Islands.....	447.40	424.50	580	100.0	10.3	20.7	12.1	13.8	12.1	10.3	5.2	8.6	3.4	3.4
Abroad.....	478.80	469.30	10,260	100.0	16.5	7.9	10.4	11.5	9.4	9.1	8.4	13.7	7.3	5.8
Unknown ²	548.00	555.80	330	100.0	12.1	6.1	3.0	12.1	9.1	6.1	12.1	15.2	6.1	18.2

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

² State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J9.—Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Monthly benefit		Number	Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving										
	Average	Median		Total	Less than \$300.00	\$300.00-\$349.90	\$350.00-\$399.90	\$400.00-\$449.90	\$450.00-\$499.90	\$500.00-\$549.90	\$550.00-\$599.90	\$600.00-\$649.90	\$650.00-\$699.90	\$700.00 or more
Total.....	\$492.90	\$494.70	4,910,880	100.0	13.5	6.5	8.0	10.5	12.8	13.4	13.3	8.3	5.1	8.6
Alabama.....	429.70	419.80	100,060	100.0	24.8	10.2	10.4	11.3	11.0	9.4	8.5	5.6	3.6	5.1
Alaska.....	471.70	477.60	2,680	100.0	19.8	7.1	7.5	9.0	11.9	12.3	11.2	7.8	6.3	7.1
Arizona.....	513.40	516.30	56,710	100.0	10.7	4.7	6.6	9.9	13.3	14.3	15.5	9.1	5.8	10.1
Arkansas.....	420.50	405.90	62,000	100.0	25.8	10.7	11.9	12.0	10.3	9.0	7.7	4.8	2.9	4.8
California.....	514.90	515.10	398,640	100.0	10.8	5.2	6.7	9.9	12.9	14.6	14.4	9.1	5.9	10.5
Colorado.....	493.70	493.50	48,490	100.0	12.8	6.7	7.8	11.3	13.0	13.1	13.4	8.5	4.8	8.7
Connecticut.....	547.90	541.90	56,880	100.0	5.3	3.4	4.6	9.0	14.1	16.0	17.2	10.8	7.2	12.3
Delaware.....	512.10	511.80	12,940	100.0	8.5	5.3	7.5	10.5	14.1	16.6	14.5	9.3	5.3	8.4
District of Columbia.....	431.30	400.20	10,220	100.0	30.7	10.8	8.4	7.4	8.6	10.0	7.9	5.3	3.5	7.3
Florida.....	508.40	508.60	274,810	100.0	10.4	5.9	7.4	10.5	13.2	14.4	14.5	9.0	5.2	9.5
Georgia.....	433.50	421.50	106,550	100.0	24.0	10.0	10.9	11.4	10.8	9.3	8.7	5.6	3.4	5.7
Hawaii.....	474.60	475.20	12,440	100.0	14.1	7.9	8.8	12.0	14.1	12.9	11.3	8.2	3.9	6.8
Idaho.....	494.30	492.00	16,450	100.0	9.0	7.7	9.8	12.1	13.5	13.9	12.8	7.7	5.3	8.3
Illinois.....	531.20	529.80	224,960	100.0	8.4	4.6	6.0	9.3	12.7	14.9	16.1	9.9	6.3	11.8
Indiana.....	520.80	519.30	113,600	100.0	6.9	4.8	7.0	10.6	14.4	15.8	15.8	9.6	6.2	9.0
Iowa.....	500.40	494.50	71,840	100.0	8.4	7.0	9.8	12.2	14.0	13.9	13.9	8.1	4.6	8.2
Kansas.....	510.30	503.00	52,910	100.0	9.1	6.7	8.8	11.5	12.9	13.7	13.3	8.4	5.0	10.6
Kentucky.....	439.40	432.50	94,500	100.0	22.4	9.6	10.3	11.6	11.5	10.7	9.4	5.6	3.3	5.6
Louisiana.....	450.00	438.90	98,500	100.0	22.1	8.5	10.3	11.5	11.4	9.6	9.6	5.9	3.7	7.3
Maine.....	471.20	468.70	25,890	100.0	13.4	9.0	9.3	13.1	13.9	13.1	11.7	6.0	4.6	6.0
Maryland.....	504.20	504.10	78,700	100.0	12.0	6.4	6.7	10.3	13.3	13.7	13.0	8.9	5.6	10.0
Massachusetts.....	520.10	519.40	115,090	100.0	9.5	4.5	6.7	10.6	12.8	14.9	15.2	9.6	6.0	10.1
Michigan.....	530.90	531.60	194,020	100.0	6.2	3.6	5.3	9.6	14.2	17.4	18.1	10.3	6.2	9.2
Minnesota.....	492.50	490.90	87,020	100.0	11.1	7.5	9.5	11.0	13.1	13.4	13.1	8.0	4.9	8.3
Mississippi.....	392.20	366.80	58,370	100.0	33.9	12.2	11.3	9.7	8.7	7.5	6.6	3.7	2.0	4.4
Missouri.....	487.10	486.50	115,170	100.0	13.7	7.2	8.6	11.0	12.9	12.7	13.0	8.3	5.0	7.7
Montana.....	500.00	499.60	16,310	100.0	9.4	6.7	8.4	12.1	13.3	15.4	12.6	8.6	4.4	9.0
Nebraska.....	501.20	487.50	35,580	100.0	9.1	8.5	9.5	12.5	13.7	13.7	11.2	7.6	3.8	10.3
Nevada.....	512.40	509.40	14,000	100.0	9.4	6.4	8.0	11.4	12.1	13.7	14.8	8.0	5.4	10.9
New Hampshire.....	515.70	507.50	16,380	100.0	8.0	4.2	7.8	12.3	15.0	16.8	12.1	9.3	5.3	9.2
New Jersey.....	540.50	534.90	144,290	100.0	6.0	3.3	5.7	10.1	13.9	15.6	16.5	10.3	6.9	11.7
New Mexico.....	459.40	460.30	23,880	100.0	20.4	9.0	8.5	9.7	11.7	11.3	10.7	7.4	4.3	7.1
New York.....	529.70	525.20	334,610	100.0	7.2	4.2	6.4	10.3	14.0	15.5	15.5	10.2	6.2	10.6
North Carolina.....	428.00	415.50	128,630	100.0	24.4	10.8	11.1	11.5	11.2	9.9	8.1	4.7	2.9	5.3
North Dakota.....	467.80	458.20	16,370	100.0	13.2	10.6	11.9	11.7	14.7	12.1	9.0	5.6	4.0	7.1
Ohio.....	518.40	523.30	256,800	100.0	9.5	4.8	6.1	9.2	13.3	14.8	16.3	10.1	6.3	9.5
Oklahoma.....	466.90	464.00	73,670	100.0	17.1	8.6	9.4	11.1	13.2	11.4	11.4	6.9	4.4	6.5
Oregon.....	515.60	515.30	52,380	100.0	9.2	4.6	6.8	10.7	14.0	15.1	15.3	9.5	5.0	9.9
Pennsylvania.....	520.40	519.30	312,700	100.0	7.2	4.3	6.9	11.2	14.5	15.2	16.0	9.7	6.1	9.0
Rhode Island.....	510.10	503.80	19,460	100.0	7.1	5.1	9.2	12.2	15.0	15.7	14.0	8.2	4.5	8.9
South Carolina.....	423.90	416.90	60,660	100.0	25.1	10.2	10.6	11.8	11.9	9.9	7.5	5.0	3.3	4.6
South Dakota.....	462.20	448.50	17,790	100.0	13.3	10.6	13.2	13.2	13.0	11.6	9.3	5.7	3.8	6.2
Tennessee.....	436.70	429.00	109,500	100.0	23.7	9.7	10.0	11.1	11.0	10.1	9.3	5.8	3.6	5.7
Texas.....	474.80	467.30	292,960	100.0	17.5	8.3	9.5	10.6	11.6	11.2	10.7	7.3	4.6	8.7
Utah.....	515.50	514.00	18,790	100.0	10.8	5.3	6.5	9.7	13.9	12.9	13.3	9.0	7.4	11.1
Vermont.....	494.50	495.50	10,460	100.0	11.6	7.1	8.8	10.6	13.0	13.6	13.8	8.1	5.3	8.2
Virginia.....	455.50	450.20	108,180	100.0	19.4	9.2	10.0	11.2	12.0	11.5	10.0	5.7	4.2	6.7
Washington.....	522.90	523.80	75,540	100.0	8.3	4.5	6.5	9.9	13.3	15.3	16.0	9.5	6.7	9.9
West Virginia.....	466.30	466.00	59,230	100.0	14.7	7.4	10.2	13.2	13.3	12.9	12.0	7.2	3.8	5.3
Wisconsin.....	516.10	519.50	101,470	100.0	7.9	5.4	6.9	9.5	13.9	15.9	16.1	9.8	6.1	8.5
Wyoming.....	501.50	504.50	6,820	100.0	11.1	5.0	9.2	10.4	12.8	14.7	12.9	10.1	5.7	8.1
Outlying areas:														
American Samoa.....	291.30	224.30	240	100.0	66.7	8.3	4.2	4.2	8.3	8.3	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)
Guam.....	372.30	327.60	390	100.0	38.5	20.5	10.3	2.6	10.3	2.6	5.1	5.1	2.6	2.6
Puerto Rico.....	306.50	255.00	53,740	100.0	58.6	11.9	9.6	5.9	4.4	3.3	2.4	1.5	0.9	1.5
Virgin Islands.....	439.20	401.80	750	100.0	29.3	9.3	10.7	14.7	5.3	6.7	2.7	8.0	4.0	9.3
Abroad.....	389.90	381.10	59,700	100.0	31.7	10.6	12.1	10.9	9.5	9.4	7.7	3.6	2.0	2.4
Unknown ²	440.90	449.50	160	100.0	31.3	6.3	6.3	6.3	(1)	6.3	6.3	18.8	12.5	8.6

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

² State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J10.—Number of children, by type of benefit, December 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

State	Children												
	Total	Under age 18 of—				Disabled, aged 18 or older of—				Students, aged 18-19 of—			
		Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Deceased workers
Total.....	3,202,620	2,527,920	246,690	898,980	1,382,250	578,350	170,940	35,520	371,890	96,350	13,720	24,370	58,260
Alabama.....	78,630	62,540	6,400	22,490	33,650	13,080	3,700	830	8,550	3,010	470	870	1,670
Alaska.....	4,870	4,240	510	700	3,030	440	120	50	270	190	40	10	140
Arizona.....	42,880	36,630	3,760	11,580	21,290	5,040	1,780	320	2,940	1,210	150	260	800
Arkansas.....	46,120	37,560	4,140	15,780	17,640	6,740	1,780	470	4,490	1,820	280	490	1,050
California.....	268,010	219,390	23,680	67,620	128,090	43,350	14,870	2,740	25,740	5,270	860	1,100	3,310
Colorado.....	31,760	26,050	1,690	9,210	15,150	4,230	1,200	260	2,770	1,480	200	340	940
Connecticut.....	30,580	22,510	2,000	7,610	12,900	7,350	2,270	300	4,780	720	100	170	450
Delaware.....	7,190	5,480	450	1,990	3,040	1,450	600	100	750	260	30	70	160
District of Columbia.....	7,270	5,630	480	1,000	4,150	1,460	380	60	1,020	180	20	30	130
Florida.....	148,970	122,800	13,270	42,230	67,300	21,680	6,500	1,450	13,730	4,490	840	910	2,740
Georgia.....	97,220	78,660	5,380	30,400	42,880	15,360	3,800	1,190	10,370	3,200	340	860	2,000
Hawaii.....	12,530	10,350	3,300	2,260	4,790	2,070	760	50	1,260	110	30	10	70
Idaho.....	12,890	10,530	950	3,360	6,220	1,800	500	90	1,210	560	100	110	350
Illinois.....	134,480	104,820	9,390	34,470	60,960	26,280	7,570	1,410	17,300	3,380	380	800	2,200
Indiana.....	73,160	56,580	4,580	22,460	29,540	13,610	3,510	960	9,140	2,970	340	900	1,730
Iowa.....	31,790	22,180	1,840	8,400	11,940	8,140	2,600	390	5,150	1,470	200	340	930
Kansas.....	26,640	20,360	1,620	6,540	12,200	5,260	1,790	270	3,200	1,020	170	220	630
Kentucky.....	68,850	53,920	4,720	25,060	24,140	12,560	3,640	1,130	7,790	2,370	390	680	1,300
Louisiana.....	83,720	68,580	5,660	27,710	35,210	12,670	3,540	1,200	7,930	2,470	270	600	1,600
Maine.....	15,200	11,230	870	4,610	5,750	3,480	870	210	2,400	490	80	160	250
Maryland.....	44,740	35,110	2,710	9,170	23,230	8,780	2,240	380	6,160	850	50	220	580
Massachusetts.....	56,860	41,170	2,760	16,010	22,400	14,510	3,990	660	9,860	1,180	160	290	730
Michigan.....	122,420	93,620	7,250	35,400	50,970	24,790	7,870	1,670	15,250	4,010	500	1,130	2,380
Minnesota.....	40,040	28,990	2,760	9,260	16,970	9,290	3,040	250	6,000	1,760	280	380	1,100
Mississippi.....	57,960	47,700	4,950	18,980	23,770	8,460	2,270	650	5,540	1,800	240	490	1,070
Missouri.....	70,790	55,750	4,680	20,300	30,770	12,580	3,410	920	8,250	2,460	280	770	1,410
Montana.....	11,850	9,870	780	3,670	5,420	1,520	510	90	920	460	30	160	270
Nebraska.....	17,030	13,070	1,060	4,800	7,210	3,390	1,100	90	2,200	570	50	130	390
Nevada.....	10,670	9,650	1,200	2,480	5,970	740	200	70	470	280	50	20	210
New Hampshire.....	10,340	7,940	490	3,050	4,400	2,190	510	100	1,580	210	...	50	160
New Jersey.....	77,190	59,530	5,130	19,420	34,980	15,740	4,530	810	10,400	1,920	330	440	1,150
New Mexico.....	23,750	20,360	2,080	6,350	11,930	2,660	710	220	1,730	730	90	170	470
New York.....	203,670	153,140	14,420	53,370	85,350	46,100	13,330	2,450	30,320	4,430	720	1,130	2,580
North Carolina.....	94,050	72,990	5,800	26,350	40,840	17,810	4,610	1,360	11,840	3,250	400	920	1,930
North Dakota.....	7,870	5,580	680	1,730	3,170	1,910	600	50	1,260	380	110	70	200
Ohio.....	140,940	106,530	9,220	42,620	54,690	28,560	7,900	1,890	18,770	5,850	780	1,780	3,290
Oklahoma.....	42,310	34,230	2,820	11,610	19,800	6,580	1,980	370	4,230	1,500	190	340	970
Oregon.....	30,670	24,980	2,480	8,290	14,210	4,960	1,970	210	2,780	730	150	160	420
Pennsylvania.....	136,330	99,290	8,250	33,550	57,490	33,420	9,090	1,560	22,770	3,620	570	950	2,100
Rhode Island.....	10,740	7,850	520	3,070	4,260	2,740	800	170	1,770	150	10	30	110
South Carolina.....	57,570	45,780	3,820	16,940	25,020	9,820	2,490	750	6,580	1,970	230	420	1,320
South Dakota.....	9,470	7,190	690	2,180	4,320	1,920	550	40	1,330	360	100	120	140
Tennessee.....	76,720	59,970	5,110	24,100	30,760	14,340	3,790	920	9,630	2,410	160	740	1,510
Texas.....	216,660	179,070	21,200	49,420	108,450	29,170	8,940	1,280	18,950	8,420	1,380	1,580	5,460
Utah.....	18,250	15,770	1,660	4,900	9,210	2,160	810	150	1,200	320	30	50	240
Vermont.....	7,290	5,740	480	2,380	2,880	1,220	270	70	880	330	40	60	230
Virginia.....	69,450	52,820	4,110	18,970	29,740	14,170	3,600	830	9,740	2,460	260	650	1,550
Washington.....	47,500	37,780	3,290	13,020	21,470	7,960	2,700	490	4,770	1,760	280	440	1,040
West Virginia.....	39,590	29,690	2,780	14,410	12,500	8,500	2,080	640	5,780	1,400	170	540	690
Wisconsin.....	57,110	42,360	3,540	17,970	20,850	12,890	3,970	940	7,980	1,860	310	460	1,090
Wyoming.....	4,880	4,100	340	1,150	2,610	610	220	30	360	170	10	70	90
Outlying areas:													
American Samoa.....	1,740	1,720	440	330	950	20	10	...	10	...	...	...	...
Guam.....	1,480	1,390	160	330	900	70	50	...	20	20	...	...	20
Puerto Rico.....	115,030	95,580	13,640	50,660	31,280	17,940	7,140	1,720	9,080	1,510	330	580	600
Virgin Islands.....	1,740	1,440	320	180	940	250	50	20	180	50	20	...	30
Abroad.....	41,780	37,120	10,060	5,200	21,860	4,290	1,640	150	2,500	370	100	30	240
Unknown ¹	3,380	3,010	320	1,880	810	240	190	40	10	130	20	70	40

¹ State code unknown.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

Table 5.J11.—Number and amount of monthly benefit for beneficiaries living abroad, by country, December 1988

Country ¹	Number						Monthly benefit (in thousands)
	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives	Children	Widows	
Total	343,026	170,082	10,630	47,814	44,361	70,139	\$110,754
Mexico	62,610	22,567	1,852	9,025	18,671	10,495	14,323
Canada	66,592	37,713	1,734	11,122	3,239	12,784	22,890
Philippines.....	26,215	7,421	365	3,703	7,598	7,128	6,674
Europe:							
Italy	39,387	20,270	1,832	5,653	2,182	9,450	13,806
Germany (West).....	19,002	11,273	679	1,671	1,755	3,624	6,774
Greece	17,179	7,781	792	2,630	1,126	4,850	5,345
United Kingdom.....	15,543	9,477	276	2,160	839	2,791	6,213
Portugal.....	7,994	4,752	377	1,151	422	1,292	2,381
Spain	6,496	3,614	178	802	402	1,500	2,381
Ireland	6,022	3,969	227	466	510	850	2,423
France	4,956	3,259	78	599	206	814	1,917
Norway.....	4,877	2,873	99	720	118	1,067	1,685
Yugoslavia.....	4,012	1,489	266	574	266	1,417	1,452
Switzerland	2,953	1,958	25	359	107	504	1,125
Sweden	2,894	1,965	20	233	88	588	1,091
Poland	2,691	1,296	77	281	164	873	981
Austria	1,836	1,220	35	151	61	369	762
Netherlands	1,753	1,012	37	240	85	379	645
Belgium	1,082	683	9	127	45	218	436
Denmark	1,029	607	11	100	54	257	389
Asia:							
Israel.....	7,198	4,305	154	971	592	1,176	2,961
Japan	3,324	1,492	48	370	249	1,165	1,287
Hong Kong	1,546	386	6	193	37	924	478
Yemen	1,042	108	117	119	598	100	227
Central America:							
Dominican Republic.....	4,754	2,355	364	449	1,210	376	1,378
Jamaica	1,931	1,403	34	212	113	169	686
Costa Rica.....	1,716	979	107	175	306	149	624
South America:							
Argentina.....	1,866	1,103	76	255	147	285	628
Brazil	1,538	809	46	193	218	272	548
Ecuador	1,309	731	66	161	242	109	396
Colombia.....	1,149	621	58	105	213	152	364
Oceania:							
Australia.....	2,903	1,722	47	405	240	489	1,065

¹With 1,000 or more beneficiaries.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0159/0163 for further information.

Table 5.K1.—Number and percent of beneficiaries and total benefit and percent of monthly benefit, by type of bank account, type of beneficiary, race, and sex, at end of 1987

[Benefits in thousands]

Type of beneficiary, race, and sex	Beneficiaries using direct deposit											
	Total				Checking				Savings			
	Number	Percent of all beneficiaries	Benefit	Percent of all benefits	Number	Percent of all direct depositors	Benefit	Percent of all direct deposits	Number	Percent of all direct depositors	Benefit	Percent of all direct deposits
Total	17,442,128	45.7	\$8,781,969	49.9	14,803,440	84.9	\$7,534,346	85.8	2,638,688	15.1	\$1,247,623	14.2
White	16,371,299	48.6	8,309,192	52.1	14,088,326	86.1	7,211,526	86.8	2,282,973	13.9	1,097,666	13.2
Black	810,101	22.5	352,805	26.3	533,417	65.8	235,776	66.8	276,684	34.2	117,029	33.2
Other	260,728	29.6	119,972	36.1	181,697	69.7	87,044	72.6	79,031	30.3	32,928	27.4
Retired workers, spouses, and children	13,229,190	49.1	6,781,821	52.5	11,208,590	84.7	5,809,075	85.7	2,020,600	15.3	972,746	14.3
Retired workers	11,798,212	50.3	6,376,574	53.1	10,010,362	84.8	5,467,555	85.7	1,787,850	15.2	909,019	14.3
Men	5,995,625	48.8	3,651,723	51.4	5,109,932	85.2	3,138,119	85.9	885,693	14.8	513,604	14.1
Women	5,802,587	52.1	2,724,851	55.4	4,900,430	84.5	2,329,436	85.5	902,157	15.5	395,415	14.5
Wives and husbands	1,342,687	43.5	383,099	46.9	1,132,514	84.3	325,069	84.9	210,173	15.7	58,030	15.1
Wives	1,329,243	43.5	380,693	46.9	1,122,700	84.5	323,288	84.9	206,543	15.5	57,405	15.1
Husbands	13,444	39.8	2,406	40.5	9,814	73.0	1,781	74.0	3,630	27.0	625	26.0
Children	88,291	20.1	22,148	23.3	65,714	74.4	16,451	74.3	22,577	25.6	5,697	25.7
Disabled workers, spouses, and children	1,164,963	28.8	552,129	34.6	931,290	79.9	449,002	81.3	233,673	20.1	103,127	18.7
Disabled workers	933,798	33.5	511,582	36.1	749,914	80.3	417,283	81.6	183,884	19.7	94,299	18.4
Men	609,842	32.8	371,726	35.6	485,261	79.6	302,138	81.3	124,581	20.4	69,588	18.7
Women	323,956	31.0	139,856	37.7	264,653	81.7	115,145	82.3	59,303	18.3	24,711	17.7
Wives and husbands	67,379	23.2	10,622	27.1	54,530	80.9	8,700	81.9	12,849	19.1	1,922	18.1
Wives	66,489	23.4	10,532	27.2	53,865	81.0	8,633	82.0	12,624	19.0	1,899	18.0
Husbands	890	14.4	90	16.9	665	74.7	67	74.4	225	25.3	23	25.6
Children	163,786	16.9	29,925	21.1	126,846	77.4	23,019	76.9	36,940	22.6	6,906	23.1
Survivors	3,039,498	42.5	1,446,786	46.9	2,656,429	87.4	1,275,233	88.1	383,069	12.6	171,553	11.9
Widows and widowers (non-disabled)	2,442,246	50.1	1,211,171	53.0	2,179,169	89.2	1,084,173	89.5	263,077	10.8	126,998	10.5
Widows	2,429,284	50.1	1,206,806	53.1	2,168,939	89.3	1,080,673	89.5	260,345	10.7	126,133	10.5
Widowers	12,962	39.8	4,365	39.3	10,230	78.9	3,500	80.2	2,732	21.1	865	19.8
Widows and widowers (disabled)	34,859	33.2	12,485	35.6	30,042	86.2	10,868	87.0	4,817	13.8	1,617	13.0
Widows	34,504	33.3	12,407	35.7	29,778	86.3	10,810	87.1	4,726	13.7	1,597	12.9
Widowers	355	25.5	78	27.5	264	74.4	58	74.4	91	25.6	20	25.6
Parents	2,086	26.4	944	29.4	1,631	78.2	730	77.3	455	21.8	214	22.7
Mothers and fathers	105,694	32.1	41,603	35.9	87,642	82.9	35,268	84.8	18,052	17.1	6,335	15.2
Mothers	101,801	32.4	40,655	36.1	84,840	83.3	34,568	85.0	16,961	16.7	6,087	15.0
Fathers	3,893	25.9	948	29.3	2,802	72.0	700	73.8	1,091	28.0	248	26.2
Children	454,613	24.8	180,583	27.9	357,945	78.7	144,194	79.8	96,668	21.3	36,389	20.2
Special age-72	8,477	44.6	1,233	44.6	7,131	84.1	1,036	84.0	1,346	15.9	197	16.0

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0162/0156 for further information.

5.L OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Representative Payment

Table 5.L1.—Total number of OASDI beneficiaries and number and percent with representative payee, by type of beneficiary, at end of 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of beneficiary	All beneficiaries	Beneficiaries with representative payee	
		Number	Percent
Total	38,545,200	3,787,900	9.8
Adult beneficiaries	36,028,800	1,274,600	3.5
Retired workers	23,848,800	304,400	1.3
Disabled workers	2,817,600	384,700	13.7
Wives and husbands	3,352,000	18,000	.5
Widows and widowers ¹	5,214,000	118,100	2.3
Disabled widows and widowers	104,500	11,200	10.7
Special age-72 beneficiaries	13,800	2,500	18.1
Disabled children aged 18 or older	584,600	434,900	74.4
Students aged 18-19	93,500	800	.8
Children under age 18	2,516,400	2,513,300	99.9
In custody of parent payee .....	...	2,299,600	...
Not in custody of parent payee .....	...	213,700	...

¹ Includes nondisabled widows and widowers, widowed mothers and fathers, and parents.

CONTACT: Joan Loeff/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0180/0185 for further information.

5.M OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: International Agreements

Table 5.M1.—Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement, ¹ by type of benefit, December 1983–88, and country involved in agreement, December 1988

Year and country	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Widows and widowers ²	Children
Number						
December:						
1983	1,541	970	97	266	109	99
1984	2,717	1,664	254	435	202	162
1985	7,857	4,773	404	1,730	578	372
1986	11,681	7,056	653	2,584	866	522
1987	14,659	8,857	930	3,182	1,102	588
1988	18,413	11,214	1,178	3,964	1,387	670
Belgium	35	27	0	5	1	2
Canada	10,455	5,961	644	2,606	853	391
Germany, Federal Republic of	3,258	2,297	373	311	156	121
Italy	2,466	1,450	104	532	274	106
Norway	697	395	44	182	57	19
Sweden	113	89	1	18	3	2
Switzerland	356	271	11	50	11	13
United Kingdom	1,033	724	1	260	32	16
Average monthly benefit						
December:						
1983	\$62.61	\$68.77	\$145.68	\$24.02	\$49.27	\$40.16
1984	79.29	90.32	144.07	25.64	51.61	42.90
1985	73.52	86.52	147.43	32.04	60.94	38.79
1986	78.08	90.53	159.70	34.20	67.31	42.93
1987	84.66	96.84	172.71	36.28	71.74	47.83
1988	91.61	104.48	187.44	38.98	76.20	50.53
Belgium	112.40	132.03	...	44.60	(3)	(3)
Canada	79.38	88.22	185.10	38.14	78.02	48.41
Germany, Federal Republic of	134.92	148.54	186.98	35.65	66.77	58.86
Italy	76.46	90.74	164.91	31.88	65.19	47.18
Norway	103.52	109.88	269.45	52.10	108.33	65.42
Sweden	106.24	118.52	(3)	44.33	(3)	(3)
Switzerland	112.98	124.93	188.64	55.24	78.82	50.92
United Kingdom	97.26	112.84	(3)	53.14	106.91	(3)

¹ See OASDI Program "History of Provisions, International Agreements."
² Includes nondisabled and disabled widow(er)s, and mothers and fathers.

³ Not shown to avoid disclosure of information regarding particular individuals.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0183 for further information. for further information.

Section 6. OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

Table 6.A1.—Number, by type of benefit, 1940-88

[Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; See Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands of—		Children of—			Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
				Retired workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers				
Total.....	130,342,176	52,564,114	11,340,102	13,798,776	2,862,959	5,543,580	16,389,606	9,078,657	4,049,235	13,337,030	111,174	1,266,943
1940.....	254,984	132,335	...	34,555	...	8,249	51,133	...	23,260	4,600	852	...
1941.....	269,286	114,660	...	36,213	...	6,031	69,588	...	30,502	11,020	1,272	...
1942.....	258,116	99,622	...	33,250	...	4,859	72,525	...	31,820	14,774	1,266	...
1943.....	262,865	89,070	...	31,916	...	3,652	81,967	...	35,420	19,576	1,264	...
1944.....	318,949	110,097	...	40,349	...	4,350	95,326	...	42,649	24,759	1,419	...
1945.....	462,463	185,174	...	63,068	...	7,215	120,299	...	55,108	29,844	1,755	...
1946.....	547,150	258,980	...	88,515	...	10,736	104,139	...	44,190	38,823	1,767	...
1947.....	572,909	271,488	...	94,189	...	12,446	103,308	...	42,807	45,249	3,422	...
1948.....	596,201	275,903	...	98,554	...	12,604	106,351	...	44,276	55,667	2,846	...
1949.....	682,241	337,273	...	117,356	...	15,854	103,068	...	43,087	62,928	2,675	...
1950.....	962,628	567,131	...	162,768	...	25,495	97,146	...	41,101	66,735	2,252	...
1951.....	1,336,432	702,984	...	228,887	...	40,958	189,542	...	78,323	89,591	6,147	...
1952.....	1,053,303	531,206	...	177,707	...	24,695	158,650	...	64,875	92,302	3,868	...
1953.....	1,419,462	771,671	...	246,856	...	33,868	178,310	...	71,945	112,866	3,946	...
1954.....	1,401,733	749,911	...	236,764	...	35,938	176,858	...	70,775	128,026	3,461	...
1955.....	1,657,773	909,883	...	288,915	...	40,402	198,393	...	76,018	140,624	3,538	...
1956.....	1,855,296	934,033	...	384,562	...	37,900	173,883	...	67,475	253,524	3,919	...
1957.....	2,832,344	1,424,975	178,802	578,012	...	81,842	231,321	...	88,174	244,633	4,585	...
1958 ¹	2,123,465	1,041,668	131,382	366,553	12,920	63,408	205,110	18,264	81,467	199,320	3,373	...
1959 ²	2,501,802	1,089,740	177,811	390,517	54,299	83,157	265,123	78,655	102,020	252,683	7,797	...
1960.....	2,336,144	981,717	207,805	339,987	54,187	69,979	241,430	104,310	92,607	239,267	4,855	...
1961.....	3,046,653	1,361,505	279,758	394,198	77,588	126,019	264,440	189,283	98,449	251,275	4,138	...
1962.....	3,004,501	1,347,268	250,634	393,857	69,212	135,984	266,286	170,354	99,925	267,051	3,930	...
1963.....	2,729,559	1,145,602	223,739	345,610	66,543	115,220	281,511	163,967	104,960	278,709	3,698	...
1964.....	2,552,063	1,041,807	207,592	316,262	59,706	100,051	288,304	145,439	106,249	283,263	3,390	...
1965.....	3,072,426	1,183,133	253,499	321,015	69,183	134,187	451,399	197,616	100,005	359,431	2,958	...
1966.....	4,722,483	1,647,524	278,345	396,856	81,238	195,055	584,901	276,093	107,135	403,595	3,202	748,539
1967.....	3,596,770	1,161,130	301,359	319,503	87,296	167,676	534,568	282,662	110,762	355,589	2,658	273,567
1968.....	3,619,927	1,240,098	323,154	329,935	89,603	172,460	593,331	299,016	113,765	375,391	2,144	81,030
1969.....	3,699,633	1,272,784	344,741	335,723	94,690	176,162	622,109	313,629	116,922	375,753	2,093	45,027
1970.....	3,722,433	1,338,107	350,384	339,447	96,304	182,595	591,724	316,546	112,377	363,216	1,852	29,881
1971.....	3,965,157	1,391,403	415,897	338,219	113,222	196,589	613,193	372,224	116,548	381,262	1,635	24,965
1972.....	4,202,607	1,461,399	455,438	353,742	124,366	209,422	643,513	411,766	117,699	402,809	2,086	20,367
1973.....	4,220,493	1,493,194	491,616	349,493	128,198	217,708	618,825	413,751	118,775	372,167	1,655	15,111
1974.....	4,100,809	1,413,145	535,977	319,149	132,042	201,684	574,174	443,909	109,221	363,693	1,155	6,660
1975.....	4,427,138	1,505,750	592,049	350,558	148,741	225,579	591,118	515,216	116,224	377,246	969	3,688
1976.....	4,351,654	1,475,773	551,460	346,623	147,407	236,805	578,905	511,487	113,520	385,373	914	3,387
1977.....	4,610,730	1,593,631	568,874	390,874	151,938	259,447	587,589	518,477	118,821	416,735	870	3,474
1978.....	4,166,571	1,472,786	464,415	346,956	130,161	214,284	566,992	453,382	110,015	403,679	844	3,057
1979.....	4,229,286	1,590,854	416,713	358,163	113,243	247,800	544,549	399,172	110,424	445,555	788	2,025
1980.....	4,214,567	1,612,669	396,559	360,693	108,500	248,658	540,246	385,208	107,809	452,156	724	1,345
1981.....	4,029,827	1,578,990	351,847	338,540	95,575	211,406	535,487	339,654	99,653	477,121	606	948
1982.....	3,840,579	1,618,411	297,131	349,967	77,835	182,849	473,396	260,470	86,786	492,451	498	785
1983.....	3,755,994	1,669,738	311,549	356,274	80,079	144,945	380,992	226,895	82,464	501,688	431	939
1984.....	3,690,100	1,607,370	361,998	342,691	81,831	131,986	351,326	238,252	73,794	499,677	383	792
1985.....	3,796,394	1,690,490	377,371	356,558	83,511	128,076	332,531	253,025	72,241	501,673	381	537
1986.....	3,853,454	1,734,248	416,865	358,115	82,435	122,652	319,808	258,167	69,340	491,052	344	428
1987.....	3,733,853	1,681,716	415,848	333,333	77,316	117,984	310,573	256,742	64,777	475,035	286	243
1988.....	3,680,969	1,654,068	409,490	316,929	73,790	116,659	324,346	265,026	62,676	457,574	263	148

¹ January-November.² Includes December 1958.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A2.—Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows, 1940-88

Year ¹	Average primary insurance amount			Average monthly benefit						
	Retired workers			Retired workers			Disabled workers			Nondisabled widows
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	
1940	\$22.71	\$23.26	\$18.38	\$22.71	\$23.26	\$18.38	...	...	...	\$20.36
1945	25.11	25.71	19.99	25.11	25.71	19.99	...	...	...	20.17
1950 (Jan.-Aug.)	29.03	30.16	22.98	29.03	30.16	22.98	...	...	...	21.65
1950 (Sept.-Dec.)	33.24	35.32	26.85	33.24	35.32	26.85	...	...	...	36.89
1955	69.74	75.86	56.05	69.74	75.86	56.05	...	...	...	49.68
1956	68.03	75.76	56.26	67.36	75.76	54.53	...	...	...	53.71
1957	68.91	75.57	57.64	67.59	75.57	54.06	...	...	...	53.92
1958	76.06	83.14	63.13	74.47	83.14	58.59	\$84.64	\$87.53	\$71.95	55.54
1959	83.48	91.31	69.31	81.46	91.31	63.65	91.84	94.86	77.69	60.94
1960	83.87	92.03	69.23	81.73	92.03	63.26	91.16	94.02	78.91	62.12
1961 (Jan.-July)	82.31	90.69	67.49	80.17	90.69	61.70	90.76	93.36	79.65	62.16
1961 (Aug.-Dec.)	80.36	85.06	67.38	75.33	80.41	61.31	91.95	94.94	79.70	69.21
1962	83.83	90.37	70.52	78.80	85.88	64.37	92.71	96.36	79.90	70.49
1963	86.09	93.67	72.48	80.30	88.43	65.71	94.40	98.35	81.27	71.61
1964	87.61	95.57	74.32	81.24	89.78	66.96	94.98	99.27	81.41	73.08
1965 (Jan.-Aug.)	88.57	96.56	74.99	82.69	90.89	68.78	93.26	97.89	80.27	73.81
1965 (Sept.-Dec.)	99.36	108.79	82.34	89.20	99.90	71.26	101.30	106.51	86.75	75.37
1966	100.57	108.82	85.06	93.75	102.85	77.34	101.41	106.40	86.92	74.16
1967	96.62	105.83	81.66	89.74	99.05	74.63	101.84	106.95	87.04	77.68
1968 (Mar.-Dec.) ²	111.82	122.00	95.49	103.82	114.15	87.25	115.67	121.77	98.35	90.02
1969	114.51	125.37	97.29	106.13	117.09	88.80	118.35	125.11	99.37	91.55
1970	133.94	146.99	113.69	123.82	136.80	103.67	139.79	148.39	115.74	106.95
1975 (Jan.-May)	216.56	242.76	176.76	196.42	220.35	160.50	220.60	241.48	175.27	185.34
1975 (June-Dec.)	235.13	264.67	191.56	213.68	241.05	173.31	243.47	266.08	192.13	198.88
1976 (Jan.-May)	241.19	273.43	193.03	218.40	247.46	174.99	247.32	270.78	193.97	201.05
1976 (June-Dec.)	257.95	293.96	206.65	233.72	266.64	186.84	271.19	297.10	213.29	214.22
1977 (Jan.-May)	264.80	301.70	209.90	239.60	272.80	190.30	273.20	299.30	214.10	216.90
1977 (June-Dec.)	280.20	322.30	221.50	254.90	293.20	201.40	294.80	323.20	230.00	227.40
1978 (Jan.-May)	288.50	332.60	225.30	262.20	301.80	205.50	300.20	329.30	233.80	233.60
1978 (June-Dec.)	305.00	356.00	237.60	278.40	324.70	217.10	328.80	360.70	254.70	246.50
1979 (Jan.-May)	318.00	368.50	246.50	289.30	335.30	224.40	333.60	366.60	259.10	241.50
1979 (June-Dec.)	348.50	406.00	269.10	317.00	370.80	242.80	360.30	396.50	278.30	275.60
1980 (Jan.-May)	353.80	411.70	270.50	321.10	374.00	244.90	352.10	388.80	269.70	277.50
1980 (June-Dec.)	396.30	465.50	301.00	359.80	422.90	272.90	396.50	437.90	301.00	312.80
1981 (Jan.-May)	400.10	467.50	302.60	363.60	424.20	276.00	389.80	431.40	295.00	313.00
1981 (June-Dec.)	438.80	514.50	332.60	400.10	468.00	304.80	425.60	471.30	320.70	346.30
1982 (Jan.-May)	425.60	504.20	315.10	388.40	457.50	291.40	416.90	462.40	312.70	350.80
1982 (June-Dec.)	447.10	532.70	328.50	408.60	483.00	305.50	441.10	489.50	328.00	375.30
1983 (Jan.-Nov.)	448.00	531.60	330.00	408.20	480.30	306.50	432.40	480.30	317.90	385.10
1983 (Dec.)	451.20	546.40	325.50	410.20	491.80	302.50	445.30	496.80	333.20	400.50
1984 (Jan.-Nov.)	457.10	544.40	335.60	414.70	489.40	310.90	443.00	494.00	332.20	406.80
1984 (Dec.)	471.00	565.70	343.00	429.50	511.30	318.90	461.10	516.50	342.90	428.00
1985 (Jan.-Nov.)	475.70	566.20	348.00	432.00	509.60	322.20	459.20	514.00	345.00	431.10
1985 (Dec.)	487.60	588.30	352.00	443.10	530.00	326.10	477.60	535.90	357.20	436.90
1986 (Jan.-Nov.)	500.30	596.90	363.50	453.10	536.00	335.70	471.50	527.60	358.20	452.10
1986 (Dec.)	504.60	611.00	361.70	456.90	548.40	334.00	489.00	546.90	369.60	446.20
1987 (Jan.-Nov.)	516.80	618.90	374.10	466.10	553.60	343.90	487.00	546.80	368.90	462.00
1987 (Dec.)	536.90	648.80	386.80	484.00	580.00	355.20	517.10	583.40	391.80	477.40
1988 (Jan.-Nov.)	540.70	648.60	390.40	487.80	580.30	359.00	517.20	581.90	392.60	488.80
1988 (Dec.)	560.00	679.50	401.20	504.90	607.00	369.20	543.00	612.70	410.00	499.20

¹ Some years shown in several parts to reflect effects of amendments that change benefit rates during the year; see History of the Provisions of the OASDI program.

² Data for January and February not available.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race,¹ 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit, sex, and age in month of award	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³
Retired workers								
Total	1,612,400	\$510.00	1,383,700	\$520.00	136,500	\$432.00	79,800	\$475.40
62-64	1,121,700	472.90	983,800	481.50	90,500	407.30	41,100	428.10
65-69	474,500	594.20	390,000	614.00	44,200	476.70	34,700	520.80
70 or older.....	16,200	608.60	9,900	639.20	1,800	578.40	4,000	568.70
Men.....	943,900	603.80	822,600	616.90	77,800	496.90	37,200	537.80
62-64	625,600	572.50	553,800	584.30	49,600	474.30	19,700	501.40
65-69	308,400	667.60	262,100	686.30	26,800	534.60	15,800	575.70
70 or older.....	9,900	594.40	6,700	601.20	1,400	574.70	1,700	607.30
Women.....	668,500	377.40	561,100	377.80	58,700	346.00	42,600	421.00
62-64	496,100	347.30	430,000	349.10	40,900	326.00	21,400	360.60
65-69	166,100	458.00	127,900	465.70	17,400	387.40	18,900	474.90
70 or older.....	6,300	631.00	3,200	718.60	400	591.40	2,300	540.20
Disabled workers								
Total	412,700	\$531.90	304,900	\$551.50	67,200	\$471.80	36,600	\$480.30
Under 30	34,800	370.60	23,700	367.80	6,200	363.60	4,200	396.70
30-39	63,200	487.90	45,500	496.40	11,500	470.20	4,700	439.80
40-49	78,600	544.10	57,300	570.10	13,900	478.10	6,500	456.10
50-54	62,300	552.10	44,900	565.60	11,600	491.80	5,600	560.70
55-59	91,300	558.90	69,200	579.40	14,000	489.00	7,800	507.80
60 or older.....	82,500	577.00	64,300	601.60	10,000	484.90	7,800	484.80
Men.....	265,700	600.10	202,200	617.90	38,400	536.70	21,900	553.20
Under 30	22,300	388.40	14,900	385.10	4,000	383.60	2,800	420.40
30-39	42,600	508.90	32,000	511.40	6,800	487.90	2,800	504.50
40-49	49,700	614.20	37,100	643.20	8,000	543.80	3,800	483.20
50-54	38,700	647.00	27,800	665.20	6,500	569.30	4,200	641.30
55-59	56,700	648.50	44,500	666.30	7,300	592.50	4,700	577.50
60 or older.....	55,700	660.30	45,900	671.70	5,800	583.20	3,600	633.60
Women.....	147,000	408.60	102,700	420.70	28,800	385.30	14,700	371.80
Under 30	12,500	338.90	8,800	338.60	2,200	327.30	1,400	349.30
30-39	20,600	444.60	13,500	460.80	4,700	444.60	1,900	344.50
40-49	28,900	423.60	20,200	435.80	5,900	389.00	2,700	418.00
50-54	23,600	396.40	17,100	403.70	5,100	393.10	1,400	319.10
55-59	34,600	412.00	24,700	422.80	6,700	376.30	3,100	402.10
60 or older.....	26,800	403.80	18,400	426.90	4,200	349.10	4,200	357.20
Wives								
Total	351,400	\$239.90	306,500	\$248.70	25,800	\$173.30	15,500	\$179.20
Wives of retired workers.....	289,500	261.30	257,900	267.60	17,600	200.90	11,200	210.20
Entitlement based on care of children.....	20,800	183.20	16,400	192.90	2,600	147.30	1,700	145.50
Entitlement based on age	268,700	267.40	241,500	272.70	15,000	210.20	9,500	221.80
62-64	207,900	259.50	188,900	265.00	11,300	199.00	6,100	204.30
65-69	53,000	299.50	46,200	304.20	2,900	264.90	2,900	246.10
70 or older.....	7,800	259.60	6,400	271.40	800	170.40	500	294.40
Wives of disabled workers.....	61,900	139.90	48,600	148.40	8,200	114.10	4,300	98.50
Entitlement based on care of children.....	33,900	106.20	24,400	111.60	6,000	92.40	2,800	88.00
Entitlement based on age	28,000	180.70	24,200	185.40	2,200	173.10	1,500	117.90

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race,¹ 1988—Continued

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit, sex, and age in month of award	Total ²		White		Black		Other	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³	Number	Average monthly benefit ³
Husbands								
Total.....	11,800	\$141.10	9,400	\$146.30	1,100	\$127.40	1,100	\$107.30
Husbands of retired workers.....	9,700	141.70	7,800	666.30	(4)	...	(4)	...
Husbands of disabled workers.....	2,100	138.30	1,600	153.50	(4)	...	(4)	...
Children								
Total.....	677,400	...	472,300	...	140,300	...	55,700	...
Children of retired workers.....	118,600	\$225.60	86,800	\$236.50	20,000	\$210.00	11,100	\$165.90
Children of deceased workers.....	313,500	368.10	215,400	399.40	67,900	301.50	25,000	281.40
Children of disabled workers.....	245,300	140.40	170,100	151.50	52,400	118.00	19,600	109.40
Under age 18.....	433,100	220.70	292,400	238.00	90,500	183.40	43,400	179.20
Disabled, aged 18 or older.....	38,300	259.40	28,000	272.00	6,800	254.50	3,100	160.50
Students, aged 18-19.....	206,000	345.10	151,900	362.80	43,000	291.30	9,200	298.70
Widowed mothers and fathers								
Total.....	56,300	\$360.80	41,700	\$383.50	8,100	\$284.60	4,700	\$285.50
Under 30.....	10,200	352.20	8,000	362.30	1,600	334.60	(4)	...
30-39.....	20,500	347.90	14,600	378.40	3,300	250.10	(4)	...
40-49.....	17,700	363.70	12,300	389.70	2,700	279.00	(4)	...
50-59.....	6,400	381.10	5,600	392.10	200	(5)	(4)	...
60 or older.....	1,500	474.20	1,200	482.50	300	(5)	(4)	...
Widowed mothers.....	50,900	368.10	37,600	393.40	8,000	285.30	3,900	271.80
Widowed fathers.....	5,400	291.70	4,100	292.00	100	(5)	800	352.10
Nondisabled widows and widowers								
Total.....	405,000	\$525.10	355,200	\$538.30	34,900	\$426.90	8,200	\$413.40
Under 65.....	198,900	475.90	167,300	487.90	22,000	406.90	4,900	425.10
65-69.....	76,400	567.10	67,600	581.40	6,200	449.30	1,500	471.00
70-74.....	45,000	597.40	41,500	604.30	2,800	518.10	500	269.80
75 or older.....	84,700	564.20	78,800	573.80	3,900	438.80	1,300	357.90
Widows.....	391,800	532.00	344,300	545.20	33,500	432.40	7,600	421.00
Widowers.....	13,200	318.80	10,900	322.90	1,400	295.90	600	316.10
Disabled widows and widowers								
Total.....	15,000	\$353.20	10,300	\$375.60	3,000	\$297.50	1,400	\$307.60
Under 55.....	4,800	328.10	3,200	355.80	(4)	...	(4)	...
55-59.....	8,900	374.70	6,200	389.60	(4)	...	(4)	...
60 or older.....	1,300	298.10	900	350.00	(4)	...	(4)	...
Widows.....	14,700	356.60	10,100	378.70	2,900	304.20	1,400	307.60
Widowers.....	300	(5)	...	...	...	...	...	...

¹ For dependents and survivors, race is assumed to be the same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

² Includes persons with unknown race.

³ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

⁴ Detailed data not shown for groups with fewer than 5,000 beneficiaries.

⁵ Average benefits not shown for fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A4.—Number and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers, by age and sex, 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Retired workers.....	1,612,400	\$510.00	943,900	\$603.80	668,500	\$377.40
62-64.....	1,121,700	472.90	625,600	572.50	496,100	347.30
62.....	852,400	445.80	455,400	546.00	397,000	330.80
63.....	122,800	531.90	76,700	616.00	46,100	392.10
64.....	146,500	581.30	93,500	666.10	53,000	431.60
65-69.....	474,500	594.20	308,400	667.60	166,100	458.00
65.....	415,800	595.30	270,100	670.90	145,700	455.10
Disability conversions.....	173,100	548.70	113,200	614.80	59,900	423.70
Newly entitled.....	242,700	628.50	156,900	711.30	85,800	477.00
66.....	31,300	592.50	20,600	654.10	10,700	473.80
67.....	12,300	560.60	7,600	633.80	4,700	442.20
68.....	8,100	551.30	5,400	553.40	2,700	547.10
69.....	7,000	648.70	4,700	723.10	2,300	496.80
70-74.....	13,200	635.20	8,300	626.10	4,900	650.60
75 or older.....	3,000	491.80	1,600	430.20	1,400	562.30
Disabled workers.....	412,700	531.90	265,700	600.10	147,000	408.60
Under 25.....	11,900	297.40	7,000	321.20	4,900	263.50
25-29.....	22,900	408.60	15,300	419.10	7,600	387.50
30-34.....	30,300	483.50	20,300	494.40	10,000	461.20
35-39.....	32,900	492.00	22,300	522.00	10,600	428.80
40-44.....	38,600	535.00	25,700	591.50	12,900	422.30
45-49.....	40,000	552.90	24,000	638.50	16,000	424.60
50-54.....	62,300	552.10	38,700	647.00	23,600	396.40
50.....	11,600	552.60	6,800	641.30	4,800	427.00
51.....	11,900	550.00	7,100	666.50	4,800	377.80
52.....	12,900	555.30	8,200	658.30	4,700	375.50
53.....	11,800	547.30	7,600	631.00	4,200	396.00
54.....	14,100	554.30	9,000	639.20	5,100	404.60
55-59.....	91,300	558.90	56,700	648.50	34,600	412.00
55.....	16,900	564.50	10,800	657.80	6,100	399.20
56.....	18,800	551.40	10,500	651.60	8,300	424.70
57.....	18,300	551.80	11,800	637.30	6,500	396.70
58.....	17,600	542.90	9,900	632.70	7,700	427.30
59.....	19,700	582.10	13,700	660.00	6,000	404.30
60-64.....	82,500	577.00	55,700	660.30	26,800	403.80
60.....	23,300	569.30	14,800	667.30	8,500	398.70
61.....	20,100	577.00	13,200	653.70	6,900	430.20
62.....	16,800	603.90	12,300	671.30	4,500	419.80
63.....	12,000	584.80	8,300	670.40	3,700	392.70
64 ²	10,300	541.50	7,100	627.30	3,200	350.90

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Includes 1,000 beneficiaries with awards processed after attainment of age 65.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

Table 6.A5.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Retired workers	1,188,000	\$476.80	663,400	\$575.90	524,600	\$351.50
62	852,400	445.80	455,400	546.00	397,000	330.80
63	122,800	531.90	76,700	616.00	46,100	392.10
64	138,900	580.00	88,600	665.00	50,300	430.40
65	72,500	549.00	41,800	637.20	30,700	428.90
66 or older.....	1,400	577.60	900	671.10	500	409.40
Disabled workers	27,300	573.60	19,000	658.30	8,300	379.70
62	10,600	594.80	7,200	678.60	3,400	417.20
63	8,700	573.90	6,200	659.80	2,500	360.90
64 ²	8,000	545.20	5,600	630.50	2,400	346.10
Wives	250,000	247.60	...	...	250,000	247.60
62	174,500	243.20	...	...	174,500	243.20
63	30,100	261.10	...	...	30,100	261.10
64	27,500	287.30	...	...	27,500	287.30
65	8,700	242.40	...	...	8,700	242.40
66	2,900	176.50	...	...	2,900	176.50
67 or older.....	6,300	171.40	...	...	6,300	171.40
Husbands	3,900	107.40	3,900	107.40	...	...
Wives and husbands of retired workers.....	227,200	253.80	3,400	104.60	223,800	256.10
Wives and husbands of disabled workers	26,700	174.30	500	126.60	26,200	175.20
Nondisabled widows	219,600	486.80	...	...	219,600	486.80
60	95,000	460.60	...	...	95,000	460.60
61	31,100	474.90	...	...	31,100	474.90
62	30,100	498.50	...	...	30,100	498.50
63	15,100	526.70	...	...	15,100	526.70
64	17,700	553.10	...	...	17,700	553.10
65	21,500	517.20	...	...	21,500	517.20
66	2,100	554.50	...	...	2,100	554.50
67-69.....	2,900	533.20	...	...	2,900	533.20
70 or older.....	4,100	438.70	...	...	4,100	438.70
Nondisabled widowers.....	10,100	331.40	10,100	331.40	...	...

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Includes 700 beneficiaries with awards processed after attainment of age 65.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B1.—Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, 1988¹

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months ²	Benefits withheld due to earnings			Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months ²	Benefits withheld due to earnings		
			All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months				All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months
Number of beneficiaries						Percentage distribution					
Total	1,419,500	1,162,000	117,400	87,100	46,300	Total	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
62-64	1,099,600	1,005,000	14,900	51,600	23,600	62-64	77.5	86.5	12.7	59.2	51.0
62	842,400	795,800	6,500	25,600	11,300	62	59.3	68.5	5.5	29.4	24.4
63	120,600	106,200	1,700	8,500	3,600	63	8.5	9.1	1.4	9.8	7.8
64	136,600	103,000	6,700	17,500	8,700	64	9.6	8.9	5.7	20.1	18.8
65	246,100	106,800	91,000	28,800	18,000	65	17.3	9.2	77.5	33.1	38.9
Reduced ⁴	56,700	37,500	4,900	6,700	7,300	Reduced ⁴	4.0	3.2	4.2	7.7	15.8
Unreduced	189,400	69,300	86,100	22,100	10,700	Unreduced	13.3	6.0	73.3	25.4	23.1
66-69	57,500	34,100	11,500	6,700	4,700	66-69	4.1	2.9	9.8	7.7	10.2
70 or older	16,300	16,100	...	...	...	70 or older	1.1	1.4	...	...	...
Men	816,100	640,400	86,000	58,000	28,100	Men	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
62-64	609,800	550,000	10,000	33,100	14,300	62-64	74.7	85.9	11.6	57.1	50.9
62	447,700	419,500	4,600	15,500	6,200	62	54.9	65.5	5.3	26.7	22.1
63	75,200	66,400	1,200	5,200	2,300	63	9.2	10.4	1.4	9.0	8.2
64	86,900	64,100	4,200	12,400	5,800	64	10.6	10.0	4.9	21.4	20.6
65	159,300	60,000	67,400	20,700	10,500	65	19.5	9.4	78.4	35.7	37.4
Reduced ⁴	31,600	20,700	3,100	4,000	3,700	Reduced ⁴	3.9	3.2	3.6	6.9	13.2
Unreduced	127,700	39,300	64,300	16,700	6,800	Unreduced	15.6	6.1	74.8	28.8	24.2
66-69	37,000	20,600	8,600	4,200	3,300	66-69	4.5	3.2	10.0	7.2	11.7
70 or older	10,000	9,800	...	...	...	70 or older	1.2	1.5	...	...	...
Women	603,400	521,600	31,400	29,100	18,200	Women	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
62-64	489,800	455,000	4,900	18,500	9,300	62-64	81.2	87.2	15.6	63.6	51.1
62	394,700	376,300	1,900	10,100	5,100	62	65.4	72.1	6.1	34.7	28.0
63	45,400	39,800	500	3,300	1,300	63	7.5	7.6	1.6	11.3	7.1
64	49,700	38,900	2,500	5,100	2,900	64	8.2	7.5	8.0	17.5	15.9
65	86,800	46,800	23,600	8,100	7,500	65	14.4	9.0	75.2	27.8	41.2
Reduced ⁴	25,100	16,800	1,800	2,700	3,600	Reduced ⁴	4.2	3.2	5.7	9.3	19.8
Unreduced	61,700	30,000	21,800	5,400	3,900	Unreduced	10.2	5.8	69.4	18.6	21.4
66-69	20,500	13,500	2,900	2,500	1,400	66-69	3.4	2.6	9.2	8.6	7.7
70 or older	6,300	6,300	...	...	...	70 or older	1.0	1.2	...	...	...

¹ Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker in 1988. Problems in processing award data resulted in a difference of 11,400 awards between the data shown in tables 6.B1 and 6.B2 and the other 1988 award tables in this issue.

² Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in

December 1988 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.

³ Includes 6,700 awards for which benefits were withheld in 1988 for reasons other than earnings.

⁴ Includes awards to retired workers aged 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

CONTACT: Barbara Lingg/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0156/0161 for further information.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B2.—Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and months of benefits withheld, 1988 ¹

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months ²	Benefits withheld due to earnings			Age in month of award and sex	All initial awards	Benefits received for all entitlement months ²	Benefits withheld due to earnings		
			All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months				All entitlement months	One-half or more of entitlement months	Less than one-half of entitlement months
Average primary insurance amount ³						Average monthly benefit ³					
Total	⁴ \$565.20	\$544.40	\$697.70	\$647.70	\$611.60	Total	⁴ \$509.70	\$481.00	\$693.80	\$609.70	586.80
62-64	551.50	545.90	643.20	626.10	584.20	62-64	476.20	469.80	573.80	556.30	522.50
62	536.70	534.00	630.10	603.70	532.40	62	449.30	447.50	513.40	497.80	438.90
63	599.20	595.00	735.90	634.30	613.70	63	539.00	536.60	642.90	561.60	544.30
64	601.10	587.30	632.40	654.80	639.10	64	586.70	573.50	615.30	639.20	622.10
65	629.20	549.80	704.20	684.10	647.30	65	633.30	555.90	706.30	684.70	654.40
Reduced ⁵	564.50	535.10	680.20	603.20	608.40	Reduced ⁵	563.30	534.60	667.00	600.00	612.10
Unreduced	648.50	557.70	705.60	708.60	673.90	Unreduced	654.20	567.40	708.50	710.40	683.30
66-69	555.10	477.50	716.40	653.20	612.30	66-69	589.40	511.00	750.20	692.50	650.80
70 or older	559.90	558.40	...	...	...	70 or older	618.20	616.50	...	...	...
Men	682.70	667.90	761.70	724.10	704.60	Men	603.40	573.80	754.70	679.30	668.40
62-64	680.50	677.90	745.40	718.90	679.40	62-64	572.40	566.90	657.10	628.00	602.20
62	674.80	673.70	722.40	702.30	659.20	62	546.50	545.40	585.40	573.40	535.10
63	698.20	696.00	819.50	710.70	686.30	63	617.60	615.60	715.10	630.80	608.40
64	694.60	686.20	749.40	721.20	698.30	64	666.70	657.50	719.10	696.70	672.20
65	715.10	643.70	764.50	746.20	748.80	65	712.80	639.40	764.30	743.80	744.40
Reduced ⁵	667.30	635.30	746.30	723.20	722.80	Reduced ⁵	653.10	621.10	732.00	708.50	708.40
Unreduced	726.90	648.20	765.40	751.70	763.00	Unreduced	727.50	649.10	765.90	752.30	764.00
66-69	614.50	530.50	758.70	713.90	672.60	66-69	644.10	555.10	793.00	753.00	712.00
70 or older	549.40	546.90	...	...	...	70 or older	601.20	597.90	...	...	...
Women	406.40	392.80	522.30	495.50	468.10	Women	382.90	367.00	526.80	470.90	460.90
62-64	390.90	386.30	434.10	474.60	436.70	62-64	356.50	352.50	404.00	426.90	399.60
62	380.00	378.10	406.80	452.30	378.40	62	339.20	338.40	339.00	381.80	321.90
63	435.10	426.50	535.20	513.90	485.20	63	408.90	404.80	469.80	452.70	431.08
64	437.60	424.50	435.90	493.20	520.70	64	446.70	435.20	440.80	499.60	522.10
65	471.40	429.40	532.00	525.30	505.30	65	487.40	448.80	540.50	533.50	528.50
Reduced ⁵	435.10	411.80	566.30	425.40	490.70	Reduced ⁵	450.30	427.80	555.20	439.20	513.10
Unreduced	486.30	439.20	529.20	575.30	518.70	Unreduced	502.50	460.50	539.30	580.70	542.60
66-69	447.90	396.80	590.80	553.60	470.20	66-69	490.70	443.80	623.00	593.40	506.40
70 or older	576.40	576.40	...	...	...	70 or older	645.30	645.30	...	...	...

¹ Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker in 1988. Problems in processing award data resulted in a difference of 11,400 awards between the data shown in tables 6.B1 and 6.B2 and the other 1988 award tables in this issue.

² Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in December 1988 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.

³ Amount for December 1988 or the amount for the latest month of entitlement multiplied by the December benefit increase.

⁴ Includes 6,700 awards for which benefits were withheld in 1988 for reasons other than earnings.

⁵ Includes awards to retired workers aged 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

CONTACT: Barbara Lingg/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0156/0161 for further information.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B3.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

Monthly benefit ¹	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total						
Total.....	1,612,400	100.0	424,400	100.0	1,188,000	100.0
Less than \$150.00.....	73,000	4.5	9,500	2.2	63,500	5.3
\$150.00-\$199.90.....	52,800	3.3	7,900	1.9	44,900	3.8
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	65,300	4.0	12,700	3.0	52,600	4.4
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	113,700	7.1	15,300	3.6	98,400	8.3
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	159,000	9.9	23,100	5.4	135,900	11.4
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	113,800	7.1	26,400	6.2	87,400	7.4
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	102,500	6.4	28,600	6.7	73,900	6.2
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	89,200	5.5	24,600	5.8	64,600	5.4
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	97,500	6.0	22,300	5.3	75,200	6.3
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	102,500	6.4	23,500	5.5	79,000	6.6
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	114,000	7.1	25,200	5.9	88,800	7.5
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	178,100	11.0	28,900	6.8	149,200	12.6
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	119,300	7.4	28,500	6.7	90,800	7.6
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	86,100	5.3	34,600	8.2	51,500	4.3
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	84,400	5.2	55,300	13.0	29,100	2.4
\$850.00 or more.....	61,200	3.8	58,000	13.7	3,200	.3
Average benefit.....	\$509.90		\$602.70		\$476.80	
Men						
Total.....	943,900	100.0	280,500	100.0	663,400	100.0
Less than \$150.00.....	17,500	1.9	4,200	1.5	13,300	2.0
\$150.00-\$199.90.....	13,800	1.5	3,700	1.3	10,100	1.5
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	18,600	2.0	5,300	1.9	13,300	2.0
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	32,100	3.4	6,000	2.1	26,100	3.9
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	39,000	4.1	10,000	3.6	29,000	4.4
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	38,900	4.1	9,500	3.4	29,400	4.4
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	47,700	5.1	12,400	4.4	35,300	5.3
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	43,700	4.6	10,700	3.8	33,000	5.0
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	56,900	6.0	11,200	4.0	45,700	6.9
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	71,900	7.6	13,800	4.9	58,100	8.8
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	86,600	9.2	16,000	5.7	70,600	10.6
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	156,300	16.6	20,800	7.4	135,500	20.4
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	107,700	11.4	22,600	8.1	85,100	12.8
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	77,300	8.2	29,900	10.7	47,400	7.1
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	78,600	8.3	50,200	17.9	28,400	4.3
\$850.00 or more.....	57,300	6.1	54,200	19.3	3,100	.5
Average benefit.....	\$603.80		\$669.80		\$575.90	
Women						
Total.....	668,500	100.0	143,900	100.0	524,600	100.0
Less than \$150.00.....	55,500	8.3	5,300	3.7	50,200	9.6
\$150.00-\$199.90.....	39,000	5.8	4,200	2.9	34,800	6.6
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	46,700	7.0	7,400	5.1	39,300	7.5
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	81,600	12.2	9,300	6.5	72,300	13.8
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	120,000	18.0	13,100	9.1	106,900	20.4
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	74,900	11.2	16,900	11.7	58,000	11.1
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	54,800	8.2	16,200	11.3	38,600	7.4
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	45,500	6.8	13,900	9.7	31,600	6.0
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	40,600	6.1	11,100	7.7	29,500	5.6
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	30,600	4.6	9,700	6.7	20,900	4.0
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	27,400	4.1	9,200	6.4	18,200	3.5
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	21,800	3.3	8,100	5.6	13,700	2.6
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	11,600	1.7	5,900	4.1	5,700	1.1
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	8,800	1.3	4,700	3.3	4,100	.8
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	5,800	.9	5,100	3.5	700	.1
\$850.00 or more.....	3,900	.6	3,800	2.6	100	(2)
Average benefit.....	\$377.40		\$471.90		\$351.50	

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B4.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

Primary insurance amount ¹	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
	Total					
Total.....	1,612,400	100.0	424,400	100.0	1,188,000	100.0
Less than \$150.00.....	68,400	4.2	10,300	2.4	58,100	4.9
\$150.00-\$199.90.....	71,100	4.4	9,500	2.2	61,600	5.2
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	53,800	3.3	13,400	3.2	40,400	3.4
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	60,200	3.7	16,100	3.8	44,100	3.7
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	114,900	7.1	23,500	5.5	91,400	7.7
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	106,500	6.6	27,400	6.5	79,100	6.7
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	102,900	6.4	27,400	6.5	75,500	6.4
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	89,800	5.6	23,800	5.6	66,000	5.6
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	85,800	5.3	22,900	5.4	62,900	5.3
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	80,200	5.0	22,800	5.4	57,400	4.8
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	84,700	5.3	25,100	5.9	59,600	5.0
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	96,100	6.0	29,100	6.9	67,000	5.6
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	102,000	6.3	28,700	6.8	73,300	6.2
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	118,700	7.4	35,600	8.4	83,100	7.0
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	185,200	11.5	57,500	13.5	127,700	10.7
\$850.00 or more.....	192,100	11.9	51,300	12.1	140,800	11.9
Average primary insurance amount.....	\$563.50		\$594.50		\$552.50	
	Men					
Total.....	943,900	100.0	280,500	100.0	663,400	100.0
Less than \$150.00.....	13,500	1.4	4,300	1.5	9,200	1.4
\$150.00-\$199.90.....	11,800	1.3	3,500	1.2	8,300	1.3
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	13,500	1.4	5,800	2.1	7,700	1.2
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	16,600	1.8	6,200	2.2	10,400	1.6
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	32,700	3.5	10,000	3.6	22,700	3.4
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	34,400	3.6	9,400	3.4	25,000	3.8
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	35,900	3.8	12,300	4.4	23,600	3.6
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	37,300	4.0	10,800	3.9	26,500	4.0
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	42,700	4.5	11,800	4.2	30,900	4.7
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	45,700	4.8	14,000	5.0	31,700	4.8
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	53,800	5.7	15,900	5.7	37,900	5.7
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	68,500	7.3	20,600	7.3	47,900	7.2
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	79,700	8.4	22,900	8.2	56,800	8.6
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	102,800	10.9	31,900	11.4	70,900	10.7
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	170,400	18.1	53,000	18.9	117,400	17.7
\$850.00 or more.....	184,600	19.6	48,100	17.1	136,500	20.6
Average primary insurance amount.....	\$674.10		\$664.50		\$678.20	
	Women					
Total.....	668,500	100.0	143,900	100.0	524,600	100.0
Less than \$150.00.....	54,900	8.2	6,000	4.2	48,900	9.3
\$150.00-\$199.90.....	59,300	8.9	6,000	4.2	53,300	10.2
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	40,300	6.0	7,600	5.3	32,700	6.2
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	43,600	6.5	9,900	6.9	33,700	6.4
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	82,200	12.3	13,500	9.4	68,700	13.1
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	72,100	10.8	18,000	12.5	54,100	10.3
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	67,000	10.0	15,100	10.5	51,900	9.9
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	52,500	7.9	13,000	9.0	39,500	7.5
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	43,100	6.4	11,100	7.7	32,000	6.1
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	34,500	5.2	8,800	6.1	25,700	4.9
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	30,900	4.6	9,200	6.4	21,700	4.1
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	27,600	4.1	8,500	5.9	19,100	3.6
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	22,300	3.3	5,800	4.0	16,500	3.1
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	15,900	2.4	3,700	2.6	12,200	2.3
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	14,800	2.2	4,500	3.1	10,300	2.0
\$850.00 or more.....	7,500	1.1	3,200	2.2	4,300	.8
Average primary insurance amount.....	\$407.40		\$458.00		\$393.60	

¹ Primary insurance amounts awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

Table 6.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-88

Year	Total number (in thousands)	Average age	Percentage distribution, by age ¹									
			Total	62-64	62	63	64	65-69	70-74	75-79	80 or older	
Men												
1940	99	68.8	100.0	74.4	17.4	6.4	1.8
1945	166	69.6	100.0	59.2	28.1	10.4	2.3
1950	444	68.7	100.0	69.2	21.0	7.4	2.3
1955	629	68.4	100.0	67.5	24.7	6.8	1.1
1960	630	66.8	100.0	84.7	13.2	1.3	.7
1965	743	65.8	100.0	30.2	14.7	9.6	5.9	57.5	8.3	1.8	2.2	
1966	1,060	66.0	100.0	22.7	10.2	7.4	5.1	63.9	9.4	1.8	2.2	
1967	719	64.8	100.0	35.7	16.4	11.6	7.7	61.1	2.1	.6	.4	
1968	766	64.4	100.0	39.3	19.4	10.5	9.4	58.1	2.0	.4	.2	
1969	779	64.5	100.0	37.1	17.2	11.6	8.3	60.5	1.8	.4	.2	
1970	814	64.4	100.0	39.4	18.4	12.6	8.4	58.8	1.4	.3	.1	
1971	840	64.3	100.0	41.7	19.4	13.1	9.2	56.5	1.4	.3	.1	
1972	874	64.2	100.0	42.7	21.0	13.0	8.7	55.7	1.2	.2	.1	
1973	875	64.2	100.0	44.6	22.4	12.9	9.3	54.0	1.1	.2	.1	
1974	835	64.0	100.0	46.7	24.8	13.2	8.7	52.0	1.0	.2	.1	
1975	902	64.0	100.0	48.9	25.8	14.1	9.0	50.2	.7	.2	(2)	
1976	875	64.0	100.0	49.8	27.4	13.8	8.6	49.3	.7	.1	(2)	
1977	940	64.0	100.0	49.1	26.6	14.0	8.5	50.0	.7	.1	(2)	
1978	852	63.9	100.0	49.5	28.6	13.1	7.8	49.6	.7	.1	(2)	
1979	926	64.0	100.0	48.2	27.7	12.8	7.8	51.0	.6	.1	(2)	
1980	942	63.9	100.0	51.7	30.1	13.1	8.5	47.6	.6	.1	(2)	
1981	926	63.8	100.0	54.5	30.8	14.8	8.9	44.9	.5	.1	(2)	
1982	942	63.7	100.0	56.5	34.4	14.4	7.7	42.9	.5	.1	(2)	
1983	976	63.7	100.0	57.4	35.8	14.7	6.9	41.8	.7	.1	(2)	
1984	934	63.7	100.0	58.8	36.4	15.2	7.2	40.5	.6	.1	(2)	
1985 ³	986	63.7	100.0	65.7	45.5	8.2	12.0	33.6	.5	.1	(2)	
1986 ³	1,011	63.7	100.0	67.0	47.0	8.2	11.8	32.3	.6	.1	(2)	
1987 ³	970	63.6	100.0	67.1	47.6	8.1	11.4	32.3	.6	.1	(2)	
1988 ³	944	63.7	100.0	66.2	48.2	8.1	9.9	32.7	.9	.1	.1	
Women												
1940	13	68.1	100.0	82.6	12.8	3.9	0.6
1945	20	73.3	100.0	69.1	23.6	6.2	1.2
1950	123	68.0	100.0	75.9	19.6	3.7	.8
1955	281	67.8	100.0	75.4	18.1	5.5	1.1
1960	351	65.2	100.0	48.5	27.1	13.3	8.1	40.6	8.2	1.9	.8	
1965	440	66.2	100.0	48.4	30.9	11.6	5.9	37.6	7.4	3.5	3.1	
1966	588	66.0	100.0	38.3	22.8	10.1	5.4	43.9	8.8	4.7	4.3	
1967	442	64.1	100.0	39.3	19.4	10.5	9.4	58.1	2.0	.4	.2	
1968	474	64.0	100.0	56.5	36.9	11.7	7.9	39.8	2.4	.8	.4	
1969	493	64.0	100.0	54.9	33.7	13.8	7.4	42.0	2.2	.6	.3	
1970	524	63.9	100.0	56.0	34.7	14.1	7.2	41.4	1.9	.5	.2	
1971	551	63.9	100.0	56.2	34.7	13.9	7.6	41.3	1.8	.5	.2	
1972	588	63.9	100.0	57.0	36.4	13.6	7.0	40.5	1.8	.5	.2	
1973	618	64.0	100.0	57.1	36.9	12.5	7.7	38.8	2.4	1.1	.6	
1974	578	63.7	100.0	61.0	41.3	12.7	7.0	36.3	1.7	.7	.3	
1975	603	63.7	100.0	62.3	41.6	13.7	7.0	36.1	1.2	.3	.1	
1976	601	63.6	100.0	63.3	43.3	13.4	6.6	35.2	1.1	.2	.1	
1977	654	63.6	100.0	62.3	41.6	13.8	6.9	36.3	1.1	.2	.1	
1978	620	63.6	100.0	62.7	44.1	12.3	6.3	36.0	1.0	.2	(2)	
1979	665	63.6	100.0	62.1	43.5	12.2	6.4	36.7	.9	.2	.1	
1980	671	63.5	100.0	63.9	45.9	11.5	6.5	34.9	.9	.2	.1	
1981	653	63.6	100.0	64.1	43.8	13.2	7.1	34.8	.8	.2	.1	
1982	676	63.4	100.0	66.9	46.6	14.5	5.9	32.1	.8	.1	.1	
1983	694	63.4	100.0	67.2	47.6	14.2	5.4	31.5	1.0	.2	.1	
1984	674	63.4	100.0	68.4	47.6	14.9	5.9	30.3	1.0	.2	.1	
1985 ³	697	63.4	100.0	75.2	57.9	7.4	9.9	23.7	.8	.1	.1	
1986 ³	713	63.4	100.0	74.9	57.5	7.0	10.4	24.1	.9	.1	(2)	
1987 ³	681	63.3	100.0	75.7	58.9	7.2	9.6	23.4	.7	.2	(2)	
1988 ³	667	63.3	100.0	74.2	59.4	6.9	7.9	24.8	.7	.1	.1	

¹ Age in year of award for 1940-84. Age in month of award for 1985-88.

³ Based on 1-percent sample.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Monthly benefit ¹	Total		Men		Women	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total.....	412,700	100.0	265,700	100.0	147,000	100.0
Less than \$100.00.....	8,400	2.0	4,400	1.7	4,000	2.7
\$100.00-\$149.90.....	8,700	2.1	3,600	1.4	5,100	3.5
\$150.00-\$199.90.....	10,600	2.6	3,400	1.3	7,200	4.9
\$200.00-\$249.90.....	13,600	3.3	4,400	1.7	9,200	6.3
\$250.00-\$299.90.....	16,600	4.0	5,000	1.9	11,600	7.9
\$300.00-\$349.90.....	30,700	7.4	11,800	4.4	18,900	12.9
\$350.00-\$399.90.....	37,100	9.0	15,900	6.0	21,200	14.4
\$400.00-\$449.90.....	36,000	8.7	20,800	7.8	15,200	10.3
\$450.00-\$499.90.....	32,300	7.8	18,800	7.1	13,500	9.2
\$500.00-\$549.90.....	30,700	7.4	17,500	6.6	13,200	9.0
\$550.00-\$599.90.....	27,700	6.7	20,100	7.6	7,600	5.2
\$600.00-\$649.90.....	25,900	6.3	20,100	7.6	5,800	3.9
\$650.00-\$699.90.....	24,300	5.9	19,800	7.5	4,500	3.1
\$700.00-\$749.90.....	24,400	5.9	20,700	7.8	3,700	2.5
\$750.00-\$799.90.....	21,400	5.2	18,800	7.1	2,600	1.8
\$800.00-\$849.90.....	29,500	7.1	27,700	10.4	1,800	1.2
\$850.00 or more.....	34,800	8.4	32,900	12.4	1,900	1.3
Average benefit.....	\$531.90		\$600.10		\$408.60	

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C2.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-88

Year	Total number	Average age	Percentage distribution by age ¹									
			Total	Under 30	30-39	40-44	45-49	50-54	55-59	60-61	62-64	65 ²
Men												
1957	148,376	59.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	17.1	28.0	17.0	33.8	4.1
1958	107,003	59.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	19.7	27.5	15.2	28.9	8.7
1959	146,547	58.9	100.0	...	...	...	...	21.1	27.4	14.8	28.8	7.8
1960	168,466	54.5	100.0	0.8	7.0	6.5	10.5	16.7	20.0	11.8	21.3	5.4
1965	186,808	53.0	100.0	1.8	8.2	7.9	11.1	17.1	25.7	14.0	13.0	1.0
1966	207,010	53.2	100.0	2.3	8.3	7.7	10.8	15.8	23.8	12.7	15.9	2.7
1967	224,042	53.2	100.0	2.6	8.1	7.4	10.7	15.6	23.0	12.6	16.6	3.4
1968	238,730	51.8	100.0	6.6	8.5	7.2	10.3	15.1	21.7	11.9	15.8	2.9
1969	254,208	51.7	100.0	7.3	8.2	6.7	10.2	14.4	22.4	11.8	16.4	2.7
1970	258,072	52.1	100.0	6.7	7.6	6.5	10.1	14.7	23.5	12.3	16.1	2.6
1971	305,101	52.3	100.0	6.2	7.6	6.3	9.9	15.0	23.5	12.7	16.4	2.6
1972	330,008	52.6	100.0	5.8	7.3	6.1	9.7	15.2	23.9	12.8	16.5	2.6
1973	350,068	52.9	100.0	5.3	7.2	5.8	9.5	15.6	24.8	13.6	15.9	2.4
1974	369,159	52.1	100.0	6.7	7.8	6.0	9.4	15.7	23.6	13.2	15.3	2.3
1975	408,531	51.5	100.0	7.7	8.6	6.2	9.5	15.7	23.1	12.1	14.6	2.5
1976	381,890	51.7	100.0	7.3	8.7	6.2	9.3	15.4	23.2	11.8	15.3	2.7
1977	394,973	51.5	100.0	7.5	9.2	6.1	9.3	15.4	23.3	11.6	15.1	2.4
1978	323,484	51.3	100.0	7.6	9.4	6.3	9.1	15.4	23.5	11.8	14.8	2.1
1979	288,544	51.4	100.0	7.9	9.2	5.9	8.6	15.0	24.3	12.3	14.7	2.1
1980	275,185	51.2	100.0	8.3	9.7	6.0	8.4	14.7	24.6	12.3	14.2	1.8
1981	244,984	50.8	100.0	8.6	10.2	6.2	8.4	14.5	24.3	13.0	13.1	1.7
1982	207,453	50.9	100.0	8.4	10.4	6.3	8.4	14.1	24.6	12.9	13.6	1.2
1983	217,422	50.2	100.0	9.5	11.7	6.6	8.4	13.6	23.4	12.2	13.3	1.3
1984	247,833	50.0	100.0	9.2	12.8	7.1	8.7	13.4	22.6	12.2	12.7	1.3
1985 ³	274,400	50.1	100.0	8.7	13.3	7.0	9.9	14.6	23.1	12.4	10.6	.3
1986 ³	273,700	48.7	100.0	10.7	15.3	8.1	9.4	14.3	21.3	11.1	9.5	.3
1987 ³	265,900	49.0	100.0	9.4	16.0	8.6	9.3	13.9	20.8	10.9	11.0	.2
1988 ³	265,700	49.2	100.0	8.4	16.0	9.7	9.0	14.6	21.3	10.5	10.2	.2
Women												
1957	30,426	57.4	100.0	...	...	...	...	25.5	38.9	19.8	15.3	0.5
1958	24,379	57.2	100.0	...	...	...	...	28.6	37.2	17.8	15.2	1.2
1959	31,264	57.0	100.0	...	...	...	...	30.2	36.9	17.6	14.2	1.1
1960	39,339	52.5	100.0	0.7	8.1	8.0	13.3	21.9	24.6	12.4	10.1	.8
1965	66,691	53.2	100.0	1.1	6.5	7.4	11.7	19.3	28.3	14.1	10.9	.6
1966	71,335	53.6	100.0	1.3	6.1	7.1	11.5	18.6	27.2	13.3	13.2	1.7
1967	77,317	53.6	100.0	1.4	6.0	7.2	11.5	18.5	26.5	12.8	13.9	2.1
1968	84,424	52.6	100.0	3.8	6.9	7.1	10.9	18.3	25.6	12.4	13.1	1.9
1969	90,533	52.7	100.0	4.1	6.6	6.7	11.1	17.5	26.0	12.8	13.5	1.8
1970	92,312	52.8	100.0	4.2	6.3	6.1	11.0	17.5	27.2	13.0	12.9	1.7
1971	110,796	52.1	100.0	4.3	6.2	6.0	10.7	17.5	26.8	13.1	13.6	1.8
1972	125,430	52.9	100.0	4.2	5.9	5.7	10.5	17.7	27.1	13.5	13.6	1.9
1973	141,548	53.0	100.0	4.1	6.1	5.6	10.3	18.1	27.6	13.8	12.7	1.6
1974	166,818	52.5	100.0	5.2	6.9	5.8	10.1	17.9	26.3	13.2	13.1	1.6
1975	183,518	52.1	100.0	6.1	7.3	6.1	10.1	17.7	25.5	12.2	12.9	2.1
1976	169,570	52.1	100.0	6.1	7.6	6.0	9.8	17.3	25.4	11.7	13.7	2.4
1977	173,901	51.9	100.0	6.2	8.1	6.1	9.6	17.2	25.4	11.5	13.7	2.2
1978	140,931	51.6	100.0	6.7	8.6	6.2	9.8	17.1	25.4	11.4	13.0	1.8
1979	128,169	51.4	100.0	7.1	9.1	6.0	9.3	16.6	26.0	11.5	12.6	1.8
1980	121,374	51.1	100.0	7.4	9.7	6.4	9.3	16.3	25.5	11.7	12.2	1.5
1981	106,863	50.8	100.0	7.8	10.2	6.5	9.5	16.4	25.1	12.0	11.1	1.4
1982	89,678	50.5	100.0	8.0	10.9	6.8	9.5	15.6	24.9	11.7	11.4	1.1
1983	94,127	49.8	100.0	9.0	12.2	7.4	9.5	14.8	23.5	10.9	11.6	1.1
1984	114,165	49.7	100.0	8.3	13.2	7.9	9.7	14.9	22.8	10.9	11.7	1.2
1985 ³	134,500	49.7	100.0	8.6	12.9	8.0	10.6	15.8	23.3	10.1	10.5	.1
1986 ³	135,700	48.8	100.0	9.0	15.5	10.4	10.5	14.8	21.3	9.6	8.6	.2
1987 ³	143,700	49.5	100.0	7.5	15.2	8.1	11.2	15.8	23.4	9.6	8.8	.3
1988 ³	147,000	49.3	100.0	8.5	14.0	8.8	10.9	16.1	23.5	10.5	7.4	.3

¹ Age in year of award for 1957-84. Age in month of award for 1985 and 1988.

² Includes awards (delayed pending receipt of evidence) to disabled workers aged 65 or older at award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits

preceded the month of attainment of age 65.

³ Based on 1-percent sample.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C3.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, race, and sex, ^{1 2} 1987
 [Based on 20-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total ³			White			Black			Other		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
	Number											
Total.....	415,848	273,579	142,269	318,056	213,516	104,540	59,870	36,973	22,897	32,008	19,282	12,726
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	4,676	3,599	1,077	3,262	2,619	643	948	595	354	337	273	64
Neoplasms.....	55,339	33,679	21,660	46,116	29,068	17,048	5,736	3,021	2,716	2,635	1,189	1,446
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	21,114	13,706	7,407	14,927	10,155	4,772	4,355	2,362	1,992	1,430	836	595
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	1,205	852	354	723	530	193	402	289	112	64	16	48
Mental disorders.....	81,241	51,692	29,550	57,525	36,668	20,857	14,751	9,400	5,351	7,424	4,660	2,764
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	35,206	21,419	13,787	27,541	16,791	10,750	4,338	2,635	1,703	2,667	1,639	1,028
Circulatory system.....	76,758	57,637	19,121	59,838	46,598	13,240	11,103	7,327	3,776	5,190	3,262	1,928
Respiratory system.....	22,978	14,895	8,082	19,137	12,565	6,572	2,298	1,414	884	1,430	819	611
Digestive system.....	6,122	4,290	1,832	4,756	3,342	1,414	675	402	273	643	514	129
Genitourinary system.....	5,801	3,969	1,832	3,696	2,458	1,237	1,559	1,141	418	434	273	161
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	1,173	627	546	916	498	418	193	112	80	64	16	48
Musculoskeletal system.....	63,807	38,580	25,227	49,410	30,707	18,704	7,761	4,178	3,583	5,977	3,342	2,635
Congenital anomalies.....	787	498	289	643	418	225	48	16	32	96	64	32
Injuries.....	20,889	16,149	4,740	16,261	12,678	3,583	2,716	2,153	562	1,494	964	530
Other.....	2,426	1,446	980	2,073	1,237	836	273	145	129	48	48	0
Unknown.....	16,325	10,541	5,785	11,232	7,183	4,049	2,716	1,784	932	2,073	1,366	707
	Percentage distribution											
Total ²	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	1.1	1.3	.8	1.0	1.2	.6	1.6	1.6	1.5	1.1	1.4	.5
Neoplasms.....	13.3	12.3	15.2	14.5	13.6	16.3	9.6	8.2	11.9	8.2	6.2	11.4
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	5.1	5.0	5.2	4.7	4.8	4.6	7.3	6.4	8.7	4.5	4.3	4.7
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.3	.3	.2	.2	.2	.2	.7	.8	.5	.2	.1	.4
Mental disorders.....	19.5	18.9	20.8	18.1	17.2	20.0	24.6	25.4	23.4	23.2	24.2	21.7
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs.....	8.5	7.8	9.7	8.7	7.9	10.3	7.2	7.1	7.4	8.3	8.5	8.1
Circulatory system.....	18.5	21.1	13.4	18.8	21.8	12.7	18.5	19.8	16.5	16.2	16.9	15.2
Respiratory system.....	5.5	5.4	5.7	6.0	5.9	6.3	3.8	3.8	3.9	4.5	4.2	4.8
Digestive system.....	1.5	1.6	1.3	1.5	1.6	1.4	1.1	1.1	1.2	2.0	2.7	1.0
Genitourinary system.....	1.4	1.5	1.3	1.2	1.2	1.2	2.6	3.1	1.8	1.4	1.4	1.3
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.3	.2	.4	.3	.2	.4	.3	.3	.4	.2	.1	.4
Musculoskeletal system.....	15.3	14.1	17.7	15.5	14.4	17.9	13.0	11.3	15.6	18.7	17.3	20.7
Congenital anomalies.....	.2	.2	.2	.2	.2	.2	.1	.0	.1	.3	.3	.3
Injuries.....	5.0	5.9	3.3	5.1	5.9	3.4	4.5	5.8	2.5	4.7	5.0	4.2
Other.....	.6	.5	.7	.7	.6	.8	.5	.4	.6	.2	.2	.0
Unknown.....	3.9	3.9	4.1	3.5	3.4	3.9	4.5	4.8	4.1	6.5	7.1	5.6

¹ Classification based on **International Classification of Diseases**, 9th revision, Clinical Modification, 1979.

² The sum of the individual categories may not equal totals because of

independent rounding.

³ Includes individuals of unknown race.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C4.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and age, ¹ 1987
 [Based on 20-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Under 35	35-49	50 or older	Total	Under 35	35-49	50 or older
Total	415,848	74,316	110,164	231,367	100.0	17.9	26.5	55.6
Infectious and parasitic diseases	4,676	1,285	1,976	1,414	100.0	27.5	42.3	30.2
Neoplasms	55,339	4,355	13,240	37,744	100.0	7.9	23.9	68.2
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	21,114	4,853	7,552	8,709	100.0	23.0	35.8	41.2
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs	1,205	418	321	466	100.0	34.7	26.7	38.7
Mental disorders	81,241	31,221	27,750	22,271	100.0	38.4	34.2	27.4
Diseases of the—								
Nervous system and sense organs	35,206	8,548	10,509	16,149	100.0	24.3	29.8	45.9
Circulatory system	76,758	2,105	14,413	60,240	100.0	2.7	18.8	78.5
Respiratory system	22,978	530	3,005	19,443	100.0	2.3	13.1	84.6
Digestive system	6,122	884	1,880	3,358	100.0	14.4	30.7	54.9
Genitourinary system	5,801	1,334	1,671	2,796	100.0	23.0	28.8	48.2
Skin and subcutaneous tissue	1,173	273	386	514	100.0	23.3	32.9	43.8
Musculoskeletal system	63,807	5,303	15,217	43,288	100.0	8.3	23.8	67.8
Congenital anomalies	787	225	273	289	100.0	28.6	34.7	36.7
Injuries	20,889	7,488	5,576	7,825	100.0	35.8	26.7	37.5

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal totals because of independent rounding.

CONTACT: Cheryl Bugg/Evalyn Garvin (301) 965-0116/0121 for further information.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C5.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and industry division, ¹ 1987

[Based on 20-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total	Farming	Mining	Construction	Manufacturing	Transportation	Wholesale trade	Retail trade	Finance	Services	Other	Unknown
Number												
Total	415,848	49,474	6,251	20,857	79,683	29,598	4,596	46,630	10,669	98,049	26,995	43,047
Infectious and parasitic diseases	4,676	643	80	96	562	177	16	611	257	1,494	209	530
Neoplasms	55,339	7,632	482	2,780	10,541	4,242	755	6,026	1,703	13,305	3,664	4,210
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	21,114	1,848	177	546	3,101	1,334	289	2,973	595	6,700	1,350	2,201
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs	1,205	225	32	64	112	64	0	177	48	321	80	80
Mental disorders	81,241	10,284	739	2,764	13,931	3,599	803	10,203	1,960	19,973	6,684	10,300
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs	35,206	3,969	386	1,302	6,845	2,282	241	4,065	1,077	9,416	2,619	3,005
Circulatory system	76,758	10,043	1,334	4,467	15,827	7,407	932	7,488	1,976	16,133	4,612	6,540
Respiratory system	22,978	2,844	578	1,205	4,949	1,800	289	2,266	450	5,045	1,302	2,250
Digestive system	6,122	530	129	321	1,302	402	112	739	209	1,318	418	643
Genitourinary system	5,801	852	80	145	1,269	337	48	643	193	1,318	402	514
Skin and subcutaneous tissue	1,173	129	48	32	209	96	0	209	0	257	64	129
Musculoskeletal system	63,807	6,942	1,462	4,563	12,967	4,965	836	6,556	1,478	14,092	3,182	6,765
Congenital anomalies	787	48	16	32	145	96	0	96	0	177	64	112
Injuries	20,889	2,539	402	1,703	3,824	1,928	177	2,217	337	3,921	1,157	2,683
Other	2,426	386	16	161	482	48	0	402	32	514	161	225
Unknown	16,325	562	289	675	3,615	819	96	1,960	354	4,065	1,028	2,860
Percentage distribution												
Total	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases	1.1	1.3	1.3	.5	.7	.6	.3	1.3	2.4	1.5	.8	1.2
Neoplasms	13.3	15.4	7.7	13.3	13.2	14.3	16.4	12.9	16.0	13.6	13.6	9.8
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	5.1	3.7	2.8	2.6	3.9	4.5	6.3	6.4	5.6	6.8	5.0	5.1
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....	.3	.5	.5	.3	.1	.2	...	.4	.5	.3	.3	.2
Mental disorders	19.5	20.8	11.8	13.3	17.5	12.2	17.5	21.9	18.4	20.4	24.8	23.9
Diseases of the—												
Nervous system and sense organs	8.5	8.0	6.2	6.2	8.6	7.7	5.2	8.7	10.1	9.6	9.7	7.0
Circulatory system	18.5	20.3	21.3	21.4	19.9	25.0	20.3	16.1	18.5	16.5	17.1	15.2
Respiratory system	5.5	5.7	9.3	5.8	6.2	6.1	6.3	4.9	4.2	5.1	4.8	5.2
Digestive system	1.5	1.1	2.1	1.5	1.6	1.4	2.4	1.6	2.0	1.3	1.5	1.5
Genitourinary system	1.4	1.7	1.3	.7	1.6	1.1	1.0	1.4	1.8	1.3	1.5	1.2
Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....	.3	.3	.8	.2	.3	.3	...	.4	...	.3	.2	.3
Musculoskeletal system	15.3	14.0	23.4	21.9	16.3	16.8	18.2	14.1	13.9	14.4	11.8	15.7
Congenital anomalies .....	.2	.1	.3	.2	.2	.3	...	.2	...	.2	.2	.3
Injuries	5.0	5.1	6.4	8.2	4.8	6.5	3.8	4.8	3.2	4.0	4.3	6.2
Other .....	.6	.8	.3	.8	.6	.2	...	.9	.3	.5	.6	.5
Unknown	3.9	1.1	4.6	3.2	4.5	2.8	2.1	4.2	3.3	4.1	3.8	6.6

¹ The sum of the individual categories may not equal totals because of independent rounding.

CONTACT: Cheryl Bugg/Evalyn Garvin (301) 965-0116/0121 for further information.

6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

Table 6.C6.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number			Percentage distribution		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total	412,700	265,700	147,000	...	...	...
Total with diagnosis	380,200	244,200	136,000	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases	13,500	11,800	1,700	3.6	4.8	1.3
Neoplasms	46,400	26,700	19,700	12.2	10.9	14.5
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases	17,000	7,700	9,300	4.5	3.2	6.8
Diseases of the blood and blood-forming organs	1,800	1,200	600	.5	.5	.4
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)	70,000	43,600	26,400	18.4	17.9	19.4
Mental retardation	14,100	9,400	4,700	3.7	3.8	3.5
Diseases of—						
Nervous system and sense organs ..	32,800	19,400	13,400	8.6	7.9	9.9
Circulatory system	65,400	50,500	14,900	17.2	20.7	11.0
Respiratory system	22,900	14,100	8,800	6.0	5.8	6.5
Digestive system	5,200	3,600	1,600	1.4	1.5	1.2
Genitourinary system	8,300	5,300	3,000	2.2	2.2	2.2
Skin and subcutaneous tissue	500	200	300	.1	.1	.2
Musculoskeletal system	62,700	36,300	26,400	16.5	14.9	19.4
Congenital anomalies	700	400	300	.2	.2	.2
Injuries	18,300	13,600	4,700	4.8	5.6	3.5
Other	600	400	200	.2	.2	.1

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

Table 6.C7.—Number of applications and allowances, 1970-88

Year	Number of applications ¹ (in thousands)	Number of allowances ² (in thousands)	Year	Number of applications ¹ (in thousands)	Number of allowances ² (in thousands)
1970	869.8	350.4	1980	1,263.5	396.6
1971	923.9	415.9	1981	1,135.6	345.4
1972	947.5	455.4	1982	1,127.3	298.5
1973	1,067.5	491.6	1983	1,127.2	311.5
1974	1,331.2	536.2	1984	1,147.8	357.1
1975	1,284.3	592.0			
1976	1,228.8	551.5	1985	1,137.3	377.4
1977	1,236.0	568.9	1986	1,240.5	416.9
1978	1,185.9	464.4	1987	1,198.0	415.8
1979	1,188.6	416.7	1988	922.0	409.4

¹ About 7 percent of the applications do not require a determination.

² For 1971, 53 report weeks; all other years, 52 report weeks. Allowances

reported for 12 calendar months. Includes allowances on appellate cases as well as initial allowances.

CONTACT: Shirely Baker/Evalyn Garvin (301) 965-0139/0121 for further information.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D1.—Number of wives and husbands, by type of benefit, 1950-88

[Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Wives entitled solely by age	Wives entitled because of children in their care	Husbands
Wives and husbands of retired workers				
1950.....	162,768	152,310	9,646	812
1955.....	288,915	263,816	21,692	3,407
1960.....	339,987	305,713	32,254	2,020
1965.....	321,015	275,717	44,087	1,211
1966.....	396,856	345,225	50,051	1,580
1967.....	319,503	272,574	45,732	1,197
1968.....	329,935	280,520	48,112	1,303
1969.....	335,723	285,736	48,745	1,242
1970.....	339,447	286,867	51,378	1,202
1971.....	338,219	283,155	54,000	1,064
1972.....	353,742	296,123	56,493	1,126
1973.....	349,493	289,020	59,479	994
1974.....	319,149	264,463	53,957	729
1975.....	350,558	289,600	60,184	774
1976.....	346,623	287,455	58,440	728
1977.....	390,874	300,651	60,976	29,247
1978.....	346,956	277,330	53,072	16,554
1979.....	358,163	292,010	55,498	10,655
1980.....	360,693	294,892	55,401	10,400
1981.....	338,540	277,641	50,993	9,906
1982.....	349,967	302,739	36,229	10,999
1983.....	356,274	308,922	35,309	12,043
1984.....	342,691	298,855	30,972	12,864
1985.....	356,558	312,849	30,454	13,255
1986.....	358,115	315,427	28,925	13,763
1987.....	333,333	294,499	26,099	12,735
1988.....	316,929	281,760	23,045	12,124
Wives and husbands of disabled workers				
1958 ¹	12,920	5,035	7,869	16
1959 ²	54,299	21,301	32,844	154
1960.....	54,187	15,756	38,326	105
1965.....	69,183	13,813	55,230	140
1966.....	81,238	16,307	64,775	156
1967.....	87,296	19,245	67,839	212
1968.....	89,603	19,896	69,516	191
1969.....	94,690	21,236	73,279	175
1970.....	96,304	21,227	74,913	164
1971.....	113,222	24,055	89,006	161
1972.....	124,366	27,685	96,495	186
1973.....	128,198	28,316	99,676	206
1974.....	132,042	29,945	101,919	178
1975.....	148,741	31,942	116,624	175
1976.....	147,407	36,600	110,626	181
1977.....	151,938	36,990	113,417	1,531
1978.....	130,161	35,335	93,293	1,533
1979.....	113,243	32,863	79,414	966
1980.....	108,500	32,616	74,922	962
1981.....	95,575	30,360	64,333	882
1982.....	77,835	31,540	45,463	832
1983.....	80,079	35,369	43,820	890
1984.....	81,831	31,898	46,444	3,489
1985.....	83,511	34,101	48,522	888
1986.....	82,435	33,797	47,711	927
1987.....	77,316	31,652	43,881	1,783
1988.....	73,790	29,634	41,627	2,529

¹ September–November.

² Includes December 1958.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D2.—Number of wives and percent with reduction for early retirement, 1956-88

[Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total ¹	With reduction for early retirement	
		Number	Percent
Total			
1956.....	361,391	109,554	30.3
1960.....	321,469	192,641	59.9
1965.....	285,674	194,176	68.0
1970.....	308,094	223,967	72.7
1975.....	321,542	254,992	79.3
1976.....	324,055	251,150	77.5
1977.....	337,641	263,532	78.1
1978.....	312,665	238,981	76.4
1979.....	324,873	246,863	76.0
1980.....	327,508	252,526	77.1
1981.....	310,148	246,487	79.5
1982.....	335,779	271,041	80.7
1983.....	344,291	275,079	79.9
1984.....	330,753	269,222	81.4
1985.....	346,950	279,185	80.5
1986.....	349,206	285,161	81.7
1987.....	326,151	268,759	82.4
1988.....	311,394	256,187	82.3
Wives of retired workers			
1956.....	361,391	109,554	30.3
1960.....	305,713	181,202	59.3
1965.....	271,861	182,601	67.2
1970.....	286,867	205,298	71.6
1975.....	289,600	228,660	79.0
1976.....	287,455	222,496	77.4
1977.....	300,651	234,482	78.0
1978.....	277,330	211,599	76.3
1979.....	292,010	221,455	75.8
1980.....	294,892	227,153	77.1
1981.....	279,536	222,316	79.5
1982.....	304,064	244,928	80.6
1983.....	308,922	248,016	80.3
1984.....	298,855	242,653	81.2
1985.....	312,849	251,823	80.5
1986.....	315,427	257,405	81.6
1987.....	294,499	242,087	82.2
1988.....	281,760	230,626	81.8
Wives of disabled workers			
1958.....	5,035	3,007	59.7
1960.....	15,756	11,439	72.6
1965.....	13,813	11,575	83.8
1970.....	21,227	18,669	87.9
1975.....	31,942	26,332	82.4
1976.....	36,600	28,654	78.3
1977.....	36,990	29,050	78.5
1978.....	35,335	27,382	77.5
1979.....	32,863	25,408	77.3
1980.....	32,616	25,373	77.8
1981.....	30,612	24,171	79.0
1982.....	31,715	26,113	82.3
1983.....	35,369	27,063	76.5
1984.....	31,898	26,569	83.3
1985.....	34,101	27,362	80.2
1986.....	33,779	27,756	82.2
1987.....	31,652	26,672	84.3
1988.....	29,634	25,561	86.3

¹ Includes only wives aged 62 or older with entitlement not dependent on having a child in their care.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D3.—Number and average monthly benefit for wives and husbands, by age and sex, 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	Total wives		Wives of—				Husbands	
			Retired workers		Disabled workers			
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Total	351,400	\$240.00	289,500	\$261.30	61,900	\$139.90	11,800	\$141.10
Entitlement based on care of children.....	54,700	135.50	20,800	183.20	33,900	106.20	1,100	93.70
Under 35	14,000	95.00	1,000	180.90	13,000	88.40	(2)	...
35-39	9,600	100.60	1,700	128.50	7,900	94.60	(2)	...
40-44	9,400	121.60	3,100	151.10	6,300	107.00	(2)	...
45-49	6,000	164.40	2,400	166.70	3,600	162.90	(2)	...
50-54	5,900	157.60	3,900	164.70	2,000	143.60	(2)	...
55-59	6,200	219.10	5,500	227.80	700	150.10	(2)	...
60-61	1,800	172.20	1,600	182.60	200	(3)	(2)	...
62-64	1,800	214.50	1,600	222.10	200	(3)	(2)	...
Entitlement based on age	296,700	259.20	268,700	267.40	28,000	180.70	10,700	146.00
62-64	232,500	250.80	207,900	259.50	24,600	177.60	2,500	107.20
62	174,500	243.20	153,200	252.10	21,300	178.50	(2)	...
63	30,100	261.10	27,900	268.80	2,200	163.70	(2)	...
64	27,900	287.70	26,800	291.80	1,100	187.70	(2)	...
65-69	55,700	294.40	53,000	299.50	2,700	194.70	5,900	160.90
65	31,100	311.10	30,400	312.40	(2)	...	3,100	153.70
66	10,500	296.60	10,100	302.80	(2)	...	500	138.90
67	7,600	260.40	6,700	275.40	(2)	...	1,200	198.60
68	4,100	243.60	3,800	248.40	(2)	...	300	(3)
69	2,400	264.30	2,000	265.60	(2)	...	800	134.90
70-74	6,400	273.80	6,100	275.20	300	(3)	1,200	155.90
75 or older	2,100	207.90	1,700	203.60	400	(3)	1,100	143.40
Wives (nondivorced)	334,300	239.90	274,800	261.90	59,500	138.60	...	...
Divorced wives.....	17,100	240.10	14,700	251.30	2,400	171.40	...	...
Husbands of retired workers .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	9,700	141.70
Husbands of disabled workers.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,100	138.30

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Detailed data not shown for groups with fewer than 5,000 beneficiaries.

³ Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940–88

[For conversion treatment, see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Children of—		
		Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total				
1957.....	313,163	81,842	231,321	.....
1958.....	286,782	63,408	205,110	18,264
1959.....	426,935	83,157	265,123	78,655
1960.....	415,719	69,979	241,430	104,310
1961.....	579,742	126,019	264,440	189,283
1962.....	572,624	135,984	266,286	170,354
1963.....	560,698	115,220	281,511	163,967
1964.....	533,794	100,051	288,304	145,439
1965.....	783,202	134,187	451,399	197,616
1966.....	1,056,049	195,055	584,901	276,093
1967.....	984,906	167,676	534,568	282,662
1968.....	1,064,807	172,460	593,331	299,016
1969.....	1,111,900	176,162	622,109	313,629
1970.....	1,090,865	182,595	591,724	316,546
1971.....	1,182,006	196,589	613,193	372,224
1972.....	1,264,701	209,422	643,513	411,766
1973.....	1,250,284	217,708	618,825	413,751
1974.....	1,219,767	201,684	574,174	443,909
1975.....	1,331,913	225,579	591,118	515,216
1976.....	1,327,197	236,805	578,905	511,487
1977.....	1,365,513	259,447	587,589	518,477
1978.....	1,234,658	214,284	566,992	453,382
1979.....	1,191,521	247,800	544,549	399,172
1980.....	1,174,112	248,658	540,246	385,208
1981.....	1,086,547	211,406	535,487	339,654
1982.....	916,715	182,849	473,396	260,470
1983.....	752,839	144,945	380,992	226,895
1984.....	721,564	131,986	351,326	238,252
1985.....	713,632	128,076	332,531	253,025
1986.....	700,627	122,652	319,800	258,167
1987.....	685,299	117,984	310,573	256,742
1988.....	706,031	116,659	324,346	265,026
Children under age 18				
1940.....	59,382	8,249	51,133	.....
1945.....	127,514	7,215	120,299	.....
1950.....	122,641	25,495	97,146	.....
1955.....	238,795	40,402	198,393	.....
1960.....	391,366	57,239	231,611	102,516
1965.....	523,453	84,707	263,637	175,109
1966.....	597,829	96,761	290,447	210,621
1967.....	611,974	89,933	300,755	221,286
1968.....	694,150	94,881	365,712	233,557
1969.....	704,104	93,292	368,199	242,613
1970.....	678,940	99,353	337,960	241,627
1971.....	731,366	104,724	341,627	285,015
1972.....	765,103	108,742	347,016	309,345
1973.....	758,281	112,353	330,993	314,935
1974.....	739,420	102,738	303,274	333,408
1975.....	806,770	115,347	300,139	391,284
1976.....	747,941	113,006	272,301	362,634
1977.....	754,543	(2)	(2)	362,365
1978.....	656,651	93,187	264,545	298,919
1979.....	604,213	114,715	240,784	248,714
1980.....	573,828	111,610	227,139	235,079
1981.....	512,939	84,793	228,317	199,829
1982.....	457,445	81,502	222,738	153,205
1983.....	444,467	80,117	211,396	152,954
1984.....	449,242	74,328	202,163	172,721
1985.....	464,908	74,128	200,576	190,204
1986.....	465,115	70,915	196,008	198,192
1987.....	451,370	66,672	184,668	195,030
1988.....	452,519	63,586	192,278	196,655

See footnotes at end of table.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940–88—Continued

[For conversion treatment, see Glossary for definition of award]

Year	Total	Children of—		
		Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Disabled children aged 18 or older				
1957.....	29,507	17,249	12,258	...
1958.....	18,970	11,380	7,574	16
1959.....	37,679	20,775	14,822	2,082
1960.....	24,353	12,740	9,819	1,794
1965.....	21,398	10,017	8,668	2,713
1966.....	24,355	11,868	9,163	3,324
1967.....	25,365	11,500	10,003	3,862
1968.....	24,937	11,556	9,564	3,817
1969.....	26,195	11,692	10,516	3,987
1970.....	24,547	11,348	9,425	3,774
1971.....	26,301	11,825	10,121	4,355
1972.....	31,032	13,850	11,874	5,308
1973.....	39,682	16,642	17,287	5,753
1974.....	32,901	14,008	12,471	6,422
1975.....	32,707	14,636	11,182	6,889
1976.....	34,517	15,602	11,546	7,369
1977.....	36,210	(2)	(2)	7,885
1978.....	33,611	15,378	11,013	7,220
1979.....	33,419	15,967	10,999	6,453
1980.....	33,470	16,650	10,626	6,194
1981.....	30,545	15,365	9,745	5,435
1982.....	28,707	14,772	9,685	4,250
1983.....	33,639	17,309	11,223	5,107
1984.....	36,427	18,330	12,556	5,541
1985.....	39,083	19,661	12,709	6,713
1986.....	40,525	20,295	13,244	6,986
1987.....	39,665	20,761	12,117	6,787
1988.....	38,702	20,544	11,512	6,646
Students				
1965.....	238,351	39,463	179,094	19,794
1970.....	387,378	71,894	244,339	71,145
1971.....	424,339	80,040	261,445	82,854
1972.....	468,566	86,830	284,623	97,113
1973.....	452,321	88,713	270,545	93,063
1974.....	447,446	84,938	258,429	104,079
1975.....	492,436	95,596	279,797	117,043
1976.....	544,739	108,197	295,058	141,484
1977.....	574,760	(2)	(2)	148,227
1978.....	544,396	105,719	291,434	147,243
1979.....	553,889	117,118	292,766	144,005
1980.....	566,814	120,398	302,481	143,935
1981.....	543,063	111,248	297,425	134,390
1982.....	430,563	86,575	240,973	103,015
1983.....	274,726	47,519	158,373	68,834
1984.....	235,895	39,328	136,577	59,990
1985.....	209,641	34,287	119,246	56,108
1986.....	194,987	31,442	110,556	52,989
1987.....	194,264	30,551	108,788	54,925
1988.....	214,810	32,529	120,556	61,725

¹ Data estimated.

² Data not available.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D5.—Number and average monthly benefit for children, by type of benefit and age, 1988
[Based on 1-percent sample]

Type of benefit and age in month of award	Total number	Children of—					
		Retired workers		Deceased workers		Disabled workers	
		Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
Total	677,400	118,600	\$225.60	313,500	\$368.10	245,300	\$140.40
Children under age 18	433,100	60,800	202.60	184,200	330.80	188,100	118.70
Under 1	17,800	1,700	100.60	4,700	336.40	11,400	117.00
1	10,000	400	(2)	4,100	305.10	5,500	84.10
2	12,300	400	(2)	6,200	329.40	5,700	102.20
3	14,100	300	(2)	8,300	337.30	5,500	97.90
4	16,600	900	146.00	8,500	333.30	7,200	89.40
5	16,100	700	192.80	7,800	310.70	7,600	107.30
6	16,500	900	234.70	7,900	302.90	7,700	98.30
7	20,400	1,400	167.50	9,500	330.90	9,500	109.00
8	19,100	1,600	209.80	8,500	301.20	9,000	115.40
9	22,400	1,900	225.50	11,100	308.50	9,400	96.20
10	23,100	2,600	137.20	9,600	307.20	10,900	98.70
11	27,600	3,200	162.90	13,200	339.90	11,200	105.90
12	28,500	4,100	181.00	11,600	337.50	12,800	114.60
13	30,900	5,600	188.60	10,800	304.50	14,500	124.30
14	35,000	5,300	171.10	15,500	319.70	14,200	124.70
15	35,700	8,100	176.10	14,200	337.70	13,400	122.40
16	40,600	9,200	244.20	15,400	368.80	16,000	158.70
17	46,400	12,500	256.60	17,300	370.50	16,600	164.40
Disabled children, aged 18 or older	38,300	23,700	224.00	10,300	373.10	4,300	182.80
Under 20	3,400	1,100	211.20	1,600	477.40	700	134.50
20-24	9,000	4,400	189.90	3,400	369.60	1,200	154.60
25-29	7,900	5,100	252.70	1,500	361.80	1,300	208.90
30-34	7,900	5,600	236.40	1,400	377.00	900	181.20
35-39	5,400	4,500	235.00	700	413.90	200	(2)
40 or older	4,700	3,000	190.00	1,700	271.70	...	...
Students, aged 18-19	206,000	34,100	267.90	119,000	425.40	52,900	214.10
18	204,400	33,700	269.20	118,400	425.70	52,300	214.70
19	1,600	400	(2)	600	374.70	600	160.50

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D6.—Number of mothers and fathers, by type of benefit, 1950–88

Year	Total	Mothers	Fathers	Widowed			Surviving divorced
				Total	With at least 1 child under age 16 ¹	Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child ²	
1950.....	41,101	41,101	...	41,089	41,089	...	12
1951.....	78,323	78,323	...	78,181	78,181	...	142
1952.....	64,875	64,875	...	64,776	64,776	...	99
1953.....	71,945	71,945	...	71,861	71,861	...	84
1954.....	70,775	70,775	...	70,699	70,699	...	76
1955.....	76,018	76,018	...	75,927	75,927	...	91
1956.....	67,475	67,475	...	67,410	67,410	...	65
1957.....	88,174	88,174	...	88,102	86,088	2,014	72
1958 ³	81,467	81,467	...	81,392	80,130	1,262	75
1959 ⁴	102,020	102,020	...	101,933	100,234	1,699	87
1960.....	92,607	92,607	...	92,507	90,939	1,568	100
1961.....	98,449	98,449	...	98,374	96,778	1,596	75
1962.....	99,925	99,925	...	99,835	98,099	1,736	90
1963.....	104,960	104,960	...	104,866	102,828	2,038	94
1964.....	106,249	106,249	...	106,137	103,778	2,359	112
1965.....	100,005	100,005	...	99,804	97,972	1,832	201
1966.....	107,135	107,135	...	106,677	105,270	1,407	458
1967.....	110,762	110,762	...	110,283	108,842	1,441	479
1968.....	113,765	113,765	...	113,323	111,869	1,454	442
1969.....	116,922	116,922	...	116,434	115,035	1,399	488
1970.....	112,377	112,377	...	111,887	110,459	1,428	490
1971.....	116,548	116,548	...	115,996	114,266	1,730	552
1972.....	117,699	117,699	...	117,034	113,822	3,212	665
1973.....	118,775	118,775	...	112,511	109,574	2,937	6,264
1974.....	109,221	109,221	...	102,584	99,705	2,879	6,637
1975.....	116,224	111,372	4,852	108,002	103,597	4,405	8,222
1976.....	113,520	107,339	6,181	105,158	99,781	5,377	8,362
1977.....	118,821	111,473	7,348	109,050	103,492	5,558	9,771
1978.....	110,015	103,391	6,624	100,247	96,834	3,413	9,768
1979.....	110,424	103,805	6,619	99,413	96,249	3,164	11,011
1980.....	107,809	99,922	7,887	96,005	92,768	3,237	11,804
1981.....	99,653	92,138	7,515	81,079	78,069	3,010	11,059
1982.....	86,786	80,198	6,588	70,019	67,301	2,718	10,179
1983.....	82,464	76,271	6,193	66,711	63,304	3,407	9,560
1984.....	73,794	68,164	5,630	59,256	54,962	4,294	8,908
1985.....	72,241	66,992	5,249	62,881	58,507	4,374	9,360
1986.....	69,340	64,147	5,193	60,200	55,639	4,561	9,140
1987.....	64,777	59,626	5,151	56,329	52,051	4,278	8,448
1988.....	62,676	57,859	4,817	54,833	50,655	4,178	7,843

¹ Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

² Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled children in their care.

³ January–November.

⁴ Includes December 1958.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D7.—Number and average monthly benefit for widows and widowers, by age and sex, 1988
 [Based on 1-percent sample]

Age in month of award and sex	Nondisabled				Disabled widows and widowers		Widowed mothers and fathers	
	Widows		Widowers		Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹
	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹	Number	Average monthly benefit ¹				
Total.....	391,800	\$532.00	13,200	\$318.80	15,000	\$353.20	56,300	\$360.80
Under 25.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	3,500	368.80
25-29.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	6,700	343.40
30-34.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	9,400	341.30
35-39.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	11,100	353.50
40-44.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	9,700	356.50
45-49.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	8,000	372.50
50-54.....	...	...	...	...	4,800	328.10	4,600	376.20
55-59.....	...	...	...	...	8,900	374.70	1,800	393.70
60-64.....	189,500	483.40	9,400	325.00	1,300	298.10	1,400	476.10
60.....	95,000	460.60	3,300	285.20	(2)	...	(2)	...
61.....	31,100	474.90	2,800	365.60	(2)	...	(2)	...
62.....	30,100	498.50	1,700	341.40	(2)	...	(2)	...
63.....	15,100	526.70	1,000	347.20	(2)	...	(2)	...
64.....	18,200	556.50	600	270.70	(2)	...	(2)	...
65-69.....	74,900	572.20	1,500	308.80	...	...	...	...
65.....	33,200	540.20	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
66.....	11,900	582.90	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
67.....	11,600	608.20	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
68.....	9,900	610.80	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
69.....	8,300	589.00	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
70-74.....	43,900	606.10	1,100	249.90	...	...	...	...
70.....	8,200	634.20	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
71.....	7,500	570.10	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
72.....	8,900	607.60	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
73.....	9,100	620.80	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
74.....	10,200	595.70	(2)	...	...	...	...	...
75-79.....	41,200	574.70	500	425.80	...	...	100	(3)
75.....	9,300	557.70	(2)	...	...	...	(2)	...
76.....	9,800	594.00	(2)	...	...	...	(2)	...
77.....	8,400	552.50	(2)	...	...	...	(2)	...
78.....	7,400	540.70	(2)	...	...	...	(2)	...
79.....	6,300	639.50	(2)	...	...	...	(2)	...
80 or older.....	42,300	560.20	700	288.20	...	...	...	...
Men.....	...	...	...	...	300	(3)	5,400	291.70
Women.....	...	...	...	...	14,700	356.60	50,900	368.10
Widow or mother.....	367,900	533.50	...	...	12,500	356.90	45,400	374.60
Surviving divorced wife or mother.....	23,900	510.10	...	...	2,200	355.20	5,500	314.20

¹ Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

² Detailed data not shown for groups with fewer than 5,000 beneficiaries.
³ Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D8.—Number of widows and widowers, by type of benefit, 1950-88

Year	Total	Entitled because of age		Entitled because of disability	
		Widows	Widowers	Widows	Widowers
1950.....	66,735	66,672	63	...	...
1951.....	89,591	89,324	267	...	...
1952.....	92,302	91,992	310	...	...
1953.....	112,866	112,467	399	...	...
1954.....	128,026	127,626	400	...	...
1955.....	140,624	140,273	351	...	...
1956.....	253,524	253,191	333	...	...
1957.....	244,633	244,172	461	...	...
1958 ¹	199,320	198,948	372	...	...
1959 ²	252,683	252,100	583	...	...
1960.....	239,267	238,813	454	...	...
1961.....	251,275	250,606	669	...	...
1962.....	267,051	266,465	586	...	...
1963.....	278,709	278,138	571	...	...
1964.....	283,263	282,689	574	...	...
1965.....	359,431	358,875	556	...	...
1966.....	403,595	403,035	560	...	...
1967.....	355,589	355,032	557	...	...
1968.....	375,391	352,280	604	22,438	69
1969.....	375,753	353,928	625	21,127	73
1970.....	363,216	347,031	576	15,546	63
1971.....	381,262	363,689	551	16,960	62
1972.....	402,809	382,452	544	19,739	74
1973.....	372,167	351,793	651	19,660	63
1974.....	363,693	343,317	550	19,793	33
1975.....	377,246	353,249	476	23,476	45
1976.....	385,373	362,229	489	22,603	52
1977.....	416,735	383,057	10,416	22,981	281
1978.....	403,679	375,750	9,022	18,553	354
1979.....	445,555	418,883	9,272	17,136	264
1980.....	452,156	424,690	11,412	15,789	265
1981.....	480,772	453,307	13,311	13,868	286
1982.....	492,451	465,070	14,941	12,222	218
1983.....	501,688	470,764	16,512	14,144	268
1984.....	499,677	464,979	17,533	16,847	318
1985.....	501,673	467,197	17,390	16,759	327
1986.....	491,052	454,903	17,731	18,033	385
1987.....	475,035	440,803	17,836	16,062	334
1988.....	457,574	424,107	18,139	14,979	349

¹ January through November.

² Includes December 1958.

6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

Table 6.D9.—Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940-88

Year	Number of—		Average lump sum per worker
	Deceased workers	Lump-sum payments	
1940.....	61,080	75,095	\$145.79
1941.....	90,941	117,303	144.58
1942.....	103,322	134,991	144.77
1943.....	122,185	163,011	145.66
1944.....	151,869	205,117	145.68
1945.....	178,813	247,012	146.05
1946.....	179,588	250,706	151.74
1947.....	181,992	218,787	162.16
1948.....	200,090	213,096	161.50
1949.....	202,154	212,614	164.02
1950.....	200,411	209,960	¹ 147.81
1951.....	414,470	431,229	¹ 138.24
1952.....	437,896	456,531	² 178.20
1953.....	511,986	532,846	² 174.16
1954.....	516,158	536,341	³ 207.86
1955.....	566,830	589,612	³ 202.72
1956.....	546,984	572,291	³ 200.80
1957.....	689,282	718,672	³ 201.63
1958 ⁴	656,825	683,964	³ 202.52
1959 ⁵	822,413	855,032	⁶ 212.67
1960.....	778,660	809,194	⁶ 211.55
1961.....	813,464	843,308	⁶ 210.46
1962.....	865,217	892,261	⁶ 212.02
1963.....	968,651	1,015,536	⁶ 212.61
1964.....	1,011,414	1,073,044	⁶ 213.94
1965.....	989,848	1,046,874	⁷ 226.01
1966.....	1,060,335	1,138,317	⁷ 224.00
1967.....	1,133,787	1,217,980	⁷ 222.51
1968.....	1,158,666	1,216,910	⁸ 236.30
1969.....	1,253,467	1,295,897	⁸ 232.60
1970.....	1,220,248	1,257,687	⁹ 243.90
1971.....	1,251,831	1,283,924	244.20
1972.....	1,290,133	1,320,637	247.90
1973.....	1,299,223	1,325,833	253.10
1974.....	1,285,221	1,307,890	254.64
1975.....	1,334,914	1,344,095	252.47
1976.....	1,321,516	1,328,008	251.60
1977.....	1,227,390	1,240,304	254.17
1978.....	1,437,275	1,451,140	254.65
1979.....	1,500,944	1,515,614	254.68
1980.....	1,552,617	1,566,330	254.70
1981.....	1,305,261	1,321,565	254.72
1982.....	797,096	808,041	255.00
1983.....	805,524	807,537	255.00
1984.....	825,494	831,761	255.00
1985.....	823,053	825,395	255.00
1986.....	809,487	811,946	255.00
1987.....	810,066	812,814	255.00
1988.....	839,802	842,037	255.00

¹ For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1950.

² For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1952.

³ For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1954.

⁴ January through November.

⁵ Includes December 1958.

⁶ For workers who died on or after Jan. 1, 1959.

⁷ For workers who died on or after July 1, 1965.

⁸ For workers who died on or after Feb. 1, 1968.

⁹ For workers who died on or after Jan. 1, 1970.

Table 6.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Total	453,040	100.0	358,880	100.0	94,160	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	10,750	2.4	5,070	1.4	5,680	6.0
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	6,110	1.3	3,820	1.1	2,290	2.4
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	4,140	.9	1,920	.5	2,220	2.4
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	5,860	1.3	2,440	.7	3,420	3.6
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	7,240	1.6	3,240	.9	4,000	4.2
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	10,000	2.2	5,290	1.5	4,710	5.0
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	9,940	2.2	5,360	1.5	4,580	4.9
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	10,160	2.2	5,570	1.6	4,590	4.9
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	10,660	2.4	6,810	1.9	3,850	4.1
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	10,590	2.3	6,860	1.9	3,730	4.0
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	10,480	2.3	7,200	2.0	3,280	3.5
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	9,810	2.2	6,700	1.9	3,110	3.3
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	9,930	2.2	6,740	1.9	3,190	3.4
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	9,980	2.2	6,780	1.9	3,200	3.4
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	9,610	2.1	6,240	1.7	3,370	3.6
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	10,110	2.2	7,140	2.0	2,970	3.2
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	10,320	2.3	7,140	2.0	3,180	3.4
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	10,370	2.3	6,920	1.9	3,450	3.7
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	10,610	2.3	7,350	2.0	3,260	3.5
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	12,020	2.7	7,950	2.2	4,070	4.3
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	13,100	2.9	8,150	2.3	4,950	5.3
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	12,880	2.8	8,230	2.3	4,650	4.9
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	12,730	2.8	9,510	2.6	3,220	3.4
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	13,390	3.0	10,370	2.9	3,020	3.2
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	17,320	3.8	15,000	4.2	2,320	2.5
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	30,960	6.8	28,940	8.1	2,020	2.1
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	39,410	8.7	38,300	10.7	1,110	1.2
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	61,510	13.6	60,940	17.0	570	.6
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	30,490	6.7	30,430	8.5	60	.1
\$900.00 or more.....	32,560	7.2	32,470	9.0	90	.1
Men	324,170	100.0	267,100	100.0	57,070	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	5,210	1.6	2,800	1.0	2,410	4.2
\$200.00–\$224.90.....	3,900	1.2	2,720	1.0	1,180	2.1
\$225.00–\$249.90.....	2,080	.6	1,200	.4	880	1.5
\$250.00–\$274.90.....	2,850	.9	1,520	.6	1,330	2.3
\$275.00–\$299.90.....	3,150	1.0	1,750	.7	1,400	2.5
\$300.00–\$324.90.....	4,310	1.3	2,720	1.0	1,590	2.8
\$325.00–\$349.90.....	4,010	1.2	2,670	1.0	1,340	2.3
\$350.00–\$374.90.....	4,250	1.3	2,770	1.0	1,480	2.6
\$375.00–\$399.90.....	4,260	1.3	2,840	1.1	1,420	2.5
\$400.00–\$424.90.....	4,270	1.3	2,670	1.0	1,600	2.8
\$425.00–\$449.90.....	4,570	1.4	2,950	1.1	1,620	2.8
\$450.00–\$474.90.....	4,450	1.4	2,890	1.1	1,560	2.7
\$475.00–\$499.90.....	4,560	1.4	2,840	1.1	1,720	3.0
\$500.00–\$524.90.....	5,180	1.6	3,230	1.2	1,950	3.4
\$525.00–\$549.90.....	4,850	1.5	2,880	1.1	1,970	3.5
\$550.00–\$574.90.....	5,300	1.6	3,330	1.2	1,970	3.5
\$575.00–\$599.90.....	5,850	1.8	3,460	1.3	2,390	4.2
\$600.00–\$624.90.....	6,030	1.9	3,370	1.3	2,660	4.7
\$625.00–\$649.90.....	6,570	2.0	3,880	1.5	2,690	4.7
\$650.00–\$674.90.....	7,780	2.4	4,170	1.6	3,610	6.3
\$675.00–\$699.90.....	9,440	2.9	4,950	1.9	4,490	7.9
\$700.00–\$724.90.....	9,400	2.9	5,060	1.9	4,340	7.6
\$725.00–\$749.90.....	9,330	2.9	6,380	2.4	2,950	5.2
\$750.00–\$774.90.....	10,120	3.1	7,310	2.7	2,810	4.9
\$775.00–\$799.90.....	14,100	4.3	11,960	4.5	2,140	3.7
\$800.00–\$824.90.....	26,220	8.1	24,310	9.1	1,910	3.3
\$825.00–\$849.90.....	35,510	11.0	34,480	12.9	1,030	1.8
\$850.00–\$874.90.....	58,220	18.0	57,670	21.6	550	1.0
\$875.00–\$899.90.....	28,610	8.8	28,570	10.7	40	.1
\$900.00 or more.....	29,790	9.2	29,750	11.1	40	.1

See footnotes at end of table.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1988—Continued

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit and sex	Total		Without reduction for early retirement		With reduction for early retirement	
	Number	Percent	Number	Percent	Number	Percent
Women.....	128,870	100.0	91,780	100.0	37,090	100.0
Less than \$200.00.....	5,540	4.3	2,270	2.5	3,270	8.8
\$200.00-\$224.90.....	2,210	1.7	1,100	1.2	1,110	3.0
\$225.00-\$249.90.....	2,060	1.6	720	.8	1,340	3.6
\$250.00-\$274.90.....	3,010	2.3	920	1.0	2,090	5.6
\$275.00-\$299.90.....	4,090	3.2	1,490	1.6	2,600	7.0
\$300.00-\$324.90.....	5,690	4.4	2,570	2.8	3,120	8.4
\$325.00-\$349.90.....	5,930	4.6	2,690	2.9	3,240	8.7
\$350.00-\$374.90.....	5,910	4.6	2,800	3.1	3,110	8.4
\$375.00-\$399.90.....	6,400	5.0	3,970	4.3	2,430	6.6
\$400.00-\$424.90.....	6,320	4.9	4,190	4.6	2,130	5.7
\$425.00-\$449.90.....	5,910	4.6	4,250	4.6	1,660	4.5
\$450.00-\$474.90.....	5,360	4.2	3,810	4.2	1,550	4.2
\$475.00-\$499.90.....	5,370	4.2	3,900	4.2	1,470	4.0
\$500.00-\$524.90.....	4,800	3.7	3,550	3.9	1,250	3.4
\$525.00-\$549.90.....	4,760	3.7	3,360	3.7	1,400	3.8
\$550.00-\$574.90.....	4,810	3.7	3,810	4.2	1,000	2.7
\$575.00-\$599.90.....	4,470	3.5	3,680	4.0	790	2.1
\$600.00-\$624.90.....	4,340	3.4	3,550	3.9	790	2.1
\$625.00-\$649.90.....	4,040	3.1	3,470	3.8	570	1.5
\$650.00-\$674.90.....	4,240	3.3	3,780	4.1	460	1.2
\$675.00-\$699.90.....	3,660	2.8	3,200	3.5	460	1.2
\$700.00-\$724.90.....	3,480	2.7	3,170	3.5	310	.8
\$725.00-\$749.90.....	3,400	2.6	3,130	3.4	270	.7
\$750.00-\$774.90.....	3,270	2.5	3,060	3.3	210	.6
\$775.00-\$799.90.....	3,220	2.5	3,040	3.3	180	.5
\$800.00-\$824.90.....	4,740	3.7	4,630	5.0	110	.3
\$825.00-\$849.90.....	3,900	3.0	3,820	4.2	80	.2
\$850.00-\$874.90.....	3,290	2.6	3,270	3.6	20	.1
\$875.00-\$899.90.....	1,880	1.5	1,860	2.0	20	.1
\$900.00 or more.....	2,770	2.1	2,720	3.0	50	.1

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

Table 6.E2.—Number of retired workers aged 62–69 with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits withheld because of earnings, by age and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Age and sex	Total ¹	Benefits in current-payment status	Benefits withheld because of earnings	Percent of total with benefits withheld
Total	9,623,180	9,231,850	391,330	4.1
62	679,760	669,720	10,040	1.5
63	894,300	882,940	11,360	1.3
64	989,730	976,000	13,730	1.4
65	1,423,790	1,321,450	102,340	7.2
66	1,450,190	1,367,610	82,580	5.7
67	1,488,350	1,417,150	71,200	4.8
68	1,406,080	1,349,090	56,990	4.1
69	1,290,980	1,247,890	43,090	3.3
Men	5,371,260	5,087,090	284,170	5.3
62	351,970	345,980	5,990	1.7
63	473,570	466,860	6,710	1.4
64	529,920	521,460	8,460	1.6
65	811,490	737,680	73,810	9.1
66	831,150	770,500	60,650	7.3
67	848,210	795,400	52,810	6.2
68	801,040	758,070	42,970	5.4
69	723,910	691,140	32,770	4.5
Women	4,251,920	4,144,760	107,160	2.5
62	334,710	323,740	4,050	1.2
63	429,470	416,080	4,650	1.2
64	445,620	454,540	5,270	1.3
65	611,470	583,770	28,530	4.7
66	642,420	597,110	21,930	3.6
67	619,570	621,750	18,390	3.1
68	574,560	591,020	14,020	2.3
69	586,710	556,750	10,320	1.9

¹ Excludes beneficiaries with benefits withheld for reasons other than earnings.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits withheld because of earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1988

[Based on 10-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Total	Age					
		62-64	65	66	67	68	69
Men							
Total number	284,170	21,160	73,810	60,650	52,810	42,970	32,770
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	1.2	3.6	.9	1.3	1.3	1.0	.6
\$200.00-\$249.00 .....	.6	1.5	.5	.5	.5	.6	.9
\$250.00-\$299.90	1.1	3.9	.9	.9	.9	.8	.8
\$300.00-\$349.90	1.8	3.2	1.8	2.1	1.8	1.5	1.1
\$350.00-\$399.90	1.9	3.9	1.4	2.2	1.7	1.7	1.6
\$400.00-\$449.90	2.2	5.2	2.1	2.0	1.8	1.7	1.7
\$450.00-\$499.90	2.3	6.5	2.0	2.1	2.1	1.8	1.8
\$500.00-\$549.90	2.6	8.1	2.7	2.1	2.1	1.8	2.0
\$550.00-\$599.90	2.9	9.2	2.9	2.4	2.2	2.1	2.5
\$600.00-\$649.90	3.4	10.4	3.4	3.0	2.7	2.6	2.1
\$650.00-\$699.90	5.1	19.4	5.3	3.8	3.2	3.6	2.7
\$700.00-\$749.90	5.8	17.6	6.2	5.3	4.6	3.6	2.8
\$750.00-\$799.90	7.8	5.6	10.5	9.7	6.8	5.8	3.8
\$800.00-\$849.90	21.1	1.6	27.5	31.2	21.8	15.8	6.2
\$850.00-\$899.90	30.1	.2	32.0	31.4	45.9	33.4	13.1
\$900.00 or more	10.1	...	...	...	.7	22.2	56.2
Women							
Total number	107,160	13,970	28,530	21,930	18,390	14,020	10,320
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$200.00	3.3	8.6	3.2	2.7	2.5	2.1	1.1
\$200.00-\$249.90	2.1	6.2	1.9	1.4	1.3	1.1	1.0
\$250.00-\$299.90	4.6	16.0	3.3	3.0	2.7	3.1	1.4
\$300.00-\$349.90	8.1	22.5	6.5	6.4	6.0	5.2	4.4
\$350.00-\$399.90	9.0	15.1	9.2	9.4	8.3	5.7	4.8
\$400.00-\$449.90	9.6	9.6	11.7	10.7	8.1	8.2	6.2
\$450.00-\$499.90	8.5	6.7	9.6	9.9	8.3	8.2	5.8
\$500.00-\$549.90	7.6	5.9	8.9	8.5	6.9	7.7	5.1
\$550.00-\$599.90	7.4	2.9	8.4	8.2	8.4	7.6	6.7
\$600.00-\$649.90	6.9	3.1	8.2	7.4	8.0	7.2	5.6
\$650.00-\$699.90	6.7	1.3	7.0	7.2	7.9	7.4	9.4
\$700.00-\$749.90	5.8	1.1	6.0	6.3	6.9	6.9	7.5
\$750.00-\$799.90	5.7	.7	5.2	7.3	6.7	7.2	6.5
\$800.00-\$849.90	7.8	.2	8.2	8.6	10.5	10.3	7.1
\$850.00-\$899.90	4.6	...	2.7	2.6	7.3	8.6	10.1
\$900.00 or more	2.3	...	.1	.3	.2	3.6	17.4

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

Table 6.E4.—Number of beneficiaries, by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, at end of 1988

Reason payment withheld and age of beneficiary	Total	Retired workers			Disabled workers	Wives and husbands				Children	Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72 beneficiaries
		Total	Men	Women		Total	Wives		Husbands					
							Without children ¹	With children ²						
Total	1,163,708	452,718	323,043	129,675	37,356	175,362	77,985	29,582	67,795	233,618	64,073	179,212	316	21,053
Earnings of retired workers	434,427	390,255	282,529	107,726	...	36,878	34,533	2,079	266	7,294	...	...	...	...
Under age 62	9,249	...	...	...	...	1,955	...	1,955	...	7,294	...	...	...	...
62 or older	425,178	390,255	282,529	107,726	...	34,923	34,533	124	266	...	...	...	...	...
62-64	42,313	36,410	21,886	14,524	...	5,903	5,759	124	20	...	...	...	...	...
65-69	382,865	353,845	260,643	93,202	...	29,020	28,774	...	246	...	...	...	...	...
Earnings of other beneficiaries	64,537	...	...	...	...	6,399	5,312	596	491	336	35,085	22,717	...	...
Under age 62	38,068	...	...	...	...	554	...	554	...	336	34,606	2,572	...	...
62 or older	26,469	...	...	...	...	5,845	5,312	42	491	...	479	20,145	...	...
62-64	8,030	...	...	...	...	942	868	42	32	...	479	6,609	...	...
65-69	18,439	...	...	...	...	4,903	4,444	...	459	...	...	13,536	...	...
Entitled child not in care of beneficiary	30,986	...	...	...	...	12,269	78	12,191	...	...	18,717	...	...	...
Payee not determined	8,182	672	349	323	1,043	41	28	13	...	6,155	36	235	...	...
Recoupment of overpayment	57,401	31,389	19,495	11,894	2,649	7,132	4,795	2,238	99	7,635	4,199	4,385	...	12
Address unknown	27,476	12,111	7,404	4,707	3,929	1,101	595	436	70	5,178	414	4,215	29	499
Determination of continuing disability pending	8,221	...	...	...	4,741	538	20	518	...	2,915	...	27	...	...
Workers' compensation offset	5,893	...	...	...	1,851	990	116	874	...	3,052	...	...	...	...
Governmental pension offset	115,816	...	...	...	...	82,154	17,712	...	64,442	...	71	26,457	...	7,134
Receipt of public assistance	11,349	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	11,349
Other reasons ³	399,420	18,291	13,266	5,025	23,143	27,860	14,796	10,637	2,427	201,053	5,551	121,176	287	2,059

¹ Aged 62 or older.² Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.³ See Glossary for "Withholding."

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-8 in quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

Table 6.E5.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, at end of 1988

Reason payment withheld	Wives and husbands of—		Children								
	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Under age 18 of—			Disabled, aged 18 or older of—			Students, aged 18-19 of—		
			Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total	149,327	26,035	22,854	43,090	85,185	32,713	16,724	6,833	4,615	14,406	7,198
Earnings of—											
Retired workers	36,870	...	5,454	...	...	1,681	...	...	147	...	...
Other beneficiaries	5,659	708	57	114	74	13	31	...	16	...	30
Entitled child not in care of beneficiary	3,849	8,420	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Payee not determined	39	12	379	3,267	1,511	137	787	49	...	20	5
Overpayment for reasons other than earnings	5,499	1,633	1,240	2,521	2,857	355	286	127	56	120	73
Address unknown	695	383	294	1,575	1,969	171	834	113	15	154	53
Determination of continuing disability pending	20	518	...	...	2,228	146	413	113	...	...	15
Workers' compensation offset .....	...	990	...	...	2,913	...	...	55	...	...	68
Governmental pension offset	80,323	1,831	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Other reasons	16,373	11,540	15,430	35,613	73,633	30,210	14,373	6,376	4,381	14,112	6,954

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E6.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, 1967–88

Year and offset status	Number of—		Average monthly family benefit		Average offset
	Families	Beneficiaries	Before offset	After offset	
Disabled worker only					
Total:					
1967	4,056	4,056	\$111.66	\$49.08	\$62.58
1968	4,486	4,486	117.46	53.10	64.36
1969	6,569	6,569	117.21	51.93	65.28
1970	9,103	9,103	136.32	65.21	71.11
1975	18,110	18,110	233.45	136.34	97.11
1976	22,885	22,885	256.91	149.83	107.08
1977	28,399	28,399	282.47	163.02	119.45
1978	30,568	30,568	311.48	184.60	126.88
1979	21,965	21,965	334.58	190.51	144.07
1980	23,445	23,445	389.50	230.61	158.89
1981	23,639	23,639	435.94	262.39	173.55
1982	24,523	24,523	467.75	279.23	188.52
1983	27,576	27,576	483.66	283.57	200.09
1984	29,834	29,834	500.17	290.05	210.12
1985	32,106	32,106	515.70	290.34	225.36
1986	34,610	34,610	521.46	287.09	234.37
1987	38,847	38,847	538.53	298.85	239.68
1988 ¹	41,819	41,819	536.95	290.68	246.27
Worker benefit partially reduced:					
1967	3,137	3,137	117.03	63.46	53.57
1968	3,840	3,840	121.10	62.03	59.07
1969	5,158	5,158	123.09	66.14	56.95
1970	7,910	7,910	139.88	75.05	64.83
1975	17,564	17,564	234.58	140.58	94.00
1976	22,398	22,398	257.82	153.09	104.73
1977	27,640	27,640	283.84	167.50	116.34
1978	29,929	29,929	312.61	188.54	124.07
1979	21,422	21,422	335.64	195.34	140.30
1980	22,890	22,890	390.78	236.20	154.58
1981	23,200	23,200	437.32	267.35	169.97
1982	24,096	24,096	469.59	284.18	185.41
1983	26,451	26,451	488.15	295.63	192.52
1984	28,946	28,946	503.53	298.95	204.58
1985	31,142	31,142	519.08	299.32	219.76
1986	33,555	33,555	525.02	296.12	228.90
1987	37,716	37,716	541.94	307.81	234.13
1988 ¹	40,462	40,462	540.78	300.43	240.35
Worker benefit withheld:					
1967	919	919	93.34	...	93.34
1968	646	646	95.84	...	95.84
1969	1,411	1,411	95.73	...	95.73
1970	1,193	1,193	112.76	...	112.76
1975	546	546	196.96	...	196.96
1976	487	487	215.07	...	215.07
1977	759	759	232.44	...	232.44
1978	639	639	258.53	...	258.53
1979	543	543	292.64	...	292.64
1980	555	555	336.51	...	336.51
1981	439	439	363.00	...	363.00
1982	427	427	364.00	...	364.00
1983	1,125	1,125	377.90	...	377.90
1984	888	888	390.64	...	390.64
1985	964	964	406.74	...	406.74
1986	1,055	1,055	408.42	...	408.42
1987	1,131	1,131	424.90	...	424.90
1988 ¹	1,357	1,357	422.68	...	422.68

See footnote at end of table.

Table 6.E6.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, 1967–88—Continued

Year and offset status	Number of—		Average monthly family benefit		Average offset
	Families	Beneficiaries	Before offset	After offset	
Disabled worker with 1 or more dependents					
Total:					
1967	5,909	25,740	\$240.00	\$72.90	\$167.10
1968	8,940	39,689	255.93	120.57	135.36
1969	12,333	54,502	254.14	115.43	138.71
1970	15,712	68,430	287.85	142.92	144.93
1975	29,202	118,338	466.43	287.59	178.84
1976	34,127	136,126	511.87	313.23	198.64
1977	37,419	146,906	558.11	335.76	222.35
1978	36,924	143,445	614.33	371.16	243.17
1979	35,609	135,628	686.56	427.45	259.11
1980	36,147	135,657	787.97	510.27	277.70
1981	34,475	126,159	861.74	569.94	291.80
1982	33,243	120,549	921.33	625.08	296.25
1983	31,290	109,839	928.08	617.88	310.20
1984	32,083	111,630	934.25	612.44	321.81
1985	34,139	116,591	931.38	599.89	331.49
1986	36,207	120,540	913.15	576.85	336.50
1987	38,193	123,489	926.32	587.24	330.08
1988 ¹	40,827	130,785	930.07	500.12	350.55
Family benefit partially reduced:					
1967	4,858	20,446	247.09	88.67	158.42
1968	8,252	36,538	261.80	130.62	131.18
1969	10,692	47,109	265.24	133.15	132.09
1970	14,649	63,707	294.13	153.29	140.84
1975	28,924	117,245	467.74	290.35	177.39
1976	33,854	135,100	513.02	315.76	197.26
1977	36,996	145,245	559.72	339.60	220.12
1978	36,557	142,087	616.19	374.88	241.31
1979	33,351	134,651	687.87	430.57	257.30
1980	35,932	134,864	789.07	513.32	275.75
1981	34,283	125,473	863.23	573.13	290.10
1982	33,092	119,985	922.48	627.94	294.54
1983	30,874	108,388	931.94	626.21	305.73
1984	31,818	110,686	936.31	617.54	318.77
1985	33,778	115,360	934.16	606.30	327.86
1986	35,792	119,132	915.95	583.34	332.61
1987	37,723	121,934	929.00	594.56	334.44
1988 ¹	40,347	129,202	933.66	587.02	346.64
Family benefit withheld:					
1967	1,051	5,294	207.24	...	207.24
1968	688	3,151	185.49	...	185.49
1969	1,641	7,393	181.84	...	181.84
1970	1,063	4,723	201.22	...	201.22
1975	278	1,093	329.80	...	329.80
1976	273	1,026	368.43	...	368.43
1977	423	1,661	416.80	...	416.80
1978	367	1,358	429.18	...	429.18
1979	258	977	507.73	...	507.73
1980	215	793	604.39	...	604.39
1981	192	686	594.95	...	594.95
1982	151	564	668.87	...	668.87
1983	416	1,451	641.58	...	641.58
1984	265	944	687.00	...	687.00
1985	361	1,231	671.01	...	671.01
1986	415	1,408	671.70	...	671.70
1987	470	1,555	711.15	...	711.15
1988 ¹	480	1,583	679.63	...	679.63

¹ November 1988, end of year data not available.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.

6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

Table 6.E7.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for **disabled workers and their families** with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, by family classification of beneficiaries, November 1988 ¹

Family classification of beneficiaries	Number of—		Average monthly family benefit		Average offset
	Families	Beneficiaries	Before offset	After offset	
Total	82,646	172,604	\$731.45	\$433.66	\$297.79
Disabled worker only	41,819	41,819	536.95	290.68	246.27
Benefit:					
Partially reduced	40,462	40,462	540.78	300.43	240.35
Withheld	1,357	1,357	422.68	...	422.68
Disabled worker and 1 or more dependents	40,827	130,785	930.67	580.12	350.55
Family benefit partially reduced	40,347	129,202	933.66	587.02	346.64
Disabled worker's benefit:					
Not reduced	19,484	60,485	976.78	802.54	174.24
Reduced	20,863	68,717	893.38	385.73	507.65
Family benefit withheld	480	1,583	679.63	...	679.63

¹ End of year data not available.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.

Table 6.F1.—Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940-88

Year	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children				Widowed mothers and fathers	Widows and widowers	Parents	Special age-72
					Total	Under age 18	Disabled, aged 18 or older	Students				
Total.....	89,271,338	28,114,977	8,611,593	12,482,767	28,036,728	17,385,504	366,144	10,285,080	3,642,426	7,076,235	99,638	1,206,974
1940	9,266	3,864	...	1,620	2,605	2,605	...	...	1,109	49	19	...
1945	108,791	34,408	...	17,179	33,446	33,446	...	...	19,828	3,455	475	...
1950	266,615	98,280	...	51,200	69,062	69,062	...	...	33,313	13,642	1,118	...
1951	354,282	141,665	...	73,706	82,516	82,516	...	...	37,016	17,999	1,380	...
1952	383,780	160,284	...	85,349	75,352	75,352	...	...	40,085	20,978	1,732	...
1953	455,652	193,688	...	99,409	89,292	89,292	...	...	44,331	27,006	1,926	...
1954	501,694	212,894	...	111,788	99,375	99,375	...	...	45,870	29,871	1,896	...
1955	579,229	247,998	...	125,880	117,443	117,443	...	...	49,330	36,488	2,090	...
1956	624,981	269,006	...	134,700	128,391	128,391	...	...	51,874	38,849	2,161	...
1957	789,331	334,710	16,131	178,464	146,828	146,540	288	...	54,715	56,022	2,461	...
1958	817,512	322,279	52,949	173,608	156,944	156,348	596	...	52,088	57,422	2,222	...
1959	1,163,081	458,175	81,982	255,169	211,711	209,948	1,763	...	67,346	85,401	3,234	...
1960	1,170,592	440,555	89,090	249,792	235,965	233,512	2,453	...	67,555	84,396	3,259	...
1961	1,327,950	471,552	115,546	276,437	290,895	287,599	3,296	...	77,778	92,322	3,420	...
1962	1,410,718	507,807	128,299	282,569	311,045	307,200	3,845	...	78,261	99,332	3,405	...
1963	1,672,045	591,951	137,850	330,576	397,764	392,606	5,158	...	92,246	117,743	3,915	...
1964	1,739,693	616,124	138,576	333,969	424,680	418,834	5,846	...	96,116	126,328	3,900	...
1965	1,868,804	646,734	156,648	345,229	481,215	448,344	6,628	26,243	98,058	137,031	3,889	...
1966	2,178,105	696,038	168,630	351,877	704,131	457,688	7,329	239,114	92,054	158,302	3,749	3,324
1967	2,545,076	748,184	208,899	373,803	820,610	503,110	9,178	308,322	102,004	172,411	3,789	115,376
1968	2,654,191	789,586	222,197	386,245	837,390	514,363	10,620	312,407	100,344	188,844	4,004	125,581
1969	2,860,287	827,151	251,269	399,689	946,481	564,725	11,922	369,834	107,119	205,188	3,525	119,865
1970	2,841,523	817,129	260,444	388,574	956,566	582,918	11,795	361,853	102,578	208,843	3,313	104,076
1971	2,944,134	846,103	266,471	394,422	1,011,381	607,138	11,621	392,622	104,577	223,988	3,162	94,030
1972	2,949,327	839,018	261,739	384,297	1,037,251	605,569	13,924	417,758	108,995	232,375	2,950	82,702
1973	3,132,957	873,593	304,792	396,828	1,137,641	637,851	12,445	487,345	103,056	234,039	2,955	80,053
1974	3,296,247	921,897	320,958	416,891	1,205,329	699,400	15,288	490,641	116,061	243,139	2,886	69,086
1975	3,313,151	931,953	329,532	421,973	1,209,574	695,082	15,195	499,297	110,493	249,274	2,574	57,778
1976	3,405,273	941,162	351,504	424,417	1,262,306	711,425	16,104	534,777	114,823	256,020	2,412	52,629
1977	3,551,125	955,114	401,334	430,431	1,331,923	740,822	17,060	574,041	114,605	265,721	2,285	49,712
1978	3,589,849	977,703	413,571	428,498	1,342,365	736,536	17,496	588,333	112,491	271,102	2,106	42,013
1979	3,568,400	953,520	422,503	426,014	1,346,176	726,910	18,598	600,668	111,604	272,422	1,831	34,330
1980	3,593,488	1,009,542	408,051	420,313	1,314,704	636,825	14,561	608,445	118,300	289,326	1,705	31,547
1981	3,596,613	1,006,756	434,187	419,331	1,305,554	664,436	15,482	625,636	111,025	291,081	1,649	27,030
1982	3,869,989	1,032,327	483,847	437,104	1,485,066	677,326	16,435	791,305	109,210	298,435	1,521	22,479
1983	3,788,835	1,068,963	453,621	492,524	1,223,789	584,312	19,706	619,771	214,361	309,168	1,448	24,961
1984	3,230,134	1,102,737	371,913	373,796	954,150	498,199	19,277	436,674	88,342	319,858	1,283	18,055
1985	3,109,569	1,150,236	339,984	367,257	820,641	446,106	17,022	357,513	84,165	331,090	1,228	14,968
1986	2,996,494	1,152,844	341,276	362,966	703,293	474,999	17,013	211,281	90,071	329,855	1,110	15,079
1987 ¹	2,945,100	1,162,600	331,500	337,800	707,600	481,800	13,100	212,700	78,100	314,500	700	12,300
1988 ¹	3,043,000	1,207,500	346,300	344,800	730,100	496,500	15,100	218,500	75,200	328,600	500	10,000

¹ Based on 1-percent sample.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

6.F OASDI: Benefits Terminated

Table 6.F2.—Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Reason for termination	Total	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Wives and husbands	Children	Widows, widowers, and parents	Widowed mothers and fathers	Special age-72 beneficiaries
Total	3,043,000	1,207,500	346,300	344,800	730,100	329,100	75,200	10,000
Death of beneficiary	1,722,100	1,173,700	151,300	84,100	9,800	292,000	1,200	10,000
Termination resulting from death of worker	226,100	...	...	184,800	41,300	...	...	...
Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary	31,500	...	...	6,900	9,200	...	15,400	...
Attainment of age—								
18 by children	421,100	...	...	...	421,100	...	...	...
19 by student	58,300	...	...	...	58,300	...	...	...
65 by disabled worker	217,500	...	181,500	25,300	10,700	...	...	...
65 by disabled widow(er)	7,700	...	...	...	...	7,700	...	...
Termination due to attainment of age 16 or marriage of child	86,200	...	...	33,000	...	...	53,200	...
Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit	70,700	29,700	...	5,600	2,600	27,400	5,400	...
Does not meet medical standards ¹	36,700	...	12,700	4,300	19,700	...	...	...
Student no longer attending school	155,800	...	...	...	155,800	...	...	...
Other	9,300	4,100	800	800	1,600	2,000	...	...

¹ These data do not include disabled beneficiaries whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity. These persons continue to be eligible for Medicare for a 3-year period.

See Glossary for "Disability reentitlement period" and "Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled."

Table 6.F3.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Reason for termination	Wives and husbands of—		Children								
			Under age 18 of—			Disabled, aged 18 or older of—			Students aged 18–19 of—		
	Retired workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers	Retired workers	Deceased workers	Disabled workers
Total	273,500	71,300	66,000	237,500	193,000	2,400	6,700	6,000	34,800	130,400	53,300
Death of beneficiary	82,600	1,500	100	800	600	1,400	6,200	300	...	100	300
Termination resulting from death of worker	173,500	11,300	...	...	38,200	...	...	1,600	...	...	1,500
Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary	1,400	5,500	1,300	2,800	3,200	600	200	...	200	800	100
Attainment of age—											
18 by children .....	...	...	62,500	233,700	124,900	...	...	...	...	...	...
19 by student .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	9,000	36,500	12,800
65 by disabled worker .....	...	25,300	...	...	6,000	...	...	3,700	...	...	1,000
Termination due to attainment of age 16 or marriage of child	10,800	22,200	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit	4,600	1,000	1,600	100	...	400	200	...	200	100	...
Does not meet medical standards .....	...	4,300	...	...	19,400	...	100	100	...	...	100
Student no longer attending school .....	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	25,400	92,900	37,500
Other	600	200	500	100	700	...	...	300	...	...	...

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

Section 7. Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid

Table 7.A1.—Hospital Insurance, 1966–88

[Amounts in millions, except for percentages]

Calendar year	Receipts							Expenditures				Trust fund assets at end of year
	Total	Payroll taxes	Transfers from Railroad Retirement account	Reimbursements from general revenues for—		Premiums from voluntary enrollees	Interest on investments and other income ¹	Total	Benefit payments ²	Administrative expenses		
				Uninsured persons	Military wage credits					Amount ³	Percent of benefit payments	
1966	\$1,943	\$1,858	\$16	\$26	\$11	...	\$32	\$999	\$891	\$108	12.1	\$944
1967	3,559	3,152	44	301	11	...	51	3,430	3,353	77	2.3	1,073
1968	5,287	4,116	54	1,022	22	...	74	4,277	4,179	99	2.4	2,083
1969	5,279	4,473	64	617	11	...	113	4,857	4,739	118	2.5	2,505
1970	5,979	4,881	66	863	11	...	158	5,281	5,124	157	3.1	3,202
1971	5,732	4,921	66	503	48	...	193	5,900	5,751	150	2.6	3,034
1972	6,403	5,731	63	381	48	...	180	6,503	6,318	185	2.9	2,935
1973	10,821	9,944	99	451	48	\$2	278	7,289	7,057	232	3.3	6,467
1974	12,024	10,844	132	471	48	5	523	9,372	9,099	272	3.0	9,119
1975	12,980	11,502	138	621	48	7	664	11,581	11,315	266	2.4	10,517
1976	13,766	12,727	143	(4) 803	141	9	746	13,679	13,340	339	2.5	10,605
1977	15,856	14,114	(5) 214	4 803	6 143	12	784	16,019	15,737	283	1.8	10,442
1978	19,213	17,324	5 214	688	141	13	834	18,178	17,682	496	2.8	11,477
1979	22,825	20,768	191	734	141	16	975	21,073	20,623	450	2.2	13,228
1980	26,097	23,848	244	697	141	18	1,149	25,577	25,064	512	2.0	13,749
1981	35,725	32,959	276	659	207	22	1,603	30,726	30,342	384	1.3	18,748
1982	37,998	34,586	351	808	207	24	2,022	36,144	35,631	513	1.4	7 8,164
1983	44,570	37,259	358	878	6 3,456	27	2,593	39,877	39,337	540	1.4	12,858
1984	46,720	42,288	351	752	250	33	3,046	43,887	43,257	629	1.5	15,691
1985	51,397	47,576	371	766	9 -719	41	3,362	48,414	47,580	834	1.8	7 20,499
1986	59,267	54,583	364	566	91	43	3,619	50,422	49,758	664	1.3	7 39,957
1987	64,064	58,648	368	447	94	38	4,469	50,289	49,496	793	1.6	53,732
1988	69,239	62,449	364	475	80	41	5,830	53,331	52,517	815	1.6	69,640

¹ Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund that are not obligations of the trust fund and other miscellaneous income.

² Includes costs of Peer Review Organizations (beginning with the implementation of the Prospective Payment System on Oct. 1, 1983).

³ Includes costs of experiments and demonstration projects.

⁴ No transfer is made in 1976 because of the change in transfer dates from December to March. The 1977 transfer is for benefits and administrative expenses during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

⁵ No transfer is made in 1977 because of the change in transfer dates from August to June. The 1978 transfer is for contributions during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

⁶ Includes \$2 million in reimbursement from general revenues for costs arising

from the granting of deemed wage credits to persons of Japanese ancestry who were interned during World War II.

⁷ Total assets exclude \$12,437 million loaned to the OASI Trust Fund under the interfund-borrowing provisions of the law in 1982. Repayments of \$1,824 million and \$10,613 million were made in 1985 and 1986, respectively.

⁸ The lump-sum general revenue transfer, as provided for by section 151 of Public Law 98–21.

⁹ Includes the lump-sum general revenue transfer of –\$805 million as provided for by section 151 of Public Law 98–21.

Note: Totals do not necessarily equal the sum of rounded components.

Source: 1989 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Hospital Insurance Trust Fund, table 6 (unpublished at this time).

CONTACT: Barbara Klees (301) 966-6388 for further information.

7.A Medicare: Trust Funds

Table 7.A2.—Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966–88

[Amounts in millions, except for percentages]

Calendar year	Receipts						Expenditures				Trust fund assets at end of year ³
	Total	Premiums from participants			Government contributions ¹	Interest and other income ²	Total	Benefit payments	Administrative expenses		
		Total	Aged	Disabled					Amount	Percent of benefit payments	
1966	\$324	\$322	\$322	...	\$0	\$2	\$203	\$128	\$75	58.6	\$122
1967	1,597	640	640	...	933	24	1,307	1,197	110	9.2	412
1968	1,711	832	832	...	858	21	1,702	1,518	184	12.1	421
1969	1,839	914	914	...	907	18	2,061	1,865	196	10.5	199
1970	2,201	1,096	1,096	...	1,093	12	2,212	1,975	237	12.0	188
1971	2,639	1,302	1,302	...	1,313	24	2,377	2,117	260	12.3	450
1972	2,808	1,382	1,382	...	1,389	37	2,614	2,325	289	12.4	643
1973	3,312	1,550	1,491	\$59	1,705	57	2,844	2,526	318	12.6	1,111
1974	4,124	1,804	1,664	140	2,225	95	3,728	3,318	410	12.4	1,506
1975	4,673	1,918	1,759	158	2,648	107	4,735	4,273	462	10.8	1,444
1976	5,977	2,060	1,878	183	3,810	107	5,622	5,080	542	10.7	1,799
1977	7,805	2,247	2,030	217	5,386	172	6,505	6,038	467	7.7	3,099
1978	9,056	2,470	2,221	248	6,287	299	7,755	7,252	503	6.9	4,400
1979	9,768	2,719	2,451	267	6,645	404	9,265	8,708	557	6.4	4,902
1980	10,874	3,011	2,707	304	7,455	408	11,245	10,635	610	5.7	4,530
1981	15,374	⁴ 3,722	⁴ 3,356	⁴ 366	⁴ 11,291	361	14,028	13,113	915	7.0	5,877
1982	16,580	⁴ 3,697	⁴ 3,341	⁴ 356	⁴ 12,284	599	16,227	15,455	772	5.0	6,230
1983	19,824	4,236	3,845	391	14,861	727	18,984	18,106	878	4.8	7,070
1984	23,180	5,167	4,721	445	17,054	959	20,552	19,661	891	4.5	9,698
1985	25,106	5,613	5,105	508	18,250	1,243	23,880	22,947	933	4.1	10,924
1986	24,665	5,722	5,218	504	17,802	1,141	27,299	26,239	1,060	4.0	8,291
1987	31,844	⁵ 7,409	⁵ 6,747	⁵ 661	⁵ 23,560	875	31,740	30,820	920	3.0	8,394
1988	35,825	⁵ 8,761	⁵ 7,983	⁵ 778	⁵ 26,203	861	35,230	33,970	1,260	3.7	8,990

¹ The payments shown as being from the general fund of the Treasury include certain interest-adjustment items.

² Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund that are not obligations of the trust fund and other miscellaneous income.

³ The financial status of the program depends on both the total net assets and the liabilities of the program.

⁴ Section 708 of title VII of the Social Security Act modified the provisions for the delivery of Social Security benefit checks when the regularly designated delivery day falls on a Saturday, Sunday, or legal public holiday. Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1982 occurred on Dec. 31, 1981. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$264 million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$883 million) were added to the

SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1981. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1982.

⁵ Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1988 occurred on Dec. 31, 1987. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$692 million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$2,178 million) were added to the SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1987. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1988; see footnote 4.

Source: 1989 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, table 6 (unpublished at this time), and unpublished Treasury reports.

CONTACT: Carter Warfield (301) 966-6396 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967-87 ¹

Type of coverage and service	1967	1975	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987	Average annual rate change (percent), 1967-87
Persons enrolled (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	19,521	22,790	25,515	27,571	28,176	28,791	29,380	2.1
Hospital Insurance	19,494	22,472	25,104	27,112	27,683	28,257	28,822	2.0
Supplementary Medical Insurance	17,893	21,945	24,680	26,764	27,311	27,863	28,382	2.3
Persons served (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	7,154	12,032	16,271	18,904	20,347	21,066	22,154	5.8
Hospital Insurance	3,960	4,963	6,024	6,496	6,058	6,018	6,048	2.1
Inpatient hospital	3,601	4,913	5,951	6,195	5,714	5,697	5,752	2.4
Skilled-nursing services	354	260	248	290	304	294	283	-1.1
Home health services ²	126	329	675	1,398	1,448	1,469	1,447	13.0
Supplementary Medical Insurance	6,523	11,762	16,099	18,706	20,186	20,919	22,020	6.3
Physicians' and other medical services	6,415	11,396	15,627	18,128	19,590	20,316	21,496	6.2
Outpatient services	1,511	3,768	6,629	8,743	9,889	11,011	11,939	10.9
Home health services ²	118	161	302	24	27	30	31	-6.5
Persons served per 1,000 enrollees								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	367	528	638	686	722	732	754	3.7
Hospital Insurance	203	221	240	240	219	213	210	.2
Inpatient hospital	185	219	237	229	206	202	200	.4
Skilled-nursing services	18	12	10	11	11	10	10	-2.9
Home health services ²	7	15	27	52	52	52	50	10.3
Supplementary Medical Insurance	365	536	652	699	739	751	776	3.8
Physicians' and other medical services	359	519	633	677	717	729	757	3.8
Outpatient services	77	172	269	327	362	395	421	8.9
Home health services ²	7	7	12	1	1	1	1	-9.3
Amount reimbursed (in millions)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$4,239	\$12,689	\$29,134	\$49,452	\$56,199	\$60,459	\$67,022	14.8
Hospital Insurance	2,967	9,209	20,353	33,418	37,360	39,285	41,744	14.1
Inpatient hospital	2,659	8,840	19,583	31,428	35,313	37,181	39,578	14.5
Skilled-nursing services	274	233	331	458	464	474	524	3.3
Home health services ²	26	136	440	1,532	1,583	1,630	1,643	23.0
Supplementary Medical Insurance	1,272	3,481	8,781	16,034	18,839	21,174	25,278	16.1
Physicians' and other medical services	1,224	3,050	7,361	13,218	15,309	16,887	20,143	15.0
Outpatient services	38	374	1,261	2,790	3,499	4,249	5,097	27.8
Home health services ²	17	56	159	26	31	38	38	4.1
Amount reimbursed per person served								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$592	\$1,055	\$1,791	\$2,616	\$2,762	\$2,870	\$3,025	8.5
Hospital Insurance	749	1,855	3,379	5,144	6,167	6,528	6,903	11.7
Inpatient hospital	738	1,799	3,291	5,073	6,181	6,526	6,881	11.8
Skilled-nursing services	774	896	1,336	1,580	1,525	1,613	1,853	4.5
Home health services ²	204	413	652	1,096	1,093	1,110	1,135	9.0
Supplementary Medical Insurance	195	296	545	857	933	1,012	1,148	9.3
Physicians' and other medical services	191	268	471	729	781	831	937	8.3
Outpatient services	25	99	190	319	354	385	427	15.2
Home health services ²	145	347	526	1,068	1,122	1,264	1,233	11.3
Amount reimbursed per enrollee								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$217	\$557	\$1,142	\$1,794	\$1,995	\$2,100	\$2,281	12.5
Hospital Insurance	152	410	811	1,233	1,350	1,390	1,448	11.9
Inpatient hospital	137	394	780	1,159	1,276	1,316	1,373	12.2
Skilled-nursing services	14	11	13	17	17	17	18	1.3
Home health services ²	1	6	18	56	57	58	57	22.4
Supplementary Medical Insurance	71	159	356	599	690	760	891	13.5
Physicians' and other medical services	69	139	298	494	561	606	710	12.4
Outpatient services	2	17	51	104	128	153	180	25.2
Home health services ²	1	2	6	1	1	1	1	.0

¹ Data for persons enrolled are as of July 1; for persons served and amount reimbursed, data are for calendar year.

² The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital

Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical insurance. Because section 1633(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B2.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974-87¹

Type of coverage and service	1974	1975	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987	Average annual rate change (percent), 1974-87
Persons enrolled (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	1,928	2,168	2,963	2,884	2,907	2,959	3,031	3.5
Hospital Insurance	1,928	2,168	2,963	2,884	2,907	2,959	3,031	3.5
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	1,745	1,959	2,719	2,651	2,678	2,727	2,788	3.7
Persons served (in thousands)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	792	975	1,760	1,845	1,944	2,015	2,108	7.8
Hospital Insurance	400	475	728	700	662	669	665	4.0
Inpatient hospital.....	397	472	721	674	636	645	642	3.8
Skilled-nursing services.....	8	8	9	9	10	10	10	1.7
Home health services ²	15	22	51	100	101	102	97	15.4
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	740	924	1,723	1,812	1,916	1,988	2,085	8.3
Physicians' and other medical services.....	691	865	1,631	1,721	1,820	1,888	1,986	8.5
Outpatient services.....	296	399	909	1,029	1,096	1,211	1,288	12.0
Home health services ²	9	13	25	(3)	(3)	(3)	16	4.5
Persons served per 1,000 enrollees								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	411	450	594	640	669	681	696	4.1
Hospital Insurance	208	219	246	243	228	226	219	.4
Inpatient hospital.....	206	218	243	234	219	218	212	.2
Skilled-nursing services.....	4	4	3	3	4	4	3	-2.2
Home health services ²	8	10	17	35	35	35	32	11.3
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	424	471	634	684	716	729	748	4.5
Physicians' and other medical services.....	396	442	600	649	680	692	712	4.6
Outpatient services.....	170	204	334	388	409	444	462	8.0
Home health services ²	5	7	9	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	...
Amount reimbursed (in millions)								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$1,049	\$1,509	\$4,478	\$6,680	\$7,495	\$8,123	\$8,420	17.4
Hospital Insurance	694	987	2,765	4,189	4,785	5,103	5,060	16.5
Inpatient hospital.....	681	968	2,714	4,048	4,638	4,949	4,908	16.4
Skilled-nursing services.....	7	9	13	15	17	19	21	8.8
Home health services ²	6	10	38	126	130	135	131	26.8
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	355	522	1,713	2,490	2,709	3,020	3,360	18.9
Physicians' and other medical services.....	206	295	997	1,549	1,712	1,871	2,099	19.6
Outpatient services.....	145	221	701	941	997	1,149	1,261	18.1
Home health services ²	3	5	16	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	...
Amount reimbursed per person served								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$1,324	\$1,548	\$2,544	\$3,621	\$3,855	\$4,032	\$3,994	8.9
Hospital Insurance	1,735	2,077	3,798	5,986	7,224	7,623	7,610	12.0
Inpatient hospital.....	1,714	2,051	3,765	6,005	7,295	7,678	7,651	12.2
Skilled-nursing services.....	936	1,049	1,571	1,675	1,681	1,872	2,154	6.6
Home health services ²	399	478	733	1,263	1,288	1,319	1,353	9.8
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	479	565	994	1,374	1,414	1,519	1,611	9.8
Physicians' and other medical services.....	298	341	611	900	940	991	1,057	10.2
Outpatient services.....	490	554	771	915	909	948	978	5.5
Home health services ²	345	420	619	(3)	(3)	(3)	1,552	12.3
Amount reimbursed per enrollee								
Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	\$544	\$696	\$1,511	\$2,316	\$2,578	\$2,746	\$2,778	13.4
Hospital Insurance	360	455	933	1,452	1,646	1,725	1,670	12.5
Inpatient hospital.....	353	446	916	1,403	1,595	1,673	1,619	12.4
Skilled-nursing services.....	4	4	4	5	6	7	7	4.4
Home health services ²	3	5	13	44	45	46	43	22.7
Supplementary Medical Insurance.....	208	266	630	939	1,012	1,107	1,205	14.5
Physicians' and other medical services.....	118	151	367	584	639	686	753	15.3
Outpatient services.....	83	113	258	355	372	421	452	13.9
Home health services ²	2	3	6	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	...

¹ Data for persons enrolled are as of July 1; for persons served and amount reimbursed, data are for calendar year.

² The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Because section

1833(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.

³ Data not available.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

Table 7.B3.—Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-88

[In thousands]

Census division and State	Aged									
	1966 ¹	1967	1970	1975	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988
Total.....	19,082	19,494	20,361	22,472	25,104	27,112	27,683	28,258	28,820	29,312
United States ²	18,798	19,189	20,015	22,062	24,617	26,587	27,144	27,705	28,255	28,737
New England.....	1,233	1,248	1,275	1,367	1,487	1,587	1,612	1,635	1,655	1,672
Connecticut.....	273	278	288	318	358	392	400	408	414	419
Maine.....	116	117	120	129	141	149	152	154	156	158
Massachusetts.....	619	625	632	662	705	742	751	758	765	770
New Hampshire.....	77	79	82	91	102	111	114	116	118	121
Rhode Island.....	100	101	105	113	123	131	134	136	138	139
Vermont.....	48	48	50	54	58	61	62	63	64	65
Middle Atlantic.....	3,788	3,833	3,928	4,144	4,428	4,654	4,724	4,782	4,840	4,880
New Jersey.....	655	666	693	757	840	904	923	939	953	963
New York.....	1,903	1,924	1,962	2,020	2,089	2,138	2,156	2,170	2,185	2,193
Pennsylvania.....	1,230	1,244	1,273	1,367	1,499	1,612	1,644	1,673	1,702	1,724
East North Central.....	3,685	3,732	3,825	4,064	4,410	4,715	4,790	4,866	4,945	5,012
Illinois.....	1,064	1,076	1,094	1,144	1,221	1,290	1,306	1,323	1,340	1,352
Indiana.....	477	483	494	529	576	616	627	638	650	659
Michigan.....	726	737	764	822	906	981	999	1,016	1,034	1,051
Ohio.....	966	977	995	1,056	1,144	1,228	1,251	1,274	1,298	1,320
Wisconsin.....	453	460	476	513	563	599	607	615	623	630
West North Central.....	1,862	1,889	1,926	2,033	2,166	2,265	2,286	2,312	2,338	2,358
Iowa.....	347	350	354	365	384	401	403	407	411	414
Kansas.....	259	262	268	284	301	314	318	322	326	329
Minnesota.....	396	402	413	439	475	504	509	515	522	528
Missouri.....	540	549	559	592	631	656	662	670	678	683
Nebraska.....	178	180	184	193	204	210	212	214	215	217
North Dakota.....	65	65	68	74	81	85	86	87	88	89
South Dakota.....	78	80	81	85	91	95	96	97	98	99
South Atlantic.....	2,544	2,644	2,870	3,433	4,089	4,576	4,721	4,863	5,003	5,136
Delaware.....	42	43	45	51	59	66	68	71	73	75
District of Columbia.....	67	67	66	66	66	66	67	67	67	66
Florida.....	757	807	931	1,230	1,549	1,757	1,820	1,881	1,941	2,001
Georgia.....	336	347	365	418	484	536	551	565	580	593
Maryland.....	265	274	291	328	373	415	428	440	451	462
North Carolina.....	375	387	416	486	577	649	670	691	712	732
South Carolina.....	176	181	193	227	271	309	321	332	343	354
Virginia.....	334	344	364	415	481	536	553	569	585	599
West Virginia.....	191	193	199	212	229	241	244	247	251	253
East South Central.....	1,190	1,221	1,276	1,415	1,570	1,674	1,704	1,735	1,764	1,790
Alabama.....	299	309	326	369	416	447	456	465	473	481
Kentucky.....	324	331	340	363	392	413	418	425	432	437
Mississippi.....	210	215	224	248	271	284	287	291	294	297
Tennessee.....	357	366	386	434	491	530	542	554	565	575
West South Central.....	1,667	1,719	1,821	2,057	2,315	2,486	2,541	2,599	2,654	2,704
Arkansas.....	220	226	237	265	296	314	318	323	326	329
Louisiana.....	280	289	304	339	375	399	408	417	425	432
Oklahoma.....	277	284	296	324	353	372	378	383	389	393
Texas.....	890	920	985	1,129	1,290	1,401	1,437	1,476	1,514	1,550
Mountain.....	623	644	698	837	1,030	1,190	1,233	1,280	1,328	1,372
Arizona.....	127	135	158	215	291	350	367	385	403	418
Colorado.....	177	181	189	209	240	266	274	282	291	300
Idaho.....	64	66	69	79	94	105	108	110	113	116
Montana.....	67	68	70	75	85	94	96	98	100	101
Nevada.....	25	27	31	44	64	83	89	96	102	109
New Mexico.....	63	66	73	90	111	127	132	137	142	146
Utah.....	69	71	77	90	107	122	126	129	133	137
Wyoming.....	29	30	31	34	38	41	42	43	44	45
Pacific.....	2,190	2,250	2,389	2,693	3,102	3,424	3,515	3,616	3,712	3,792
Alaska.....	6	6	7	8	11	14	5	16	18	19
California.....	1,634	1,681	1,788	2,010	2,298	2,517	2,579	2,652	2,718	2,770
Hawaii.....	38	40	45	56	72	87	92	96	101	105
Oregon.....	208	214	226	257	299	333	341	351	360	368
Washington.....	304	309	323	362	422	473	487	501	515	529
Residence unknown.....	15	9	9	19	20	18	17	17	16	21
Outlying areas.....	145	154	178	222	270	301	309	316	324	329
Puerto Rico.....	141	150	174	216	263	293	300	307	315	322
Virgin Islands.....	2	3	3	3	4	5	5	6	5	6
Other.....	1	2	2	2	2	3	3	3	4	1
Foreign countries.....	140	151	168	189	217	224	230	237	241	246

See footnotes at end of table.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B3.—Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-88—Continued

[In thousands]

Census division and State	Disabled						
	1975	1980	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988
Total.....	2,168	2,963	2,884	2,907	2,961	3,031	3,101
United States ²	2,110	2,863	2,779	2,801	2,854	2,924	2,995
New England.....	105	141	138	138	144	147	151
Connecticut.....	24	31	30	30	31	32	33
Maine.....	12	16	16	16	17	17	18
Massachusetts.....	48	64	62	62	65	67	69
New Hampshire.....	7	9	10	10	10	10	11
Rhode Island.....	10	14	14	14	14	14	14
Vermont.....	4	7	6	6	7	7	7
Middle Atlantic.....	358	493	466	466	461	466	467
New Jersey.....	64	91	87	87	85	86	86
New York.....	170	237	157	222	220	223	224
Pennsylvania.....	124	165	221	158	156	157	158
East North Central.....	365	486	482	489	508	524	539
Illinois.....	87	113	111	114	118	123	127
Indiana.....	46	63	65	65	69	71	73
Michigan.....	91	118	118	120	123	125	127
Ohio.....	102	141	136	137	143	147	150
Wisconsin.....	39	50	51	52	55	58	61
West North Central.....	142	180	178	182	185	193	199
Iowa.....	24	29	29	30	30	31	32
Kansas.....	17	22	22	22	23	24	24
Minnesota.....	28	35	34	36	37	39	41
Missouri.....	51	67	67	67	68	70	71
Nebraska.....	11	14	14	14	14	15	15
North Dakota.....	5	6	6	6	6	6	7
South Dakota.....	6	7	7	7	7	8	8
South Atlantic.....	384	545	540	541	551	562	574
Delaware.....	5	7	8	8	8	8	8
District of Columbia.....	7	8	7	7	7	7	7
Florida.....	92	147	144	144	147	151	155
Georgia.....	61	88	86	86	88	90	91
Maryland.....	29	41	42	42	43	43	44
North Carolina.....	65	91	91	91	93	96	98
South Carolina.....	37	51	51	51	53	54	55
Virginia.....	50	68	70	70	71	72	74
West Virginia.....	36	43	41	41	41	41	42
East South Central.....	184	246	248	250	255	262	268
Alabama.....	49	63	64	65	66	68	70
Kentucky.....	47	62	64	64	66	68	70
Mississippi.....	34	46	46	46	47	49	50
Tennessee.....	55	76	75	75	76	77	79
West South Central.....	214	288	265	267	273	282	293
Arkansas.....	34	45	42	43	43	44	45
Louisiana.....	47	63	59	60	61	64	66
Oklahoma.....	32	41	35	35	35	36	37
Texas.....	102	139	129	130	134	138	145
Mountain.....	78	112	112	115	120	126	132
Arizona.....	21	34	35	36	37	38	39
Colorado.....	17	24	25	25	26	28	30
Idaho.....	7	9	9	9	9	9	10
Montana.....	7	9	9	9	9	10	10
Nevada.....	5	8	9	9	10	11	11
New Mexico.....	11	15	15	15	16	17	17
Utah.....	7	9	9	9	10	10	11
Wyoming.....	2	3	3	3	3	3	4
Pacific.....	274	367	348	350	354	360	369
Alaska.....	1	2	2	2	2	2	3
California.....	210	284	267	268	269	272	276
Hawaii.....	5	7	8	8	8	8	9
Oregon.....	25	31	29	30	30	31	32
Washington.....	32	43	42	43	45	47	49
Residence unknown.....	7	4	3	3	3	2	3
Outlying areas.....	49	88	92	92	93	93	93
Puerto Rico.....	49	88	91	91	91	91	92
Virgin Islands.....	(3)	(3)	(3)	1	1	1	1
Other.....	(3)	(3)	(3)	(3)	1	1	0
Foreign countries.....	9	12	14	14	14	14	14

¹ Health insurance program for the aged (Medicare) went into effect July 1, 1966.

² Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and those with

residence unknown.

³ Data not available.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B4.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years, July 1, 1966-88

[In thousands]

Age, sex, race, and census region	1966	1970	1975	1980	1981	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988
Hospital Insurance												
Total	19,082	20,361	22,472	25,104	25,591	26,115	26,670	27,112	27,683	28,257	28,822	29,312
Age:												
65-74	11,990	12,316	13,426	14,894	15,152	15,386	15,630	15,805	16,111	16,424	16,699	16,916
75 or older	7,092	8,045	9,046	10,210	10,439	10,728	11,039	11,306	11,572	11,833	12,123	12,395
Sex:												
Men	8,133	8,507	9,168	10,156	10,340	10,538	10,755	10,920	11,146	11,378	11,608	11,811
Women	10,950	11,855	13,304	14,948	15,250	15,577	15,915	16,192	16,536	16,879	17,214	17,500
Race:												
White	17,042	18,187	19,996	22,244	22,661	23,104	23,575	23,945	24,424	24,902	25,350	25,728
All other races	1,445	1,608	1,870	2,160	2,210	2,265	2,322	2,374	2,444	2,515	2,601	2,688
Unknown	596	566	607	699	719	745	773	792	815	840	871	896
Census region:												
United States ¹	18,798	20,015	22,062	24,617	25,097	25,612	26,156	26,587	27,144	27,705	28,257	28,737
Northeast	5,021	5,202	5,511	5,915	5,992	6,087	6,182	6,241	6,337	6,418	6,496	6,553
North Central	5,548	5,750	6,097	6,576	6,685	6,790	6,903	6,979	7,076	7,179	7,283	7,370
South	5,402	5,966	6,905	7,974	8,152	8,348	8,554	8,736	8,966	9,195	9,421	9,630
West	2,813	3,087	3,530	4,132	4,247	4,367	4,499	4,614	4,747	4,896	5,039	5,164
Supplementary Medical Insurance												
Total	17,736	19,584	21,945	24,680	25,182	25,707	26,292	26,764	27,310	27,863	28,382	
Age:												
65-74	11,186	11,873	13,215	14,726	14,977	15,192	15,450	15,633	15,884	16,148	16,358	16,482
75 or older	6,550	7,711	8,730	9,954	10,205	10,515	10,843	11,131	11,426	11,715	12,024	12,298
Sex:												
Men	7,534	8,132	8,873	9,868	10,055	10,250	10,479	10,652	10,852	11,058	11,255	11,403
Women	10,202	11,452	13,073	14,813	15,127	15,457	15,813	16,112	16,459	16,805	17,127	17,377
Race:												
White	15,938	17,576	19,575	21,876	22,298	22,738	23,231	23,619	24,060	24,498	24,895	25,187
All other races	1,264	1,472	1,781	2,114	2,172	2,231	2,296	2,358	2,441	2,528	2,619	2,704
Unknown	534	537	589	691	712	738	766	787	810	837	868	889
Census region:												
United States ¹	17,626	19,459	21,795	24,468	24,960	25,478	26,055	26,519	27,059	27,603	28,116	28,512
Northeast	4,782	5,062	5,437	5,884	5,961	6,056	6,159	6,223	6,307	6,376	6,439	6,468
North Central	5,172	5,594	6,007	6,520	6,634	6,742	6,863	6,944	7,031	7,122	7,214	7,281
South	5,012	5,786	6,845	7,949	8,132	8,327	8,543	8,735	8,966	9,199	9,416	9,560
West	2,653	3,012	3,488	4,095	4,214	4,335	4,474	4,601	4,739	4,891	5,031	5,145

¹ Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and those with residence unknown.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B5.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years, July 1, 1975-88

Age, sex, race, and census region	1975		1980		1985		1986		1987		1988	
	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only	Total	End-stage renal disease only
Hospital Insurance												
Total	2,168,393	12,702	2,963,156	28,334	2,906,876	30,876	2,958,525	38,963	3,030,708	47,216	3,101,482	53,237
Age:												
Under 35	254,324	4,262	371,199	8,773	400,268	9,481	432,944	11,500	457,445	13,401	471,129	14,507
35-44	261,718	2,405	369,458	5,188	442,809	5,799	497,615	7,719	537,674	9,766	572,408	11,199
45-54	529,982	3,345	657,483	6,977	593,058	7,080	612,991	8,925	636,783	10,827	670,131	12,560
55-64	1,122,369	2,690	1,565,016	7,396	1,470,741	8,516	1,414,975	10,819	1,398,806	13,222	1,387,814	14,971
Sex:												
Men	1,380,890	6,702	1,870,543	14,547	1,846,367	13,767	1,880,649	18,702	1,922,368	23,662	1,961,868	27,231
Women	787,503	6,000	1,092,613	13,787	1,060,509	17,109	1,077,876	20,261	1,108,340	23,554	1,139,614	26,006
Race:												
White	1,800,862	8,559	2,422,239	19,232	2,336,325	19,673	2,355,054	24,116	2,389,509	28,618	2,419,158	31,246
All other races	329,193	3,155	486,672	7,907	512,980	9,604	547,833	12,657	584,313	16,077	623,601	19,034
Unknown	38,338	988	54,245	1,195	57,571	1,599	55,638	2,190	56,886	2,521	58,723	2,957
Census region:												
United States	2,110,295	12,634	2,862,500	28,027	2,801,243	30,522	2,852,836	38,501	2,924,376	46,632	2,995,151	52,580
Northeast	463,160	3,255	634,280	6,552	604,495	6,729	605,118	8,784	612,715	10,406	617,882	11,435
North Central	506,700	3,009	666,476	6,513	670,331	6,895	692,713	8,662	717,482	10,403	737,964	11,726
South	781,978	3,579	1,079,018	9,319	1,057,592	10,149	1,077,717	12,983	1,105,076	16,406	1,135,882	18,926
West	351,349	2,163	478,582	4,899	465,635	5,936	474,711	7,295	486,728	8,881	500,539	9,907
Supplementary Medical Insurance												
Total	1,959,250	12,080	2,719,226	27,046	2,677,869	28,673	2,726,991	36,285	2,787,757	43,761	2,836,928	49,388
Age:												
Under 35	225,822	4,052	339,665	8,294	370,268	8,711	400,471	10,584	423,021	12,192	434,576	13,236
35-44	232,285	2,272	337,146	4,963	402,368	5,329	452,837	7,103	488,418	8,936	517,377	10,231
45-54	469,162	3,182	596,287	6,683	540,349	6,597	561,078	8,403	581,949	10,152	609,054	11,777
55-64	1,031,981	2,574	1,446,128	7,106	1,364,884	8,036	1,312,605	10,195	1,294,369	12,481	1,275,921	14,144
Sex:												
Men	1,230,578	6,359	1,694,569	13,887	1,683,189	12,625	1,717,391	17,266	1,753,278	21,806	1,780,011	25,120
Women	728,672	5,721	1,024,657	13,159	994,680	16,048	1,009,600	19,019	1,034,479	21,955	1,056,917	24,268
Race:												
White	1,622,255	8,174	2,218,176	18,458	2,147,774	18,412	2,166,748	22,589	2,193,109	26,640	2,206,857	29,016
All other races	300,314	2,951	449,753	7,446	475,808	8,735	508,242	11,602	541,753	14,756	575,700	17,585
Unknown	36,681	955	51,297	1,142	54,287	1,526	52,001	2,094	52,895	2,365	54,371	2,787
Census region:												
United States ¹	1,945,209	12,024	2,675,213	26,779	2,626,302	28,376	2,674,543	35,888	2,735,034	43,265	2,784,822	48,823
Northeast	423,755	3,092	589,509	6,221	562,576	6,307	561,838	8,202	565,867	9,630	566,306	10,605
North Central	464,273	2,842	619,808	6,212	624,908	6,358	645,222	7,997	667,347	9,543	681,286	10,780
South	725,251	3,392	1,013,759	8,911	997,869	9,355	1,018,636	12,046	1,043,082	15,256	1,067,814	17,644
West	325,601	2,084	448,363	4,712	438,016	5,558	446,500	6,883	456,600	8,316	466,847	9,231

¹ Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and those with residence unknown.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B6.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-88

[In thousands. Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before June 30, 1989]

Year approved	Total		Inpatient hospital		Home health		Skilled-nursing facilities	
	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed	Number	Amount reimbursed
Total								
1966	1,979	\$824,367	1,866	\$821,362	34	\$2,113	...	...
1970	7,512	4,855,161	6,313	4,578,080	571	46,896	627	\$230,183
1975	10,318	10,414,195	8,687	10,006,206	1,078	145,631	553	262,358
1976	11,170	12,789,987	9,243	12,288,674	1,329	200,140	597	301,173
1977	11,758	14,719,967	9,582	14,150,393	1,590	255,065	587	314,509
1978	12,285	16,855,987	9,943	16,232,477	1,800	311,019	542	322,491
1979	12,831	19,321,096	10,314	18,615,371	1,997	377,732	520	317,992
1980	13,866	23,200,897	11,088	22,367,454	2,266	473,805	512	359,638
1981	14,896	27,701,752	11,508	26,639,308	2,875	666,260	513	396,185
1982	16,737	33,080,071	11,996	31,579,763	4,223	1,068,162	518	432,147
1983	17,312	36,133,754	12,107	34,337,127	4,661	1,337,527	543	459,100
1984	16,483	36,046,031	10,985	34,007,966	4,958	1,577,714	540	460,351
1985	15,599	37,500,068	10,340	35,382,400	4,744	1,655,326	515	462,342
1986	15,994	39,037,683	10,471	36,672,859	4,972	1,829,094	551	535,730
1987	15,416	39,629,750	10,272	37,269,505	4,663	1,807,915	481	552,330
1988	15,354	40,875,307	10,166	38,247,569	4,595	1,883,015	593	744,723
Persons aged 65 or older								
1973	8,080	\$6,550,708	6,980	\$6,297,814	624	\$60,549	476	\$192,345
1975	9,389	9,429,866	7,844	9,041,321	1,009	135,687	536	252,859
1976	10,086	11,490,549	8,269	11,014,647	1,238	185,647	578	290,254
1977	10,548	13,114,055	8,502	12,575,390	1,478	236,261	568	302,404
1978	10,965	14,935,950	8,770	14,348,158	1,671	287,422	524	300,370
1979	11,385	16,999,417	9,040	16,337,003	1,847	347,921	502	314,493
1980	12,287	20,357,667	9,705	19,580,817	2,097	436,589	485	340,250
1981	13,254	24,378,817	10,098	23,384,330	2,661	613,719	495	380,769
1982	14,962	29,170,229	10,555	27,772,783	3,906	981,067	501	416,380
1983	15,540	31,959,130	10,700	30,284,469	4,315	1,231,532	525	443,129
1984	14,871	32,040,872	9,754	31,139,771	4,595	1,456,125	523	444,976
1985	14,049	33,296,860	7,150	31,320,383	4,401	1,529,942	498	446,535
1986	14,358	34,573,280	9,216	32,367,773	4,610	1,689,439	532	516,069
1987	13,890	35,357,901	9,097	33,154,409	4,327	1,671,803	465	531,690
1988	13,882	36,610,486	9,034	34,147,098	4,275	1,747,006	573	716,382
Disabled persons								
1973	215	\$173,178	206	\$170,850	6	\$692	4	\$1,637
1975	929	984,329	843	964,885	69	9,944	17	9,499
1976	1,084	1,299,438	974	1,274,026	91	14,493	19	10,919
1977	1,210	1,605,912	1,080	1,575,003	112	18,804	19	12,105
1978	1,320	1,920,037	1,173	1,884,319	129	23,597	18	12,121
1979	1,443	2,321,679	1,274	2,278,368	150	29,811	18	13,499
1980	1,545	2,773,750	1,357	2,722,587	168	37,199	18	13,965
1981	1,642	3,322,935	1,410	3,254,978	214	52,541	18	15,416
1982	1,775	3,909,842	1,441	3,806,980	317	87,095	17	15,767
1983	1,772	4,174,624	1,407	4,052,658	346	105,995	18	15,971
1984	1,612	4,005,159	1,232	3,868,195	363	121,589	17	15,375
1985	1,550	4,203,208	1,190	4,062,017	343	125,384	17	15,807
1986	1,637	4,464,403	1,255	4,305,086	352	139,655	19	19,661
1987	1,526	4,271,849	1,174	4,115,097	336	136,112	16	20,641
1988	1,472	4,264,821	1,133	4,100,470	319	136,009	20	28,342

included in total but not shown separately are data on approved bills for outpatient diagnostic services rendered before Apr. 1, 1968. Beginning in April 1968, outpatient diagnostic services, formerly covered under Hospital Insurance, are covered under Supplementary Medical Insurance.

The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (Public Law 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 475 diagnosis related groups (DRG's) into which a case is classified. The prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from

charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance. Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

Coverage began Jan. 1, 1967. Benefit payments shown for 1985 are incomplete due to billing lags.

Beginning Oct. 1, 1978, includes a relatively small number of persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

Includes a relatively small number of persons under age 65 entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-12 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B7.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-87

[Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before July 27, 1988]

Year approved	Approved bills			Hospital charges				
	Number	Covered days of care		Total (in thousands)	Per bill	Per day	Reimbursements ¹	
		Total	Average per bill				Total (in thousands)	As percent of total charges
Total								
1966.....	1,828,141	22,809,244	12.5	\$1,003,320	\$549	\$44	\$799,523	79.7
1967.....	5,266,638	70,055,113	13.3	3,489,616	663	50	2,798,693	80.2
1968.....	5,798,341	75,780,660	13.1	4,330,321	747	57	3,475,829	80.3
1969.....	6,002,205	77,426,862	12.9	5,076,935	846	66	4,022,739	79.2
1970.....	6,209,591	76,852,635	12.4	5,832,754	939	76	4,500,815	77.2
1971.....	6,358,266	75,644,138	11.9	6,625,778	1,042	88	5,084,153	76.7
1972.....	6,643,129	76,623,427	11.5	7,415,508	1,116	97	5,635,304	76.0
1973 ²	7,082,683	79,937,365	11.3	8,417,748	1,188	105	6,359,521	75.5
1974.....	8,072,527	87,924,864	10.9	10,524,686	1,304	120	7,936,618	75.4
1975.....	8,541,618	90,292,195	10.6	13,104,395	1,534	145	9,835,732	75.1
1976.....	9,084,460	95,060,426	10.5	16,215,493	1,785	171	12,074,678	74.5
1977.....	9,421,392	96,410,717	10.2	19,014,857	2,018	197	13,914,484	73.2
1978.....	9,786,008	98,569,970	10.1	22,167,285	2,265	225	15,971,988	72.1
1979.....	10,173,362	101,015,364	9.9	25,785,093	2,535	255	18,361,031	71.2
1980.....	10,921,583	107,603,473	9.9	31,647,547	2,898	294	22,013,585	69.6
1981.....	11,310,502	109,408,903	9.7	38,083,016	3,367	348	26,149,844	68.7
1982.....	11,764,965	111,593,545	9.5	46,035,072	3,913	413	30,924,516	67.2
1983.....	11,922,795	108,771,894	9.1	52,004,491	4,362	478	33,768,096	64.9
1984.....	10,706,376	90,122,114	8.4	48,001,371	4,483	533	33,050,420	68.9
1985.....	9,765,652	80,668,539	8.3	48,096,916	4,925	596	33,401,760	69.4
1986.....	10,177,627	83,774,929	8.2	54,938,665	5,398	656	35,652,738	64.9
1987.....	10,079,910	84,576,549	8.4	60,985,755	6,051	721	36,581,743	60.0
Persons aged 65 or older								
1973.....	6,883,038	77,966,979	11.3	\$8,197,733	\$1,191	\$105	\$6,195,272	75.6
1974.....	7,413,759	81,115,981	10.9	9,643,301	1,301	119	7,287,259	75.6
1975.....	7,742,578	82,294,878	10.6	11,845,313	1,530	144	8,914,522	75.3
1976.....	8,162,662	85,974,527	10.5	14,541,740	1,781	169	10,859,846	74.7
1977.....	8,398,412	86,526,174	10.3	16,917,684	2,014	196	12,410,805	73.4
1978.....	8,672,756	87,982,358	10.1	19,621,070	2,262	223	14,171,596	72.2
1979.....	8,955,211	89,525,627	10.0	22,659,672	2,530	253	16,169,683	71.4
1980.....	9,620,779	95,369,774	9.9	27,823,714	2,892	292	19,389,819	69.7
1981.....	9,967,281	96,928,241	9.7	33,493,619	3,360	346	23,028,096	68.8
1982.....	10,398,561	99,042,292	9.5	40,587,565	3,903	410	27,285,612	67.2
1983.....	10,509,483	96,066,556	9.1	45,644,892	4,343	475	29,643,737	64.9
1984.....	9,544,224	80,475,530	8.4	42,699,116	4,474	531	29,384,110	68.8
1985.....	8,690,444	71,952,196	8.3	42,783,596	4,923	595	29,695,894	69.4
1986.....	9,023,794	74,425,770	8.2	48,765,614	5,404	655	31,641,450	64.9
1987.....	8,990,269	75,545,388	8.4	54,520,790	6,065	722	32,713,737	60.0
Disabled persons								
1973.....	199,645	1,970,386	9.9	\$220,015	\$1,102	\$112	\$164,249	74.7
1974.....	658,768	6,808,883	10.3	881,385	1,338	129	649,358	73.7
1975.....	799,040	7,997,317	10.0	1,259,082	1,576	157	921,210	73.2
1976.....	921,798	9,085,899	9.9	1,673,753	1,816	184	1,214,832	72.6
1977.....	1,022,980	9,884,543	9.7	2,097,174	2,050	212	1,503,679	71.7
1978.....	1,113,252	10,587,612	9.5	2,546,215	2,287	240	1,800,392	70.7
1979.....	1,218,151	11,489,737	9.4	3,125,421	2,566	272	2,191,348	70.1
1980.....	1,300,804	12,233,699	9.4	3,823,833	2,940	313	2,623,766	68.6
1981.....	1,343,221	12,480,662	9.3	4,589,397	3,417	368	3,121,748	68.0
1982.....	1,366,404	12,551,253	9.2	5,447,507	3,987	434	3,638,904	66.8
1983.....	1,337,041	11,919,411	8.9	5,954,743	4,454	500	3,866,247	64.9
1984.....	1,162,152	9,646,584	8.3	5,302,255	4,562	550	3,666,310	69.1
1985.....	1,075,208	8,716,343	8.1	5,313,320	4,943	610	3,705,867	69.7
1986.....	1,153,833	9,349,159	8.1	6,173,051	5,351	660	4,011,289	65.0
1987.....	1,089,641	9,031,161	8.3	6,464,965	5,934	716	3,868,006	59.8

¹ The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (Public Law 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 475 diagnosis related groups (DRG's) into which a case is classified. The prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance.

Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

² Beginning July 1, 1973, includes data for services rendered to both aged and eligible disabled persons, including persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-13 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B8.—Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-88 ¹

Census division and State ²	Short-stay hospitals							
	1975	1980	1983	1984	1985 ³	1986	1987	1988
Total ⁴	\$143	\$292	\$482	\$541	\$616	\$683	\$736	\$833
United States ⁵	144	293	484	543	618	687	739	835
New England.....	159	298	458	504	560	605	655	721
Connecticut.....	167	287	455	511	575	643	720	775
Maine.....	133	284	498	541	548	549	590	676
Massachusetts.....	168	316	466	509	577	638	665	724
New Hampshire.....	123	264	424	478	536	556	623	738
Rhode Island.....	154	284	423	446	483	521	562	624
Vermont.....	124	230	390	451	505	520	590	679
Middle Atlantic.....	163	304	457	503	559	667	627	700
New Jersey.....	157	300	377	411	463	512	509	564
New York.....	176	301	436	469	514	576	579	637
Pennsylvania.....	145	312	532	613	688	730	779	890
East North Central.....	140	294	486	543	614	659	735	837
Illinois.....	148	322	536	599	662	715	789	904
Indiana.....	116	236	387	437	521	588	652	753
Michigan.....	156	332	537	602	684	740	844	941
Ohio.....	134	277	461	517	575	630	699	780
Wisconsin.....	128	251	421	470	522	556	607	683
West North Central.....	117	248	431	494	572	620	699	787
Iowa.....	110	239	408	470	530	568	628	700
Kansas.....	113	244	425	489	569	621	695	794
Minnesota.....	124	248	425	500	592	647	741	820
Missouri.....	119	257	462	525	594	645	741	836
Nebraska.....	116	251	407	446	552	593	674	778
North Dakota.....	118	237	402	489	587	603	666	752
South Dakota.....	107	228	406	457	516	565	612	683
South Atlantic.....	135	273	462	528	606	676	724	832
Delaware.....	153	274	443	497	586	642	700	768
District of Columbia.....	174	373	601	677	734	785	848	1,023
Florida.....	161	321	555	638	732	791	885	1,018
Georgia.....	125	258	431	480	558	615	698	784
Maryland.....	164	274	412	450	515	583	574	658
North Carolina.....	101	214	360	422	474	549	575	673
South Carolina.....	106	229	401	458	523	562	632	739
Virginia.....	118	247	422	483	540	560	640	766
West Virginia.....	108	247	412	471	559	609	671	778
East South Central.....	115	243	412	479	548	604	680	778
Alabama.....	126	282	478	556	631	675	798	899
Kentucky.....	107	216	374	441	510	662	623	737
Mississippi.....	98	213	357	418	466	508	572	667
Tennessee.....	122	250	421	477	558	599	686	783
West South Central.....	117	253	436	501	587	640	738	844
Arkansas.....	104	231	398	448	518	555	611	680
Louisiana.....	116	265	471	537	618	657	765	885
Oklahoma.....	128	271	463	521	587	630	696	768
Texas.....	118	250	428	496	592	659	773	885
Mountain.....	142	305	538	607	697	745	868	989
Arizona.....	155	325	579	629	721	803	897	1,044
Colorado.....	144	288	506	586	660	696	867	938
Idaho.....	129	273	466	520	596	671	775	836
Montana.....	116	262	461	528	581	612	719	792
Nevada.....	177	424	808	888	1,062	1,154	1,287	1,559
New Mexico.....	133	293	512	601	670	706	809	887
Utah.....	142	316	494	559	663	666	809	957
Wyoming.....	109	245	431	493	568	568	688	784
Pacific.....	196	416	725	801	905	960	1,064	1,231
Alaska.....	228	379	558	649	750	799	995	1,083
California.....	206	448	786	865	971	1,015	1,137	1,315
Hawaii.....	148	333	558	620	697	765	895	1,002
Oregon.....	158	329	559	619	716	785	853	958
Washington.....	163	293	504	575	657	701	764	882
Outlying areas.....	77	152	233	272	305	320	377	432
Puerto Rico.....	77	151	232	271	304	320	376	432
Virgin Islands.....	92	161	258	350	312	306	506	415
Other.....	88	263	273	329	306	339	334	453

See footnotes at end of table.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B8.—Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-88¹—Continued

Census division and State	Skilled-nursing facilities							
	1975	1980	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988
Total ⁴	\$43	\$70	\$97	\$106	\$120	\$131	\$162	\$179
United States ⁵	43	70	97	106	120	131	162	179
New England	50	77	108	112	122	126	140	155
Connecticut	35	51	76	81	87	92	105	118
Maine	52	100	144	150	158	165	190	264
Massachusetts	63	98	142	147	147	145	167	201
New Hampshire	41	86	122	127	137	147	164	185
Rhode Island	43	59	84	89	92	97	101	108
Vermont	38	62	95	98	111	111	114	146
Middle Atlantic	50	73	98	104	117	112	208	148
New Jersey	45	81	106	120	123	105	363	151
New York	61	80	103	110	116	113	133	147
Pennsylvania	40	65	91	97	112	117	129	149
East North Central	40	68	95	101	110	120	138	161
Illinois	37	77	105	110	135	153	201	234
Indiana	35	60	81	89	97	108	117	139
Michigan	45	60	84	91	98	98	103	112
Ohio	41	69	100	110	115	127	140	153
Wisconsin	35	64	89	93	106	113	130	144
West North Central	45	82	111	120	132	148	192	215
Iowa	46	84	114	135	174	195	209	238
Kansas	39	66	96	106	131	157	169	215
Minnesota	46	94	111	114	136	139	288	130
Missouri	47	95	125	129	153	185	251	296
Nebraska	41	71	105	111	128	138	162	179
North Dakota	43	49	73	80	90	91	106	124
South Dakota	33	61	87	92	113	134	162	165
South Atlantic	34	59	80	89	94	103	119	149
Delaware	31	50	62	68	75	80	97	93
District of Columbia	34	64	94	106	107	105	126	135
Florida	34	59	84	93	104	112	129	167
Georgia	34	71	95	103	113	120	124	144
Maryland	37	56	76	83	95	106	113	121
North Carolina	31	52	72	80	89	97	108	123
South Carolina	26	46	58	64	71	93	129	163
Virginia	42	68	90	98	102	116	131	148
West Virginia	36	64	71	78	88	94	118	138
East South Central	37	56	78	86	102	103	124	139
Alabama	33	38	64	74	81	85	106	121
Kentucky	36	58	80	90	108	87	113	133
Mississippi	45	105	130	94	118	136	152	168
Tennessee	41	70	84	91	100	103	124	142
West South Central	45	94	121	141	182	198	249	255
Arkansas	44	84	78	86	157	185	219	243
Louisiana	43	83	165	218	234	270	339	402
Oklahoma	60	145	167	188	208	204	282	329
Texas	43	78	106	121	127	133	157	185
Mountain	38	64	96	105	118	126	147	183
Arizona	41	71	99	119	128	121	166	182
Colorado	42	73	118	110	138	162	166	223
Idaho	27	46	60	69	84	101	114	136
Montana	30	44	66	72	84	86	102	116
Nevada	37	66	97	107	126	142	154	159
New Mexico	57	77	110	122	141	153	181	238
Utah	36	75	113	122	127	136	165	188
Wyoming	36	49	83	103	115	108	127	166
Pacific	45	81	117	132	141	154	177	213
Alaska	68	115	153	199	176	210	246	301
California	46	87	126	140	151	160	199	221
Hawaii	49	83	132	144	154	148	159	184
Oregon	40	63	90	104	113	125	139	164
Washington	34	62	83	94	109	125	141	154
Outlying areas	51	96	110	91	50	122	77	121
Puerto Rico	51	97	111	91	89	95	108	121
Virgin Islands	43	104	93	87	61	104	124	0
Other	52	79	91	0	0	167	0	0

Based on bills approved in each year and recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before June 28, 1989. Includes data for services rendered to both aged and disabled persons.

Geographic distribution reflects the beneficiaries' area of residence.

Preliminary data.

Excludes claims for persons residing in foreign countries.

Includes claims for persons whose place of residence is unknown.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

Table 7.B9.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of reimbursed bills, charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of service and type of beneficiary, 1966-86¹

[In thousands. Includes only bills for which reimbursements were made by carriers or intermediaries and recorded in Health Care Financing Administration records before Jan. 1, 1987]

Year recorded	All services ²	Physicians' services			Home health services ⁴	Outpatient hospital services	Independent laboratory services	All other services
		Total	Surgical ³	Medical ³				
Number of bills								
Persons aged 65 years or older:								
1966	995	934	238	696	11	24	10	14
1970	39,695	32,850	4,828	28,022	430	4,031	665	1,715
1974	64,144	51,503	7,860	43,643	448	7,199	1,788	3,022
1978	100,486	76,944	9,704	67,241	850	12,987	3,969	5,488
1980	136,558	105,143	13,033	92,110	1,034	16,531	5,869	7,642
1982	166,236	128,265	16,027	112,238	119	19,084	7,951	9,508
1984	182,725	141,406	16,669	124,737	138	18,901	10,023	11,324
1986	263,292	189,809	21,752	168,057	98	32,133	24,506	15,401
Charges ⁵								
1966	\$94,675	\$91,967	\$47,006	\$44,961	\$725	\$641	\$364	\$820
1970	2,412,218	2,156,563	796,062	1,360,499	30,090	128,592	12,809	84,024
1974	3,991,037	3,422,680	1,434,047	1,988,633	38,381	318,315	33,486	169,139
1978	7,355,641	5,770,807	2,315,689	3,455,119	129,169	899,968	84,408	461,625
1980	11,191,806	8,645,961	3,527,380	5,118,581	195,958	1,413,131	138,408	772,793
1982	16,467,864	12,675,785	5,279,463	7,396,322	28,499	2,245,852	218,683	1,238,323
1984	20,144,554	15,119,243	6,471,122	8,648,121	43,112	3,010,632	276,473	1,616,996
1986	29,403,445	18,603,239	8,070,553	10,532,686	44,697	7,556,801	620,937	2,354,921
Amount reimbursed ⁶								
1966	\$62,576	\$60,930	\$33,183	\$27,747	(7)	(7)	(7)	(7)
1970	1,750,536	1,572,749	600,639	972,110	\$22,674	\$84,549	\$9,406	\$61,058
1974	2,932,629	2,524,672	1,089,658	1,435,014	35,495	215,603	24,808	125,526
1978	5,581,408	4,421,974	1,803,555	2,618,419	110,001	630,997	63,514	347,482
1980	8,608,990	6,724,177	2,769,046	3,955,132	164,444	1,006,146	105,008	589,264
1982	12,670,330	9,880,723	4,153,900	5,726,822	22,454	1,604,697	167,480	947,001
1984	15,401,697	11,780,030	5,146,460	6,633,569	33,739	2,062,551	225,968	1,234,161
1986	21,658,067	14,667,175	6,556,815	8,110,360	35,877	4,431,412	601,782	1,723,388
Number of bills								
Disabled persons:								
1978	12,172	8,350	892	7,458	76	2,432	377	896
1980	17,830	12,344	1,309	11,035	93	3,263	609	1,353
1982	21,464	14,939	1,551	13,388	7	3,661	821	1,696
1984	21,947	15,346	1,469	13,877	6	3,504	989	1,776
1986	30,400	19,891	1,808	18,083	7	5,610	2,434	1,990
Charges ⁵								
1978	1,352,315	656,404	238,556	417,848	12,523	370,927	9,188	299,291
1980	2,162,045	1,065,988	397,661	668,328	19,118	552,988	16,020	474,583
1982	3,088,071	1,541,348	562,301	979,047	1,123	731,952	26,096	736,458
1984	3,183,892	1,651,315	601,196	1,050,119	1,507	817,460	32,962	614,188
1986	4,325,817	1,900,859	689,458	1,211,381	315	1,769,725	71,811	472,180
Amount reimbursed ⁶								
1978	1,045,735	509,819	186,961	322,857	10,838	278,381	7,005	236,558
1980	1,682,350	837,475	313,734	523,741	16,149	414,561	12,266	375,417
1982	2,401,090	1,211,649	444,443	767,206	803	546,738	20,135	581,080
1984	2,452,230	1,291,924	477,620	814,304	1,110	596,329	26,916	483,152
1986	3,212,768	1,493,781	551,554	942,227	443	1,199,657	70,228	360,615

¹ Data from the current source are no longer available. Starting next year, data for this table will be replaced by a new series.² Includes some bills and charges with type of service unknown.³ Where both medical and surgical charges are included on a single bill, the highest-priced service is the determining factor in classifying the bill.⁴ The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Because section 1833(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.⁵ Except for outpatient hospital and home health services, represents allowed charges as determined by the carriers on the basis of customary charges for similar services generally made by the physician or supplier of covered services and also on prevailing charges in the locality for similar services. Charges for outpatient hospital and home health services are amounts actually billed by providers.⁶ Amount reimbursed to or on behalf of the beneficiary—generally 80 percent of the allowed charges—once the beneficiary has satisfied the deductible in the current year. Some radiology and pathology services are reimbursed at a 100-percent rate, regardless of the beneficiary's deductible status. Beginning in 1973, home health services provided under the Supplementary Medical Insurance program are reimbursed at 100 percent of the reasonable cost less any applicable deductible.⁷ Data not available.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

Table 7.B10.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-88

Year	Total number of claims (in thousands)	Net assignment rate ¹ (percent)
1969	37,542	61.5
1970	42,148	60.8
1971	46,572	58.5
1972	51,041	54.9
1973	57,007	52.7
1974	68,307	51.9
1975	79,980	51.8
1976	91,624	50.5
1977	105,339	50.5
1978	117,886	50.6
1979	132,098	51.3
1980	150,048	51.5
1981	167,154	52.3
1982	182,440	53.0
1983	204,122	53.9
1984	238,362	59.0
1985	279,559	68.5
1986	306,714	68.0
1987	346,551	73.1
1988	386,763	77.3

¹ Represents the number of assigned claims as a percent of claims received, excluding claims from hospital-based physicians and group-practice prepayment plans that are considered assigned by definition.

Table 7.B11.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-88

Year	Claims approved		Charges before reduction	
	Number (in thousands)	Percent reduced	Amount (in millions)	Percent reduced
Assigned claims				
1971	25,919	44.5	\$1,571	11.1
1972	26,798	47.5	1,630	10.9
1973	28,376	55.6	1,751	11.9
1974	33,295	64.5	2,194	14.3
1975	39,218	70.8	2,716	17.8
1976	44,065	74.3	3,261	19.9
1977	50,260	72.8	3,936	19.4
1978	56,493	73.6	4,678	19.9
1979	64,051	77.0	5,746	21.2
1980	73,068	80.8	7,303	22.7
1981 ¹	80,127	82.8	8,868	24.0
1982	91,615	83.3	11,315	24.3
1983	103,139	81.0	13,657	23.6
1984	128,559	80.8	16,571	25.4
1985	176,956	81.7	22,008	27.4
1986	191,139	82.8	24,662	28.4
1987	234,488	83.4	31,179	28.0
1988	271,225	85.6	37,275	29.8
Unassigned claims				
1971	17,955	57.6	\$1,348	12.5
1972	21,286	59.3	1,608	12.0
1973	24,691	66.4	1,886	12.6
1974	30,492	72.7	2,401	14.7
1975	36,182	77.4	2,973	17.7
1976	42,100	78.9	3,591	19.8
1977	48,619	77.1	4,233	19.0
1978	53,700	77.5	4,749	19.2
1979	59,961	80.9	5,596	20.7
1980	68,113	84.3	6,836	22.5
1981 ¹	72,765	85.8	7,870	23.8
1982	80,253	85.4	9,545	23.9
1983	87,436	82.7	10,885	22.9
1984	88,594	83.7	11,216	24.2
1985	77,965	84.6	10,059	25.9
1986	87,121	85.0	10,757	26.9
1987	83,116	82.4	10,258	24.7
1988	76,503	86.4	9,005	25.0

¹ Excludes Texas Blue-Shield plan for July-December 1981.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

Table 7.C1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and independent laboratories, December 31, 1967-88

Year	Hospitals			Skilled-nursing facilities	Home health agencies	Independent laboratories
	All hospitals	General ¹	Psychiatric			
Facilities						
1967	6,829	6,501	328	4,405	1,890	2,355
1968	6,831	6,492	339	4,787	2,173	2,645
1969	6,791	6,447	344	4,786	2,311	2,676
1970	6,779	6,444	335	4,494	2,333	2,750
1971	6,741	6,401	340	4,084	2,256	2,808
1972	6,744	6,392	352	3,981	2,212	2,906
1973	6,746	6,388	358	3,961	2,222	2,961
1974	6,707	6,349	358	3,892	2,254	2,991
1975	6,770	6,383	387	3,932	2,290	3,174
1976	6,774	6,368	406	3,992	2,353	3,156
1977	6,755	6,353	402	4,461	2,496	3,249
1978	6,848	6,432	416	4,982	2,715	3,384
1979	6,780	6,372	408	5,055	2,858	3,448
1980	6,736	6,325	411	5,155	3,012	3,374
1981	6,749	6,335	414	5,295	3,169	3,511
1982	6,737	6,321	416	5,510	3,627	3,643
1983	6,687	6,257	430	5,760	4,235	3,708
1984	6,676	6,228	448	6,183	5,237	3,890
1985	6,710	6,209	501	6,725	5,932	4,029
1986	6,731	6,189	542	7,148	5,953	4,298
1987	6,715	6,130	585	7,379	5,769	4,487
1988	6,658	6,044	614	7,683	5,673	4,676
Beds						
1967	1,141,155	837,211	303,944	308,843	...	...
1968	1,166,173	852,643	313,530	337,937	...	...
1969	1,182,843	863,876	318,967	360,049	...	...
1970	1,190,309	878,509	311,800	325,415	...	...
1971	1,172,353	888,205	284,148	296,090	...	...
1972	1,155,270	906,280	248,990	287,533	...	...
1973	1,147,501	919,832	227,669	290,060	...	...
1974	1,132,435	925,772	206,663	289,416	...	...
1975	1,136,908	939,717	197,191	287,468	...	...
1976	1,169,433	980,805	188,628	332,515	...	...
1977	1,130,519	976,465	154,054	381,715	...	...
1978	1,154,250	1,015,645	138,605	414,188	...	...
1979	1,152,088	1,016,525	135,563	433,715	...	...
1980	1,145,245	1,017,794	127,451	448,007	...	...
1981	1,152,877	1,032,042	120,835	463,715	...	...
1982	1,146,480	1,044,427	102,053	497,056	...	...
1983	1,143,544	1,046,674	96,870	519,551	...	...
1984	1,146,093	1,050,832	95,261	548,201	...	...
1985	1,144,589	1,046,889	97,700	(2)	...	...
1986	1,137,853	1,043,430	94,423	444,326	...	...
1987	1,124,928	1,030,556	94,372	449,867	...	...
1988	1,115,809	1,022,116	93,693	476,447	...	...

¹ Includes short-stay and other long-stay hospitals.² Data not available.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 966-8087 for further information.

7.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

Table 7.C2.—Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1988

Census division and State	All hospitals		Short-stay			Long-stay	
	Hospitals	Beds	Hospitals	Beds	Beds per 1,000 enrollees ¹	Hospitals	Beds
Total.....	6,658	1,115,809	5,758	987,697	34.0	900	128,112
United States.....	6,594	1,104,456	5,697	977,029	34.0	897	127,427
New England.....	322	62,889	246	49,075	29.3	76	13,814
Connecticut.....	52	14,982	36	11,413	27.2	16	3,569
Maine.....	46	4,609	43	4,466	28.2	3	143
Massachusetts.....	155	32,906	110	24,639	32.0	45	8,267
New Hampshire.....	33	3,748	28	3,176	26.3	5	572
Rhode Island.....	18	4,405	13	3,316	23.8	5	1,089
Vermont.....	18	2,239	16	2,065	31.8	2	174
Middle Atlantic.....	721	177,716	597	142,528	29.2	124	35,188
New Jersey.....	122	34,488	99	29,886	31.0	23	4,602
New York.....	314	90,946	268	69,317	31.6	46	21,629
Pennsylvania.....	285	52,282	230	43,325	25.1	55	8,957
East North Central.....	975	200,028	859	184,838	36.9	116	15,190
Illinois.....	248	55,716	227	53,547	39.6	21	2,169
Indiana.....	147	27,071	119	25,131	38.1	28	1,940
Michigan.....	201	37,090	186	34,731	33.0	15	2,359
Ohio.....	220	57,136	189	50,626	38.4	31	6,510
Wisconsin.....	159	23,015	138	20,803	33.0	21	2,212
West North Central.....	859	96,299	797	88,457	37.5	62	7,842
Iowa.....	134	14,976	130	14,165	34.2	4	811
Kansas.....	152	14,029	142	12,983	39.5	10	1,046
Minnesota.....	178	21,517	168	19,550	37.1	10	1,967
Missouri.....	167	28,469	141	25,897	37.9	26	2,572
Nebraska.....	109	8,974	101	7,992	36.9	8	982
North Dakota.....	57	4,524	55	4,156	46.7	2	368
South Dakota.....	62	3,810	60	3,714	37.5	2	96
South Atlantic.....	1,002	192,406	836	171,010	33.3	166	21,396
Delaware.....	9	2,310	7	2,174	29.0	2	136
District of Columbia.....	15	5,532	11	4,444	66.9	4	1,088
Florida.....	275	58,835	225	55,015	27.5	50	3,820
Georgia.....	197	29,209	169	25,901	43.7	28	3,308
Maryland.....	74	18,539	55	14,223	30.8	19	4,316
North Carolina.....	154	28,508	131	24,222	33.1	23	4,286
South Carolina.....	84	14,106	73	12,534	35.4	11	1,572
Virginia.....	125	24,587	101	21,973	36.7	24	2,614
West Virginia.....	69	10,780	64	10,524	41.5	5	256
East South Central.....	532	82,033	480	76,646	42.8	52	5,387
Alabama.....	133	21,297	121	20,116	41.9	12	1,181
Kentucky.....	121	18,706	105	16,580	37.9	16	2,126
Mississippi.....	122	13,793	115	13,355	44.9	7	438
Tennessee.....	156	28,237	139	26,595	46.3	17	1,642
West South Central.....	928	119,251	794	107,449	39.7	134	11,802
Arkansas.....	100	11,928	87	10,837	32.9	13	1,091
Louisiana.....	173	24,818	144	21,712	50.3	29	3,106
Oklahoma.....	149	16,739	131	15,257	38.8	18	1,482
Texas.....	506	65,766	432	59,643	38.5	74	6,123
Mountain.....	473	49,689	397	43,004	31.4	76	6,685
Arizona.....	86	12,226	71	11,123	26.6	15	1,103
Colorado.....	97	13,596	80	10,950	36.5	17	2,646
Idaho.....	53	3,214	44	2,833	24.5	9	381
Montana.....	63	3,443	60	3,322	32.7	3	121
Nevada.....	33	3,810	27	3,393	31.2	6	417
New Mexico.....	58	6,014	46	5,154	35.2	12	860
Utah.....	52	5,419	42	4,449	32.6	10	970
Wyoming.....	31	1,967	27	1,780	39.7	4	187
Pacific.....	782	124,145	691	114,022	30.1	91	10,123
Alaska.....	24	1,683	22	1,429	76.2	2	254
California.....	546	94,704	474	87,426	31.6	72	7,278
Hawaii.....	24	2,598	20	2,165	20.5	4	433
Oregon.....	78	9,343	72	9,028	24.5	6	315
Washington.....	110	15,817	103	13,974	26.4	7	1,843
Outlying areas.....	64	11,353	61	10,668	32.4	3	685
Puerto Rico.....	60	10,588	57	9,903	30.7	3	685
Virgin Islands.....	2	500	2	500	82.3	0	0
Other.....	2	265	2	265	358.6	0	0

¹ Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in the hospital insurance program as of March 14, 1989.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

Table 7.C3.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1988

Census division and State	Skilled-nursing facilities			Home health agencies	Independent laboratories	End-stage renal disease facilities
	Number	Beds	Beds per 1,000 enrollees ¹			
Total.....	7,683	476,447	16.4	5,673	4,676	1,818
United States.....	7,675	476,100	16.6	5,626	4,539	1,796
New England.....	444	29,433	17.6	334	356	65
Connecticut.....	184	18,720	44.7	104	99	17
Maine.....	20	493	3.1	19	13	5
Massachusetts.....	141	7,324	9.5	142	177	31
New Hampshire.....	15	299	2.5	39	18	5
Rhode Island.....	67	2,019	14.5	14	46	6
Vermont.....	17	578	8.9	16	3	1
Middle Atlantic.....	1,303	122,878	25.2	514	671	241
New Jersey.....	188	15,536	16.1	60	106	31
New York.....	566	77,328	35.3	194	273	110
Pennsylvania.....	549	30,014	17.4	260	292	100
East North Central.....	1,471	83,075	16.6	955	553	226
Illinois.....	325	7,089	5.2	256	170	78
Indiana.....	230	8,469	12.8	134	70	30
Michigan.....	308	23,343	22.2	163	129	43
Ohio.....	453	37,689	28.6	250	141	46
Wisconsin.....	155	6,485	10.3	152	43	29
West North Central.....	749	43,380	18.4	768	243	123
Iowa.....	47	1,046	2.5	154	27	14
Kansas.....	63	1,487	4.5	128	47	15
Minnesota.....	362	30,259	57.4	200	27	24
Missouri.....	172	5,039	7.4	187	97	44
Nebraska.....	33	1,475	6.8	43	20	10
North Dakota.....	59	3,783	42.5	35	18	7
South Dakota.....	13	291	2.9	21	7	9
South Atlantic.....	1,111	63,071	12.3	783	638	406
Delaware.....	28	1,987	26.5	19	18	4
District of Columbia.....	8	275	4.1	11	13	16
Florida.....	401	18,977	9.5	210	247	124
Georgia.....	93	5,731	9.7	73	81	67
Maryland.....	119	11,391	24.7	84	107	41
North Carolina.....	215	10,726	14.6	124	63	45
South Carolina.....	109	8,073	22.8	45	21	42
Virginia.....	91	2,417	4.0	163	51	53
West Virginia.....	47	3,494	13.8	54	37	14
East South Central.....	412	20,118	11.2	588	280	135
Alabama.....	195	10,428	21.7	118	76	36
Kentucky.....	102	3,747	8.6	103	81	21
Mississippi.....	11	660	2.2	79	39	25
Tennessee.....	104	5,283	9.2	288	84	53
West South Central.....	415	16,777	6.2	857	494	250
Arkansas.....	34	890	2.7	159	41	26
Louisiana.....	64	5,261	12.2	159	84	61
Oklahoma.....	23	378	1.0	78	52	27
Texas.....	294	10,248	6.6	461	317	136
Mountain.....	475	24,068	17.5	361	230	95
Arizona.....	109	11,855	28.3	55	63	33
Colorado.....	105	2,835	9.5	104	58	16
Idaho.....	66	2,873	24.8	31	20	6
Montana.....	83	2,697	26.6	44	11	5
Nevada.....	26	2,235	20.6	23	22	4
New Mexico.....	19	449	3.1	44	24	17
Utah.....	54	826	6.0	33	22	13
Wyoming.....	13	298	6.7	27	10	1
Pacific.....	1,295	73,300	19.3	466	1,074	255
Alaska.....	6	188	10.0	8	7	3
California.....	1,054	67,545	24.4	325	901	209
Hawaii.....	26	1,759	16.7	17	30	11
Oregon.....	75	1,426	3.9	58	53	10
Washington.....	134	2,382	4.5	58	83	22
Outlying areas.....	8	347	1.1	47	137	22
Puerto Rico.....	7	311	1.0	45	132	18
Virgin Islands.....	0	0	0.0	1	0	2
Other.....	1	36	48.7	1	5	2

¹ Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in the hospital insurance program as of March 14, 1989.

7.D Medicare: Admissions

Table 7.D1.—Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by State and type of beneficiary, 1987

[Data reflect actual date of admission notices received and processed by the Health Care Financing Administration through December 1988; geographic distribution reflects location of facility providing services]

Census division and State	Inpatient hospital admissions				Skilled-nursing facility admissions			
	Persons aged 65 or older		Disabled persons		Persons aged 65 or older		Disabled persons	
	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees ¹	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees ²	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees ¹	Number	Per 1,000 enrollees ²
Total ³	9,227,435	320.2	1,191,993	393.3	421,461	14.6	15,355	5.1
United States ⁴	9,152,269	323.9	1,179,054	403.2	420,678	14.9	15,296	5.2
New England.....	506,771	306.0	53,938	365.8	17,487	10.6	599	4.1
Connecticut.....	108,823	262.8	12,199	380.3	10,723	25.9	410	12.8
Maine.....	47,064	301.0	5,741	334.3	748	4.8	(5)	(5)
Massachusetts.....	254,088	332.0	24,931	373.2	3,615	4.7	90	1.3
New Hampshire.....	35,977	303.8	4,065	387.8	741	6.3	(5)	(5)
Rhode Island.....	42,386	307.7	4,709	331.6	1,267	9.2	(5)	(5)
Vermont.....	18,433	288.2	2,293	340.8	393	6.1	(5)	(5)
Middle Atlantic.....	1,578,091	326.0	189,294	406.9	84,149	17.4	2,543	5.5
New Jersey.....	288,017	302.3	34,787	404.5	7,318	7.7	157	1.8
New York.....	675,591	309.1	83,792	376.5	50,561	23.1	1,555	7.0
Pennsylvania.....	614,483	361.1	70,715	451.3	26,270	15.4	831	5.3
East North Central.....	1,605,448	324.7	215,152	410.2	68,847	13.9	2,745	5.2
Illinois.....	431,182	321.8	56,245	459.0	17,843	13.3	749	6.1
Indiana.....	217,232	334.4	30,497	427.3	12,058	18.6	479	6.7
Michigan.....	314,298	303.8	43,557	347.2	18,907	18.3	806	6.4
Ohio.....	453,350	349.2	62,484	425.1	12,171	9.4	503	3.4
Wisconsin.....	189,386	304.1	22,369	384.8	7,868	12.6	208	3.6
West North Central.....	736,005	314.7	81,699	423.3	54,558	23.3	1,916	9.9
Iowa.....	122,761	298.6	12,515	397.5	10,231	24.9	422	13.4
Kansas.....	106,329	326.3	10,023	425.5	7,310	22.4	215	9.1
Minnesota.....	131,284	251.5	16,070	408.7	16,402	31.4	574	14.6
Missouri.....	241,818	356.8	31,813	456.5	12,515	18.5	480	6.9
Nebraska.....	61,848	287.0	5,779	386.8	4,774	22.2	123	8.2
North Dakota.....	36,001	407.6	2,833	439.6	2,229	25.2	70	10.9
South Dakota.....	35,964	366.8	2,666	353.0	1,097	11.2	(5)	(5)
South Atlantic.....	1,602,205	320.3	225,105	400.6	40,748	8.1	1,454	2.6
Delaware.....	22,169	304.5	3,005	374.7	665	9.1	(5)	(5)
District of Columbia.....	34,260	513.3	1,967	284.9	181	2.7	(5)	(5)
Florida.....	562,968	290.0	61,193	404.6	16,755	8.6	423	2.8
Georgia.....	222,973	384.6	46,931	524.2	3,630	6.3	113	1.3
Maryland.....	163,280	361.7	8,188	188.5	2,690	6.0	83	1.9
North Carolina.....	207,021	290.7	37,788	394.9	6,577	9.2	359	3.8
South Carolina.....	101,472	295.5	20,843	386.4	3,890	11.3	161	3.0
Virginia.....	198,002	338.5	30,783	427.8	3,731	6.4	229	3.2
West Virginia.....	90,060	359.2	14,407	349.5	2,629	10.5	128	3.1
East South Central.....	712,974	404.2	122,328	464.1	25,196	14.3	1,001	3.8
Alabama.....	181,992	384.6	30,707	454.2	6,926	14.6	218	3.2
Kentucky.....	166,360	385.4	28,215	416.7	6,434	14.9	289	4.3
Mississippi.....	126,411	429.3	22,565	464.7	2,739	9.3	107	(5)
Tennessee.....	238,211	421.9	40,841	531.1	9,097	16.1	387	5.0
West South Central.....	946,973	356.8	111,179	393.8	29,134	11.0	1,411	5.0
Arkansas.....	121,954	373.7	16,917	386.8	2,861	8.8	132	3.0
Louisiana.....	175,668	413.0	29,725	465.3	7,487	17.6	567	8.9
Oklahoma.....	135,548	348.9	14,931	416.2	4,261	11.0	220	6.1
Texas.....	513,803	339.4	49,606	357.3	14,525	9.6	492	3.5
Mountain.....	403,977	304.4	41,273	329.2	23,415	17.6	727	5.8
Arizona.....	134,696	334.5	8,778	233.1	5,180	12.9	83	2.2
Colorado.....	82,168	282.0	10,003	361.9	6,589	22.6	231	8.4
Idaho.....	29,476	260.2	2,615	278.4	2,945	26.0	113	12.0
Montana.....	35,202	353.1	3,673	372.9	2,544	25.5	71	7.2
Nevada.....	28,793	282.7	4,535	431.1	963	9.5	(5)	(5)
New Mexico.....	42,407	299.3	6,213	374.7	1,093	7.7	59	3.6
Utah.....	36,800	276.9	4,288	414.6	3,678	27.7	129	12.5
Wyoming.....	14,435	329.5	1,168	344.4	423	9.7	(5)	(5)
Pacific.....	1,059,825	285.5	139,086	384.9	77,144	20.8	2,900	8.0
Alaska.....	4,717	268.3	712	302.6	171	9.7	(5)	(5)
California.....	797,759	293.5	108,965	400.2	66,370	24.4	2,520	9.3
Hawaii.....	23,261	230.4	2,995	357.6	1,027	10.2	(5)	(5)
Oregon.....	95,740	266.1	9,974	321.0	4,308	12.0	149	4.8
Washington.....	138,348	268.4	16,440	347.6	5,268	10.2	174	3.7
Outlying areas.....	74,349	232.0	12,811	139.2	753	2.3	58	(5)
Puerto Rico.....	73,552	233.8	12,692	139.0	753	2.4	58	(5)
Virgin Islands.....	797	136.0	119	177.1	(5)	(5)	(5)	(5)

¹ Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in program as of July 1, 1987.

² Based on number of disabled persons enrolled in program as of July 1, 1987.

³ Excludes persons residing in foreign countries.

⁴ Includes persons whose place of residence is unknown.

⁵ Fewer than 50 admissions.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

Table 7.D2.—Hospital Insurance: Number of inpatient hospital and skilled-nursing facility admissions and rates per 1,000 enrollees, by type of beneficiary, 1966-88¹

[Numbers in thousands. Data reflect actual date of admission and are based on admission notices received and processed by the Health Care Financing Administration through December 1988]

Year	Inpatient hospital admissions												Skilled-nursing facility admissions ⁴	
	All hospitals		Short-stay		Rehabilitation/ pediatric/ tuberculosis ²		Psychiatric		Other long-stay		Other ³			
	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees	Number	Per 1,000 enroll- ees
	Total													
1966.....	2,431.7	255.6	2,362.2	248.3	4.2	0.4	24.4	2.6	19.0	2.0	21.9	2.3	...	...
1970.....	6,141.1	304.1	6,045.4	299.4	8.1	.4	46.4	2.3	36.7	1.8	4.6	.2	440.1	21.8
1971.....	6,318.5	307.3	6,226.9	302.8	7.2	.4	43.8	2.1	36.9	1.8	3.7	.2	401.5	19.5
1972.....	6,611.0	315.9	6,521.1	311.6	6.6	.3	43.6	2.1	36.6	1.8	3.1	.1	394.2	18.8
1973.....	7,188.2	325.3	7,078.9	319.7	6.7	.3	57.4	3.2	41.8	2.0	3.5	.2	416.8	18.3
1974.....	7,878.9	332.0	7,756.0	326.8	6.0	.3	67.1	2.8	46.2	1.9	3.5	.1	439.6	18.5
1975.....	8,255.6	337.8	8,127.2	332.5	4.2	.2	72.7	3.0	47.2	1.9	4.3	.2	448.3	18.3
1976.....	8,766.6	349.1	8,624.4	343.4	3.3	.1	86.9	3.5	48.1	1.9	3.9	.2	484.1	19.3
1977.....	9,209.9	355.9	9,067.5	350.4	3.1	.1	86.5	3.3	48.4	1.9	4.4	.2	492.5	19.0
1978.....	9,555.4	359.8	9,413.9	354.5	3.0	.1	86.8	3.3	46.9	1.8	4.7	.2	496.4	18.7
1979.....	9,905.7	363.8	9,769.0	358.7	1.6	.1	88.9	3.3	42.2	1.6	3.9	.1	485.1	17.8
1980.....	10,575.7	379.9	10,435.3	374.9	1.4	(5)	94.5	3.4	40.8	1.5	3.7	.1	508.8	18.3
1981.....	10,997.8	387.8	10,858.2	382.9	1.0	(5)	95.0	3.3	41.5	1.5	3.6	.1	514.1	18.1
1982.....	11,478.0	398.0	11,334.1	393.0	(6)	(5)	95.1	3.3	44.8	1.6	4.0	.1	537.6	18.6
1983.....	11,856.3	403.9	11,711.9	399.0	.7	(5)	85.0	2.9	48.4	1.6	10.3	.3	564.2	19.2
1984.....	11,691.5	392.9	11,424.9	383.9	16.0	.5	93.3	3.1	39.9	1.3	117.4	3.9	618.5	20.8
1985.....	11,045.2	364.0	10,704.1	352.7	30.6	1.0	99.0	3.3	29.6	1.0	181.9	6.0	617.8	20.4
1986.....	10,714.5	346.0	10,222.7	333.7	36.1	1.2	103.1	3.3	18.6	.6	223.0	7.2	488.1	15.8
1987.....	10,419.4	329.8	10,013.4	316.9	39.9	1.3	106.4	3.4	17.6	.6	242.2	7.7	436.8	13.8
1988.....	9,391.3	292.1	9,025.8	280.7	40.9	1.3	89.3	2.8	14.4	.4	220.8	6.9	396.3	12.3
	Persons aged 65 or older													
1973.....	6,861.1	321.0	6,772.0	316.8	5.8	0.3	41.5	1.9	38.4	1.8	3.4	0.2	410.5	19.2
1975.....	7,405.5	332.3	7,320.9	328.5	3.3	.1	38.7	1.7	39.3	1.8	3.3	.1	433.2	19.4
1977.....	8,123.2	349.1	8,038.3	345.5	2.4	.1	39.2	1.7	39.7	1.7	3.7	.2	475.1	20.4
1979.....	8,662.1	356.0	8,587.8	352.9	1.2	(5)	35.5	1.5	34.3	1.4	3.3	.1	468.3	19.2
1980.....	9,259.0	372.0	9,185.4	369.1	1.0	(5)	35.9	1.4	33.4	1.3	3.2	.1	491.2	19.7
1981.....	9,629.9	379.5	9,555.4	376.6	.9	(5)	36.5	1.4	33.5	1.3	3.2	.1	496.2	19.6
1982.....	10,083.8	389.4	10,006.2	386.4	(6)	(5)	37.5	1.4	36.5	1.4	3.6	.1	519.5	20.1
1983.....	10,458.3	395.4	10,374.8	392.2	.5	(5)	35.4	1.3	40.1	1.5	7.4	.3	545.3	20.6
1984.....	10,330.9	384.2	10,169.8	378.2	12.6	.5	37.9	1.4	33.3	1.2	77.3	2.9	597.5	22.2
1985.....	9,734.5	354.6	9,527.4	347.1	25.1	.9	39.6	1.4	24.0	.9	118.4	4.3	596.2	21.7
1986.....	9,441.9	337.0	9,211.0	328.7	30.0	1.1	41.2	1.5	15.0	.5	144.7	5.2	471.0	16.8
1987.....	9,227.4	322.9	8,976.8	314.1	34.2	1.2	42.7	1.5	14.4	.5	159.3	5.6	421.5	14.7
1988.....	8,413.8	289.5	8,177.9	281.4	36.1	1.2	38.1	1.3	12.0	.4	149.6	5.1	383.2	13.2
	Disabled persons													
1973.....	327.1	379.7	306.9	356.3	0.9	1.1	15.8	18.4	3.3	3.8	0.1	0.1	6.3	7.3
1975.....	850.2	393.7	806.3	373.4	.9	.4	34.1	15.8	7.9	3.7	1.0	.4	15.1	7.0
1977.....	1,086.6	416.5	1,029.2	394.5	.8	.3	47.3	18.1	8.7	3.3	.7	.3	17.5	6.7
1979.....	1,243.6	429.0	1,181.3	407.5	.5	.2	53.4	18.4	7.9	2.7	.6	.2	16.7	5.8
1980.....	1,316.7	446.2	1,249.9	423.6	.3	.1	58.6	19.9	7.5	2.5	.5	.2	17.7	6.0
1981.....	1,367.9	458.0	1,302.8	436.2	.1	(5)	58.5	19.6	8.0	2.7	.4	.1	17.8	6.0
1982.....	1,394.3	474.0	1,327.9	451.5	(6)	(5)	57.6	19.6	8.3	2.8	.4	.1	18.1	6.2
1983.....	1,398.0	481.4	1,337.1	460.4	.2	.1	49.6	17.1	8.3	2.9	2.9	1.0	18.9	6.5
1984.....	1,360.5	473.9	1,255.1	437.2	3.4	1.2	55.3	19.3	6.6	2.3	40.1	14.0	21.0	7.3
1985.....	1,310.6	453.0	1,176.7	406.7	5.4	1.9	59.4	20.5	5.6	1.9	63.5	21.9	21.6	7.5
1986.....	1,272.6	432.2	1,122.7	381.3	6.0	2.1	61.9	21.0	3.7	1.2	78.4	26.6	17.0	5.8
1987.....	1,192.0	395.1	1,036.6	343.6	5.6	1.9	63.6	21.1	3.2	1.0	82.9	27.5	15.4	5.1
1988.....	997.5	316.6	847.9	274.6	4.8	1.6	51.2	16.6	2.4	.8	71.2	23.1	13.1	4.3

¹ Data for July 1-Dec. 31, 1966; for disabled persons, data for July 1-Dec. 31, 1973, with annual rate calculated by doubling number of admissions. Rate for 1966 based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in program as of Oct. 1, 1966. Rates for other years based on number of enrollees as of July 1 of each year. For all years, excludes persons residing in foreign countries.

² Prior to Oct. 1, 1983 includes data for tuberculosis (TB) hospitals. Beginning with the implementation of the Prospective Payment System includes data for newly PPS-excluded facilities such as rehabilitation (Rehab.) and pediatric (Ped.).

³ Includes emergency admissions to hospitals not participating in the program on a regular basis but meeting special requirements for coverage of emergency services; beginning Oct. 1 1983, includes admissions for patients transferred from a hospital subject to the Prospective Payment System (PPS) to a unit of the facility excluded from PPS.

⁴ Coverage began Jan. 1, 1967.

⁵ Less than 0.05 percent.

⁶ Fewer than 50.

CONTACT: Ann Moaney-Howze (301) 597-5089 for further information.

7.E Medicaid: Recipients

Table 7.E1.—Unduplicated number of recipients and percentage change, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972–88^{1,2}

Fiscal year	Total	Inpatient services in—		Intermediate-care facility services		Skilled-nursing facility services	Physicians' services	Dental services	Other practitioner services	Out-patient hospital services	Clinic services	Laboratory and radiological services	Home health services	Pre-scribed drugs	Family planning services	Other care
		General hospital	Mental hospital	Mentally retarded	All other											
Number (in thousands)																
1972	17,606	2,832	40	...	...	552	12,282	2,397	1,600	5,215	501	3,523	105	11,139	...	2,531
1973	19,622	3,256	77	29	433	678	13,278	2,916	1,903	5,295	1,790	3,959	110	12,116	...	2,974
1974	21,462	3,291	72	39	588	661	14,970	3,489	2,251	5,698	1,890	4,121	144	14,240	...	3,841
1975	22,007	3,432	67	69	682	630	15,198	3,944	2,673	7,437	1,086	4,738	343	14,155	1,217	2,911
1976	22,815	3,551	83	89	724	637	15,624	4,405	2,846	8,482	1,283	5,239	319	14,883	1,278	2,942
1977	22,832	3,768	84	107	754	641	16,074	4,656	2,963	8,619	1,664	5,494	371	15,370	1,338	3,279
1978	21,965	3,782	76	104	740	639	15,668	4,485	3,082	8,628	1,400	5,684	376	15,188	1,296	2,922
1979	21,520	3,608	74	114	766	610	15,168	4,401	3,011	7,710	1,497	5,332	359	14,283	1,206	2,682
1980	21,605	3,680	66	121	789	606	13,765	4,652	3,234	9,705	1,531	3,212	392	13,707	1,129	2,563
1981	21,980	3,703	90	151	762	623	14,403	5,173	3,582	10,018	1,755	3,822	402	14,256	1,473	4,394
1982	21,603	3,530	72	149	765	559	13,894	4,868	3,223	9,853	1,702	3,814	377	13,547	1,506	4,295
1983	21,554	3,696	80	151	793	574	14,056	4,940	3,306	10,069	1,760	4,462	422	13,732	1,538	4,870
1984	21,607	3,467	35	141	796	559	14,195	4,942	3,353	10,035	2,037	4,822	438	13,935	1,577	4,467
1985	21,814	3,434	60	147	828	547	14,387	4,672	3,357	10,072	2,121	6,354	535	13,921	1,636	5,371
1986	22,515	3,544	53	145	828	571	14,894	5,161	3,451	10,702	2,027	7,123	593	14,704	1,732	5,573
1987	23,109	3,767	57	149	849	572	15,373	5,131	3,542	10,979	2,183	7,596	609	15,083	1,652	5,957
1988	22,907	3,832	60	145	866	579	15,265	5,072	3,480	10,533	2,256	7,579	569	15,323	1,525	6,601
Percentage change																
1973	11.5	15.0	92.5	...	...	22.8	8.1	21.7	18.9	1.5	257.3	12.4	4.8	8.8	...	17.5
1974	9.4	1.1	-6.5	34.5	35.8	-2.5	12.7	19.7	18.3	7.6	5.6	4.1	30.9	17.5	...	29.2
1975	2.5	4.3	-6.9	76.9	16.0	-4.7	1.5	13.0	18.7	30.5	-42.5	15.0	138.2	-6	...	-24.2
1976	3.7	3.5	23.9	29.0	6.2	1.1	2.8	11.7	6.5	14.1	18.1	10.6	-7.0	5.1	5.0	1.1
1977	.1	6.1	1.2	20.2	4.1	.6	2.9	5.7	4.1	1.6	29.7	4.9	16.3	3.3	4.7	11.5
1978	-3.8	.4	-9.5	-2.8	-1.9	-.3	-2.5	-3.7	4.0	.1	-15.9	3.5	1.3	-1.2	-3.1	-10.9
1979	-2.0	-4.6	-2.6	9.6	3.5	-4.5	-3.2	-1.9	-2.3	-10.6	6.9	-6.2	-4.5	-6.0	-6.9	-8.2
1980	.4	2.0	-10.8	6.1	3.0	-.7	-9.2	5.7	7.4	25.9	2.3	-39.8	9.2	-4.0	-6.4	-4.4
1981	1.7	.6	36.4	24.8	-3.4	2.8	4.6	11.2	10.8	3.2	14.6	19.0	2.6	4.0	30.5	71.4
1982	-1.7	-4.7	-20.0	-1.3	.4	-10.3	-3.5	-5.9	-10.0	-1.6	-3.0	-.2	-6.2	-5.0	2.2	-2.3
1983	-.2	4.7	11.1	1.3	3.7	2.7	1.2	1.5	2.6	2.2	3.4	17.0	11.9	1.4	2.1	13.4
1984	.2	-6.2	-56.3	-6.6	.4	-2.6	1.0	(3)	1.4	-.3	15.7	8.1	3.8	1.5	2.5	-8.3
1985	1.0	-1.0	71.4	4.3	4.0	-2.1	1.4	-5.5	.1	.4	4.1	31.8	22.1	-.1	3.7	20.2
1986	3.2	3.2	-11.7	-1.4	...	4.4	3.5	10.5	2.8	6.3	-4.4	12.1	10.8	5.6	5.9	3.8
1987	2.6	6.3	7.5	2.8	2.5	.2	3.2	-.6	2.6	2.6	7.7	6.6	2.7	2.6	-4.6	6.9
1988	-.9	1.7	5.3	-2.7	2.0	1.2	-.7	-1.1	-1.8	-4.1	3.3	-.2	-6.6	1.6	-7.7	10.8

¹ Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

² Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplica-

ted total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Clarence Small (301) 597-3904 for further information.

Table 7.E2.—Unduplicated number of recipients and percentage change, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972–88¹

Fiscal year	Total	Aged 65 or older	Blindness	Permanent and total disability	Dependent children under age 21	Adults in families with dependent children	Other
Number (in thousands)							
1972.....	17,606	3,318	108	1,625	7,841	3,137	1,576
1973.....	19,622	3,496	101	1,804	8,659	4,066	1,495
1974.....	21,462	3,732	135	2,222	9,478	4,392	1,502
1975.....	22,007	3,615	109	2,355	9,598	4,529	1,800
1976.....	22,815	3,612	97	2,572	9,924	4,774	1,836
1977.....	22,832	3,636	92	2,710	9,651	4,785	1,959
1978.....	21,965	3,376	82	2,636	9,376	4,643	1,852
1979.....	21,520	3,364	79	2,674	9,106	4,570	1,727
1980.....	21,605	3,440	92	2,819	9,333	4,877	1,499
1981.....	21,980	3,367	86	2,993	9,581	5,187	1,364
1982.....	21,603	3,240	84	2,806	9,563	5,356	1,434
1983.....	21,554	3,371	77	2,844	9,535	5,592	1,129
1984.....	21,607	3,238	79	2,834	9,684	5,600	1,187
1985.....	21,814	3,061	80	2,937	9,757	5,518	1,214
1986.....	22,515	3,140	82	3,100	10,029	5,647	1,362
1987.....	23,109	3,224	85	3,296	10,168	5,599	1,418
1988.....	22,907	3,159	86	3,401	10,037	5,503	1,343
Percentage change							
1973.....	11.5	5.4	-6.5	11.0	10.4	29.6	-5.1
1974.....	9.4	6.8	33.7	23.2	9.5	8.0	.5
1975.....	2.5	-3.1	-19.3	6.0	1.3	3.1	19.8
1976.....	3.7	-.1	-11.0	9.2	3.4	5.4	2.0
1977.....	.1	.7	-5.2	5.4	-2.8	.2	6.7
1978.....	-3.8	-7.2	-10.9	-2.7	-2.8	-3.0	-5.5
1979.....	-2.0	-.4	-3.7	1.4	-2.9	-1.6	-6.7
1980.....	.4	2.3	16.5	5.4	2.5	6.7	-13.2
1981.....	1.7	-2.1	-6.5	6.2	2.7	6.4	-9.0
1982.....	-1.7	-3.8	-2.3	-6.2	-.2	3.3	5.1
1983.....	-.2	4.0	-8.3	1.4	-.3	4.4	-21.3
1984.....	.2	-3.9	2.6	-.4	1.6	.1	5.1
1985.....	1.0	-5.5	1.3	3.6	.8	-1.5	2.3
1986.....	3.2	2.6	2.5	5.5	2.8	2.3	12.2
1987.....	2.6	2.7	3.7	6.3	1.4	-.9	4.1
1988.....	-.9	-2.0	1.2	3.2	-1.3	-1.7	-5.3

¹ Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplicated total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

7.F Medicaid: Vendor Payments

Table 7.F1.—Amount and percentage change in payments, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972–88¹

Fiscal year	Total	Inpatient services in—		Intermediate-care facility services		Skilled-nursing facility services	Physicians' services	Dental services	Other practitioner services	Out-patient hospital services	Clinic services	Laboratory and radiological services	Home health services	Pre-scribed drugs	Family planning services	Other care
		General hospital	Mental hospital	Men-tally retarded	All other											
Amount (in millions)																
1972	\$6,300	\$2,557	\$113	...	...	\$1,471	\$794	\$170	\$59	\$365	\$41	\$81	\$24	\$512	...	\$112
1973	8,639	2,660	349	\$165	\$895	1,959	926	206	81	268	237	105	25	609	...	154
1974	9,983	2,887	406	203	1,381	2,002	1,083	265	101	322	284	96	31	713	...	208
1975	12,242	3,374	405	380	1,885	2,434	1,225	339	127	373	389	126	70	815	\$67	233
1976	14,091	3,904	529	635	2,209	2,476	1,369	373	147	555	341	147	134	940	86	247
1977	16,239	4,562	586	917	2,637	2,691	1,505	427	157	877	171	177	180	1,018	117	218
1978	17,992	4,992	665	1,192	3,104	3,125	1,554	392	144	835	197	180	210	1,082	115	205
1979	20,472	5,655	778	1,488	3,773	3,379	1,635	430	163	847	275	186	263	1,196	109	293
1980	23,311	6,412	775	1,989	4,202	3,685	1,875	462	198	1,101	320	121	332	1,318	81	440
1981	27,204	7,194	877	2,996	4,507	4,035	2,101	543	228	1,409	373	147	428	1,535	139	691
1982	29,399	7,670	974	3,467	4,979	4,427	2,086	492	226	1,438	400	160	496	1,599	133	853
1983	32,391	8,813	933	4,079	5,381	4,621	2,175	467	226	1,574	479	184	597	1,771	156	936
1984	33,891	8,848	1,042	4,256	5,823	4,810	2,220	469	232	1,646	594	207	774	1,968	164	838
1985	37,508	9,453	1,192	4,731	6,516	5,071	2,346	458	251	1,789	714	337	1,120	2,315	195	1,020
1986	41,005	10,364	1,113	5,072	6,773	5,660	2,547	531	252	1,980	807	424	1,352	2,692	226	1,212
1987	45,050	11,302	1,409	5,591	7,280	5,967	2,776	541	263	2,226	963	475	1,690	2,988	228	1,349
1988	48,710	12,076	1,375	6,022	7,923	6,354	2,953	577	284	2,413	1,105	543	2,015	3,294	206	1,569
Percentage change																
1973	37.1	4.0	208.8	...	...	33.2	16.6	21.2	37.3	-26.6	478.0	29.6	4.2	18.9	...	37.5
1974	15.6	8.5	16.3	23.0	54.3	2.2	17.0	28.6	24.7	20.1	19.8	-8.6	24.0	17.1	...	35.1
1975	22.6	16.9	-2	87.2	36.5	21.6	13.1	27.9	25.7	15.8	37.0	31.2	125.8	14.3	...	12.0
1976	15.1	15.7	30.6	67.1	17.2	1.7	11.8	10.0	15.7	48.8	-12.3	16.7	91.4	15.3	28.4	6.0
1977	15.2	16.9	10.8	44.4	19.4	8.7	9.9	14.5	6.8	58.0	-49.9	20.4	34.3	8.3	36.0	-11.7
1978	10.8	9.4	13.5	30.0	17.7	16.1	3.3	-8.2	-8.3	-4.8	15.2	1.7	16.7	6.3	-1.7	-6.0
1979	13.8	13.3	17.0	24.8	21.6	8.1	5.2	9.7	13.2	1.4	39.6	3.3	25.2	10.5	-5.2	42.9
1980	13.9	13.4	-4	33.7	11.4	9.1	14.7	7.4	21.5	30.0	16.4	-34.9	26.2	10.2	-25.7	50.2
1981	16.7	12.2	13.2	50.6	7.3	9.5	12.1	17.5	15.2	28.0	16.6	21.5	28.9	16.5	71.6	57.0
1982	8.1	6.6	11.1	15.7	10.5	9.7	-7	-9.4	-9	2.1	7.2	8.8	15.9	4.2	-4.3	23.4
1983	10.2	14.9	-4.2	17.7	8.1	4.4	4.3	-5.1	(2)	9.5	19.8	15.0	20.4	10.8	17.3	9.7
1984	4.6	.4	11.7	4.3	8.2	4.1	2.1	.4	2.7	4.6	24.0	12.5	29.6	11.1	5.1	-10.5
1985	10.7	6.8	14.4	11.2	11.9	5.4	5.7	-2.3	8.2	8.7	20.2	62.8	44.7	17.6	18.9	21.7
1986	9.3	9.6	-6.6	7.2	3.9	11.6	8.6	15.9	.4	10.7	13.0	25.8	20.7	16.3	15.9	18.8
1987	9.9	9.1	26.6	10.2	7.5	5.4	9.0	1.9	4.4	12.4	19.3	12.0	25.0	11.0	.9	11.3
1988	8.1	6.8	-2.4	7.7	8.8	6.5	6.4	6.7	8.0	8.4	14.7	14.3	19.2	10.2	-9.6	16.3

¹ Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

Table 7.F2.—Amount and percentage change in payments, by eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-88¹

Fiscal year	Total	Aged 65 or older	Blindness	Permanent and total disability	Dependent children under age 21	Adults in families with dependent children	Other
Amount (in millions)							
1972.....	\$6,300	\$1,925	\$45	\$1,354	\$1,139	\$962	\$875
1973.....	8,639	3,235	65	2,015	1,426	1,446	452
1974.....	9,983	3,691	80	2,388	1,694	1,704	425
1975.....	12,242	4,358	93	3,052	2,186	2,062	492
1976.....	14,091	4,910	96	3,824	2,431	2,288	542
1977.....	16,239	5,499	116	4,767	2,610	2,606	641
1978.....	17,992	6,308	116	5,505	2,748	2,673	643
1979.....	20,472	7,046	108	6,774	2,884	3,021	638
1980.....	23,311	8,739	124	7,497	3,123	3,231	596
1981.....	27,204	9,926	154	9,301	3,508	3,763	552
1982.....	29,399	10,739	172	10,233	3,473	4,093	689
1983.....	32,391	11,954	183	11,184	3,836	4,487	747
1984.....	33,891	12,815	219	11,758	3,979	4,420	700
1985.....	37,508	14,096	249	13,203	4,414	4,746	798
1986.....	41,005	15,097	277	14,635	5,135	4,880	980
1987.....	45,050	16,037	309	16,507	5,508	5,592	1,078
1988.....	48,710	17,135	344	18,250	5,848	5,883	1,198
Percentage change							
1973.....	37.1	68.1	44.4	48.8	25.2	50.3	-48.3
1974.....	15.6	14.1	23.1	18.5	18.8	17.8	-6.0
1975.....	22.6	18.1	16.3	27.8	29.0	21.0	15.8
1976.....	15.1	12.7	3.2	25.3	11.2	11.0	10.2
1977.....	15.2	12.0	20.8	24.7	7.4	13.9	18.3
1978.....	10.8	14.7	(2)	15.5	5.3	2.6	.3
1979.....	13.8	11.7	-6.9	23.1	4.9	13.0	-8
1980.....	13.9	24.0	14.8	10.7	8.3	7.0	-6.6
1981.....	16.7	13.6	24.2	24.1	12.3	16.5	-7.4
1982.....	8.1	8.2	11.7	10.0	-1.0	8.8	24.8
1983.....	10.2	11.3	6.4	9.3	10.5	9.6	8.4
1984.....	4.6	7.2	19.7	5.1	3.7	-1.5	-6.3
1985.....	10.7	10.0	13.7	12.3	10.9	7.4	14.0
1986.....	9.3	7.1	11.2	10.8	16.3	2.8	22.8
1987.....	9.9	6.2	11.6	12.8	7.3	14.6	10.0
1988.....	8.1	6.8	11.3	10.6	6.2	5.2	11.1

¹ Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

² Less than 0.05 percent.

7.G Medicaid: Average Vendor Payments

Table 7.G1.—Average amount and percentage change, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972–88^{1,2}

Fiscal year	Total	Inpatient services in—		Intermediate-care facility services		Skilled-nursing facility services	Physicians' services	Dental services	Other practitioner services	Out-patient hospital services	Clinic services	Laboratory and radiological services	Home health services	Pre-scribed drugs	Family planning services	Other care
		General hospital	Mental hospital	Mentally retarded	All other											
Average amount																
1972	\$358	\$903	\$2,825	...	...	\$2,665	\$65	\$71	\$37	\$70	\$82	\$23	\$229	\$46	...	\$44
1973	440	817	4,532	\$5,690	\$2,067	2,889	70	71	43	51	60	27	227	50	...	52
1974	465	877	5,639	5,205	2,349	3,029	72	76	45	57	150	23	215	50	...	54
1975	556	983	6,017	5,538	2,764	3,865	81	86	48	50	358	27	204	58	55	80
1976	618	1,100	6,404	7,135	3,049	3,886	88	85	52	65	266	28	420	63	67	84
1977	711	1,211	6,980	8,530	3,499	4,199	94	92	53	102	103	32	485	66	88	66
1978	819	1,320	8,728	11,486	4,194	4,893	99	87	47	97	140	32	558	71	89	70
1979	951	1,568	10,531	13,022	4,926	5,544	108	98	54	110	184	35	734	84	90	109
1980	1,079	1,742	11,697	16,439	5,322	6,079	136	99	61	113	113	38	846	96	72	172
1981	1,238	1,943	9,750	19,812	5,913	6,614	146	105	64	141	213	39	1,065	108	95	157
1982	1,361	2,172	13,541	23,312	6,511	7,916	150	101	70	146	235	42	1,313	118	88	199
1983	1,503	2,384	11,717	27,006	6,783	8,057	155	95	86	156	272	41	1,416	129	101	192
1984	1,569	2,552	14,306	30,170	7,314	8,599	156	95	69	164	291	43	1,768	141	104	188
1985	1,719	2,753	20,021	32,238	7,868	9,278	163	98	75	178	337	53	2,092	166	119	190
1986	1,821	2,924	20,952	35,089	8,182	9,910	171	103	73	185	398	60	2,278	183	130	217
1987	1,949	3,000	24,714	37,490	8,571	10,432	181	105	74	203	441	63	2,777	198	138	227
1988	2,126	3,151	22,956	41,413	9,153	10,971	193	114	82	229	490	72	3,542	215	135	238
Percentage change																
1973	23.0	-9.5	60.4	...	...	8.4	7.9	-0.4	15.4	-27.7	-26.8	15.4	-0.6	9.4	...	17.0
1974	5.7	7.4	24.4	-8.5	13.6	4.8	3.7	7.5	5.4	11.7	151.0	-12.2	-5.3	-4	...	4.6
1975	19.5	12.1	6.7	6.4	17.7	27.6	12.0	13.2	7.0	-11.5	138.2	15.9	-5.2	15.8	...	47.7
1976	11.2	11.9	6.4	28.8	10.3	.5	8.6	-1.2	8.3	30.0	-25.7	3.7	105.9	8.6	21.8	5.0
1977	15.0	10.1	9.0	19.6	14.8	8.1	6.8	8.2	1.9	56.9	-61.3	14.3	15.5	4.8	31.3	-21.4
1978	15.2	9.0	25.0	34.7	19.9	16.5	5.3	-5.4	-11.3	-4.9	35.9	...	15.1	7.6	1.1	6.1
1979	16.1	18.8	20.7	13.4	17.5	13.3	9.1	12.6	14.9	13.4	31.4	9.4	31.5	18.3	1.1	55.7
1980	13.5	11.1	11.1	26.2	8.0	9.7	25.9	1.0	13.0	2.7	-38.6	8.6	15.3	14.3	-20.0	57.8
1981	14.7	11.5	-16.6	20.5	11.1	8.8	7.4	6.1	4.9	24.8	88.5	2.6	25.9	12.5	31.9	-8.7
1982	9.9	11.8	39.9	17.7	10.1	19.7	2.7	-3.8	9.4	3.5	10.3	7.7	23.3	9.3	-7.4	26.8
1983	10.4	9.8	-13.5	15.8	4.2	1.8	3.3	-5.9	22.9	6.8	15.7	-2.4	7.8	9.3	14.8	-3.5
1984	4.4	7.0	22.1	11.7	7.8	6.7	.6	...	-19.8	5.1	7.0	4.9	24.9	9.3	3.0	-2.1
1985	9.6	7.9	39.9	6.9	7.6	7.9	4.5	3.2	8.7	8.5	15.8	23.3	18.3	17.7	14.4	1.1
1986	5.9	6.2	4.7	8.8	4.0	6.8	4.9	5.1	-2.7	3.9	18.1	13.2	8.9	10.2	9.2	14.2
1987	7.0	2.6	18.0	6.8	4.8	5.3	5.8	1.9	1.4	9.7	10.8	5.0	21.9	8.2	6.2	4.6
1988	9.1	5.0	-7.1	10.5	6.8	5.2	6.6	8.6	10.8	12.8	11.1	14.3	27.5	8.6	2.2	4.8

¹ Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

CONTACT: Clarence Small (301) 597-3904 for further information.

7.G Medicaid: Average Vendor Payments

Table 7.G2.—Average amount and percentage change, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972–88

Fiscal year	Total	Aged 65 or older	Blindness	Permanent and total disability	Dependent children under age 21	Adults in families with dependent children	Other
Average amount							
1972.....	\$358	\$580	\$417	\$833	\$145	\$307	\$555
1973.....	440	925	644	1,117	165	356	302
1974.....	465	989	593	1,075	179	388	283
1975.....	556	1,205	850	1,296	228	455	273
1976.....	618	1,359	990	1,487	245	479	295
1977.....	711	1,512	1,258	1,759	270	545	327
1978.....	819	1,869	1,412	2,088	293	576	347
1979.....	951	2,094	1,369	2,534	317	661	369
1980.....	1,079	2,540	1,358	2,659	335	663	398
1981.....	1,238	2,948	1,784	3,108	366	725	405
1982.....	1,361	3,315	2,047	3,646	363	764	480
1983.....	1,503	3,545	2,379	3,932	402	802	662
1984.....	1,569	3,957	2,766	4,149	411	789	590
1985.....	1,719	4,605	3,104	4,496	452	860	658
1986.....	1,821	4,808	3,401	4,721	512	864	719
1987.....	1,949	4,975	3,644	5,008	542	999	761
1988.....	2,126	5,425	4,005	5,366	583	1,069	891
Percentage change							
1973.....	23.0	59.5	54.5	34.1	13.4	16.0	-45.5
1974.....	5.7	6.9	-7.9	-3.8	8.5	9.1	-6.4
1975.....	19.5	21.8	43.4	20.6	27.6	17.3	-3.5
1976.....	11.2	12.8	16.5	14.7	7.5	5.3	8.1
1977.....	15.0	11.3	27.1	18.3	10.2	13.8	10.8
1978.....	15.2	23.6	12.2	18.7	8.5	5.7	6.1
1979.....	16.1	12.0	-3.0	21.4	8.2	14.8	6.3
1980.....	13.5	21.3	-.8	4.9	5.7	.3	7.9
1981.....	14.7	16.1	31.4	16.9	9.3	9.4	1.8
1982.....	9.9	12.4	14.7	17.3	-.8	5.4	18.5
1983.....	10.4	6.9	16.2	7.8	10.7	5.0	37.9
1984.....	4.4	11.6	16.3	5.5	2.2	-1.6	-10.9
1985.....	9.6	16.4	12.2	8.4	10.0	9.0	11.5
1986.....	5.9	4.4	9.6	5.0	13.3	.5	9.3
1987.....	7.0	3.5	7.1	6.1	5.9	15.6	5.8
1988.....	9.1	9.0	9.9	7.1	7.6	7.0	17.1

CONTACT: Clarence Small (301) 597-3904 for further information.

Section 8. Other Social Insurance Programs

Table 8.A1.—Trust fund status, 1940-88

[In millions]

Year	Assets at end of year		State accounts				Transfers for Federal-State administration ³	Railroad unemployment insurance accounts ⁴					
	Total assets ¹	Invested in U.S. Government securities ²	Deposits and transfers	Interest	Withdrawals for benefits	Balance at end of year		Deposits and transfers	Interest	Withdrawals for—		Balance at end of year	
										Benefits	Administration		
1940.....	\$1,958	\$1,945	\$861	\$59	\$517	\$1,805	...	\$60	\$1	\$15	...	\$153	
1941.....	2,744	2,732	1,008	53	342	2,516	...	66	5	15	...	228	
1942.....	3,698	3,687	1,139	68	344	3,379	...	86	6	7	...	319	
1943.....	5,147	5,095	1,328	82	78	4,711	...	98	7	1	...	436	
1944.....	6,583	6,579	1,317	50	63	6,015	...	119	5	(5)	...	568	
1945.....	7,537	7,508	1,161	118	461	6,833	...	117	11	2	...	704	
1946.....	7,585	7,564	916	130	1,103	6,775	...	122	13	39	...	810	
1947.....	8,124	8,102	1,097	132	772	7,217	...	126	16	55	...	907	
1948.....	8,520	8,496	989	219	789	7,572	...	67	27	60	...	948	
1949.....	7,780	7,696	998	156	1,762	6,954	...	7	19	146	...	826	
1950.....	7,721	7,639	1,190	146	1,342	6,948	...	15	17	85	...	773	
1951.....	8,519	8,427	1,495	158	845	7,757	...	20	17	47	...	762	
1952.....	9,032	9,032	1,372	177	996	8,310	...	20	17	77	...	722	
1953.....	9,557	9,545	1,350	201	970	8,892	...	19	16	92	...	665	
1954.....	8,749	8,740	1,135	199	2,032	8,193	...	17	14	204	...	492	
1955.....	8,764	8,754	1,214	185	1,352	8,242	...	16	10	146	...	372	
1956.....	9,059	9,061	1,504	200	1,399	8,546	...	57	8	119	...	317	
1957.....	9,109	9,098	1,618	220	1,744	8,641	...	86	7	148	...	262	
1958.....	7,124	7,114	1,642	199	3,541	6,941	...	104	4	279	\$3	88	
1959.....	6,890	6,877	2,058	178	2,297	6,880	...	260	1	290	9	5	
1960.....	6,653	6,638	2,299	195	2,748	6,626	(5)	294	(5)	214	9	15	
1961.....	5,841	5,823	2,526	176	3,512	5,816	\$595	283	(5)	243	10	20	
1962.....	6,287	6,265	2,988	173	2,726	6,252	421	212	(5)	178	9	23	
1963.....	6,707	6,686	3,010	194	2,839	6,618	427	170	(5)	150	9	13	
1964.....	7,419	7,399	3,022	225	2,602	7,263	393	203	(5)	124	8	8	
1965.....	8,568	8,542	2,973	266	2,165	8,336	493	204	(5)	101	7	9	
1966.....	10,198	10,166	2,916	330	1,774	9,808	527	180	(5)	78	7	10	
1967.....	11,209	11,169	2,649	398	2,099	10,756	557	175	(5)	75	6	10	
1968.....	12,237	12,196	2,515	460	2,038	11,693	587	176	(5)	81	6	8	
1969.....	13,188	13,158	2,545	536	2,160	12,616	640	176	(5)	94	6	8	
1970.....	12,475	12,435	2,521	610	3,900	11,846	725	182	(5)	95	7	7	
1971.....	10,170	10,125	2,885	527	5,672	9,586	875	198	(5)	121	8	9	
1972.....	10,112	10,009	4,876	442	5,543	9,361	805	184	(5)	97	8	10	
1973.....	12,160	11,792	5,191	519	4,159	10,912	870	156	1	70	7	37	
1974.....	11,950	11,607	5,542	632	6,591	10,496	987	124	4	53	7	105	
1975.....	5,426	3,601	10,626	380	16,929	4,573	1,253	113	6	137	8	79	
1976.....	4,921	4,735	13,727	226	14,395	4,131	1,421	195	1	245	9	23	
1977.....	5,866	5,485	12,852	229	11,729	5,483	1,577	203	2	177	9	41	
1978.....	11,161	9,990	12,368	345	8,664	9,532	1,563	211	2	210	10	33	
Fiscal year ending September 30:													
1979.....	15,302	13,793	12,297	566	8,610	13,432	1,630	197	2	142	13	60	
1980.....	15,138	12,711	12,090	882	14,246	12,158	1,896	167	3	212	9	18	
1981.....	14,972	13,526	16,447	991	16,705	12,891	2,118	314	2	288	13	32	
1982.....	10,965	9,644	17,835	1,079	22,483	9,322	2,172	364	2	377	14	8	
1983.....	10,115	8,396	29,986	756	32,380	7,684	2,494	457	1	447	17	1	
1984.....	14,114	12,858	26,692	821	23,594	11,603	2,413	292	2	280	6	11	
1985.....	19,067	16,684	25,496	1,269	22,236	16,132	2,618	266	4	182	20	79	
1986.....	23,361	21,240	22,499	1,609	19,911	20,329	2,626	221	(5)	181	20	99	
1987.....	30,466	27,917	21,251	1,800	17,978	25,402	2,572	207	11	191	15	111	
1988.....	39,034	36,197	19,454	2,183	15,734	31,305	2,728	182	13	93	14	199	

¹ Includes assets of following accounts: Beginning in 1954, Federal unemployment account; beginning in 1960, employment security administration account; beginning in 1961, Federal extended compensation account and temporary extended railroad unemployment insurance account.

² Book value beginning in 1979, par value. Beginning in 1981, excludes balances of railroad administration and insurance transfer accounts.

³ From employment security administration account.

⁴ Beginning in July 1947, includes railroad temporary disability program. Beginning in September 1958, includes railroad unemployment insurance account.

⁵ Less than \$500,000.

Source: Unpublished Treasury reports.

Table 8.A2.—Summary data on State programs, by State, 1987

[Except where noted, excludes data for Federal employees and for ex-servicemen; includes data for State and local government employees where covered by State law after 1955]

State	Covered employment (excludes Federal Government)		Insured unemployment as percent of covered employment ²	Number of first payments (in thousands)	Average weekly benefit for total unemployment		Weeks compensated for all unemployment (in thousands)	Average actual duration (in weeks)	Claimants exhausting benefits ⁵		In millions			Average employer contribution rate ⁹
	Average monthly number of workers (in thousands)	Total payroll ¹ (in millions)			Amount ³	Percent of average weekly wages ⁴			Number (in thousands)	Percent of first payments	Contributions collected ⁶	Benefits paid ⁷	Funds available for benefits at end of year ⁸	
Total ..	98,760	\$2,033,867	2.3	7,205	\$139.74	35.3	105,228	14.6	2,409	30.6	\$17,567.9	\$13,602.7	\$25,228.7	2.6
AL	1,412	25,242	2.6	149	100.87	29.3	1,692	11.4	40	25.0	162.4	157.7	503.8	1.7
AK	187	5,220	7.1	45	159.12	29.6	770	17.0	26	51.7	84.3	110.3	65.4	3.5
AZ	1,344	26,105	1.9	72	120.07	32.1	1,033	14.4	23	30.6	115.8	120.5	425.9	1.3
AR	797	13,005	3.3	88	122.98	39.2	1,123	12.8	24	25.3	119.1	122.4	100.7	2.4
CA	11,743	270,115	2.9	986	121.29	27.4	15,584	15.8	357	33.9	1,916.9	1,755.1	4,017.1	2.6
CO	1,337	27,549	2.4	97	159.05	40.3	1,355	14.0	37	34.2	207.2	207.3	96.1	2.0
CT	1,607	39,008	1.3	93	165.28	35.4	1,021	10.9	16	15.4	211.4	156.5	267.5	2.0
DE	311	6,429	1.1	17	138.37	34.8	186	11.1	2	15.7	61.5	24.9	140.6	2.9
DC	425	11,127	1.9	21	177.35	35.2	394	19.1	11	50.7	63.4	58.6	77.9	2.1
FL	4,746	87,753	1.1	159	128.39	36.1	2,128	13.3	62	36.1	297.7	260.3	1,745.4	1.0
GA	2,643	51,435	1.5	199	120.06	32.0	2,041	10.3	54	25.9	265.1	230.6	803.1	1.5
HI	433	7,988	1.6	24	154.79	43.7	318	13.4	5	21.2	76.0	43.5	253.9	1.7
ID	317	5,325	4.1	41	136.01	42.2	530	12.9	15	34.0	85.4	64.0	126.2	3.0
IL	4,751	105,202	2.5	321	147.15	34.6	5,668	17.7	127	37.1	1,211.0	784.7	313.6	3.6
IN	2,188	42,802	1.7	124	104.26	27.7	1,521	12.3	39	27.9	185.7	154.0	508.5	1.4
IA	1,045	17,922	2.1	67	142.73	43.3	955	14.3	22	29.2	240.0	121.4	282.8	3.0
KS	952	17,369	2.3	73	159.40	45.4	1,063	14.6	26	31.5	158.4	155.1	362.6	2.0
KY	1,234	22,004	2.3	101	107.56	31.4	1,366	13.6	24	22.8	220.1	136.1	251.5	2.8
LA	1,402	25,987	4.3	150	142.38	40.0	2,805	18.6	102	53.4	306.5	354.5	.7	3.8
ME	475	8,136	2.1	38	131.02	39.8	422	11.2	8	20.7	75.4	48.6	138.3	2.7
MD	1,864	38,726	1.6	96	150.72	37.9	1,313	13.7	24	22.9	169.6	186.3	555.8	1.5
MA	2,934	65,744	1.8	178	173.85	40.3	2,478	13.9	47	25.0	424.9	404.4	1,097.0	2.0
MI	3,551	81,769	3.4	365	158.38	35.8	5,647	15.5	114	27.9	1,132.0	932.4	978.2	4.6
MN	1,868	37,996	2.1	122	176.75	45.2	1,816	14.9	44	34.0	383.9	304.3	155.1	2.7
MS	815	12,754	3.1	75	99.98	33.2	1,032	13.7	25	28.2	62.4	95.1	370.0	1.3
MO	2,075	40,233	2.3	153	113.62	30.5	2,071	13.5	44	27.2	226.5	224.1	366.0	1.7
MT	251	4,022	3.4	26	131.01	42.5	369	14.3	11	40.4	51.8	43.0	45.3	1.9
NE	630	10,280	1.7	37	111.87	35.6	461	12.5	12	28.8	48.0	47.6	87.0	1.4
NV	487	9,416	2.2	37	140.96	37.8	500	13.5	10	25.9	76.7	67.2	236.0	1.7
NH	494	9,536	.5	19	121.86	32.8	104	5.6	1	2.7	24.4	15.4	164.6	.8
NJ	3,435	81,507	2.1	234	167.79	36.8	3,541	15.1	85	33.9	979.0	543.0	1,824.2	2.4
NM	480	8,331	2.8	34	121.65	36.5	598	17.8	15	38.7	66.3	67.6	120.2	1.9
NY	7,789	191,520	2.2	478	139.54	29.5	8,275	17.3	170	33.3	1,351.3	1,040.0	2,705.5	3.0
NC	2,775	49,196	1.5	185	124.09	36.4	1,762	9.5	38	18.4	206.5	186.8	1,248.1	1.1
ND	223	3,543	2.6	18	144.33	47.2	265	14.7	7	37.1	56.5	36.0	15.0	4.2
OH	4,371	89,353	2.4	302	149.33	38.0	4,451	14.7	84	25.6	1,089.9	624.4	213.6	3.5
OK	1,035	18,905	2.4	69	140.91	40.1	1,076	15.7	33	34.2	168.2	138.0	112.4	2.3
OR	1,045	19,490	3.4	113	143.49	40.0	1,606	14.3	29	24.1	294.7	206.1	427.3	3.1
PA	4,652	94,098	2.8	418	158.22	40.7	6,298	15.1	196	23.0	1,394.8	860.9	705.3	4.5
PR	762	8,688	4.5	70	72.82	33.2	1,316	18.8	40	54.1	165.6	80.7	295.0	5.4
RI	438	8,178	2.6	41	140.32	39.1	498	12.3	11	24.7	127.4	60.0	216.3	3.6
SC	1,316	22,448	1.7	82	103.92	31.7	880	10.7	19	20.8	153.5	86.4	215.2	2.0
SD	232	3,385	1.2	10	112.10	40.0	105	10.3	1	11.4	12.5	11.9	43.5	1.0
TN	1,915	34,797	2.1	148	98.11	28.1	1,736	11.7	40	25.8	196.3	161.6	506.5	1.7
TX	6,216	126,138	2.4	428	161.67	41.4	7,052	16.5	216	42.8	911.7	1,060.3	(10)	2.4
UT	572	10,220	2.2	42	157.74	45.9	590	14.0	17	34.5	77.8	86.6	161.3	1.7
VT	233	4,099	1.9	16	128.72	38.2	198	12.5	2	12.4	60.3	23.6	116.9	3.9
VA	2,452	47,564	.9	118	132.90	35.7	1,027	8.7	22	18.2	159.4	131.4	606.9	1.0
VI	39	641	1.0	1	106.90	33.9	18	14.1	1	24.9	7.5	1.7	16.7	2.6
WA	1,742	34,587	3.5	169	150.21	39.3	2,551	15.1	47	26.7	610.8	342.2	654.5	4.0
WV	557	10,378	3.6	59	144.62	40.3	902	15.2	18	25.4	152.1	114.1	65.3	4.3
WI	1,991	37,433	2.5	180	144.11	39.9	2,412	13.4	48	25.1	628.8	302.8	404.4	4.2
WY	170	3,167	3.4	16	164.18	46.0	307	19.5	7	33.9	33.3	50.8	18.4	2.8

¹ Total wages earned in covered employment during all pay periods ended within the year.

² Based on average covered employment in 12-month period.

³ Includes dependents' allowances for States that provide such benefits.

⁴ Based on average total weekly wage in current year.

⁵ Percentages based on first payments for 12-month period.

⁶ Contributions, penalties, and interest from employers and contributions from employees in the States taxing workers. Adjusted to exclude refunds of contributions and dishonored contributions checks. Excludes State and local government employees covered on reimbursable basis.

⁷ Adjusted to exclude voided benefit checks and for transfers under interstate

combined-wage plan. Excludes temporary extended unemployment insurance payments under Federal legislation.

⁸ Sum of balances in State clearing accounts, benefit-payment accounts, and State accounts in Federal unemployment trust fund.

⁹ Estimated data. As percent of taxable payroll. Standard contribution rate for most States, 2.7 percent. Excludes State and local jurisdictions covering State and local government employees on reimbursable basis.

¹⁰ Less than \$500 million.

Source: Department of Labor, Employment and Training Administration and Bureau of Labor Statistics; based on data submitted by State agencies.

CONTACT: Cindy Ambler/Shirley Queen (202) 535-0222/(301) 965-0185 for further information.

8.B Workers' Compensation

Table 8.B1.—Coverage, benefits, and costs, 1940-87¹

Calendar year	Estimated number of workers covered per month (in millions)	Benefits paid during year (in millions)								Cost of program as percent of covered payroll ^{5,6}	Benefits as percent of covered payroll
		Total	Type of insurance			Type of benefits					
			Insurance losses paid by private carriers ²	State and Federal fund disbursements ³	Employers' self-insurance payments ⁴	Medical and hospitalization	Compensation payments				
							Total	Disability	Survivor		
1940	24.6	\$256	\$135	\$73	\$48	\$95	\$161	\$129	\$32	1.19	0.72
1946	32.7	434	270	96	68	140	294	250	44	.91	.54
1948	36.0	534	335	121	78	175	359	309	50	.96	.51
1949	35.3	566	353	132	81	185	381	329	52	.98	.55
1950	36.9	615	381	149	85	200	415	360	55	.89	.54
1951	38.7	709	444	170	94	233	476	416	60	.90	.54
1952	39.4	785	491	193	101	260	525	460	65	.94	.55
1953	40.7	841	524	210	107	280	561	491	70	.97	.55
1954	39.8	876	540	225	110	308	568	498	70	.98	.57
1955	41.4	916	563	238	115	325	591	521	70	.91	.55
1956	43.0	1,002	618	259	125	350	652	577	75	.92	.55
1957	43.3	1,062	661	271	130	360	702	617	85	.91	.56
1958	42.5	1,112	694	285	132	375	737	647	90	.91	.58
1959	44.0	1,210	753	316	141	410	800	700	100	.89	.58
1960	44.9	1,295	810	325	160	435	860	755	105	.93	.59
1961	45.0	1,374	851	347	176	460	914	804	110	.95	.61
1962	46.2	1,489	924	371	194	495	994	879	115	.96	.62
1963	47.3	1,582	988	388	207	525	1,057	932	125	.99	.62
1964	48.8	1,707	1,070	412	226	565	1,142	1,007	135	1.00	.63
1965	50.8	1,814	1,124	445	244	600	1,214	1,074	140	1.00	.61
1966	53.7	2,000	1,239	486	275	680	1,320	1,170	150	1.02	.61
1967	55.0	2,189	1,363	524	303	750	1,439	1,284	155	1.07	.63
1968	56.8	2,376	1,482	556	338	830	1,546	1,381	165	1.07	.62
1969	59.0	2,634	1,641	607	386	920	1,714	1,529	185	1.08	.62
1970	59.2	3,031	1,843	755	432	1,050	1,981	1,751	230	1.11	.66
1971	59.4	3,563	2,005	1,098	460	1,130	2,433	2,068	365	1.11	.67
1972	62.3	4,061	2,179	1,379	504	1,250	2,811	2,351	460	1.14	.68
1973	66.3	5,103	2,514	1,998	592	1,480	3,623	2,953	670	1.17	.70
1974	68.0	5,781	2,971	2,086	724	1,760	4,021	3,351	670	1.24	.75
1975	67.2	6,598	3,422	2,324	852	2,030	4,568	3,843	725	1.32	.83
1976	69.6	7,584	3,976	2,570	1,039	2,380	5,204	4,394	810	1.49	.87
1977	72.1	8,630	4,629	2,750	1,250	2,680	5,950	5,075	875	1.71	.92
1978	75.6	9,796	5,256	3,043	1,497	2,980	6,816	5,851	965	1.86	.94
1979	78.6	12,027	6,157	4,022	1,848	3,520	8,507	7,232	1,275	1.95	1.01
1980	78.8	13,618	7,029	4,330	2,259	3,947	9,671	8,359	1,312	1.96	1.07
1981	78.3	15,054	7,876	4,595	2,583	4,431	10,623	9,224	1,399	1.85	1.08
1982	77.0	16,407	8,647	4,768	2,993	5,058	11,349	9,862	1,488	1.75	1.16
1983	78.0	17,575	9,265	5,061	3,249	5,681	11,894	10,385	1,509	1.67	1.17
1984	81.9	19,685	10,610	5,405	3,671	6,424	13,261	11,666	1,595	1.66	1.21
1985 ⁷	84.3	22,224	12,341	5,743	4,140	7,501	14,723	13,064	1,659	1.80	1.30
1986 ⁷	86.0	24,647	13,827	6,248	4,572	8,654	15,993	14,348	1,645	1.97	1.37
1987	88.4	27,390	15,453	6,782	5,154	9,940	17,450	15,817	1,633	2.06	1.43

¹ Beginning in 1959, includes Alaska and Hawaii.

² Net cash and medical benefits paid during calendar year by private insurance companies under standard workers' compensation policies.

³ Net cash and medical benefits paid by competitive and exclusive State funds and by Federal system for Government employees and, beginning in 1970, cash benefits paid by Federal Black Lung program.

⁴ Cash and medical benefits paid by self-insurers, plus value of medical benefits paid by employers carrying workers' compensation policies that exclude standard

medical coverage.

⁵ Premiums written by private carriers, and State funds and benefits paid by self-insurers increased by 5-10 percent to allow for administrative costs; also includes benefits paid and administrative costs of Federal system for Government employees.

⁶ Excludes programs financed from general revenue—most Federal Black Lung benefits and supplemental pensions in a few States.

⁷ Revised data.

Table 8.C1.—Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1987

Program ¹	Average monthly covered employment (in thousands)	Taxable payrolls (in millions)	Average weekly number of beneficiaries (in thousands)	Average weekly benefit	Average duration (weeks) per period paid	Contributions collected (in millions)	Net benefits paid (in millions)	Administrative expenditures (in millions) ²
California ³	10,394	(4)	(4)	\$155.73	(4)	1,808.7	\$1,435.7	\$62.25
State-operated fund	9,728	(4)	85.2	(4)	11.4	(4)	1,356.0	62.25
Private plans	586	(4)	(4)	(4)	8.3	(4)	79.7	0
Hawaii ⁵ (private plans)	468	\$4,871	(4)	161.00	4.4	(4)	20.0	(4)
New Jersey	3,179	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	267.5	343.9	⁶ 22.28
State-operated fund	2,449	25,600	(4)	(4)	(4)	232.6	218.7	20.52
Private plans	720	(4)	(4)	(4)	(4)	34.9	125.2	1.76
New York	6,425	41,407	59.3	172.70	4.2	(4)	594.6	6.65
Special State fund ⁷	..	..	1.0	118.35	12.7	4.5	5.7	(4)
Private plans ⁸	6,425	41,407	58.3	173.46	2.1	(4)	⁹ 588.9	(4)
Puerto Rico	431	3,730	(4)	80.91	(4)	(4)	11.9	1.77
State-operated fund	151	1,369	1.4	66.67	9.0	7.2	4.9	1.60
Private plans	280	2,361	(4)	95.05	(4)	(4)	7.0	.17
Rhode Island (State-operated fund)	398	3,931	6.0	153.70	10.1	39.3	47.7	4.00
Railroad (publicly operated fund) ¹⁰	320	2,490	11.0	¹¹ 123.60	12.0	217.7	¹² 52.3	14.4

¹ Statutory programs providing short-term cash benefits to employees unable to work because of nonoccupational illness or injury.

² State cost of administering State program and of supervising private plans.

³ Benefits and beneficiary data are for periods terminated in 1987.

⁴ Data not available.

⁵ Includes data not shown separately for special fund for workers whose disability begins during unemployment. In 1987, the fund paid \$22,115 in benefits.

⁶ For fiscal year 1987-88 in New Jersey and New York.

⁷ For workers whose disability begins during unemployment.

⁸ Includes State Insurance Fund.

⁹ Includes medical, surgical, and hospital benefits amounting to \$56.4 million paid under approved plans.

¹⁰ Beginning in fiscal year 1986, amounts are reported from a cash accounting system rather than accrual basis.

¹¹ For 14-day registration period.

¹² Includes \$47.5 million for normal benefits and \$4.8 million for extended benefits.

8.D Black Lung Benefits

Table 8.D1.—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, December 1970-88

Year	Number				Benefits payable (in thousands)	
	Total	Miners	Widows	Dependents	Monthly amount	Annual amount
1970.....	111,976	43,921	24,889	43,166	\$12,500	\$111,000
1971.....	231,729	77,213	67,358	87,158	27,200	378,900
1972.....	298,963	101,802	88,067	109,094	37,800	554,400
1973.....	461,491	159,837	124,154	177,500	63,700	1,045,200
1974.....	487,216	169,097	134,700	183,419	71,500	951,300
1975.....	482,311	165,405	139,407	177,499	75,500	947,700
1976.....	469,655	158,087	142,495	169,073	77,400	963,300
1977.....	457,399	148,720	144,543	164,136	80,500	942,200
1978.....	439,970	138,648	145,829	155,493	82,300	965,100
1979.....	418,948	129,558	146,527	142,863	86,500	983,100
1980.....	399,477	120,235	146,603	132,639	91,400	1,032,000
1981.....	376,505	111,249	146,173	119,083	91,700	1,081,300
1982.....	354,569	102,234	144,863	107,472	90,800	1,076,000
1983.....	333,358	93,694	142,967	96,697	86,300	1,055,800
1984.....	313,822	85,658	140,995	87,169	85,300	1,038,000
1985.....	294,846	77,836	138,328	78,682	83,700	1,025,000
1986.....	275,783	70,253	135,033	70,497	78,900	971,000
1987.....	258,988	63,573	131,561	63,854	76,800	940,000
1988.....	241,626	56,977	127,322	57,327	73,500	904,000

Note: For more recent data, see table M-33 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

Table 8.D2.—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1988

State	Number				Monthly amount (in thousands)		
	Total	Miners	Widows	Dependents	Total	Miners	Widows
Total	241,626	56,977	127,322	57,327	\$73,500	\$28,400	\$45,100
Alabama	10,542	2,205	6,056	2,281	3,250	1,097	2,153
Alaska	25	7	14	4	8	3	5
Arizona	696	159	398	139	218	78	140
Arkansas	1,566	372	822	372	476	186	290
California	1,958	361	1,278	319	626	178	448
Colorado	1,923	446	1,076	401	598	220	378
Connecticut	512	99	343	70	166	46	120
Delaware	292	70	165	57	92	34	58
District of Columbia	103	17	67	19	32	8	24
Florida	5,074	1,232	2,533	1,309	1,523	630	893
Georgia	595	115	374	106	187	55	132
Hawaii	6	2	3	1	2	1	1
Idaho	54	12	31	11	17	6	11
Illinois	12,036	2,327	7,574	2,135	3,814	1,154	2,660
Indiana	5,657	1,119	3,427	1,111	1,770	562	1,208
Iowa	1,354	297	805	252	428	145	283
Kansas	631	108	428	95	203	53	150
Kentucky	30,250	8,226	13,004	9,020	8,860	4,200	4,660
Louisiana	93	21	58	14	30	10	20
Maine	9	0	9	0	3	0	3
Maryland	2,268	433	1,449	386	721	210	511
Massachusetts	119	17	84	18	38	8	30
Michigan	2,871	476	1,945	450	919	235	684
Minnesota	51	9	36	6	17	4	13
Mississippi	133	25	86	22	43	12	31
Missouri	884	163	577	144	283	80	203
Montana	337	85	179	73	105	42	63
Nebraska	31	5	20	6	9	2	7
Nevada	176	36	99	41	53	18	35
New Hampshire	32	10	17	5	10	4	6
New Jersey	2,050	320	1,437	293	661	155	506
New Mexico	622	148	320	154	188	75	113
New York	1,692	246	1,220	226	548	119	429
North Carolina	1,354	283	764	307	413	142	271
North Dakota	34	4	25	5	11	2	9
Ohio	14,516	3,071	8,520	2,925	4,517	1,504	3,013
Oklahoma	1,441	350	747	344	439	175	264
Oregon	185	37	110	38	58	19	39
Pennsylvania	67,830	15,644	37,418	14,768	20,861	7,688	13,173
Rhode Island	43	13	21	9	14	6	8
South Carolina	384	80	213	91	116	41	75
South Dakota	10	2	7	1	3	1	2
Tennessee	8,280	1,979	4,209	2,092	2,500	1,006	1,494
Texas	584	107	372	105	184	53	131
Utah	1,211	283	636	292	368	144	224
Vermont	14	5	9	0	5	2	3
Virginia	15,495	4,078	6,895	4,522	4,554	2,094	2,460
Washington	461	87	294	80	146	43	103
West Virginia	43,739	11,521	20,240	11,978	12,965	5,723	7,242
Wisconsin	142	19	101	22	46	10	36
Wyoming	570	118	360	92	183	56	127
Other	691	128	447	116	219	61	158

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-32 in quarterly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.

CONTACT: Philip R. Lerner/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0159/0162 for further information.

8.E Civil Service & Railroad Retirement

Table 8.E1.—Trust fund financial operations, 1937–87

[In millions]

Fund or account	1937	1940	1950	1960	1970	1980	1985	1986 ¹	1987
Railroad retirement account									
Receipts.....	\$92	\$122	\$623	\$1,021	\$1,800	\$4,645	\$4,082	...	\$3,602
Transfers from appropriations.....	92	120	561	593	960	2,452	2,251	...	2,267
Net payments under financial interchange ².....	...	...	...	314	523	1,186	...	...	-17
Dual benefit transfers ³.....	...	...	...	...	...	313	706	...	...
Interest.....	...	2	62	117	316	331	412	...	510
Advances from Social Security trust funds.....	...	...	...	...	...	364	714	...	809
Expenditures.....	41	118	316	972	1,747	5,161	2,856	...	3,042
Benefits.....	41	118	311	962	1,724	4,758	2,114	...	2,213
Net transfers for administration.....	...	...	5	10	17	38	28	...	21
Transfers to railroad unemployment insurance only ⁴.....	...	...	...	...	5	...	...	...	...
Payments of Social Security benefits.....	...	...	...	...	...	365	715	...	808
Total assets, end of year ⁵	51	136	2,553	3,740	4,398	2,061	5,000	\$5,936	6,514
Railroad retirement supplemental account:⁶									
Receipts.....	...	...	...	...	72	114	119	...	123
Employer contributions.....	...	...	...	...	71	110	116	...	119
Interest.....	...	...	...	...	1	4	4	...	3
Expenditures.....	...	...	...	...	59	123	121	...	115
Benefits.....	...	...	...	...	58	122	120	...	114
Net transfers for administration.....	...	...	...	...	(7)	1	1	...	1
Total assets, end of year ⁶.....	...	...	...	...	14	25	29	41	49
Dual benefits payments account³									
Transfers from appropriations.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	390	80	285
Dual benefit payments.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	398	369	370
Total assets, end of year ⁹.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	292	1	-91
Social Security equivalent benefit account:¹⁰									
Receipts.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	5,754	...	6,289
Transfers from appropriations.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,840	...	1,651
Net payments under financial interchange ².....	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,981	...	2,263
Financial interchange advances ¹¹.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	1,917	...	2,352
Interest.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	16	...	22
Expenditures.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	5,679	...	6,287
Benefits.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	3,640	...	3,848
Repayments of financial interchange advances.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	2,013	...	2,417
Net transfers for administration.....	...	...	...	...	...	...	26	...	22
Total assets, end of year ¹².....	...	...	...	...	...	...	-212	386	389
Civil service retirement fund:									
Receipts.....	123	161	821	1,864	5,364	25,424	41,115	42,818	43,908
Employee deductions and voluntary contributions.....	36	44	370	787	1,869	3,766	4,688	4,715	4,641
Government contributions ¹³	73	95	307	823	2,001	16,220	22,471	22,981	23,144
Interest and profit.....	13	22	143	253	1,494	5,438	13,956	15,122	16,123
Expenditures.....	61	70	272	927	3,022	15,678	23,572	24,694	25,772
Benefits.....	53	59	184	816	2,820	15,232	22,931	24,007	25,163
Refunds on leaving Federal service.....	8	11	88	111	195	412	590	634	558
Withdrawals for administration.....	...	...	...	...	8	34	52	53	51
Total assets, end of year.....	396	634	4,202	10,480	23,294	76,375	149,374	163,470	181,576

¹ Effective October 1, 1986, the accounting basis for the Railroad Retirement account, Railroad Retirement supplemental account, and Social Security equivalent benefit account changed to a cash system. Because of this change within the year, only end-of-year assets are shown for 1986. Beginning in 1987, receipts include credits for uncashed checks and, for Railroad Retirement account only, undistributed payment returns and recoveries. Because of the change in basis, figures for years beginning 1986 are not strictly comparable to those for prior years.

² The purpose of the financial interchange provided by the Railroad Retirement Act, as amended, is to place the OASDHI trust funds in the same position in which they would have been if railroad employment had always been covered under OASDHI.

³ Transfers represent amounts appropriated under section 15(d) of the Railroad Retirement Act as amended in 1974 to meet the cost of phasing out dual benefits under the Railroad Retirement and Social Security programs. The dual benefits payments account was established Oct. 1, 1981, to receive dual benefit appropriations and to pay dual benefits. Beginning in 1984, Railroad Retirement account transfers represent reimbursements for prior shortfalls in dual benefit appropriations.

⁴ Represents amounts, including interest, paid as extended-sickness benefits from railroad unemployment insurance account to workers who would otherwise have been entitled to disability annuity from Railroad Retirement account under conditions specified in section 10(h) of Railroad Unemployment Insurance Act.

⁵ Before 1986, includes interest on loans due from railroad unemployment insurance account and Social Security equivalent benefit account. In 1987, includes loan repayments from railroad unemployment insurance account.

⁶ The 1966 Amendments to the Railroad Retirement Act established employer-financed supplemental annuities for long-term railroad employees retiring after June 1966.

⁷ Less than \$500,000.

⁸ Adjusted for interest on loan from retirement account for 1970, cash balance less total amount owed that account.

⁹ Reflects loss of small fiscal year-end balance on September 30 in year.

¹⁰ Established October 1, 1984 to keep track of the financing and payment of Social Security level portions of Railroad Retirement benefits; initial balance of \$-315 million represented liability for benefits paid October 1.

¹¹ Transfers from general Treasury Department funds under section 7(c)(4) of the Railroad Retirement Act.

¹² Reflects loan interest due or paid to the Railroad Retirement account.

¹³ Includes appropriations from general funds and contributions of the District of Columbia and Government corporation. Beginning in 1980, estimated by the Social Security Administration from fiscal year data.

Source: **Daily Statement of the Department of Treasury**; beginning in 1954, published and unpublished reports of the Railroad Retirement Board and the Office of Personnel Management.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby (202) 282-7222 for further information.

Table 8.F1.—Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940-88

Period	Total ¹	Disability compensation or pension (in thousands)									
		Service-connected						Non-service-connected			
		All ages	Under age 65		Aged 65 or older		All ages	Under age 65	Aged 65 or older		
			Total	Disability rating ²		Total				Disability rating ²	
Less than 70 percent	70-100 percent	Less than 70 percent		70-100 percent							
As of June 30:											
1940	610	385	...	...	...	...	...	...	189	...	...
1945	1,144	912	...	...	...	...	...	...	159	...	...
1950	2,368	1,990	...	...	...	...	...	...	290	...	...
1955	2,669	2,076	...	...	...	...	...	...	531	...	...
1956	2,739	2,083	2,026	1,841	185	57	43	14	597	319	278
As of June 20:											
1957	2,797	2,074	2,004	1,825	179	70	53	17	670	304	366
1958	2,850	2,064	1,980	1,807	173	84	65	19	741	279	462
1959	2,934	2,053	1,952	1,781	171	101	78	23	841	257	584
1960	3,009	2,027	1,908	1,746	162	119	93	26	947	219	728
1961	3,107	2,000	1,868	1,711	158	131	104	27	1,077	182	895
1962	3,150	1,987	1,849	1,693	156	138	109	29	1,138	166	972
1963	3,181	1,989	1,844	1,686	158	145	115	30	1,170	165	1,005
1964	3,197	1,993	1,846	1,684	162	147	117	30	1,186	176	1,010
1965	3,217	1,992	1,846	1,679	167	146	117	29	1,210	197	1,013
1966	3,201	1,993	1,850	1,677	173	143	115	28	1,196	221	975
1967	3,182	1,999	1,858	1,683	175	141	114	27	1,173	243	930
1968	3,164	2,011	1,873	1,696	177	138	112	26	1,145	265	880
1969	3,160	2,039	1,904	1,712	192	135	110	25	1,114	286	828
1970	3,181	2,091	1,950	1,754	196	141	116	25	1,086	310	776
1971	3,222	2,146	1,995	1,780	215	151	128	23	1,073	335	738
1972	3,269	2,183	2,022	1,804	218	161	135	26	1,086	381	705
1973	3,257	2,204	2,028	1,806	222	176	150	26	1,053	402	651
1974	3,241	2,211	2,018	1,796	222	193	165	28	1,030	410	620
1975	3,227	2,220	2,006	1,784	222	214	185	29	1,006	430	576
1976	3,236	2,232	1,996	1,767	229	236	209	27	1,003	456	547
As of September 30:											
1977	3,280	2,248	1,989	1,759	230	258	226	32	1,032	505	527
1978	3,284	2,259	1,971	1,741	230	288	254	34	1,025	516	506
1979	3,241	2,267	1,944	1,717	227	323	285	38	974	500	474
1980	3,196	2,274	1,912	1,689	223	362	320	42	922	467	455
1981	3,154	2,279	1,873	1,656	217	406	359	47	875	438	437
1982	3,096	2,274	1,818	1,606	210	456	404	52	824	406	418
1983	3,044	2,263	1,744	1,544	200	519	461	58	781	373	408
1984	2,980	2,251	1,666	1,476	190	585	520	65	729	339	390
1985	2,931	2,240	1,589	1,408	181	651	579	72	690	306	384
1986	2,883	2,225	1,505	1,335	169	720	641	79	658	274	384
1987	2,844	2,212	1,428	1,268	160	784	698	86	631	244	387
1988	2,804	2,199	1,361	1,209	153	838	746	92	606	219	387

¹ Persons receiving payments under special acts and as retired emergency and reserve officers included in total but excluded from distribution.

² Disability rated by the Department of Veterans' Affairs according to average

impairment of earning capacity, graduated in intervals from 10-100 percent.

Source: Department of Veterans' Affairs published and unpublished data.

Section 9. Income Support Programs

Table 9.A1.—Number of **persons** receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by reason for eligibility and type of payment, December 1988

Type of payment	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
	Number			
Total.....	4,463,869	1,433,420	¹ 82,864	² 2,947,585
Federal SSI payments.....	4,088,988	1,245,065	74,133	2,769,790
Federal SSI payments only.....	2,579,194	825,397	42,839	1,710,958
Federal SSI and State supplementation.....	1,509,794	419,668	31,294	1,058,832
State supplementation.....	1,884,675	608,023	40,025	1,236,627
State supplementation only.....	374,881	188,355	8,731	177,795
	Amount of payments (in thousands)			
Total.....	\$1,161,433	\$269,817	\$25,385	\$866,231
Federal SSI payments.....	930,207	194,311	18,502	717,393
State supplementation.....	231,226	75,505	6,883	148,838
	Average monthly benefit			
Total.....	\$260.18	\$188.23	\$306.34	\$293.87
Federal SSI payments.....	227.49	156.06	249.57	259.00
State supplementation.....	122.68	124.18	171.96	120.35

¹ Includes approximately 22,300 persons aged 65 or older.
² Includes approximately 550,300 persons aged 65 or older.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-16 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

Table 9.A2.—Number of adult units and children receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, December 1988

Type of payment	Adult units						Blind and disabled children
	Aged		Blind		Disabled		
	Individual	Couple	Individual	Couple	Individual	Couple	
	Number						
Total	1,161,468	118,998	67,555	3,419	2,461,807	76,723	290,256
Federal SSI payments	1,019,160	98,084	60,221	2,934	2,313,440	67,305	288,868
Federal SSI payments only	671,584	64,861	34,396	1,888	1,404,031	46,650	186,311
Federal SSI and State supplementation	347,576	33,223	25,825	1,046	909,409	20,655	102,557
State supplementation	489,884	54,137	33,159	1,531	1,057,776	30,073	103,945
State supplementation only	142,308	20,914	7,334	485	148,367	9,418	1,388
	Average monthly benefit						
Total	\$188.53	\$373.75	\$304.72	\$495.42	\$294.97	\$402.73	\$343.24
Federal SSI payments	159.36	273.18	248.44	348.74	257.75	319.26	319.98
Federal SSI payments only	148.78	222.50	248.05	338.69	250.21	304.70	317.27
Federal SSI and State supplementation	298.84	732.88	422.38	831.85	392.04	669.09	393.96
State supplementation	115.45	326.61	169.60	438.05	122.76	312.94	69.21
State supplementation only	106.71	272.34	156.17	379.96	123.46	304.14	80.82

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

9.A SSI: Summary

Table 9.A3.—Number of persons receiving payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-88

Month and year	Total	Federally administered ¹	Federal SSI ²	State supplementation				
				Total	Federally administered		State administered ⁴	
					Total ³	Only	Total	Only
All persons								
January 1974.....	3,248,949	3,215,632	2,955,959	1,838,602	1,480,309	259,673	358,293	33,317
December:								
1975.....	4,359,625	4,314,275	3,893,419	1,987,409	1,684,018	420,856	303,391	45,350
1978.....	4,265,473	4,216,925	3,754,663	1,946,921	1,681,403	462,262	265,518	48,548
1979.....	4,202,727	4,149,575	3,687,119	1,941,572	1,684,283	462,456	257,289	53,152
1980.....	4,194,100	4,142,017	3,682,411	1,934,239	1,684,765	459,606	249,474	52,083
1981.....	4,067,421	4,018,875	3,590,103	1,874,844	1,625,279	428,772	249,565	48,546
1982.....	3,908,466	3,857,590	3,473,301	1,798,400	1,550,405	384,289	247,995	50,876
1983.....	3,955,767	3,901,497	3,589,521	1,811,614	1,557,714	311,976	253,900	54,270
1984.....	4,093,956	4,029,333	3,698,758	1,875,187	1,607,234	330,575	267,953	64,623
1985.....	4,200,177	4,138,021	3,799,092	1,915,503	1,660,847	338,929	254,656	62,156
1986.....	4,346,652	4,269,184	3,921,661	2,002,746	1,723,401	347,523	279,345	77,468
1987.....	4,457,847	4,384,999	4,019,297	2,078,503	1,806,847	365,702	271,656	72,848
1988.....	4,541,441	4,463,869	4,088,988	2,154,759	1,884,675	374,881	270,084	77,572
Aged								
January 1974.....	1,889,898	1,865,109	1,690,496	1,022,244	770,318	174,613	251,926	24,789
December:								
1975.....	2,333,685	2,307,105	2,024,765	1,028,596	843,917	282,340	184,679	26,580
1978.....	1,995,982	1,967,900	1,685,651	885,882	739,028	282,249	146,854	28,082
1979.....	1,903,369	1,871,716	1,593,486	859,101	718,207	278,230	140,894	31,653
1980.....	1,838,381	1,807,776	1,533,366	837,318	702,763	274,410	134,555	30,605
1981.....	1,707,166	1,678,090	1,429,871	783,558	649,758	248,219	133,800	29,076
1982.....	1,578,968	1,548,741	1,329,485	727,662	597,080	219,256	130,582	30,227
1983.....	1,545,999	1,515,400	1,339,093	710,221	580,039	176,307	130,182	30,599
1984.....	1,562,064	1,530,289	1,346,711	716,272	585,015	183,576	131,257	31,777
1985.....	1,529,674	1,504,469	1,322,292	698,634	583,913	182,177	114,721	25,205
1986.....	1,506,496	1,473,428	1,291,415	706,478	583,155	182,013	123,323	33,068
1987.....	1,483,353	1,455,387	1,268,123	705,638	594,522	187,264	111,116	27,966
1988.....	1,464,459	1,433,420	1,245,065	720,765	608,023	188,355	112,742	31,039
Blind								
January 1974.....	73,850	72,390	55,680	45,828	37,326	16,710	8,502	1,460
December:								
1975.....	75,315	74,489	68,375	36,309	31,376	6,114	4,933	826
1978.....	78,028	77,135	68,192	39,210	35,022	8,943	4,188	893
1979.....	78,108	77,250	67,973	39,603	35,666	9,277	3,937	858
1980.....	79,139	78,401	68,945	39,863	36,214	9,456	3,649	738
1981.....	79,198	78,570	69,261	39,814	36,327	9,309	3,487	628
1982.....	77,929	77,356	68,584	39,003	35,584	8,772	3,419	573
1983.....	79,446	78,960	71,102	39,771	36,438	7,858	3,333	486
1984.....	80,948	80,524	72,361	40,474	37,259	8,163	3,215	424
1985.....	82,622	82,220	73,817	41,323	38,291	8,403	3,032	402
1986.....	83,557	83,115	74,628	42,078	38,949	8,487	3,129	442
1987.....	83,876	83,421	74,711	42,915	39,801	8,710	3,114	455
1988.....	83,316	82,864	74,133	43,119	40,025	8,731	3,094	452
Disabled								
January 1974.....	1,285,201	1,278,122	1,209,783	769,501	672,575	68,350	96,926	7,068
December:								
1975.....	1,950,625	1,932,681	1,800,279	922,229	808,725	132,402	113,504	17,944
1978.....	2,191,145	2,171,890	2,000,820	1,014,561	907,037	171,070	107,524	19,255
1979.....	2,220,827	2,200,609	2,025,660	1,036,240	930,410	174,949	105,830	20,218
1980.....	2,276,130	2,255,840	2,080,100	1,050,155	945,788	175,740	104,367	20,290
1981.....	2,280,525	2,262,215	2,090,971	1,044,950	939,194	171,244	105,756	18,310
1982.....	2,251,013	2,231,493	2,075,232	1,024,939	917,741	156,261	107,198	19,520
1983.....	2,329,596	2,307,137	2,179,326	1,054,525	941,237	127,811	113,288	22,459
1984.....	2,449,947	2,418,522	2,279,686	1,110,506	984,960	138,836	125,546	31,425
1985.....	2,586,741	2,551,332	2,402,983	1,167,326	1,038,643	148,349	128,683	35,409
1986.....	2,755,401	2,712,641	2,555,618	1,245,288	1,101,297	157,023	143,991	42,760
1987.....	2,888,852	2,846,191	2,676,463	1,319,122	1,172,524	169,728	146,598	42,661
1988.....	2,992,606	2,947,585	2,769,790	1,389,542	1,236,627	177,795	152,915	45,021

¹ All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

³ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving State supplementary payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

⁴ All persons with State-administered State supplementation whether receiving State supplementary payments only or both Federal SSI and State-administered State supplementation. Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.

Table 9.A4.—Total amount of payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, 1974-88
 [In thousands]

Year	Total	Federal SSI	State supplementation	
			Federally administered	State administered ¹
All persons				
1974	\$5,245,719	\$3,833,161	\$1,263,652	\$148,906
1975	5,878,224	4,313,538	1,402,534	162,152
1978	6,552,068	4,880,691	1,490,947	180,430
1979	7,075,394	5,279,181	1,589,544	206,669
1980	7,940,734	5,866,354	1,848,286	226,094
1981	8,593,414	6,517,727	1,838,969	236,718
1982	8,981,328	6,907,043	1,798,453	275,832
1983	9,404,227	7,422,524	1,711,319	270,384
1984	10,371,790	8,281,017	1,792,089	298,684
1985	11,060,476	8,777,341	1,972,597	310,538
1986	12,081,025	9,498,047	2,243,332	339,646
1987	12,951,091	10,029,197	2,562,700	359,194
1988	13,786,207	10,734,202	2,670,561	381,444
Aged				
1974	\$2,503,407	\$1,782,742	\$631,292	\$89,373
1975	2,604,792	1,842,980	673,535	88,277
1978	2,432,738	1,706,220	635,860	90,658
1979	2,525,374	1,759,426	661,294	104,654
1980	2,734,270	1,860,194	756,829	117,247
1981	2,818,143	1,967,015	730,665	120,463
1982	2,824,003	2,004,730	693,978	125,295
1983	2,813,897	2,034,426	644,857	134,614
1984	2,974,122	2,188,075	644,585	141,462
1985	3,034,596	2,202,557	694,114	137,925
1986	3,096,142	2,189,986	759,316	146,840
1987	3,194,145	2,199,544	848,782	145,819
1988	3,298,922	2,276,729	872,671	149,522
Blind				
1974	\$130,195	\$91,308	\$34,483	\$4,404
1975	130,936	92,427	34,813	3,696
1978	152,210	104,525	43,502	4,183
1979	166,835	115,873	46,571	4,391
1980	190,075	131,506	54,321	4,248
1981	206,263	145,937	56,182	4,144
1982	216,936	156,236	56,455	4,245
1983	229,374	169,898	54,815	4,661
1984	248,762	185,440	58,609	4,713
1985	264,162	195,183	64,657	4,322
1986	277,102	201,403	71,357	4,342
1987	291,174	207,405	79,218	4,551
1988	302,135	216,705	80,690	4,740
Disabled				
1974	\$2,601,936	\$1,959,112	\$597,876	\$44,948
1975	3,142,476	2,378,131	694,186	70,159
1978	3,965,611	3,069,946	811,585	84,080
1979	4,380,932	3,403,880	881,679	95,373
1980	5,013,948	3,874,655	1,037,137	102,156
1981	5,566,157	4,404,775	1,052,122	109,260
1982	5,908,841	4,746,077	1,048,020	114,744
1983	6,356,975	5,218,200	1,011,647	127,128
1984	7,143,212	5,907,501	1,088,896	146,815
1985	7,754,588	6,379,601	1,213,826	161,161
1986	8,699,773	7,106,658	1,412,659	180,456
1987	9,457,787	7,622,247	1,634,701	200,839
1988	10,176,906	8,240,768	1,717,200	218,938

¹ Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

9.A SSI: Summary

Table 9.A5.—Average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-88

Month and year	Total	Federally administered	Federal SSI	State supplementation		
				Total	Federally administered	State administered
All persons						
January 1974.....	\$116.97	\$113.55	\$88.01	\$65.20	\$70.92	\$41.54
December:						
1975.....	116.36	114.39	96.17	66.86	70.71	45.59
1976.....	121.53	119.70	101.72	70.24	73.63	50.00
1977.....	126.39	124.52	106.61	72.39	75.36	53.68
1978.....	131.79	129.61	111.98	73.02	75.00	58.91
1979.....	157.87	155.65	123.89	106.45	112.26	71.23
1980.....	170.42	167.77	143.35	96.93	99.15	79.85
1981.....	185.49	182.73	160.29	95.46	97.78	80.31
1982.....	198.87	195.83	174.72	94.75	95.81	88.08
1983.....	214.69	211.68	188.94	94.42	94.81	92.01
1984.....	221.87	219.01	196.16	97.46	97.61	96.60
1985.....	228.66	226.06	200.84	103.06	103.82	98.05
1986.....	246.93	244.48	215.40	114.14	115.47	105.93
1987.....	254.23	251.58	218.39	122.95	124.76	110.85
1988.....	263.09	260.18	227.49	122.80	122.68	123.60
Aged						
January 1974.....	\$99.33	\$95.69	\$74.54	\$60.37	\$68.12	\$36.66
December:						
1975.....	92.99	90.93	75.94	61.48	66.38	39.12
1976.....	96.33	94.37	79.42	65.54	70.23	42.91
1977.....	98.75	96.62	81.78	67.20	71.35	46.54
1978.....	102.96	100.43	85.69	68.94	71.97	53.70
1979.....	125.66	122.67	93.53	104.89	112.18	67.71
1980.....	131.75	128.20	106.70	93.85	96.97	77.55
1981.....	141.56	137.81	118.24	92.62	95.72	77.39
1982.....	150.06	145.69	127.76	92.20	93.41	86.56
1983.....	162.30	157.89	138.19	92.75	93.48	89.49
1984.....	162.55	157.88	138.13	94.77	95.00	93.71
1985.....	168.30	164.26	141.51	100.65	102.76	89.90
1986.....	178.20	173.66	146.87	111.51	113.51	102.07
1987.....	187.24	180.64	149.01	121.59	124.36	106.74
1988.....	193.32	188.23	156.06	123.20	124.18	117.91
Blind						
January 1974.....	\$128.82	\$124.27	\$105.03	\$79.97	\$84.34	\$60.86
December:						
1975.....	148.96	146.57	116.40	89.78	94.32	61.13
1976.....	155.32	152.77	119.10	98.55	102.70	69.04
1977.....	161.39	159.20	124.08	103.70	107.22	72.21
1978.....	167.19	164.40	132.43	101.85	104.24	86.68
1979.....	214.56	212.27	160.97	146.88	152.98	91.60
1980.....	215.70	213.23	169.91	134.39	138.15	97.45
1981.....	230.33	227.70	187.33	132.21	135.32	99.53
1982.....	244.79	241.59	202.67	132.70	134.58	113.70
1983.....	259.74	256.39	216.71	131.43	132.72	117.33
1984.....	268.30	265.11	223.62	136.78	138.65	115.00
1985.....	277.32	274.32	228.64	146.04	148.25	117.95
1986.....	290.23	287.27	235.95	157.85	160.92	119.69
1987.....	299.74	296.67	239.40	169.08	172.45	125.92
1988.....	309.47	306.34	249.57	168.88	171.96	128.83
Disabled						
January 1974.....	\$142.22	\$139.01	\$106.05	\$77.79	\$73.41	\$52.64
December:						
1975.....	143.07	141.15	118.15	71.97	74.32	55.26
1976.....	147.21	145.50	123.43	73.77	75.63	59.60
1977.....	152.05	150.36	128.53	75.96	77.57	62.53
1978.....	156.78	154.82	133.44	75.46	76.35	67.70
1979.....	183.80	181.71	146.53	107.47	110.77	78.47
1980.....	200.06	197.90	169.48	97.92	99.28	86.18
1981.....	216.81	214.49	188.15	96.64	97.75	86.92
1982.....	231.48	229.04	203.89	95.58	95.87	93.09
1983.....	247.87	245.49	219.22	94.54	94.17	97.67
1984.....	258.08	256.15	229.58	98.08	97.59	101.80
1985.....	262.71	260.95	232.63	103.26	102.78	107.06
1986.....	283.08	281.63	249.42	114.49	114.90	111.24
1987.....	288.29	286.54	250.67	122.72	123.34	117.69
1988.....	295.86	293.87	259.00	120.91	120.35	125.37

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

Table 9.A6.—Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by age, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1985¹

Characteristic	Total	Aged 18-64						Aged 65 or older				
		Total	Sex		Age			Total	Sex		Age	
			Men	Women	18-34	35-54	55-64		Men	Women	65-74	75 or older
Total number (in thousands).....	3,544	1,871	640	1,231	666	652	554	1,673	470	1,203	848	824
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Sex:												
Men.....	31.3	34.2	100.0	...	40.1	36.0	24.9	28.1	100.0	...	31.7	24.3
Women.....	68.7	65.8	...	100.0	59.9	64.0	75.1	71.9	...	100.0	68.3	75.7
Race:												
White.....	66.7	66.4	68.5	65.4	59.9	65.9	75.0	67.0	63.0	68.6	60.9	73.4
Black.....	30.7	32.0	29.3	33.4	37.5	33.0	24.2	29.2	27.8	29.7	32.6	25.6
Other.....	2.6	1.6	2.2	1.2	2.6	1.2	.8	3.8	9.1	1.8	6.5	1.1
Spanish origin ²	10.2	10.7	8.5	11.8	6.4	9.7	17.0	9.6	10.6	9.2	5.1	14.3
Years of education:												
0-8.....	55.7	39.6	47.0	35.7	27.0	39.5	54.9	73.7	83.1	70.1	69.6	78.0
9-11.....	18.2	21.2	18.3	22.7	18.8	23.8	21.0	14.9	5.1	18.7	15.2	14.5
12.....	19.7	28.8	24.6	30.9	38.8	28.4	17.1	9.6	7.9	10.2	11.6	7.5
13-15.....	4.8	8.2	5.9	9.4	13.8	5.6	4.5	1.1	1.1	1.0	2.1	(3)
16 or more.....	1.6	2.3	4.1	1.3	1.6	2.8	2.5	.8	2.8	(3)	1.5	(3)
Marital status:												
Married.....	22.0	20.1	18.1	21.2	8.5	22.2	31.6	24.1	53.0	12.8	26.1	21.9
Widowed.....	29.0	9.0	3.5	11.8	1.2	3.7	24.4	51.3	21.0	63.2	43.0	59.9
Divorced or separated.....	21.3	27.3	14.5	34.0	13.8	36.5	32.7	14.5	14.1	14.7	20.3	8.5
Never married.....	27.8	43.6	63.9	33.1	76.4	37.6	11.3	10.1	11.9	9.4	10.5	9.7
Size of household:												
1 person.....	34.7	26.7	27.1	26.4	13.7	27.0	41.8	43.7	24.0	51.5	47.4	40.0
2 persons.....	25.6	22.1	19.9	23.2	13.0	23.8	31.0	29.5	46.3	22.9	24.9	34.2
3-4 persons.....	26.3	31.9	31.2	32.2	42.6	31.0	19.9	20.1	19.7	20.2	19.0	21.1
5 persons or more.....	13.4	19.4	21.8	18.2	30.7	18.3	7.3	6.7	10.0	5.4	8.7	4.7
Housing status:												
Owning or buying.....	43.5	41.4	43.0	40.5	45.1	39.2	39.4	46.0	50.0	44.4	43.5	48.5
Renting.....	52.8	55.8	54.7	56.4	51.3	57.8	58.9	49.5	44.6	51.4	53.4	45.5
Other.....	3.6	2.8	2.3	3.1	3.5	3.0	1.7	4.6	5.4	4.2	3.1	6.0
Recipient's monthly total income:												
Less than \$300.....	15.6	14.4	11.6	15.8	15.8	10.4	17.3	16.9	19.5	15.9	11.3	22.7
\$300-\$399.....	53.2	50.3	56.6	47.0	49.2	52.3	49.1	56.5	47.5	60.0	58.4	54.6
\$400-\$499.....	10.5	9.9	9.7	10.0	9.3	9.9	10.4	11.2	7.8	12.6	12.8	9.6
\$500 or more.....	20.7	25.5	22.1	27.3	25.7	27.4	23.2	15.4	25.2	11.5	17.5	13.1
Median.....	\$365	\$371	\$368	\$373	\$370	\$376	\$367	\$359	\$365	\$357	\$367	\$350
Recipient's monthly SSI payment:												
Less than \$100.....	26.1	17.6	16.1	18.3	8.4	18.0	28.1	35.6	41.5	33.3	36.6	34.6
\$100-\$199.....	23.1	16.0	16.4	15.8	17.5	12.2	18.7	31.1	26.3	33.0	27.3	35.0
\$200-\$299.....	12.9	14.4	8.8	17.3	15.0	15.5	12.5	11.3	8.8	12.2	10.7	11.9
\$300-\$399.....	30.2	41.3	43.8	40.0	47.0	43.7	31.6	17.7	13.2	19.5	18.0	17.4
\$400-\$499.....	2.8	3.5	6.3	2.0	4.3	3.9	1.9	2.1	4.1	1.3	4.1	(3)
\$500 or more.....	4.9	7.2	8.5	6.6	7.7	6.8	7.2	2.2	6.1	.7	3.3	1.1
Median.....	\$204	\$303	\$316	\$289	\$316	\$309	\$226	\$146	\$133	\$150	\$148	\$145

¹ Based on August of wave 7 of the 1985 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1985, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period.

² Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

³ Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

9.A SSI: Summary

Table 9.A7.—Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by family composition, age, and selected characteristics, August 1985¹

Characteristic	Total	Living with relatives								Living alone or with unrelated persons		
		Married, spouse present						Nonmarried or married, spouse absent				
		Total	Age		Receipt of SSI by spouse		Total			18-64	65 or older	
			18-64	65 or older	With SSI	Without SSI						
Total number (in thousands)	3,544	732	359	373	394	338	1,393	886	507	1,419	627	792
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Age:												
18-34	18.8	7.2	14.7	...	2.8	12.3	32.1	50.4	...	11.7	26.5	...
35-44	7.9	5.5	11.2	...	1.5	10.1	11.6	18.3	...	5.4	12.2	...
45-54	10.5	12.4	25.4	...	1.2	25.5	10.0	15.7	...	10.1	22.8	...
55-64	15.6	23.9	48.8	...	20.8	27.4	9.9	15.5	...	17.0	38.5	...
65-74	23.9	27.1	...	53.1	34.6	18.4	16.1	...	44.2	30.0	...	53.8
75-84	18.2	20.0	...	39.1	31.7	6.4	14.0	...	38.5	21.4	...	38.3
85 or older	5.1	4.0	...	7.8	7.4	(2)	6.3	...	17.3	4.4	...	7.9
Size of family:												
1 person	40.0	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	100.0	100.0	100.0
2 persons	23.2	57.7	50.1	65.0	68.2	45.6	28.7	21.9	40.4	...	...	...
3-4 persons	24.4	24.3	30.1	18.8	17.4	32.4	49.3	49.3	49.5	...	...	...
5 persons or more	12.4	17.9	19.7	16.2	14.4	22.0	22.0	28.8	10.2	...	...	...
Housing status:												
Owning or buying	43.5	51.3	44.9	57.5	54.6	47.5	56.8	54.8	60.3	26.4	20.3	31.3
Renting	52.8	45.6	51.7	39.8	42.5	49.3	40.4	41.4	38.7	68.8	78.6	60.9
Other	3.6	3.0	3.4	2.7	2.9	3.2	2.8	3.8	1.0	4.8	1.1	7.7
Relationship to householder:												
Householder or spouse	69.5	93.6	97.5	89.8	88.6	99.4	37.3	37.4	37.0	88.8	84.1	92.6
Parent	4.4	4.4	1.9	6.9	8.2	(2)	8.9	2.7	19.9	...	...	...
Child	12.3	.3	.6	(2)	(2)	.6	31.0	48.3	.9	...	...	...
Other relative	8.9	1.7	(2)	3.3	3.1	(2)	21.7	9.9	42.2	...	...	...
Not related	4.9	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.1	1.8	(2)	11.2	15.9	7.4
Total monthly income:												
Family—												
Less than \$500	42.8	24.8	24.4	25.1	23.5	26.2	13.9	16.1	10.1	80.3	78.4	81.9
\$500-\$999	26.0	39.6	25.7	53.0	47.7	30.2	25.8	25.6	26.2	19.2	21.6	17.3
\$1,000-\$1,499	10.8	15.0	27.2	3.3	11.6	19.0	19.6	16.0	25.9	(2)	(2)	(2)
\$1,500-\$1,999	7.6	9.5	9.2	9.7	9.2	9.8	13.9	17.6	7.4	.4	(2)	.8
\$2,000 or more	12.8	11.1	13.4	8.9	7.9	14.8	26.7	24.7	30.4	(2)	(2)	(2)
Median	\$558	\$655	\$994	\$591	\$592	\$847	\$1,198	\$1,225	\$1,174	\$372	\$378	\$368
Recipient—												
Less than \$300	15.6	38.7	34.5	42.7	52.1	23.1	13.1	12.7	13.9	6.0	5.2	6.7
\$300-\$399	53.2	29.4	31.0	27.9	22.5	37.4	57.7	52.7	66.3	61.1	57.9	63.7
\$400-\$499	10.5	13.1	8.2	17.8	15.8	9.9	6.4	6.6	6.0	13.2	15.4	11.5
\$500 or more	20.7	18.8	26.4	11.6	9.6	29.5	22.8	28.0	13.8	19.7	21.6	18.1
Median	\$365	\$338	\$348	\$327	\$294	\$371	\$364	\$371	\$354	\$372	\$378	\$368
Recipient's monthly SSI payment:												
Less than \$100	26.1	33.7	18.8	48.0	49.1	15.7	18.6	15.4	24.2	29.6	20.0	37.1
\$100-\$199	23.1	18.2	15.7	20.5	19.2	16.9	21.1	15.1	31.5	27.7	17.5	35.8
\$200-\$299	12.9	19.9	27.5	12.5	17.5	22.6	13.9	15.0	11.9	8.5	6.1	10.3
\$300-\$399	30.2	16.8	25.7	8.3	6.2	29.2	39.6	46.3	27.9	27.8	43.2	15.7
\$400-\$499	2.8	7.5	5.5	9.3	8.0	6.9	1.2	1.9	(2)	2.0	4.5	(2)
\$500 or more	4.9	4.1	6.9	1.4	(2)	8.8	5.7	6.3	4.7	4.4	8.7	1.0
Median	\$204	\$190	\$254	\$111	\$105	\$268	\$269	\$309	\$182	\$172	\$313	\$136

¹ Based on August of wave 7 of the 1985 panel. Interviews were conducted between September and December 1985, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. August was the single calendar month common to each period.

Less than 0.05 percent.
Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0183 for further information.

Table 9.B1.—Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility, 1988

State	Number, ¹ December				Amount of payments during year ² (in thousands)			
	Total	Aged	Blind ³	Disabled ³	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	4,463,869	1,433,420	82,864	2,947,585	\$13,404,763	\$3,149,400	\$297,395	\$9,957,968
Alabama ⁴	130,049	52,856	1,714	75,479	307,106	86,913	4,826	215,367
Alaska ⁴	4,130	1,121	83	2,926	11,046	2,092	249	8,705
Arizona ⁴	39,072	11,013	711	27,348	109,230	21,236	2,281	85,713
Arkansas.....	73,559	29,639	1,272	42,648	161,434	44,074	3,513	113,847
California.....	774,936	292,841	20,900	461,195	3,390,864	1,039,219	107,119	2,244,526
Colorado ⁴	34,134	8,861	451	24,822	88,182	15,993	1,272	70,917
Connecticut ⁴	29,478	6,448	503	22,527	80,916	12,278	1,567	67,071
Delaware.....	7,785	1,792	143	5,850	19,718	2,745	418	16,555
District of Columbia.....	16,498	3,631	225	12,642	51,009	6,708	679	43,622
Florida.....	202,240	78,792	3,112	120,336	542,573	178,574	9,175	354,824
Georgia.....	154,811	53,398	2,732	98,681	365,627	84,660	7,760	273,207
Hawaii.....	12,852	5,322	178	7,352	39,719	13,745	564	25,410
Idaho ⁴	9,252	1,943	147	7,162	23,269	2,630	425	20,214
Illinois ⁴	157,904	30,044	2,437	125,423	466,390	61,492	7,542	397,356
Indiana ⁴	54,704	10,528	1,200	42,976	141,362	15,632	3,485	122,245
Iowa.....	30,931	8,175	1,066	21,690	71,656	10,935	2,909	57,812
Kansas.....	22,873	5,186	360	17,327	54,469	7,895	1,024	45,550
Kentucky ⁴	105,760	30,215	2,030	73,515	277,854	50,224	6,310	221,320
Louisiana.....	129,402	43,211	2,286	83,905	330,416	75,190	6,728	248,498
Maine.....	22,862	7,197	273	15,392	50,235	8,412	755	41,068
Maryland.....	56,364	14,313	803	41,248	156,424	25,125	2,507	128,792
Massachusetts.....	113,675	47,636	4,550	61,489	348,500	105,770	16,501	226,229
Michigan.....	131,891	26,714	2,084	103,093	403,917	51,469	7,031	345,417
Minnesota ⁴	36,835	9,647	648	26,540	87,166	15,210	1,656	70,300
Mississippi.....	112,473	44,751	1,682	66,040	268,186	73,573	4,818	189,795
Missouri ⁴	81,383	23,543	1,157	56,683	201,861	37,213	3,294	161,354
Montana.....	8,923	1,852	130	6,941	22,853	2,507	380	19,966
Nebraska ⁴	14,706	3,547	262	10,897	34,948	4,695	703	29,550
Nevada.....	9,749	3,970	511	5,268	24,945	7,781	1,669	15,495
New Hampshire ⁴	6,439	1,507	108	4,824	15,834	2,126	272	13,436
New Jersey.....	98,165	29,083	1,220	67,862	298,926	68,160	4,056	226,710
New Mexico ⁴	28,570	9,173	538	18,859	73,344	15,539	1,597	56,208
New York.....	379,928	111,836	4,081	264,011	1,326,029	289,854	14,245	1,021,930
North Carolina ⁴	142,361	49,768	2,622	89,971	337,215	79,968	7,462	249,785
North Dakota ⁵	7,237	2,294	82	4,861	15,808	3,351	241	12,216
Ohio.....	142,033	23,439	2,435	116,159	397,229	38,361	7,336	351,532
Oklahoma ⁴	58,829	21,356	966	36,507	137,402	34,263	2,887	100,252
Oregon ⁴	28,514	6,298	572	21,644	76,470	10,036	1,516	64,918
Pennsylvania.....	176,369	42,245	2,953	131,171	537,878	80,941	9,774	447,163
Rhode Island.....	16,427	4,840	210	11,377	45,663	9,097	627	35,939
South Carolina ⁴	88,061	30,469	1,830	55,762	207,177	47,420	5,356	154,401
South Dakota.....	9,319	2,873	140	6,306	21,039	4,027	393	16,619
Tennessee.....	133,591	43,917	2,002	87,672	327,011	67,716	5,923	253,372
Texas ⁵	274,397	117,774	4,988	151,635	632,065	197,154	14,435	420,476
Utah.....	10,558	1,752	243	8,563	34,711	4,219	902	29,590
Vermont.....	9,656	2,725	115	6,816	27,453	4,667	396	22,390
Virginia ⁴	89,971	29,577	1,469	58,925	217,774	48,126	4,191	165,457
Washington.....	54,769	11,203	785	42,781	164,821	22,578	2,476	139,767
West Virginia ⁵	44,780	9,551	677	34,552	125,637	15,580	2,074	107,983
Wisconsin.....	80,794	22,279	1,112	57,403	244,746	40,423	3,873	200,450
Wyoming ⁴	2,842	715	47	2,080	6,673	949	145	5,579
Unknown.....	438	283	2	153	...	...	...	...
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands ⁵	590	277	17	296	1,983	855	58	1,070

¹ Includes persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation, unless otherwise indicated.

² Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

³ Includes approximately 22,300 blind and 550,300 disabled persons aged 65 or older.

⁴ Federal SSI payments only. State has State-administered supplementation.

⁵ Federal SSI payments only. State supplementary payments not made.

Note: For more recent data, see tables M-22, M-23, and M-24 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

9.B SSI: State Data

Table 9.B2.—Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility and State, 1988 ¹

State	Number				Amount of payments during year (in thousands)			
	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total	² 270,785	112,911	3,097	153,444	² \$381,444	\$149,522	\$4,740	\$218,938
Alabama	13,470	8,394	113	4,963	9,500	5,835	78	3,587
Alaska ³	4,726	1,744	62	2,920	12,970	4,761	174	8,035
Arizona ³	4,416	817	2	3,597	3,577	845	2	2,730
Colorado ³	28,643	19,054	105	9,484	32,256	24,630	57	7,569
Connecticut	20,436	7,438	125	12,873	61,898	20,578	342	40,978
Florida	10,953	5,744	(4)	⁵ 5,209	11,682	6,428	(4)	⁵ 5,254
Idaho ³	2,985	970	21	1,994	4,205	1,153	20	3,032
Illinois	50,488	5,266	240	44,982	59,026	3,837	223	54,966
Indiana	770	443	5	322	3,977	1,698	31	2,248
Kentucky	6,566	3,240	89	3,237	10,528	5,205	80	5,243
Maryland	² 1,060	(4)	(4)	(4)	² 6,044	(4)	(4)	(4)
Minnesota	12,768	2,668	161	9,939	28,828	4,092	321	24,415
Missouri ⁶	7,230	5,362	306	1,562	3,668	2,166	722	781
Nebraska	6,396	1,705	95	4,596	³ 5,346	³ 1,074	³ 79	³ 4,193
New Hampshire	4,249	1,286	169	2,794	6,016	1,279	305	4,431
New Mexico	² 273	(4)	(4)	(4)	² 249	(4)	(4)	(4)
North Carolina	14,552	8,787	272	5,493	53,227	31,359	1,113	20,755
North Dakota	6	5	...	1	² 1,513	⁶ 1	...	⁶ 3
Oklahoma	55,713	31,494	562	23,657	33,224	17,850	367	15,007
Oregon	14,947	4,058	683	10,206	12,735	7,095	684	4,956
South Carolina	3,160	1,286	22	1,852	5,388	2,122	33	3,232
South Dakota	311	201	3	107	573	397	5	171
Utah ⁷ .....	...	...	...	...	² 443	(4)	(4)	(4)
Virginia	5,546	2,816	35	2,695	14,323	7,086	98	7,139
Wyoming	1,121	133	27	961	249	31	6	211

¹ Excludes data for Iowa and Ohio.

² Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.

³ Data partly estimated.

⁴ Data not available.

⁵ Includes data for the blind.

⁶ Excludes optional supplementation.

⁷ Beginning May 1, 1988, Utah became a federally administered State. Expenditure data are for January-June 1988. June data represents returned checks and overpayments distributed during State administration.

CONTACT: Joyce Jordan (301) 965-9852 for further information.

Table 9.B3.—Number of all persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1988

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number ¹	Average monthly benefit	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation ⁴	State supplementation only
Total	4,463,869	\$260.18	4,088,988	\$227.49	1,884,675	\$122.69	2,579,194	1,509,794	374,881
Alabama	130,049	...	130,049	204.19	...	...	130,049	...	...
Alaska	4,130	...	4,130	236.77	...	...	4,130	...	...
Arizona	39,072	...	39,072	243.96	...	...	39,072	...	...
Arkansas	73,559	187.55	73,554	187.54	70	24.80	73,489	65	5
California	774,936	378.08	527,110	248.28	773,798	209.50	1,138	525,972	247,826
Colorado	34,134	...	34,134	229.45	...	...	34,134	...	...
Connecticut	29,478	...	29,478	238.41	...	...	29,478	...	...
Delaware	7,785	216.59	7,672	211.40	523	123.01	7,262	410	113
District of Columbia	16,498	267.08	16,144	248.47	16,467	23.98	31	16,113	354
Florida	202,240	233.04	202,240	233.04	2	44.50	202,238	2	...
Georgia	154,811	203.11	154,806	203.10	79	27.97	154,732	74	5
Hawaii	12,852	278.61	12,312	244.05	11,211	51.37	1,641	10,671	540
Idaho	9,252	...	9,252	221.01	...	...	9,252	...	...
Illinois	157,904	...	157,904	259.89	...	...	157,904	...	...
Indiana	54,704	...	54,704	226.40	...	...	54,704	...	...
Iowa	30,931	203.63	30,621	199.49	2,123	89.37	28,808	1,813	310
Kansas	22,873	211.57	22,861	211.58	68	33.32	22,805	56	12
Kentucky	105,760	...	105,760	228.25	...	...	105,760	...	...
Louisiana	129,402	220.75	129,254	220.96	253	19.92	129,149	105	148
Maine	22,862	188.81	19,051	192.92	22,799	28.13	63	18,988	3,811
Maryland	56,364	240.66	56,359	240.60	146	30.25	56,218	141	5
Massachusetts	113,675	260.45	86,499	227.81	113,503	87.23	172	86,327	27,176
Michigan	131,891	268.09	121,499	240.22	131,597	46.90	294	121,205	10,392
Minnesota	36,835	...	36,835	208.05	...	...	36,835	...	...
Mississippi	112,473	203.31	112,470	203.30	148	15.76	112,325	145	3
Missouri	81,383	...	81,383	214.31	...	...	81,383	...	...
Montana	8,923	226.85	8,809	221.58	904	79.88	8,019	790	114
Nebraska	14,706	...	14,706	210.43	...	...	14,706	...	...
Nevada	9,749	229.74	8,959	222.24	4,423	56.23	5,326	3,633	790
New Hampshire	6,439	...	6,439	212.74	...	...	6,439	...	...
New Jersey	98,165	263.05	90,455	236.04	97,914	45.67	251	90,204	7,710
New Mexico	28,570	...	28,570	222.36	...	...	28,570	...	...
New York	379,928	302.63	340,468	253.83	377,966	75.56	1,962	338,506	39,460
North Carolina	142,361	...	142,361	204.90	...	...	142,361	...	...
North Dakota	7,237	...	7,237	193.77	...	...	7,237	...	...
Ohio	142,033	243.81	142,026	243.79	109	30.66	141,924	102	7
Oklahoma	58,829	...	58,829	200.44	...	...	58,829	...	...
Oregon	28,514	...	28,514	233.27	...	...	28,514	...	...
Pennsylvania	176,369	264.01	165,350	242.21	168,523	38.65	7,846	157,504	11,019
Rhode Island	16,427	238.65	14,120	214.11	15,406	58.23	1,021	13,099	2,307
South Carolina	88,061	...	88,061	201.59	...	...	88,061	...	...
South Dakota	9,319	199.48	9,319	199.30	48	34.33	9,271	48	...
Tennessee	133,591	211.48	133,589	211.48	19	28.37	133,572	17	2
Texas	274,397	...	274,397	200.24	...	...	274,397	...	...
Utah	10,558	244.63	10,496	237.75	9,400	9.30	1,158	9,338	62
Vermont	9,656	245.94	8,054	206.68	9,624	73.79	32	8,022	1,602
Virginia	89,971	...	89,971	210.04	...	...	89,971	...	...
Washington	54,769	265.00	51,994	248.40	50,997	31.34	3,772	48,222	2,775
West Virginia	44,780	...	44,780	242.84	...	...	44,780	...	...
Wisconsin	80,794	265.01	62,508	214.69	76,361	104.65	4,433	58,075	18,286
Wyoming	2,842	...	2,842	222.71	...	...	2,842	...	...
Unknown	438	...	438	...	194	...	244	...	47
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands ..	590	...	590	287.43	...	...	590	...	...

¹ All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

³ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

⁴ All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/Arthur Kahn (301) 965-0185/0186 for further information.

9.B SSI: State Data

Table 9.B4.—Number of aged persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1988

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number ¹	Average monthly benefit	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation ⁴	State supplementation only
Total	1,433,420	\$188.23	1,245,065	\$156.07	608,023	\$124.18	825,397	419,668	188,355
Alabama	52,856	...	52,856	136.62	...	...	52,856	...	...
Alaska	1,121	...	1,121	163.15	...	...	1,121	...	...
Arizona	11,013	...	11,013	166.11	...	...	11,013	...	...
Arkansas	29,639	122.64	29,637	122.62	36	18.75	29,603	34	2
California	292,841	309.06	167,494	203.03	292,556	193.12	285	167,209	125,347
Colorado	8,861	...	8,861	153.47	...	...	8,861	...	...
Connecticut	6,488	...	6,488	164.83	...	...	6,448	...	...
Delaware	1,792	130.66	1,754	127.98	89	108.61	1,703	51	38
District of Columbia	3,631	157.48	3,448	142.90	3,628	21.80	3	3,445	183
Florida	78,792	194.00	78,792	194.00	...	...	78,792	78,792	...
Georgia	53,398	132.42	53,394	132.42	33	25.09	53,365	29	4
Hawaii	5,322	229.94	5,073	209.29	4,548	35.63	774	4,299	249
Idaho	1,943	...	1,943	111.46	...	...	1,943	...	...
Illinois	30,044	...	30,044	176.22	...	...	30,044	...	...
Indiana	10,528	...	10,528	126.00	...	...	10,528	...	...
Iowa	8,175	118.17	8,100	112.70	228	125.62	7,947	153	75
Kansas	5,186	130.44	5,186	130.42	5	19.60	5,181	5	...
Kentucky	30,215	...	30,215	137.25	...	...	30,215	...	...
Louisiana	43,211	144.53	43,063	144.93	235	18.60	42,976	87	148
Maine	7,197	97.30	5,172	100.89	7,190	24.82	7	5,165	3,025
Maryland	14,313	152.47	14,313	152.44	20	18.20	14,293	20	...
Massachusetts	47,636	189.90	29,374	159.42	47,615	91.64	21	29,353	18,262
Michigan	26,714	163.61	23,262	143.89	26,688	38.35	26	23,236	3,452
Minnesota	9,647	...	9,647	134.92	...	...	9,647	...	...
Mississippi	44,751	135.80	44,750	135.79	53	14.43	44,698	52	1
Missouri	23,543	...	23,543	131.09	...	...	23,543	...	...
Montana	1,852	114.95	1,840	114.36	33	74.82	1,819	21	12
Nebraska	3,547	...	3,547	111.38	...	...	3,547	...	...
Nevada	3,970	172.55	3,305	150.26	3,886	48.48	84	3,221	665
New Hampshire	1,507	...	1,507	118.52	...	...	1,507	...	...
New Jersey	29,083	202.82	26,001	180.26	29,039	41.73	44	25,957	3,082
New Mexico	9,173	...	9,173	144.36	...	...	9,173	...	...
New York	111,836	224.73	92,957	187.25	111,625	69.22	211	92,746	18,879
North Carolina	49,768	...	49,768	135.29	...	...	49,768	...	...
North Dakota	2,294	...	2,294	127.96	...	...	2,294	...	...
Ohio	23,439	139.12	23,439	139.10	16	33.56	23,423	16	...
Oklahoma	21,356	...	21,356	133.47	...	...	21,356	...	...
Oregon	6,298	...	6,298	136.62	...	...	6,298	...	...
Pennsylvania	42,245	163.11	37,530	144.93	39,696	36.56	2,549	34,981	4,715
Rhode Island	4,840	157.35	3,670	142.52	4,566	52.23	274	3,396	1,170
South Carolina	30,469	...	30,469	130.33	...	...	30,469	...	...
South Dakota	2,873	118.17	2,873	118.06	11	28.82	2,832	11	...
Tennessee	43,917	128.65	43,916	128.64	8	31.37	43,909	7	1
Texas	117,774	...	117,774	143.15	...	...	117,774	...	...
Utah	1,752	175.27	1,743	167.77	1,636	8.96	116	1,627	9
Vermont	2,725	150.56	1,921	115.81	2,719	69.07	6	1,915	804
Virginia	29,577	...	29,577	138.30	...	...	29,577	...	...
Washington	11,203	175.32	10,305	163.45	10,436	26.81	767	9,538	898
West Virginia	9,551	...	9,551	137.20	...	...	9,551	...	...
Wisconsin	22,279	154.81	13,982	114.25	21,307	86.90	972	13,010	8,297
Wyoming	715	...	715	123.46	...	...	715	...	...
Unknown	283	...	283	...	...	...	283	...	37
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands	277	...	277	257.33	121	...	277	...	...

¹ All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

³ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

⁴ All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/Arthur Kahn (301) 965-0185/0186 for further information.

Table 9.B5.—Number of blind persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1988

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number ¹	Average monthly benefit	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation ⁴	State supplementation only
Total	82,864	\$306.34	74,133	\$249.58	40,025	\$171.96	42,839	31,294	8,731
Alabama	1,714	...	1,714	240.45	...	...	1,714	...	...
Alaska	83	...	83	235.66	...	...	83	...	...
Arizona	711	...	711	270.25	...	...	711	...	...
Arkansas	1,272	234.47	1,272	234.39	4	23.75	1,268	4	...
California	20,900	438.33	14,463	254.67	20,859	262.61	41	14,422	6,437
Colorado	451	...	451	237.75	...	...	451	...	...
Connecticut	503	...	503	258.13	...	...	503	...	...
Delaware	143	241.19	142	233.40	20	67.35	123	19	1
District of Columbia	225	273.12	224	254.63	225	19.62	0	224	1
Florida	3,112	253.02	3,112	253.02	...	...	3,112	3,112	...
Georgia	2,732	241.40	2,732	241.35	4	31.50	2,728	4	...
Hawaii	178	293.98	173	266.46	154	40.45	24	149	5
Idaho	147	...	147	248.93	...	...	147	...	...
Illinois	2,437	...	2,437	265.73	...	...	2,437	...	...
Indiana	1,200	...	1,200	249.72	...	...	1,200	...	...
Iowa	1,066	235.06	1,027	216.72	971	28.84	95	932	39
Kansas	360	245.57	360	245.37	1	69.00	359	1	...
Kentucky	2,030	...	2,030	264.25	...	...	2,030	...	...
Louisiana	2,286	251.65	2,286	251.63	1	28.00	2,285	1	...
Maine	273	242.34	247	231.51	270	33.25	3	244	26
Maryland	803	274.47	803	273.87	9	53.33	794	9	...
Massachusetts	4,550	304.92	3,156	229.90	4,544	145.65	6	3,150	1,394
Michigan	2,084	288.10	1,996	262.69	2,075	36.66	9	1,987	88
Minnesota	648	...	648	223.10	...	...	648	...	...
Mississippi	1,682	247.56	1,682	247.54	5	9.00	1,677	5	...
Missouri	1,157	...	1,157	243.00	...	...	1,157	...	...
Montana	130	264.25	129	264.43	4	60.25	126	3	1
Nebraska	262	...	262	236.32	...	...	262	...	...
Nevada	511	293.51	392	228.74	493	122.35	18	3	119
New Hampshire	108	...	108	215.52	...	...	108	...	...
New Jersey	1,220	277.81	1,161	247.28	1,218	42.56	2	1,159	59
New Mexico	538	...	538	256.41	...	...	538	...	...
New York	4,081	297.24	3,810	254.11	4,061	60.30	20	3,790	271
North Carolina	2,622	...	2,622	241.68	...	...	2,622	...	...
North Dakota	82	...	82	234.37	...	...	82	...	...
Ohio	2,435	254.58	2,432	254.84	6	20.83	2,429	3	3
Oklahoma	966	...	966	251.51	...	...	966	...	...
Oregon	572	...	572	225.95	...	...	572	...	...
Pennsylvania	2,953	280.93	2,861	255.26	2,819	35.21	134	2,727	92
Rhode Island	210	264.21	200	219.72	198	58.28	12	188	10
South Carolina	1,830	...	1,830	249.69	...	...	1,830	...	...
South Dakota	140	237.81	140	237.39	4	14.75	136	4	...
Tennessee	2,002	248.29	2,002	248.26	2	27.50	2,000	2	...
Texas	4,988	...	4,988	247.97	...	...	4,988	...	...
Utah	243	278.23	242	270.69	225	9.35	18	224	1
Vermont	115	269.38	105	226.24	114	63.37	1	104	10
Virginia	1,469	...	1,469	241.22	...	...	1,469	...	...
Washington	785	277.50	748	253.97	729	38.23	56	692	37
West Virginia	677	...	677	262.76	...	...	677	...	...
Wisconsin	1,112	304.61	975	232.95	1,008	110.71	104	871	137
Wyoming	47	...	47	257.87	...	...	47	...	...
Unknown	2	...	2	...	2	...	0	...	...
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands	17	...	17	292.71	...	...	17	...	...

¹ All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

³ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

⁴ All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/Arthur Kahn (301) 965-0185/0186 for further information.

9.B SSI: State Data

Table 9.B6.—Number of disabled persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1988

State	Total		Federal SSI		State supplementation		Number with—		
	Number ¹	Average monthly benefit	Number ²	Average monthly benefit	Number ³	Average monthly benefit	Federal SSI only	Federal SSI and State supplementation ⁴	State supplementation only
Total	2,947,585	\$293.87	2,769,790	\$259.01	1,236,627	\$120.36	1,710,958	1,058,832	177,795
Alabama	75,479	...	75,479	250.68	...	...	75,479	...	...
Alaska	2,926	...	2,926	265.01	...	...	2,926	...	...
Arizona	27,348	...	27,348	274.63	...	...	27,348	...	...
Arkansas	42,648	231.27	42,645	231.26	30	32.20	42,618	27	3
California	461,195	419.17	345,153	269.98	460,383	217.50	812	344,341	116,042
Colorado	24,822	...	24,822	256.43	...	...	24,822	...	...
Connecticut	22,527	...	22,527	259.03	...	...	22,527	...	...
Delaware	5,850	242.32	5,776	236.19	414	128.80	5,436	340	74
District of Columbia	12,642	298.45	12,472	277.55	12,614	24.69	28	12,444	170
Florida	120,336	258.09	120,336	258.09	2	44.50	120,334	2	...
Georgia	98,681	240.30	98,680	240.29	42	29.90	98,639	41	1
Hawaii	7,352	313.47	7,066	268.47	6,509	62.62	843	6,223	286
Idaho	7,162	...	7,162	250.15	...	...	7,162	...	...
Illinois	125,423	...	125,423	279.82	...	...	125,423	...	...
Indiana	42,976	...	42,976	250.34	...	...	42,976	...	...
Iowa	21,690	235.42	21,494	231.38	924	144.03	20,766	728	196
Kansas	17,327	235.14	17,315	235.18	62	33.85	17,265	50	12
Kentucky	73,515	...	73,515	264.65	...	...	73,515	...	...
Louisiana	83,905	259.16	83,905	259.15	17	37.76	83,888	17	...
Maine	15,392	230.65	13,632	227.14	15,339	29.58	53	13,579	1,760
Maryland	41,248	270.60	41,243	270.55	117	30.54	41,131	112	5
Massachusetts	61,489	311.81	53,969	264.92	61,344	79.48	145	53,824	7,520
Michigan	103,093	294.75	96,241	263.03	102,834	49.33	259	95,982	6,852
Minnesota	26,540	...	26,540	234.27	...	...	26,540	...	...
Mississippi	66,040	247.93	66,038	247.92	90	16.92	65,950	88	2
Missouri	56,683	...	56,683	248.29	...	...	56,683	...	...
Montana	6,941	256.00	6,840	249.62	867	80.16	6,074	766	101
Nebraska	10,897	...	10,897	242.04	...	...	10,897	...	...
Nevada	5,268	266.66	5,262	266.96	44	...	5,224	38	6
New Hampshire	4,824	...	4,824	242.11	...	...	4,824	...	6
New Jersey	67,862	288.59	63,293	258.74	67,657	47.41	205	63,088	4,569
New Mexico	18,859	...	18,859	259.34	...	...	18,859	...	...
New York	264,011	335.72	243,701	279.22	262,280	78.49	1,731	241,970	20,310
North Carolina	89,971	...	89,971	242.34	...	...	89,971	...	...
North Dakota	4,861	...	4,861	224.14	...	...	4,861	...	...
Ohio	116,159	264.70	116,155	264.69	87	30.80	116,072	83	4
Oklahoma	36,507	...	36,507	238.26	...	...	36,507	...	...
Oregon	21,644	...	21,644	261.59	...	...	21,644	...	...
Pennsylvania	131,171	296.13	124,959	271.13	126,008	39.39	5,163	119,796	6,212
Rhode Island	11,377	272.77	10,250	239.63	10,642	60.80	735	9,515	1,127
South Carolina	55,762	...	55,762	238.95	...	...	55,762	...	...
South Dakota	6,306	235.67	6,306	235.47	33	38.55	6,273	33	...
Tennessee	87,672	252.14	87,671	252.14	9	25.89	87,663	8	1
Texas	151,635	...	151,635	243.01	...	...	151,635	...	...
Utah	8,563	257.87	8,511	251.14	7,539	9.37	1,024	7,487	52
Vermont	6,816	283.67	6,028	235.30	6,791	75.86	25	6,003	788
Virginia	58,925	...	58,925	245.27	...	...	58,925	...	...
Washington	42,781	288.25	40,941	269.68	39,832	32.40	2,949	37,992	1,840
West Virginia	34,552	...	34,552	271.65	...	...	34,552	...	...
Wisconsin	57,403	307.02	47,551	243.85	54,046	111.54	3,357	44,194	9,852
Wyoming	2,080	...	2,080	256.04	...	...	2,080	...	...
Unknown	153	...	153	...	71	...	82	10	...
Other:									
Northern Mariana Islands	296	...	296	315.11	...	...	296	...	...

¹ All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

² All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

³ All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

⁴ All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/Arthur Kahn (301) 965-0185/0186 for further information.

Table 9.B7.—Total amount, Federal SSI payments, and State supplementation, 1988

[In thousands]

State	Total	Federal SSI	State supplementation	
			Federally administered	State administered
Total.....	\$13,786,207	\$10,734,202	\$2,670,561	\$381,444
Alabama.....	316,606	307,106	...	9,500
Alaska.....	24,016	11,046	...	¹ 12,970
Arizona.....	112,807	109,230	...	3,577
Arkansas.....	161,434	161,418	16	...
California.....	3,390,864	1,513,048	1,877,816	...
Colorado.....	120,438	88,182	...	¹ 32,256
Connecticut.....	142,814	80,916	...	61,898
Delaware.....	19,718	18,977	741	...
District of Columbia.....	51,009	46,378	4,631	...
Florida.....	554,255	542,573	...	11,682
Georgia.....	365,627	365,611	16	...
Hawaii.....	39,719	34,755	4,964	...
Idaho.....	27,474	23,269	...	¹ 4,205
Illinois.....	525,416	466,390	...	59,026
Indiana.....	145,339	141,362	...	3,977
Iowa.....	71,656	69,438	2,218	(2)
Kansas.....	54,469	54,446	23	...
Kentucky.....	288,382	277,854	...	10,528
Louisiana.....	330,416	330,387	29	...
Maine.....	50,235	42,730	7,505	...
Maryland.....	162,468	156,376	³ 48	6,044
Massachusetts.....	348,500	227,938	120,562	...
Michigan.....	403,917	333,442	70,475	...
Minnesota.....	115,994	87,166	...	28,828
Mississippi.....	268,186	268,160	26	...
Missouri.....	205,529	201,861	...	¹ 3,668
Montana.....	22,853	22,008	845	...
Nebraska.....	40,294	34,948	...	5,346
Nevada.....	24,945	22,203	2,742	...
New Hampshire.....	21,850	15,834	...	6,016
New Jersey.....	298,926	248,058	50,868	...
New Mexico.....	73,593	73,344	...	249
New York.....	1,326,029	1,003,084	322,945	...
North Carolina.....	390,442	337,215	...	53,227
North Dakota.....	17,321	15,808	...	1,513
Ohio.....	397,229	397,201	28	(2)
Oklahoma.....	170,626	137,402	...	33,224
Oregon.....	89,205	76,470	...	12,735
Pennsylvania.....	537,878	462,779	75,099	...
Rhode Island.....	45,663	35,265	10,398	...
South Carolina.....	212,565	207,177	...	5,388
South Dakota.....	21,612	21,021	³ 18	573
Tennessee.....	327,011	327,010	1	...
Texas.....	632,065	632,065	(4)	(4)
Utah.....	35,154	34,052	659	443
Vermont.....	27,453	19,390	8,063	...
Virginia.....	232,097	217,774	...	14,323
Washington.....	164,821	146,592	18,229	...
West Virginia.....	125,637	125,637	(4)	(4)
Wisconsin.....	244,746	153,150	91,596	...
Wyoming.....	6,922	6,673	...	249
Other:				
Northern Mariana Islands.....	1,983	1,983	(4)	(4)

¹ Data partly estimated.² Excludes data for Iowa and Ohio.³ Mandatory payments are federally administered and optional payments are State administered.⁴ State payments not made.**Table 9.B8.—Number of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, December 1988**

State	Total	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	290,256	8,042	282,214
Alabama.....	7,932	102	7,830
Alaska.....	345	10	335
Arizona.....	3,453	84	3,369
Arkansas.....	4,856	116	4,740
California.....	27,476	1,384	26,092
Colorado.....	3,247	66	3,181
Connecticut.....	2,052	88	1,964
Delaware.....	746	20	726
District of Columbia.....	986	11	975
Florida.....	12,639	273	12,366
Georgia.....	9,043	190	8,853
Hawaii.....	550	22	528
Idaho.....	1,071	32	1,039
Illinois.....	12,840	306	12,534
Indiana.....	5,764	191	5,573
Iowa.....	2,737	158	2,579
Kansas.....	2,144	61	2,083
Kentucky.....	6,591	140	6,451
Louisiana.....	12,028	255	11,773
Maine.....	1,111	28	1,083
Maryland.....	3,608	90	3,518
Massachusetts.....	5,846	481	5,365
Michigan.....	9,315	236	9,079
Minnesota.....	2,818	112	2,706
Mississippi.....	7,908	110	7,798
Missouri.....	5,765	139	5,626
Montana.....	828	21	807
Nebraska.....	1,546	48	1,498
Nevada.....	824	60	764
New Hampshire.....	479	13	466
New Jersey.....	7,457	121	7,336
New Mexico.....	2,081	43	2,038
New York.....	25,604	400	25,204
North Carolina.....	7,734	191	7,543
North Dakota.....	479	7	472
Ohio.....	13,025	358	12,667
Oklahoma.....	3,644	108	3,536
Oregon.....	2,423	81	2,342
Pennsylvania.....	13,822	320	13,502
Rhode Island.....	989	25	964
South Carolina.....	5,663	165	5,498
South Dakota.....	995	22	973
Tennessee.....	7,874	188	7,686
Texas.....	21,360	655	20,705
Utah.....	1,403	65	1,338
Vermont.....	466	12	454
Virginia.....	5,205	140	5,065
Washington.....	4,144	99	4,045
West Virginia.....	2,988	74	2,914
Wisconsin.....	6,089	113	5,976
Wyoming.....	263	8	255

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

Table 9.B9.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving SSI payments, by type of payment, December 1988

State	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Federal SSI only	Federal and State supplementation	State supplementation only	Total	Federal SSI only	Federal and State supplementation	State supplementation only
Total	4,541,003	2,387,345	1,697,122	452,406	100.0	52.6	37.4	10.0
Alabama ¹	131,621	118,151	11,898	1,572	100.0	89.8	9.0	1.2
Alaska ¹	4,130	(2)	(2)	(2)	100.0	(2)	(2)	(2)
Arizona ^{1,3}	39,416	35,000	4,072	344	100.0	88.8	10.3	.9
Arkansas	73,559	73,489	65	5	100.0	99.9	.1	(4)
California	774,936	1,138	525,972	247,826	100.0	.1	67.9	32.0
Colorado ^{1,3}	45,034	16,391	17,743	10,900	100.0	36.4	39.4	24.2
Connecticut ¹	47,293	27,558	1,920	17,815	100.0	58.3	4.0	37.7
Delaware	7,785	7,262	410	113	100.0	93.3	5.3	1.4
District of Columbia	16,498	31	16,113	354	100.0	.2	97.7	2.1
Florida ⁵	202,240	191,285	10,955	...	100.0	94.6	5.4	...
Georgia	154,811	154,732	74	5	100.0	99.9	.1	(4)
Hawaii	12,852	1,641	10,671	540	100.0	12.8	83.0	4.2
Idaho ^{1,3}	9,790	6,805	2,447	538	100.0	69.5	25.0	5.5
Illinois ¹	182,019	131,531	26,373	24,115	100.0	72.3	14.5	13.2
Indiana ¹	54,704	53,934	770	...	100.0	98.6	1.4	...
Iowa ⁵	30,931	28,808	1,813	⁶ 310	100.0	93.1	5.9	1.0
Kansas	22,873	22,805	56	12	100.0	99.7	.2	.1
Kentucky ¹	107,309	100,743	5,017	1,549	100.0	93.9	4.7	1.4
Louisiana ⁵	129,402	129,149	105	⁶ 148	100.0	99.8	.1	.1
Maine	22,862	63	18,988	3,811	100.0	.3	83.0	16.7
Maryland ⁵	57,424	56,218	141	1,065	100.0	97.9	.2	1.9
Massachusetts	113,675	172	86,327	27,176	100.0	.2	75.9	23.9
Michigan	131,891	294	121,205	10,392	100.0	.2	91.9	7.9
Minnesota ¹	39,546	26,778	10,057	2,711	100.0	67.7	25.4	6.9
Mississippi	112,473	112,325	145	3	100.0	99.9	.1	(4)
Missouri ¹	83,149	75,919	5,464	1,766	100.0	91.3	6.6	2.1
Montana	8,923	8,019	790	114	100.0	89.9	8.8	1.3
Nebraska ¹	15,907	9,511	5,195	1,201	100.0	59.8	32.7	7.5
Nevada	9,749	5,326	3,633	790	100.0	54.6	37.3	8.1
New Hampshire ¹	6,439	2,190	4,249	(2)	100.0	34.0	66.0	(2)
New Jersey	98,165	251	90,204	7,710	100.0	.3	91.9	7.8
New Mexico ¹	28,570	28,297	273	...	100.0	99.0	1.0	...
New York	379,928	1,962	338,506	39,460	100.0	.5	89.1	10.4
North Carolina ¹	146,582	132,030	10,331	4,221	100.0	90.1	7.0	2.9
North Dakota ¹	7,237	7,231	6	...	100.0	99.9	.1	...
Ohio ⁵	142,033	141,924	102	⁶ 7	100.0	99.9	.1	(4)
Oklahoma ¹	66,111	10,398	48,431	7,282	100.0	15.7	73.3	11.0
Oregon ¹	31,012	16,065	12,449	2,498	100.0	51.8	40.1	8.1
Pennsylvania	176,369	7,846	157,504	11,019	100.0	4.5	89.3	6.2
Rhode Island	16,427	1,021	13,099	2,307	100.0	6.2	79.7	14.1
South Carolina ¹	88,061	84,901	3,160	...	100.0	96.4	3.6	...
South Dakota ⁵	9,319	9,271	48	...	100.0	99.5	.5	...
Tennessee	133,591	133,572	17	2	100.0	100.0	(4)	(4)
Texas ⁷	274,397	274,397	...	...	100.0	100.0	...	...
Utah	10,558	1,158	9,338	62	100.0	11.0	88.4	.6
Vermont	9,656	32	8,022	1,602	100.0	.3	83.1	16.6
Virginia ¹	89,971	84,425	5,546	(2)	100.0	93.8	6.2	(2)
Washington	54,769	3,772	48,222	2,775	100.0	6.9	88.0	5.1
West Virginia	44,780	44,780	...	...	100.0	100.0	...	...
Wisconsin	80,794	4,433	58,075	18,286	100.0	5.5	71.9	22.6
Wyoming ¹	2,842	1,721	1,121	...	100.0	60.6	39.4	...
Other:								
Northern Mariana Islands	590	590	...	...	100.0	100.0	...	...

¹ State-administered supplementation.² Data not available.³ Data partly estimated.⁴ Less than 0.05 percent.⁵ Federally administered mandatory and State-administered optional supplementation.⁶ Federally administered supplementation only; data not available for State-administered supplementation only.⁷ State constitutional barrier prohibits State supplementation.

CONTACT: Joyce Jordan (301) 965-9852 for further information.

Table 9.C1.—Number and percentage distribution of **adults and children** receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Adults ¹			Blind and disabled children
	Aged	Blind	Disabled	
Total number.....	989,100	58,600	2,252,900	290,256
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$10.00.....	2.6	1.4	1.4	.1
\$10.00-\$19.99.....	3.2	1.5	1.4	.1
\$20.00-\$39.99.....	12.5	7.7	8.2	7.6
\$40.00-\$59.99.....	7.5	2.6	3.7	.6
\$60.00-\$79.99.....	7.0	3.4	3.9	.7
\$80.00-\$99.99.....	6.4	3.6	3.4	.8
\$100.00-\$119.99.....	5.5	2.9	2.8	1.0
\$120.00-\$139.99.....	4.9	3.2	2.7	.8
\$140.00-\$179.99.....	12.7	9.6	6.5	2.3
\$180.00-\$219.99.....	8.5	3.9	4.2	2.1
\$220.00-\$259.99.....	7.3	8.9	8.4	8.3
\$260.00-\$299.99.....	.9	1.9	2.1	3.2
\$300.00-\$324.99.....	.5	1.5	1.3	3.5
\$325.00-\$367.99.....	.7	1.7	2.0	4.6
\$368.00 or more ²	19.9	46.2	48.0	64.2

¹ Excludes couples.

eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$368.00.

² Individuals living in their own household with no countable income are**Table 9.C2.**—Number and percentage distribution of **couples** receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1989

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Monthly benefit	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number.....	93,200	2,600	69,900
Total percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0
Less than \$10.00.....	3.0	...	1.0
\$10.00-\$19.99.....	1.8	...	1.3
\$20.00-\$39.99.....	6.0	...	2.6
\$40.00-\$59.99.....	5.2	3.8	3.0
\$60.00-\$79.99.....	4.3	7.7	3.9
\$80.00-\$99.99.....	4.8	3.8	5.4
\$100.00-\$119.99.....	4.0	...	4.4
\$120.00-\$139.99.....	4.2	3.8	3.1
\$140.00-\$179.99.....	8.5	7.7	6.3
\$180.00-\$219.99.....	6.0	3.8	7.0
\$220.00-\$259.99.....	4.7	11.5	7.3
\$260.00-\$299.99.....	8.3	...	6.7
\$300.00-\$349.99.....	2.5	7.7	6.3
\$350.00-\$399.99.....	7.1	11.5	3.9
\$400.00-\$449.99.....	.8	...	2.3
\$450.00-\$499.99.....	.8	3.8	1.4
\$500.00-\$552.99.....	.9	...	1.7
\$553.00 or more ¹	27.4	34.6	32.3

¹ Couples living in their own household with no countable income are eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$553.00.

9.D SSI: Other Income Sources

Table 9.D1.—Number and percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, by reason for eligibility and source and average amount of other income, December 1988¹

Number, percent, and average amount	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	4,463,869	1,433,420	² 82,864	³ 2,947,585
	With Social Security benefits			
Number.....	2,133,121	1,010,983	32,052	1,090,086
Percent of total.....	47.8	70.5	38.7	37.0
Average monthly benefit.....	\$286.49	\$292.20	\$300.61	\$280.78
	With earnings			
Number.....	195,815	22,296	5,902	167,617
Percent of total.....	4.4	1.6	7.1	5.7
Average monthly amount.....	\$173.09	\$175.67	\$482.40	\$161.85
	With unearned income other than Social Security benefits			
Number.....	552,482	250,908	9,589	291,985
Percent of total.....	12.4	17.5	11.6	9.9
Average monthly amount.....	\$85.92	\$79.20	\$87.64	\$91.64

¹ For treatment of income, see SSI Program, "History of Provisions."

² Includes approximately 22,300 persons aged 65 or older.

³ Includes approximately 550,300 persons aged 65 or older.

Table 9.D2.—Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by reason for eligibility and State, December 1988

State	Percent with Social Security benefits				Average monthly Social Security benefit			
	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total.....	47.8	70.6	38.8	37.0	\$286.49	\$292.20	\$300.61	\$280.78
Alabama.....	57.2	80.9	40.1	41.0	249.67	251.67	245.00	246.99
Alaska.....	34.5	48.1	32.5	29.3	247.65	242.33	246.63	251.02
Arizona.....	44.3	71.1	32.0	33.8	251.97	251.81	222.61	252.84
Arkansas.....	60.1	84.0	37.3	44.2	251.94	256.30	239.37	246.48
California.....	53.1	66.1	50.0	45.1	365.20	375.74	379.71	354.66
Colorado.....	42.7	67.7	27.7	34.0	263.45	265.21	256.74	262.29
Connecticut.....	34.0	52.9	26.8	28.7	258.76	261.52	241.62	257.66
Delaware.....	45.7	75.5	37.1	36.8	273.49	281.22	241.77	269.40
District of Columbia.....	37.6	68.9	32.9	28.7	269.03	278.87	269.01	262.23
Florida.....	41.1	52.3	34.0	34.0	262.78	265.98	245.91	260.00
Georgia.....	54.2	79.4	36.1	41.0	258.93	263.11	240.04	255.02
Hawaii.....	36.6	42.1	30.3	32.8	274.76	276.28	266.98	273.53
Idaho.....	47.3	84.4	31.3	37.5	266.41	277.35	246.43	260.06
Illinois.....	29.3	54.3	24.0	23.5	256.59	263.80	250.36	252.72
Indiana.....	39.8	76.2	26.9	31.2	258.14	267.66	242.73	252.84
Iowa.....	50.3	77.6	45.9	40.2	272.80	282.63	264.52	266.10
Kansas.....	43.1	73.5	28.3	34.3	260.41	271.71	237.37	253.56
Kentucky.....	48.0	79.5	31.9	35.5	243.90	248.86	221.11	239.89
Louisiana.....	47.3	74.1	32.8	33.9	247.59	252.71	238.10	242.07
Maine.....	61.5	89.1	49.1	48.9	305.90	318.50	274.86	295.70
Maryland.....	38.2	62.8	27.3	29.9	263.70	270.94	257.42	258.53
Massachusetts.....	52.4	75.8	52.4	34.7	332.72	347.39	349.66	306.64
Michigan.....	44.2	74.3	32.0	36.7	293.96	299.07	276.04	291.59
Minnesota.....	43.6	71.7	30.9	33.7	258.66	267.02	245.90	252.49
Mississippi.....	58.2	83.2	39.3	41.8	243.85	247.03	234.90	239.78
Missouri.....	49.9	78.3	37.6	38.4	256.75	264.00	243.44	250.88
Montana.....	47.4	78.0	33.8	39.4	269.23	277.87	258.59	264.83
Nebraska.....	46.5	78.5	34.0	36.4	271.52	282.29	243.07	264.59
Nevada.....	47.5	72.4	50.5	28.8	299.48	310.47	320.69	275.48
New Hampshire.....	45.8	70.3	38.9	38.4	270.29	279.61	268.14	265.01
New Jersey.....	38.8	52.0	33.0	33.3	287.54	290.90	272.84	285.56
New Mexico.....	48.2	75.4	27.1	35.6	247.64	251.72	238.48	243.64
New York.....	38.9	55.9	33.1	31.9	304.77	315.24	290.60	297.21
North Carolina.....	56.5	83.6	35.7	42.2	247.45	252.67	238.76	241.96
North Dakota.....	53.3	75.7	31.7	43.1	254.76	262.50	263.31	248.25
Ohio.....	35.9	67.8	29.6	29.6	256.32	267.01	243.85	251.64
Oklahoma.....	50.8	75.1	32.0	37.1	255.82	261.54	245.51	249.27
Oregon.....	43.9	74.1	37.6	35.2	271.31	280.15	250.13	266.49
Pennsylvania.....	42.7	70.6	36.0	33.9	283.03	292.16	274.74	277.09
Rhode Island.....	50.2	70.0	44.3	41.9	307.60	324.83	275.68	295.97
South Carolina.....	55.1	83.0	34.7	40.6	253.66	257.16	236.40	250.25
South Dakota.....	51.0	79.2	35.3	38.5	258.49	269.67	241.06	248.33
Tennessee.....	53.2	82.5	33.9	38.9	250.97	254.28	238.05	247.72
Texas.....	53.0	74.2	33.0	37.2	252.82	255.97	238.99	248.35
Utah.....	35.2	61.5	24.9	30.1	255.56	262.79	207.47	253.67
Vermont.....	58.0	87.1	49.6	46.5	306.57	322.29	292.11	295.06
Virginia.....	50.6	75.7	32.6	38.4	255.34	260.08	246.76	250.84
Washington.....	40.4	62.9	34.1	34.6	283.07	290.43	278.45	279.64
West Virginia.....	42.6	75.5	29.2	33.7	245.08	256.97	240.80	237.81
Wisconsin.....	56.3	85.7	37.2	45.3	322.12	330.86	307.21	315.93
Wyoming.....	47.5	75.9	27.7	38.1	269.63	276.21	267.00	265.18

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

9.E SSI: Recipient Characteristics

Table 9.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of all persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, race, and sex, March 1989

Race and sex	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number	4,483,888	1,427,045	182,490	2,974,353
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Race:				
White	51.8	45.1	53.7	55.0
Black	24.7	19.5	25.6	27.2
Other	7.7	11.2	7.9	6.0
Not reported	15.8	24.2	12.7	11.9
Sex and race:				
Men	36.4	25.0	42.5	41.7
White	19.4	10.2	24.1	23.7
Black	8.7	4.1	10.2	10.9
Other	3.2	3.9	3.6	2.8
Not reported	5.2	6.8	4.6	4.4
Women	63.6	75.0	57.5	58.2
White	32.5	35.0	29.6	31.3
Black	16.0	15.4	15.4	16.3
Other	4.5	7.2	4.4	3.2
Not reported	10.6	17.4	8.1	7.4

¹ Includes approximately 22,200 persons aged 65 or older.

² Includes approximately 554,800 persons aged 65

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-17 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

Table 9.E2.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, by age, December 1988

Age	Total	Blind	Disabled
Total number	290,256	8,042	282,214
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0
Under 18	87.9	83.5	88.1
18-21	12.1	16.5	11.9

Table 9.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of all adults receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and age, December 1988¹

Age	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number	4,173,613	1,433,420	² 74,822	³ 2,665,371
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
18-21	2.5	...	3.9	3.9
22-29	9.2	...	14.4	14.0
30-39	11.0	...	16.0	16.7
40-49	9.3	...	11.5	14.2
50-59	12.0	...	14.6	18.4
60-64	8.0	...	9.7	12.2
65-69	12.2	18.0	8.7	9.2
70-74	11.1	19.9	6.8	6.5
75-79	10.4	21.5	6.0	4.5
80 or older	14.4	40.7	8.5	.4

¹ Excludes blind and disabled children, aged 18-21.

² Includes approximately 22,300 persons aged 65 or older.

³ Includes approximately 550,300 persons aged 65 or older.

Table 9.E4.—Number and percent of persons with representative payee receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, December 1988

Reason for eligibility	Total number	With representative payee	
		Number	Percent of total
Total	4,463,869	1,191,489	26.7
Adults	4,173,613	907,831	21.8
Aged	1,433,420	60,094	4.2
Blind	74,822	9,267	12.4
Disabled	2,665,371	838,470	31.5
Blind and disabled children	290,256	283,658	97.7

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

Table 9.E5.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and living arrangements, December 1988

Living arrangement ¹	Total	Aged	Blind	Disabled
Total number	4,463,869	1,433,420	² 82,864	³ 2,947,585
Total percent	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Own household	90.0	90.7	90.3	89.7
Another's household	5.7	5.4	6.0	5.8
Institutional care covered by Medicaid	4.2	3.8	3.6	4.4

¹ As used for determination of Federal SSI payment standards.

² Includes approximately 22,300 persons aged 65 or older.

³ Includes approximately 550,300 persons aged 65 or older.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-18 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen
(301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

Table 9.E6.—Alien recipients, by date of application and legal status, June 1988

Year of application	Legal status of alien recipient		
	Total	Lawfully admitted ¹	Color of law ²
Total	307,830	235,570	72,260
1974	6,340	6,050	290
1975	2,630	1,650	980
1976	2,330	1,590	740
1977	3,060	2,350	710
1978	7,690	5,810	1,880
1979	19,960	14,030	5,930
1980	29,070	16,270	12,800
1981	16,940	10,800	6,140
1982	17,210	12,490	4,720
1983	24,000	19,290	4,710
1984	32,980	27,080	5,900
1985	38,040	30,730	7,310
1986	41,510	33,470	8,040
1987	45,980	37,360	8,620
1988 ³	20,090	16,600	3,490

¹ Aliens lawfully admitted under regular immigration procedures.

² Aliens permanently residing in the United States under color of law. This group was originally comprised of refugees who for humanitarian reasons were not required to follow the regular immigration procedures. The definition was later broadened to include other groups in addition to refugees.

³ Data for January-June 1988 only.

CONTACT: Don Rigby/Charles Scott
(301) 965-9843/9845 for further information.

9.F SSI: Disability

Table 9.F1.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Number				Percentage distribution			
	Total	Adults		Blind and disabled children	Total	Adults		Blind and disabled children
		Blind	Disabled			Blind	Disabled	
Total.....	1 2,158,400	39,200	1,820,900	298,300	...	...	...	...
Diagnosis available.....	1,679,200	31,500	1,387,400	260,300	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	17,600	300	16,100	1,200	1.0	1.0	1.2	.5
Neoplasms.....	31,900	200	24,800	6,900	1.9	.6	1.8	2.7
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	70,900	3,200	63,400	4,300	4.2	10.2	4.6	1.7
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	11,900	...	7,000	4,900	.7	...	.5	1.9
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	411,800	200	394,800	16,800	24.5	.6	28.5	6.5
Mental retardation.....	454,800	900	345,300	108,600	27.1	2.9	24.9	41.7
Diseases of—								
Nervous system and sense organs.....	208,400	23,600	118,700	66,100	12.4	74.9	8.6	25.4
Circulatory system.....	133,600	600	130,600	2,400	8.0	1.9	9.4	.9
Respiratory system.....	52,100	100	47,100	4,900	3.1	.3	3.4	1.9
Digestive system.....	18,100	...	16,700	1,400	1.1	...	1.2	.5
Genitourinary system.....	16,400	100	15,400	900	1.0	.3	1.1	.3
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	3,400	(2)	(2)	(2)	.2	(2)	(2)	(2)
Musculoskeletal system.....	123,500	100	119,400	4,000	7.4	.3	8.6	1.5
Congenital anomalies.....	40,600	1,500	14,600	24,500	2.4	4.8	1.1	9.4
Injuries.....	53,200	500	50,500	2,200	3.2	1.6	3.6	.8
Other.....	31,000	...	19,900	11,100	1.8	...	1.4	4.3

¹ Excludes 254,000 SSI recipients who were transferred from the prior State programs of Aid to the Blind and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled.

Diagnoses are for the most part not available for these recipients.

² Detailed data not shown where total is fewer than 5,000 recipients.

Table 9.F2.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1988

[Based on 1-percent sample]

Diagnostic group	Total	Age							
		Under 10	10-17	18-21	22-29	30-39	40-49	50-59	60-64
Total									
Total.....	1 2,158,400	128,600	163,900	109,800	371,100	388,800	307,600	411,500	277,100
Diagnosis available, number.....	1,679,200	113,400	140,700	90,400	296,600	285,500	226,100	314,500	212,000
Diagnosis available, percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	1.0	.7	.4	...	.8	1.5	1.8	1.1	1.0
Neoplasms.....	1.9	3.2	2.3	2.0	.9	1.1	2.4	2.4	2.0
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	4.2	2.3	1.1	1.3	.9	2.6	6.0	7.8	8.3
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.7	2.3	1.8	.6	1.0	.6	.1	.3	.2
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	24.5	5.0	7.9	12.9	24.0	41.3	36.8	24.9	15.5
Mental retardation.....	27.1	28.2	51.9	54.9	46.9	28.2	16.1	9.2	7.2
Diseases of—									
Nervous system and sense organs.....	12.4	29.1	21.5	17.4	14.1	9.9	9.1	7.8	6.7
Circulatory system.....	8.0	1.5	.6	.7	1.0	2.3	7.8	17.4	22.9
Respiratory system.....	3.1	2.2	1.8	.4	.3	.8	2.6	6.7	7.8
Digestive system.....	1.1	.8	.3	.2	.1	.6	1.7	2.3	1.6
Genitourinary system.....	1.0	.4	.3	1.9	.9	1.3	1.2	1.0	.8
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.2	.1	...	...	.1	.2	.5	.2	.2
Musculoskeletal system.....	7.4	1.2	1.8	2.0	2.1	3.4	7.0	14.1	19.6
Congenital anomalies.....	2.4	13.8	6.3	2.5	2.2	1.0	.6	.3	.9
Injuries.....	3.2	1.1	.8	2.1	3.8	4.3	4.4	2.6	3.5
Other.....	1.8	8.0	1.3	1.1	.8	1.1	1.9	1.8	1.7
Men									
Total.....	974,100	74,100	94,400	63,800	209,700	196,300	124,600	130,300	80,900
Diagnosis available, number.....	751,900	64,200	81,800	53,500	168,100	143,100	88,400	93,800	59,000
Diagnosis available, percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	1.3	.6	.4	...	1.0	1.9	2.8	1.5	1.4
Neoplasms.....	1.8	3.3	2.4	2.6	.8	.5	2.0	3.0	1.9
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	2.3	2.0	1.2	1.5	.8	2.2	3.2	4.1	4.7
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.8	2.2	1.7	.9	1.1	.5	...	.1	...
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	25.2	5.8	8.9	14.8	27.2	44.9	36.3	20.1	15.8
Mental retardation.....	31.2	30.2	52.2	54.2	43.8	25.9	18.4	12.4	9.0
Diseases of—									
Nervous system and sense organs.....	13.0	27.9	20.5	16.1	13.3	8.7	8.1	8.6	7.8
Circulatory system.....	5.9	1.6	.6	.4	1.0	1.8	7.1	19.7	22.5
Respiratory system.....	2.4	2.3	2.4	.2	.2	.5	1.6	6.8	9.0
Digestive system.....	1.0	.6	.4	.2	.1	.3	2.4	2.3	2.4
Genitourinary system.....	.9	.5	...	1.5	1.1	1.0	1.1	.9	.8
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.1	...	...	...	.1	.2	.5	.2	.2
Musculoskeletal system.....	4.9	1.1	1.6	1.7	1.5	3.1	6.2	12.5	16.8
Congenital anomalies.....	2.7	12.9	5.7	2.4	1.7	1.2	.5	.4	.7
Injuries.....	4.7	1.2	.7	2.6	5.3	6.4	8.0	4.7	5.1
Other.....	2.0	7.8	1.1	.9	1.1	.9	1.7	2.7	2.0
Women									
Total.....	1,184,300	54,500	69,500	46,000	161,400	192,500	183,000	281,200	196,200
Diagnosis available, number.....	927,300	49,200	58,900	36,900	128,500	142,400	137,700	220,700	153,000
Diagnosis available, percent.....	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0	100.0
Infectious and parasitic diseases.....	.9	.8	.3	...	.6	1.1	1.2	.9	.8
Neoplasms.....	2.0	3.0	2.2	1.1	1.1	1.6	2.6	2.2	2.1
Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....	5.8	2.6	1.0	1.1	.9	2.9	7.8	9.4	9.7
Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....	.6	2.4	1.9	...	1.0	.6	.1	.4	.3
Mental disorders (other than mental retardation).....	24.0	4.1	6.5	10.3	19.8	37.6	37.2	26.9	15.4
Mental retardation.....	23.7	25.6	51.4	55.8	51.0	30.5	14.7	7.8	6.5
Diseases of—									
Nervous system and sense organs.....	11.9	30.7	22.8	19.2	15.2	11.2	9.7	7.4	6.3
Circulatory system.....	9.7	1.4	.5	1.1	.9	2.9	8.2	16.4	23.0
Respiratory system.....	3.7	2.0	.8	.8	.4	1.1	3.3	6.7	7.4
Digestive system.....	1.2	1.0	.2	.3	.2	.8	1.2	2.3	1.3
Genitourinary system.....	1.0	.4	.7	2.4	.7	1.5	1.2	1.0	.8
Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....	.2	.2	...	...	.2	.2	.6	.2	.3
Musculoskeletal system.....	9.3	1.4	2.2	2.4	2.9	3.7	7.5	14.8	20.7
Congenital anomalies.....	2.2	15.0	7.1	2.7	2.9	.8	.7	.3	1.0
Injuries.....	1.9	.8	.8	1.4	1.8	2.2	2.1	1.7	2.9
Other.....	1.8	8.3	1.5	1.4	.5	1.2	2.0	1.5	1.6

¹ Excludes 254,000 SSI recipients who were transferred from the prior State programs of Aid to the Blind and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled.

Diagnoses are for the most part not available for these recipients.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.

9.F SSI: Disability

Table 9.F3.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, for selected months, 1982-88

Reporting month	Special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)	
	Number	Percentage change over prior report month	Number	Percentage change over prior report month
December 1982.....	287	...	5,515	...
December 1983.....	392	+36.6	5,165	-6.4
August 1984.....	406	+3.5	6,804	+31.7
August 1985.....	816	+101.0	7,954	+16.9
January 1986.....	992	+21.6	8,106	+1.9
March 1987.....	1,381	+39.2	10,500	+29.5
June 1987.....	1,436	+4.0	12,470	+18.8
September 1987.....	12,752	+788.0	15,096	+21.1
December 1987.....	14,559	+14.2	15,632	+3.6
March 1988.....	14,649	+6	15,704	+5
June 1988.....	16,241	+10.9	16,319	+3.9
September 1988.....	17,813	+9.7	15,641	-4.1
December 1988.....	19,920	+11.8	15,625	-1

CONTACT: Don Rigby/Charles Scott (301) 965-9843/9845 for further information.

Table 9.F4.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, by age, race, types of earned and unearned income, distributed by sex and average earned and unearned income, December 1988

Age, race, and type of income	Special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)			Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)		
	Total	Men	Women	Total	Men	Women
Total.....	19,920	11,486	8,434	15,625	9,063	6,562
Age:						
Under 18.....	142	104	38	110	66	44
18-21.....	2,425	1,591	834	883	584	299
22-29.....	9,006	5,630	3,376	6,240	4,000	2,240
30-39.....	4,850	2,733	2,117	4,746	2,805	1,941
40-49.....	1,064	842	1,181	2,063	949	1,114
50-59.....	1,004	416	648	1,133	488	645
60-64.....	410	170	240	450	171	279
Race:						
White.....	13,695	8,057	5,638	11,028	6,571	4,457
Black.....	3,293	1,926	1,367	2,179	1,240	939
Other.....	979	573	406	605	380	225
Unknown.....	1,953	930	1,023	1,813	872	991
Earned income: ¹						
Wages.....	19,699	11,355	8,344	15,419	8,940	6,479
Self-employment.....	332	190	142	306	189	117
Unearned income: ¹						
None.....	14,846	8,598	6,248	5,296	3,042	2,254
Social Security.....	3,249	1,941	1,308	9,287	5,448	3,839
Other pensions.....	85	47	38	242	128	96
Assistance based on need.....	3	1	2	6	4	2
Interest, dividends, etc.....	1,541	811	730	1,258	684	574
Other.....	618	333	285	790	415	375

¹ Persons with more than one type of earned or unearned income are shown under each type.

9.F SSI: Disability

Table 9.F5.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1988

State	Receiving special SSI cash payments (section 1619a)		Continuation of Medicaid coverage only (section 1619b)	
	Number	Average earnings	Number	Average earnings
Total.....	19,920	\$522	15,625	\$721
Alabama.....	168	531	182	696
Alaska ¹	35	458	30	782
Arizona.....	176	470	126	671
Arkansas.....	123	506	103	606
California.....	3,882	587	1,277	1,117
Colorado.....	179	486	231	574
Connecticut ¹	396	473	436	680
Delaware.....	66	488	55	568
District of Columbia.....	107	472	86	841
Florida.....	577	510	524	682
Georgia.....	381	510	364	737
Hawaii ¹	106	494	53	619
Idaho ¹	51	457	64	630
Illinois ¹	660	492	507	615
Indiana ¹	352	482	328	569
Iowa.....	300	442	324	480
Kansas ¹	183	467	170	534
Kentucky.....	178	535	141	641
Louisiana.....	169	513	119	635
Maine.....	191	525	170	686
Maryland.....	388	505	327	795
Massachusetts.....	1,158	538	1,291	865
Michigan.....	859	492	710	619
Minnesota ¹	404	471	556	501
Mississippi.....	125	534	99	667
Missouri ¹	269	489	288	549
Montana.....	60	451	66	564
Nebraska ¹	95	477	93	568
Nevada ¹	48	554	44	826
New Hampshire ¹	126	509	118	679
New Jersey.....	622	552	642	788
New Mexico.....	78	465	38	811
New York.....	1,877	532	1,510	892
North Carolina ¹	345	522	220	767
North Dakota ¹	47	453	43	467
Ohio ¹	869	480	624	593
Oklahoma ¹	52	475	62	545
Oregon ¹	242	471	242	499
Pennsylvania.....	892	514	748	681
Rhode Island.....	129	531	131	626
South Carolina.....	168	537	134	594
South Dakota.....	78	481	108	570
Tennessee.....	234	511	196	716
Texas.....	535	492	491	638
Utah ¹	82	486	67	713
Vermont.....	132	542	88	668
Virginia ¹	382	481	324	698
Washington.....	517	505	505	615
West Virginia.....	62	665	49	691
Wisconsin.....	729	500	484	590
Wyoming.....	34	438	37	510
Other:				
Northern Mariana Islands.....	2	473	...	...

¹ Initial Medicaid determinations are made by the States after identification of potentially eligible persons by SSA.

CONTACT: Don Rigby/ Charles Scott (301) 965-9843/9845 for further information.

Table 9.G1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-87

[Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii beginning in 1943, Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands beginning in October 1950, and Guam beginning in July 1959]

Year	Aid to Families With Dependent Children						Emergency Assistance ¹		
	Average monthly number (in thousands)—			Amount of payments			Average monthly number of families (in thousands)	Total assistance payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per family
	Families	Recipients		Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per—				
		Total	Children		Family	Recipient			
1936.....	147	534	361	\$49,678	\$28.15	\$7.75	...	...	...
1940.....	349	1,182	840	133,770	31.98	9.43	...	...	...
1945.....	259	907	656	149,667	48.18	13.75	...	...	...
1950.....	644	2,205	1,637	551,653	71.33	17.64	...	...	...
1955.....	612	2,214	1,673	617,841	84.17	23.26	...	...	...
1960.....	787	3,005	2,314	1,000,784	105.75	27.75	...	...	...
1961.....	869	3,354	2,587	1,156,769	110.97	28.74	...	...	...
1962.....	931	3,676	2,818	1,298,774	116.30	29.44	...	...	...
1963.....	947	3,876	2,909	1,365,851	120.19	29.36	...	...	...
1964.....	992	4,118	3,091	1,510,352	126.88	30.57	...	...	...
1965.....	1,039	4,329	3,256	1,660,186	133.20	31.96	...	...	...
1966.....	1,088	4,513	3,411	1,863,925	142.83	34.42	...	...	...
1967.....	1,217	5,014	3,771	2,266,400	155.19	37.67	...	...	...
1968.....	1,410	5,705	4,275	2,849,298	168.41	41.62	...	...	...
1969.....	1,698	6,706	4,985	3,563,427	174.89	44.28	7.5	\$6,699	\$117.23
1970.....	2,208	8,466	6,214	4,852,964	183.13	47.77	7.5	11,396	126.14
1971.....	2,762	10,241	7,434	6,203,528	187.16	50.48	11.1	19,843	148.54
1972.....	3,049	10,947	7,905	6,909,260	188.87	52.60	19.9	44,180	184.91
1973.....	3,148	10,949	7,902	7,212,035	190.91	54.89	18.8	39,265	174.05
1974.....	3,230	10,864	7,822	7,916,563	204.27	60.72	31.3	64,031	170.38
1975.....	3,498	11,346	8,095	9,210,995	219.44	67.65	38.3	77,516	168.85
1976.....	3,579	11,304	8,001	10,140,543	236.10	74.75	27.5	55,673	168.43
1977.....	3,588	11,050	7,773	10,603,820	246.27	79.97	32.8	66,132	168.05
1978.....	3,522	10,570	7,402	10,730,415	253.89	84.60	34.5	80,919	195.24
1979.....	3,509	10,312	7,179	11,068,864	262.86	89.45	35.7	84,043	195.92
1980.....	3,712	10,774	7,419	12,475,245	280.03	96.49	48.6	113,238	194.29
1981.....	3,835	11,079	7,527	12,981,115	282.04	97.64	49.1	123,467	209.51
1982.....	3,542	10,258	6,903	12,877,906	303.02	103.60	27.5	102,344	² 278.54
1983.....	3,686	10,761	7,098	13,837,228	312.82	107.16	30.0	125,246	² 283.15
1984.....	3,714	10,831	7,144	14,503,710	325.44	111.60	32.1	141,137	² 276.97
1985.....	3,701	10,855	7,198	15,195,835	342.15	116.65	32.6	157,304	² 312.98
1986.....	3,763	11,038	7,334	16,033,074	355.04	121.05	34.8	178,284	² 362.45
1987.....	3,776	11,027	7,366	16,372,535	361.37	123.73	42.4	213,903	² 358.29

¹ Reporting initiated July 1969. Number of States with program: 1969-70, 23; 1971, 24; 1972, 27; 1973-75, 29; 1976-78, 26; 1979, 24; 1980-84, 27; 1985-86, 28; and 1987, 29.

² Excludes family count and expenditures for States providing only partial data.

9.G AFDC & Emergency Assistance

Table 9.G2.—Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1987

State	Aid to Families With Dependent Children						Emergency Assistance		
	Average monthly number of—			Amount of payments			Average monthly number of families	Amount of payments to families	
	Families	Recipients		Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per—			Total (in thousands)	Monthly average per family ¹
		Total	Children		Family	Recipient			
Total	3,775,573	11,026,664	7,366,159	\$16,372,535	\$361.37	\$123.73	42,414	\$213,903	\$358.29
Alabama	46,696	135,688	95,869	64,056	114.31	39.34	...	...	...
Alaska	7,513	18,846	12,096	51,134	567.19	226.11	...	...	...
Arizona	29,774	86,302	60,352	95,614	267.61	92.32	...	...	...
Arkansas	22,825	66,901	47,299	50,619	184.81	63.05	...	...	...
California	585,750	1,707,076	1,145,577	3,915,543	557.06	191.14	655	34,364	(1)
Colorado	31,810	91,205	61,019	119,084	311.97	108.81	...	...	...
Connecticut	38,257	110,438	74,889	219,550	478.23	165.67	...	...	...
Delaware	7,748	20,356	13,807	24,231	260.62	99.20	180	326	150.55
District of Columbia	19,532	52,151	40,265	77,386	330.17	123.66	1,276	965	63.02
Florida	105,875	296,232	210,332	300,088	236.20	84.42	...	...	...
Georgia	86,111	245,645	172,017	244,604	236.71	82.98	2,612	6,662	212.54
Guam	1,356	4,826	3,455	3,483	213.99	60.13	...	...	...
Hawaii	13,821	42,291	27,558	68,014	410.08	134.02	...	...	...
Idaho	6,538	17,767	11,998	20,324	259.04	95.32	...	...	...
Illinois	232,613	709,338	478,459	859,581	307.94	100.98	209	485	193.83
Indiana	52,782	151,404	102,527	152,678	241.05	84.03	...	...	...
Iowa	39,238	109,983	69,508	164,277	348.89	124.47	...	...	...
Kansas	24,613	72,494	47,723	96,120	325.44	110.49	138	298	180.01
Kentucky	59,184	158,132	105,820	137,465	193.56	72.44	...	...	...
Louisiana	87,687	264,240	185,017	175,770	167.04	55.43	...	...	...
Maine	18,988	54,625	34,205	81,937	359.60	125.00	282	994	294.15
Maryland	65,295	180,364	118,437	249,350	318.24	115.21	1,541	4,650	251.52
Massachusetts	87,667	234,690	150,028	526,399	500.38	186.91	5,753	28,710	415.91
Michigan	213,612	648,910	417,137	1,213,448	473.38	155.83	5,187	15,457	248.32
Minnesota	54,573	162,502	103,010	333,120	508.68	170.83	1,490	7,610	425.47
Mississippi	58,707	176,655	126,410	82,156	116.62	38.76	...	...	...
Missouri	67,357	203,189	132,871	213,190	263.76	87.43	...	...	...
Montana	9,534	28,210	17,883	40,708	355.80	120.25	80	213	223.10
Nebraska	15,649	45,943	30,843	59,333	315.95	107.62	172	1,064	514.60
Nevada	5,712	16,401	11,180	16,911	246.74	85.93	0	1	177.50
New Hampshire	4,249	11,109	7,405	18,673	366.22	140.07	...	...	...
New Jersey	113,863	334,092	227,229	478,553	350.24	119.37	1,342	17,589	1,092.27
New Mexico	20,133	57,476	38,821	56,808	235.14	82.36	...	...	...
New York	351,678	1,045,728	690,836	2,088,148	494.81	166.40	8,166	65,705	670.48
North Carolina	67,521	174,967	118,874	193,247	238.50	92.04	2,186	7,757	295.72
North Dakota	5,094	14,087	9,307	21,092	345.06	124.77	...	...	...
Ohio	226,541	663,701	423,861	811,617	298.55	101.91	3,815	5,650	123.43
Oklahoma	34,174	98,608	67,835	113,742	277.36	96.12	1,522	3,393	185.74
Oregon	30,178	81,887	54,527	120,842	333.69	122.98	1,782	4,122	192.83
Pennsylvania	184,479	555,729	365,180	741,532	334.97	111.20	60	136	188.33
Puerto Rico	54,196	176,690	119,946	65,842	101.24	31.05	761	183	20.11
Rhode Island	15,590	43,188	28,130	81,034	433.15	156.36	...	...	...
South Carolina	44,716	127,392	89,329	100,301	186.92	65.61	...	...	...
South Dakota	6,608	18,764	13,009	21,247	267.95	94.36	...	...	...
Tennessee	66,506	181,850	122,701	118,913	149.00	54.49	...	...	...
Texas	161,352	484,981	340,665	327,537	169.16	56.28	...	...	...
Utah	14,862	43,848	28,072	61,312	343.79	116.52	...	...	...
Vermont	7,463	21,315	13,330	40,665	454.10	158.98	272	453	138.90
Virgin Islands	1,084	3,879	2,900	2,497	191.94	53.64	1	6	571.40
Virginia	56,027	147,869	99,636	171,550	255.16	96.68	18	65	301.58
Washington	75,504	211,480	135,366	399,448	440.87	157.40	545	2,502	382.74
West Virginia	37,101	113,616	68,993	109,430	245.80	80.26	1,161	1,326	95.20
Wisconsin	94,872	288,509	184,066	553,990	486.61	160.02	892	2,366	220.96
Wyoming	4,966	13,093	8,550	18,344	307.81	116.75	318	853	223.62

¹ California was unable to provide a family count to correspond with expenditures. The national average payment excludes family count and expenditures for California.

CONTACT: Emmett Dye (202) 252-5041 for further information.

Table 9.H1.—Number of persons participating, value of bonus coupons, and average bonus per person, fiscal years 1962-88

Fiscal year ¹	Persons participating, average during year (in thousands)	Annual bonus value of coupons (in thousands)	Annual average monthly bonus ² per person
1962	143	\$13,153	\$7.66
1963	226	18,639	6.87
1964	367	28,643	6.50
1965	424	32,494	6.39
1966	864	64,781	6.25
1967	1,447	105,455	6.07
1968	2,211	172,982	6.52
1969	2,878	228,587	6.62
1970	4,340	550,806	10.58
1971	9,368	1,522,904	13.55
1972	11,103	1,794,875	13.47
1973	12,190	2,102,133	14.37
1974	12,896	2,725,988	17.62
1975	17,063	4,386,144	21.42
1976	18,557	5,310,133	23.85
1977	17,058	5,057,700	24.71
1978	16,044	5,165,209	26.83
1979	17,710	6,484,538	30.51
1980	21,077	8,685,521	34.34
1981	22,430	10,615,964	39.44
1982 ^{1 3}	21,716	10,205,799	39.18
1983	21,630	11,153,867	42.98
1984	20,858	10,696,100	42.74
1985	19,910	10,744,200	44.99
1986	19,428	10,604,950	45.49
1987	19,113	10,500,344	45.78
1988	18,660	11,205,359	50.04

¹ As of 1983, SSI recipients are ineligible in California and Wisconsin because these States supplement SSI payments in amounts that include the value of food stamps. Before 1982, this provision was also applicable to Massachusetts.

² That portion of the food stamp allotment, before the elimination of the purchase requirement, represented the government's share of total food stamps

received. Since January 1979, only the bonus portion of the total food stamp allotment is received by participants.

³ Excludes participants and benefits under the Puerto Rico Nutrition Assistance Program after July 1, 1982.

Source: Department of Agriculture, Food and Nutrition Service.

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J1.—Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1988, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-88 ¹

State and fiscal year	Number of households assisted ¹				
	Heating	Cooling	Energy crisis intervention		Low-cost residential weatherization/energy-related home repair
			Winter	Summer	
Total	³ 5,827,481	⁴ 309,044	⁸ 981,775	57,750	156,770
Alabama	70,720	...	10,114	13,584	1,337
Alaska	10,861	...	...	111	⁶ 2,088
Arizona	24,420	...	8,414	...	1,423
Arkansas	74,984	...	3,697	⁷ 22,448	1,243
California	452,130	...	⁸ 121,330	...	⁹ 31,649
Colorado	65,699	...	353	...	1,184
Connecticut	71,655	...	6,824	...	...
Delaware	11,617	...	¹⁰ 612	...	¹¹ 238
District of Columbia	14,489	8,872	1,168	58	270
Florida	174,723	...	11,993	...	...
Georgia	46,546	...	47,827	...	1,659
Hawaii	6,100	...	...	1,903	...
Idaho	35,212	...	¹⁴ 1,278	...	2,348
Illinois	295,984	...	17,699	...	9,615
Indiana	141,488	...	12,617	9,297	3,098
Iowa	101,675	...	7,551	...	628
Kansas	51,483	23,033	...	812	1,727
Kentucky	47,402	...	88,427	5,041	1,953
Louisiana	64,927	35,843	...	...	1,405
Maine	52,612	...	11,277	...	1,379
Maryland	83,501	...	^c 5,371	...	2,459
Massachusetts	130,427	...	27,523	...	¹³ 18,650
Michigan	275,325	...	94,233	...	8,759
Minnesota	113,664	...	6,271	...	3,023
Mississippi	52,958	9,003	1,848	1,568	1,381
Missouri	131,904	...	19,145	...	...
Montana	21,106	...	324	...	551
Nebraska	35,756	7,717	7,155	...	963
Nevada	12,362	7,785	1,353	1,310	9
New Hampshire	22,878	...	6,516	...	846
New Jersey	139,980	17,478	14,825	...	2,401
New Mexico	47,414	...	7,278	...	...
New York	795,547	...	33,416	...	(14)
North Carolina	159,571	...	40,467	...	1,577
North Dakota	17,623	...	1,526	...	715
Ohio	373,933	86	128,299	...	17,059
Oklahoma	90,232	...	5,553	...	647
Oregon	62,648	...	7,333	...	1,502
Pennsylvania	390,905	...	122,957	...	¹⁵ 12,870
Rhode Island	24,628	...	6,902	...	38
South Carolina	90,647	...	10,797	1,578	970
South Dakota	21,566	...	307	...	¹⁶ 902
Tennessee	67,763	11,247	8,974	...	1,397
Texas	338,580	186,801	6,968	...	¹⁷ 2,425
Utah	41,367	...	4,985	...	...
Vermont	16,409	...	1,304	...	...
Virginia	111,300	1,179	7,293	...	...
Washington	79,080	...	29,801	...	2,592
West Virginia	71,382	...	15,864	...	1,197
Wisconsin	181,682	...	¹⁸ 5,606	...	10,032
Wyoming	10,161	...	400	...	484

See footnotes at end of table.

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J1.—Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1988, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-88 ¹—Continued

State and fiscal year	Number of households assisted ¹				
	Heating	Cooling	Energy crisis intervention		Low-cost residential weatherization/energy-related home repair
			Winter ²	Summer	
1982.....	5,990,176	1,075,061	707,123	...	430,830
1983.....	6,414,448	529,036	972,894	25,342	482,620
1984.....	6,443,637	537,598	963,743	28,841	180,748
1985.....	6,545,616	511,333	857,809	27,196	217,864
1986.....	6,359,924	535,553	951,945	114,194	191,316
1987.....	6,495,409	366,721	1,060,425	60,797	172,372
1988.....	³ 5,827,481	⁴ 309,044	⁵ 981,775	57,750	156,770

¹An unduplicated total of households assisted can not be derived from these data because the same households may be included under more than one type of assistance.

²Includes households assisted by States that provided year-round crisis assistance.

³Includes households that received combined heating and cooling assistance in Arizona, California, Florida; households that received energy assistance in Hawaii without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance; 16,520 targeted fuel assistance households that may have received a benefit under one of Michigan's other heating assistance components. Excludes 9,038 households that received heating assistance under Massachusetts's State-funded fuel assistance program and 214,000 AFDC households that received LIHEAP-comparable benefits from State and other Federal funds in Michigan.

⁴Excludes households that received combined heating and cooling assistance in Arizona, California, Florida; and households that received energy assistance in Hawaii without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance.

⁵Includes crisis households that received expedited heating assistance in Massachusetts and Maryland.

⁶Includes 141 households totally weatherized with LIHEAP funds and 1,947 households partially weatherized with LIHEAP funds.

⁷Consists of 932 households that received crisis fuel vendor payments and 21,556 households that received fans.

⁸Includes 42,618 households that received winter crisis assistance in the first quarter with LIHEAP funds obligated in FY 1987.

⁹Includes 14,960 households that were weatherized in the first quarter with LIHEAP funds obligated in FY 1987.

¹⁰Excludes 436 individuals who stayed at emergency shelters during winter crisis.

¹¹Households received furnace retrofits.

¹²Excludes 184 households receiving crisis assistance after regular crisis assistance program closed.

¹³Excludes 2,208 households receiving weatherization as some of these households constituted part of the 18,650 households that had their heating systems repaired or replaced.

¹⁴State obligated funds for weatherization by September 30, 1988 but no households were actually weatherized on obligated funds during FY 1988.

¹⁵Households assisted from July 1, 1987-June 30, 1988.

¹⁶Households assisted between August 1, 1987 through, August 30, 1988.

¹⁷Includes 2,134 households receiving low cost weatherization and 101 households receiving assistance through the matching of LIHEAP and Solar Energy and Energy Conservation Bank Funds.

¹⁸Excludes 10,592 AFDC households assisted through AFDC Title IV-A funds for energy emergencies.

Source: **Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1988.**

CONTACT: Leon Litow (202) 252-5304 for further information.

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J2.—Federal net allocations and estimated amounts transferred and carried over from fiscal years 1982-88, by State, fiscal year 1988

State and fiscal year	Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program funds		
	Amount of Federal allocation ¹	Estimated amount	
		Transferred to other block grants	Carried over to following fiscal year
1982.....	\$1,855,265,713	\$98,066,188	\$167,622,219
1983.....	1,954,327,406	115,418,529	126,734,742
1984.....	2,052,395,279	93,646,237	160,512,007
1985.....	2,078,044,805	98,104,489	103,191,230
1986.....	1,988,842,779	87,267,745	100,034,095
1987.....	1,804,751,604	91,967,965	128,664,885
1988.....	1,516,388,203	65,653,747	76,987,683
Alabama.....	13,087,311	1,188,659	1,300,094
Alaska.....	5,668,125	0	817,726
Arizona.....	5,685,908	0	401,679
Arkansas.....	10,035,884	1,003,588	502,117
California.....	70,153,303	7,026,212	0
Colorado.....	24,601,609	2,460,161	2,521,451
Connecticut.....	32,093,668	0	6,290,937
Delaware.....	4,259,816	0	481,491
District of Columbia.....	4,984,198	0	376,383
Florida.....	20,802,803	2,080,281	2,304,034
Georgia.....	16,454,276	1,645,428	2,169,278
Hawaii.....	1,657,035	0	16,570
Idaho.....	9,520,072	952,007	1,059,693
Illinois.....	88,829,732	0	7,200,000
Indiana.....	40,219,607	0	640,000
Iowa.....	28,504,175	0	1,900,000
Kansas.....	13,070,911	1,307,091	0
Kentucky.....	20,930,148	2,093,014	202,714
Louisiana.....	13,446,287	1,344,629	0
Maine.....	20,576,287	0	1,016,464
Maryland.....	24,573,716	0	2,963,567
Massachusetts.....	64,177,965	0	0
Michigan.....	84,182,975	8,418,297	7,800,000
Minnesota.....	60,637,830	6,063,783	3,739,161
Mississippi.....	11,263,885	0	490,252
Missouri.....	35,482,063	3,548,206	0
Montana.....	9,371,561	927,366	1,242,000
Nebraska.....	14,079,845	1,407,984	886,840
Nevada.....	2,981,318	339,968	138,701
New Hampshire.....	12,151,365	0	500,000
New Jersey.....	59,504,257	5,950,426	2,116,808
New Mexico.....	7,368,022	0	516,802
New York.....	194,428,259	0	2,500,000
North Carolina.....	28,752,799	1,703,144	1,170,407
North Dakota.....	10,795,409	1,079,541	1,468,063
Ohio.....	78,583,176	0	7,789,453
Oklahoma.....	11,578,087	0	167,136
Oregon.....	19,067,288	1,906,729	1,286,879
Pennsylvania.....	104,526,717	0	0
Rhode Island.....	10,538,946	0	876,156
South Carolina.....	10,445,668	0	428,314
South Dakota.....	8,139,797	813,980	1,251,378
Tennessee.....	21,201,792	2,120,179	361,541
Texas.....	34,622,539	3,462,254	1,575,157
Utah.....	11,191,112	1,119,111	1,380,949
Vermont.....	9,107,881	0	0
Virginia.....	29,933,534	0	0
Washington.....	29,998,743	2,387,384	226,073
West Virginia.....	13,851,068	1,246,596	505,764
Wisconsin.....	54,692,139	1,600,000	6,012,069
Wyoming.....	4,577,292	457,729	393,582

¹ Excludes amounts set aside for direct grants to Indian tribes and tribal organizations (\$12.9 million) and amounts allocated to American Samoa, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, Guam, Republic of the Marshall Islands, Trust Territory of the Pacific

Islands/Palau, and U.S. Virgin Islands (\$2.1 million).

Source: **Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1988.**

9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

Table 9.J3.—Estimated home energy assistance expenditures, by type of expenditure, fiscal years 1982-88, and by State, fiscal year 1988

State	Estimated amount ¹			
	Heating	Cooling	Energy crisis intervention ²	Low-cost residential weatherization/energy-related home repair
1982	\$1,124,476,630	\$51,498,572	\$138,941,133	\$136,195,046
1983	1,343,267,155	33,020,830	191,771,756	195,463,612
1984	1,372,772,591	32,374,067	³ 225,795,893	186,662,906
1985	1,466,721,924	29,135,118	191,407,205	227,096,051
1986	1,351,903,078	35,620,945	199,178,003	193,420,839
1987	1,280,302,113	29,581,262	197,719,071	220,419,633
1988	1,145,560,993	21,151,405	190,046,023	170,292,505
Alabama	7,593,674	...	2,315,019	1,000,000
Alaska	4,417,118	...	14,557	840,608
Arizona	³ 3,348,133	(3)	1,144,304	766,000
Arkansas	7,551,919	...	766,916	1,403,139
California	³ 35,689,675	(3)	16,687,253	17,887,793
Colorado	⁴ 17,702,317	...	176,169	3,521,691
Connecticut	34,345,775	...	412,156	...
Delaware	3,860,133	...	90,030	130,425
District of Columbia	3,132,328	623,540	260,454	484,583
Florida	³ 15,910,781	(3)	1,007,970	...
Georgia	8,105,781	...	9,138,017	2,221,327
Hawaii	⁵ 1,234,077	(5)	240,684	...
Idaho	5,980,094	...	188,100	1,428,000
Illinois	63,072,036	...	5,012,288	10,000,000
Indiana	36,205,165	...	2,862,000	6,171,839
Iowa	20,930,361	...	1,485,000	4,275,626
Kansas	11,310,729	2,302,468	93,669	1,764,573
Kentucky	4,974,470	...	10,913,570	2,812,584
Louisiana	5,488,330	4,072,390	...	1,330,772
Maine	15,629,302	...	1,790,472	2,115,539
Maryland	21,390,359	...	(6)	4,380,000
Massachusetts	⁷ 68,029,732	...	(6)	11,000,000
Michigan	39,686,200	...	34,603,900	9,875,400
Minnesota	41,416,179	...	2,581,827	6,944,403
Mississippi	9,057,323	775,838	425,943	1,688,878
Missouri	27,713,184	...	3,240,000	...
Montana	6,200,000	...	200,000	876,932
Nebraska	8,515,832	736,944	1,529,915	1,242,928
Nevada	1,937,009	619,045	350,000	13,100
New Hampshire	10,211,342	...	895,916	900,000
New Jersey	53,945,142	2,059,375	2,449,405	4,193,297
New Mexico	6,231,220	...	600,000	...
New York	187,925,000	...	10,000,000	⁸ 6,000,000
North Carolina	20,354,771	...	5,001,325	2,210,351
North Dakota	8,305,164	...	297,377	1,777,240
Ohio	45,812,803	20,000	22,399,827	11,787,476
Oklahoma	9,901,802	...	665,803	890,622
Oregon	12,786,557	...	403,101	2,080,484
Pennsylvania	88,913,410	...	29,761,616	19,896,000
Rhode Island	8,944,218	...	840,782	1,258,895
South Carolina	7,677,735	...	1,064,780	3,066,850
South Dakota	6,315,683	...	44,821	1,680,512
Tennessee	15,584,318	1,049,864	2,043,510	2,120,179
Texas	17,134,796	8,598,583	2,468,531	4,093,734
Utah	7,918,397	...	1,425,000	...
Vermont	7,960,000	...	237,093	...
Virginia	30,219,490	293,358	1,299,651	...
Washington	16,861,335	...	5,875,578	3,771,525
West Virginia	10,107,398	...	2,481,694	1,675,479
Wisconsin	39,010,995	...	2,200,000	8,203,821
Wyoming	3,011,401	...	60,000	509,900

¹ Data reflect State estimates of energy assistance obligations from the following funds: Fiscal year 1987 LIHEAP funds carried over for use in fiscal year 1988, petroleum escrow funds made available for use in fiscal year 1988, fiscal year 1988 LIHEAP allotments; and any State and other funds used for fiscal year 1988 LIHEAP benefits.

² Includes funds for winter, summer, and year-round crisis assistance.

³ Benefits for heating and cooling assistance combined.

⁴ Includes \$442,496 for outreach.

⁵ Households received energy assistance without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance.

⁶ Winter crisis assistance provided through an expedited or fast-track emergency system as part of the heating assistance program.

⁷ Includes \$11,660,733 in State funds to supplement LIHEAP benefits. Excludes \$3 million in State funds to provide energy assistance to non-LIHEAP households (for example, 1- and 2-person households with incomes of 150-175 percent of poverty level).

⁸ Funds were obligated by September 30, 1988, but none of the funds were used for weatherization assistance during FY 1988.

Source: **Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1988.**

CONTACT: Leon Litow (202) 252-5304 for further information.

9.K Adult Assistance

Table 9.K1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-87

[Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii, beginning in 1943; Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, beginning in October 1950 and Guam, beginning in July 1959]

Year ³	Old-Age Assistance ¹			Aid to the Blind ¹			Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled ^{1 2}		
	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient	Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)	Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands)	Average monthly payment per recipient
1936	738	\$155,484	\$17.55	42.7	\$12,811	\$25.00	...	...	...
1940	1,986	475,704	19.96	71.6	21,838	24.43	...	...	...
1945	2,044	726,550	29.62	71.2	26,557	31.07	...	...	...
1950	2,783	1,461,624	43.76	95.5	52,698	45.96	63	\$7,967	\$42.35
1955	2,539	1,490,352	48.92	103.5	67,958	54.72	234	135,168	48.24
1960	2,330	1,629,541	58.27	107.4	86,231	66.92	359	237,366	55.18
1961	2,261	1,571,309	57.91	104.6	84,739	67.50	379	256,910	56.50
1962	2,196	1,571,162	59.61	99.9	84,039	70.12	409	282,711	57.63
1963	2,159	1,615,023	62.34	97.4	85,335	72.98	448	318,948	59.30
1964	2,131	1,612,983	63.07	96.2	86,558	74.97	488	357,856	61.12
1965	2,105	1,600,708	63.37	91.5	85,121	77.54	536	417,720	64.95
1966	2,077	1,633,675	55.54	84.4	85,615	84.56	572	487,301	70.94
1967	2,067	1,702,091	68.61	83.0	87,711	88.08	617	574,574	77.64
1968	2,032	1,676,632	68.76	81.3	88,885	91.06	674	658,589	81.47
1969	2,043	1,752,730	71.51	80.3	92,204	95.72	758	788,079	86.68
1970	2,061	1,862,412	75.32	80.4	98,292	101.93	877	999,861	95.06
1971	2,055	1,888,878	76.60	80.5	100,840	104.39	1,004	1,189,636	98.78
1972	2,003	1,876,755	78.07	80.6	105,515	109.03	1,133	1,390,509	102.29
1973	1,852	1,743,465	78.44	78.2	104,373	111.29	1,217	1,609,572	110.25
1974	19	4,725	20.48	.5	88	14.97	17	2,947	14.39
1975	18	4,599	20.74	.4	79	15.22	17	2,953	14.67
1976	19	4,783	21.01	.4	75	15.78	17	3,066	14.98
1977	19	4,938	21.75	.4	76	16.91	18	3,426	15.94
1978	19	5,076	22.31	.4	82	18.59	19	3,754	16.72
1979	19	9,448	41.52	.4	170	39.35	20	9,064	38.02
1980	19	8,873	39.18	.3	135	35.85	21	8,702	34.61
1981	19	9,400	41.18	.3	159	42.97	22	10,364	39.57
1982	19	8,039	35.53	.3	139	36.94	22	9,869	36.57
1983	18	7,889	35.99	.3	136	36.45	22	9,846	36.85
1984	18	7,839	36.18	.3	129	37.28	22	10,057	37.41
1985	18	7,620	35.97	.3	134	38.91	23	10,412	37.61
1986	17	7,532	36.02	.3	135	38.65	24	10,976	37.78
1987	17	7,434	36.07	.3	137	39.78	24	10,825	37.71

¹ Beginning in January 1974, superseded by Supplemental Security Income program in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

³ Beginning in 1974, represents data for Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands.

² Program initiated October 1950 under the 1950 Social Security Amendments.

CONTACT: Emmett Dye (202) 252-5041 for further information.

Table 9.L1.—Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936-87¹

Year	Average monthly number (in thousands) of—		Amount of payments			Average number of persons per case
	Cases	Recipients	Total (in thousands)	Average per—		
				Case	Recipient	
1936.....	(2)	³ 4,545	\$437,134	(2)	³ \$8.00	(2)
1940.....	1,410	³ 3,618	404,963	\$23.93	³ 8.30	2.57
1945.....	244	³ 507	87,930	29.70	³ 16.55	2.08
1950.....	523	³ 866	298,262	47.55	³ 22.25	1.66
1955.....	326	785	214,266	54.80	22.74	2.41
1960.....	390	1,071	322,465	68.82	25.10	2.75
1961.....	433	1,182	355,991	68.57	25.11	2.73
1962.....	360	902	292,709	67.81	27.03	2.51
1963.....	349	861	279,623	66.82	27.07	2.47
1964.....	341	782	272,737	66.61	29.07	2.29
1965.....	324	703	259,225	66.69	30.72	2.17
1966.....	297	636	263,866	74.06	34.60	2.14
1967.....	326	713	325,847	83.38	38.07	2.19
1968.....	370	789	421,211	94.79	44.51	2.13
1969.....	403	817	472,360	97.59	48.15	2.03
1970.....	477	957	618,319	107.96	53.82	2.01
1971.....	562	1,009	760,559	112.79	62.82	1.80
1972.....	550	889	740,499	112.22	69.44	1.62
1973.....	504	746	688,502	113.89	76.87	1.48
1974.....	522	758	825,408	131.78	90.70	1.45
1975.....	667	964	1,138,211	142.24	98.40	1.45
1976.....	685	934	1,227,865	149.27	109.56	1.36
1977.....	675	861	1,237,609	152.73	119.74	1.28
1978.....	640	793	1,205,381	156.96	126.62	1.24
1979.....	647	796	1,230,744	158.49	128.84	1.23
1980.....	756	945	1,442,278	158.59	127.18	1.25
1981.....	826	1,006	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1982.....	934	1,141	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22
1983.....	1,057	1,299	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.23
1984.....	1,110	1,364	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.23
1985.....	1,069	1,326	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.24
1986.....	1,045	1,303	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.25
1987.....	954	1,168	(2)	(2)	(2)	1.22

¹ Data partly estimated. Number of States reporting: 1960-61, 53; 1962 and 1963, 52; 1964-67, 51; 1968, 48; 1969, 47; 1970, 45; 1971-72, 47; 1973-75, 45; 1976, 44; 1977-78, 42; 1979, 43; 1980-82, 41; 1983, 40; 1984, 39; 1985-86, 38; and 1987, 36.

² Data not available.

³ As of December of each year.

Technical Notes

The following three sections document data presented in the 1989 edition of the **Annual Statistical Supplement**. The sections include descriptions of sampling variability, Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) award data, and data from the Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP).

A substantial number of tables in the **Supplement** are based on 1-percent and 10-percent sample files drawn from the Social Security Administration's administrative records. Included are OASDI award and current-pay tables, Supplemental Security Income (SSI) benefit distributions, disability diagnostic data for both the OASDI and SSI programs, and earnings and employment data. The standard error, as a measure of sampling variability, is explained, and tables of

approximations of standard errors for sample data files are presented.

Social Security benefit award data are derived from both 100-percent and 1-percent sample data files. Both sources of data are described. Also discussed are differences in the treatment of dual entitlement situations.

The 1989 **Supplement** presents tables from the SIPP, a data source for information not generally available from program records or other household surveys. To provide summary SIPP data on SSA program participants, a special set of tables has been developed for the **Supplement**. For these data, too, a caveat about sampling variability cautions researchers about using the data for purposes of comparisons.

Section 10. Sampling Variability

A substantial number of tables in sections 5 and 6 in this edition of the Annual Statistical Supplement present OASDI award and current-pay benefit data based on 1-percent and 10-percent sample files drawn from the Social Security Administration's administrative records. In addition, tables 4.B1-B10 on the taxable earnings of OASDI workers in section 4 and tables 9.C1, 9.C2, 9.F1 and 9.F2 on SSI benefit distributions and diagnoses in section 9 are also based on 1-percent administrative record samples.

Estimates, based on sample data, may differ because of sampling variability from the figures that would have been obtained had all, rather than specified samples, of the records been used. The standard error is a measure of the sampling variability. About 68 percent of all possible probability samples selected with the same specifications will give estimates within one standard error of the figure obtained from a compilation of all records. Similarly, about 95 percent will give estimates within two standard errors and about 99 percent will give estimates within two and one-half standard errors. The standard error of an estimate depends on the design elements such as the method of sampling, sample size, and the estimation process.

Because of the large number of data cells tabulated from the sample files, it is not practical to calculate the standard error for every possible cell. However, standard errors for a large number of cells were estimated. These estimates were used to fit regression curves to provide estimates of approx-

Table 10.A1.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated number of persons

1-percent file		10-percent file	
Size of estimate (inflated)	Standard error	Size of estimate (inflated)	Standard error
500	250	100	30
1,000	300	500	70
2,500	500	1,000	100
5,000	800	5,000	225
7,500	900	10,000	300
10,000	1,100	50,000	700
25,000	1,700	100,000	1,000
50,000	2,400	500,000	2,200
75,000	3,000	1,000,000	3,200
100,000	3,400	2,000,000	4,300
250,000	5,400	3,000,000	5,300
500,000	7,800	5,000,000	6,500
750,000	9,600	10,000,000	8,500
1,000,000	11,100	20,000,000	9,300
5,000,000	25,800		
10,000,000	36,900		
25,000,000	57,700		
50,000,000	76,100		
75,000,000	82,900		

Table 10.A2.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file

Size of base (inflated)	Estimated percentage				
	2 or 98	5 or 95	10 or 90	25 or 75	50
1,000	4.7	7.3	10.1	14.5	16.8
10,000	1.5	2.3	3.2	4.6	5.3
50,000	.7	1.0	1.4	2.1	2.4
100,000	.5	.7	1.0	1.5	1.7
5,000,000	.1	.1	.1	.2	.2
10,000,000	(1)	.1	.1	.2	.2
50,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	.1	.1
100,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

imate standard errors associated with tabulated counts and proportions.

The tables showing the sampling variability provide a general order of magnitude for similar estimates from the various sample files. Table 10.A1 presents approximate standard errors for the estimated number of persons from the 1-percent and the 10-percent files. The reliability of an estimated percentage depends on both the size of the percentage and on the size of the total on which the percentage is based. Data in tables 10.A2 and 10.A3 provide approximations of the standard errors of the estimated percentage of persons in the 1-percent and 10-percent files. The standard errors are expressed in percentage points and the bases shown are in terms of inflated data.

Table 10.A3.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file

Size of base (inflated)	Estimated percentage				
	2 or 98	5 or 95	10 or 90	25 or 75	50
500	1.9	3.0	4.1	5.9	6.8
1,000	1.3	2.1	2.9	4.1	4.8
2,500	.8	1.3	1.8	2.6	3.0
10,000	.4	.6	.9	1.3	1.5
50,000	.2	.3	.4	.6	.7
100,000	.1	.2	.3	.4	.5
1,000,000	(1)	.1	.1	.1	.2
5,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	.1
10,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)
50,000,000	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)	(1)

¹ Less than 0.05 percent.

Section 11. OASDI Benefit Award Data

The OASDI benefit award data in this edition of the Annual Statistical Supplement are derived from two sources:

(1) **Monthly award data.** The Master Beneficiary Record (MBR) is the major administrative data base for the Social Security program. It is used for the calculation of benefits and the maintenance of information about beneficiaries. Each month, when the MBR is updated, a record of award actions is created. This record is used to prepare award data on a 100-percent basis. Data available each month include types of benefits awarded, sex of beneficiary, and the monthly benefit amounts payable. These data are used to update the time-series tables.

(2) **Award data from the OASDI 1-Percent Sample.** This source provides monthly award data based on a 1-percent sample derived from the MBR. The 12 monthly files are combined to produce an annual file. In this Supplement, the 1-percent sample was used to prepare award tables for 1988, which show detailed data by age, sex, and type of benefit, and distributions by benefit amount. Award data from the

1-percent sample are similar to the data described above. An important difference, however, is the treatment of dual entitlement.

When a retired-worker beneficiary subsequently becomes dually entitled to a secondary benefit as a wife, husband, widow or widower, the secondary benefit is counted as an award in the 100-percent data. In contrast, award data based on the OASDI 1-percent sample do not count the secondary benefit as an award when both benefits are paid from the same trust fund. The latter method appears to provide a better descriptive framework for the presentation of award data. When dual entitlements are counted as awards, the number of awardees is increased and the monthly amount awarded is lowered. The person has already been counted as having received an award when he or she became entitled to the retired-worker benefit, and is counted again upon entitlement to the secondary benefit. The average benefit amount is lowered because the amount recorded for the award for the dually entitled person is only the difference between the amount of the retired-worker benefit and the amount of the secondary benefit.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.

Section 12. Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)

Background

The Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP) is a source of information for data not generally available from program records or household surveys. In a three-agency effort, the SIPP was developed during the late 1970's and early 1980's. The three developers were the Office of the Assistant Secretary for Planning and Evaluation and the Office of Research and Statistics of the Social Security Administration, both part of the Department of Health and Human Services, and the Bureau of the Census. Interviewing began in late 1983 under the auspices of the Bureau of the Census. The survey covers the civilian noninstitutionalized resident population, and respondents are interviewed every 4 months over a 2-1/2 year period. An additional panel, with a new sample, is introduced each year.

The survey provides comprehensive information on the economic resources of Americans and on how public transfer and tax programs affect their financial circumstances. The data provide Government policy makers with an improved information base for: (1) studying the effectiveness of Government tax and transfer programs, (2) estimating future program costs and coverage, and (3) evaluating the effects of proposed policy changes.

The survey supplies detailed information on annual and subannual income; participation in public and private transfer programs; and income, earnings, and property taxes. It also measures economic resources other than current cash income. The data on assets, debts, and noncash benefits represent the most important elements of this broader perspective. To support a fuller understanding of the variation in economic resources among individuals and families, information is collected about labor-force activity; current health and disability status; work, health, and marital history; and experience with major public transfer programs. Data on a limited number of expenditure items, such as shelter costs and work expenses, are also obtained.

The focus of the SIPP—participation in public programs, a broad-gauged definition of economic resources, and information about personal background characteristics that condition resources and needs—makes it an important resource for studying the social and economic circumstances of Social Security beneficiaries and Supplemental Security Income (SSI) recipients, and the general aged, disabled, and survivor populations to which they belong. Given the varied arrangements under which individuals receive cash benefits under the Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) portions of the Social Security program, it is noteworthy that the SIPP distinguishes among retired-worker, disabled-worker, spouse, widow, and child beneficiaries. Because it lacks this capability, the Census Bureau's Current Population Survey has been of limited use in analyzing the social and economic characteristics of different types of OASDI beneficiaries.

In the current Supplement, estimates by type of OASDI benefit are based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with information reported in the survey on Social

Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status.¹ In previous years, type of OASDI benefit was identified on the basis of extensive manipulation of information contained in public use data sets. Although the estimates presented for August 1985 are generally consistent with those for 1983 and 1984, caution should be exercised in inferring changes in the characteristics of the beneficiary population based on a comparison of the current estimates with those for the earlier years.

The SIPP-based tables present data as of August 1985 on: (1) the composition and level of cash income and the receipt of noncash benefits by individuals with different types of Social Security (OASDI) benefits (tables 5.A11-A13); (2) the general socioeconomic characteristics, including living arrangements, of persons aged 18-64 who receive OASDI or SSI payments based on disability (tables 3.C-9-C11); and (3) similar socioeconomic information about SSI recipients aged 18 or older (tables 9.A6-A7). The final table (3.D1) measures the major components of retirement status: labor-force status and the receipt of income from Social Security and employer pensions. It is expected that a time series based on this information will be useful in monitoring trends in the age at retirement. The unit of analysis used in each table is the individual beneficiary. Demographic and economic characteristics are shown at the person, family, or household level.

Because the SIPP is a sample survey, caution should be exercised when these data are compared with data based on program records or other household surveys. For example, by design, the survey does not cover the entire beneficiary population (persons living in institutions and outside the 50 States and the District of Columbia are excluded), and estimates may pertain to different time periods. Other definitional differences may also affect the data. In addition, survey estimates are subject to sampling and nonsampling error. Standard errors, discussed in the note that appears at the end of this section, primarily indicate the magnitude of sampling error. Although they also partially measure the effect of some nonsampling errors of response and enumeration, standard errors do not measure systematic biases in the data. (In the absence of sampling error, bias is the difference between the survey estimate and the desired value for a given characteristic.) Some sense of the degree of bias affecting income and program participation estimates from the SIPP is provided in SSA's Office of Research and Statistics Working Paper No. 39 "Reflections on the Income Estimates from the Initial Panel of the Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)." Finally, since the full extent of nonsampling error is not known, particular care should be exercised in the interpretation of estimates based on a relatively small number of cases or on small differences between estimates.

¹ The matching activity required to identify type of OASDI benefit as of August 1985 was undertaken as part of a joint statistical project between SSA and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service. All work involving the development and analysis of the matched data set at SSA has been carried out, subject to the strictest confidentiality safeguards, by SSA employees acting as special sworn employees of the Bureau of the Census.

12. Survey of Income & Program Participation

The following publications from the Bureau of the Census Current Population Reports (P-70 series) provide an introduction to the range of information that is collected by SIPP and is of special relevance to the populations served by the Social Security Administration:

Household Wealth and Asset Ownership: 1984, No. 7, 1986

Disability, Functional Limitation, and Health Insurance Coverage: 1984/85, No. 8, 1986

Male-Female Differences in Work Experience, Occupation, and Earnings: 1984, No. 10, 1987

Pensions: Worker Coverage and Retirement Benefits, 1984, No. 12, 1987

Who's Helping Out? Support Networks Among American Families, No. 13, 1988

Characteristics of Persons Receiving Benefits from Major Assistance Programs, No. 14, 1989

Transitions in Income and Poverty Status: 1984-85, No. 15, 1989

These reports are available from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402.

In addition, SSA analysts have conducted research focusing on the social and economic characteristics of OASDI beneficiaries and the general aged population. Three of these studies are:

Grad, Susan, "Income and Assets of Social Security Beneficiaries by Type of Benefit," *Social Security Bulletin*, January 1989, pages 2-10;

Radner, Daniel B., "Net Worth and Financial Assets of Age Groups in 1984," *Social Security Bulletin*, March 1989, pages 2-15; and

Vaughan, Denton R., "Development and Evaluation of a Survey-Based Type of Benefit Classification for the Social Security Program," *Social Security Bulletin*, January 1989, pages 12-16

Note on Sampling Error

Because SIPP estimates are based on a sample, they may differ somewhat from the figures that would have been obtained if a complete census had been taken using the same questionnaire, instructions, and enumerators. The uncertainty that arises from using a sample is referred to as sampling error. The magnitude of sampling error for a given statistic is indicated by its standard error.

Although the Bureau of the Census has calculated standard errors for a number of different types of survey estimates, they are not available for OASDI and SSI recipients *per se*. There is good reason to believe that the magnitude of sampling error for estimates concerning OASDI and SSI beneficiaries varies by type of benefit and that, in turn, standard errors for such estimates may be quite different from those associated with the characteristics for which published standard errors are available. Consequently, the Office of Research and Statistics has developed standard error estimates specifically tailored to the population of OASDI and SSI recipients. A detailed discussion of these standard errors and their use was published in the October 1988 *Social Security Bulletin* (Vol. 51, No. 10, pages 4-21).

These standard errors were estimated using the SIPP sample as it existed after the completion of the first interview of the 1984 panel. They are appropriate for use on SIPP-based estimates of OASDI and SSI beneficiaries through the first four interview periods. Because of a substantial sample reduction subsequent to the fourth interview period, standard error estimates for later waves must be modified. Given the size of the sample reduction, the user may derive approximate standard errors for estimates of OASDI and SSI beneficiary characteristics that appear in this year's Supplement by adjusting upwards by 15 percent those standard errors appropriate to interview periods 1-4.

CONTACT: Barry Bye/Denton Vaughan (301) 965-5513/(202) 282-7064 for further information.

Glossary of Program Terms

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) Medicare (HI/ SMI) and Medicaid Supplemental Security Income (SSI) Aid to Families With Dependent Children (AFDC) Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

(OASDI, Medicare, Medicaid, SSI, AFDC, and LIHEAP)

Actuarial reduction (OASDI). See "Benefit reduction."

Age (OASDI). In current-pay benefit data tables, the age classification is based on the age of the person at his or her last birthday. In award data, age is either age in month of award or age in year of award, as specified in tables.

Aged enrollee (Medicare). A person aged 65 or older enrolled in the Medicare program.

Aged beneficiary (OASDI). A person who qualifies for benefits on the basis of age rather than on the basis of child care or disability.

Aged person (SSI). A person aged 65 or older. Excludes persons whose eligibility is based on blindness or disability and who are classified as blind or disabled even if they are aged 65 or older.

Aid to families with dependent children (AFDC). Money payments with respect to a dependent child or children; includes money payments to meet the needs of the parent(s) or needy relative with whom the child is living and the needs of any other individual living in the same home who is considered essential to the well-being of the child if the resources and the needs of such individual are taken into account in determining the amount of the money payment.

Allowance (DI). A determination that a worker is entitled to a cash disability benefit award or to the establishment of a period of disability because of an inability to work by reason of any physical or mental impairment.

Amount reimbursed (Medicare, HI, and institutional billing under SMI). The amount recorded on an individual bill paid by an intermediary to a provider for covered services. The amount reimbursed excludes the applicable deductible and coinsurance, which are the responsibility of the Medicare enrollees served. For hospitals paid under the prospective payment system, which began to be phased in October 1, 1983 and has been fully implemented since October 1, 1987, the billing reimbursement shown on an individual bill represents the amount paid for the particular diagnosis related group (DRG) into which the patient was classified. Excluded are reimbursements for non-DRG related pass-through costs such as direct medical education, kidney acquisitions, certain bad debts, and for the indirect medical education adjustment. Hospitals and other institutions were paid under the reasonable cost method prior to October 1983. Under the reasonable cost method, billing reimbursements paid by intermediaries are based on an interim rate

(either per diem, a percent of charges, or an all-inclusive rate), which is later adjusted at the end of each provider's fiscal year on the basis of audited reasonable costs of operation. The interim amount reimbursed, as shown on the bill, is an approximation of ultimate reimbursement and excludes any retroactive adjustments or lump-sum interim payments.

Amount reimbursed (Medicare, physicians, and suppliers under SMI). The amount recorded on an individual claim paid by a carrier to a physician or supplier (for an assigned claim) or a beneficiary (for an unassigned claim).

Annual maximum taxable limit (OASDHI). Annual dollar amount (\$48,000 in 1989 and \$51,300 in 1990) above which earnings in covered employment are neither taxable nor creditable for benefit computation purposes. See table 2.A1 for maximum taxable amounts for previous years. (Also referred to as "contribution and benefit base," "annual creditable maximum," "taxable maximum," and "maximum taxable.")

Approved bill (Medicare, HI, and institutional billing under SMI). A bill submitted by a provider of services to an intermediary and approved for payment by the intermediary. Inpatient hospital bills reimbursed under the prospective payment system are submitted for payment after discharge. There is usually one bill for each stay or discharge. Inpatient hospital bills reimbursed under the reasonable cost method may be submitted before discharge for payment of part of an inpatient hospital stay, as well as after discharge for the full stay or for the remaining part of the stay not covered by the interim bill. Under reasonable cost reimbursement, an approved inpatient hospital bill does not necessarily equal a complete stay or discharge.

Assignment rate (Medicare, SMI). See "Total assignment rate."

Auxiliary benefit (OASDI). See "Dependent's benefit."

Average indexed monthly earnings—AIME (OASDI). The amount of earnings used in determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978. Indexing creates an earnings record that reflects the value of the individual's previous earnings relative to national average earnings in the indexing year. The indexing year is the second year before the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies. Taxable earnings after the indexing year are counted at their nominal value. For widow(er)s first eligible after December 1984, the indexing

year applicable to the deceased worker's earnings may alternatively be the second year before the widow(er)s date of eligibility for survivors benefits if a higher benefit results.

Earnings are indexed by multiplying the worker's taxable earnings for each year after 1950 through the indexing year by the average wages of all workers for the indexing year, and dividing by the average wages of all workers for the year being indexed. Once the earnings record has been indexed, the AIME is computed by—

(1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2);

(2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings after indexing, from any years after 1950; and

(3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years.

For workers becoming entitled to disability benefits after June 1980, the number of dropout years varies by the age attained in year of disability onset. The number is 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5, respectively, for workers aged 26 or younger, 27-31, 32-36, 37-41, 42-46, and 47 or older. Effective for months after June 1981, however, disabled workers under age 37 may obtain up to 3 additional dropout years (3, 2, and 1, respectively, for those aged 26 or younger, 27-31, and 32-36) for years otherwise included as computation years in which the worker had no earnings and was living with a child (of the worker or his or her spouse) under age 3.

Average monthly wage—AMW (OASDI). The amount of earnings used as the basis for determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for workers who attained age 62, became disabled, or died before 1979, and also under a transitional guarantee computation for workers who attained age 62 in 1979-83. The AMW is computed by—

(1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62 (age 65 for men born before January 2, 1911, and the later of age 62 or the year 1975 for men born after January 1, 1911), becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2);

(2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings (up to the amount of the annual maximum taxable earnings in each year), from any years after 1950; and

(3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years.

See the last paragraph under AIME for special dropout rules for disabled workers.

An alternative computation method takes into account the worker's earnings after 1936. The method yielding the highest PIA is used.

The transitional guarantee computation is applicable to workers who attained age 62 in 1979-83, and to survivors of such workers (if the PIA under the transitional guaran-

tee computation is higher than under the AIME method). It excludes earnings beginning with the year of attainment of age 62.

Award (OASDI). An action following a determination that an individual is entitled to a specified type of benefit. The action adds the individual to the Social Security benefit rolls maintained for that type of benefit and is counted as an award in a particular month. Award actions are processed not only for new entrants to the benefit rolls but also for persons already on the rolls whose benefits in one category are terminated but who become entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions. Two frequent events causing conversions are the attainment of age 65 by a disabled worker and the death of a retired or disabled worker. When a disabled worker attains age 65, the worker benefit and the benefits of spouses and children are converted to the retirement category. Upon the death of a disabled worker, benefits for children are converted to the survivor child category and benefits for spouses caring for these children are converted to widowed mothers and fathers benefits. Benefits for spouses of retired and disabled workers who are entitled because of age are converted to nondisabled widows and widowers benefits upon the death of the worker. The above conversions are counted in the award data. Children of retired workers who are converted to children of deceased workers upon the death of the worker are not counted in the award data.

Awards may result in the immediate payment of benefits (currently payable awards). If an individual does not qualify for payable benefits due to any of the reasons listed under "withholding," conditional or deferred awards are processed. Deferred awards are those in which benefits are scheduled to begin in a specified month. If benefits are withheld for an indefinite period, a conditional award is prepared. Since September 1965, most conditional and deferred awards for beneficiaries aged 65 or older have been for individuals who apply for Social Security benefits in order to become eligible for Medicare but have benefits offset due to the earnings test. Legislation enacted in 1980 permits individuals aged 65 or older to file for Medicare without applying for Social Security benefits. These individuals are not counted in the award data until they actually apply for Social Security.

Bend points. The dollar amounts defining the average monthly earnings or AIME brackets in the benefit formulas. See Table 2.A7.

Beneficiary (OASDI). A person who has been awarded benefits on the basis of his or her own or another's earnings record. The benefits may be either in current-payment status or withheld.

Benefit-family group (OASDI). See "Family classification."

Benefit period (Medicare, HI). A period of time for measuring the availability and use of inpatient services in a hospital or skilled-nursing facility. Also known as a "spell of illness," it begins with the first day not included in a previous benefit period and ends when the individual has not been in any hospital or skilled-nursing facility for 60 consecutive days. For calendar year 1989 the term was not used in conjunction with inpatient hospital services as these services were unlimited under the 1988 Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act (MCCA). The 1989 Medicare Catastrophic Repeal Act (MCCRA) returned to the benefit period measure.

Benefit reduction (OASDI). Reduction in monthly benefit amount payable (1) on entitlement at ages 62-64 if the beneficiary is a retired worker, a wife or husband of a retired or disabled worker (with entitlement not based on caring for a child beneficiary), or a divorced spouse; (2) on entitlement at ages 60-64 if the beneficiary is a widow, widower, or a surviving divorced spouse or (3) on entitlement, in case of disability, at ages 50-59 if the beneficiary is a widow, widower, or surviving divorced spouse.

At the time of award, the following reductions in benefit amount are made for—

a retired-worker beneficiary: 5/9 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 20 percent);

a wife or husband beneficiary: 25/36 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 25 percent);

a nondisabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse: 19/40 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 28.5 percent); and

a disabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse under age 60: 28.5 percent.

The benefit continues to be paid at a reduced rate even after age 65, except that the reduced rate is refigured at age 65 for all beneficiaries and also at age 62 for a widow, widower, or a surviving divorced spouse to omit months for which the reduced benefit was not paid and to take into account any additional earnings.

A disabled-worker benefit may also be reduced if it is payable to a beneficiary already entitled to a reduced retired-worker, widow's, or widower's benefit, with the reduction related to the number of months before age 65 a reduced benefit was actually drawn.

Benefits in force (OASDI). The number of persons with benefits in force is the sum of persons with benefits in current-payment status and persons with benefits withheld.

Benefits paid (OASDI). The amounts disbursed for benefits by the Department of the Treasury in specified periods, including the amount of SMI premiums deducted from the checks.

Benefits terminated (OASDI). See "Terminations."

Benefits withheld (OASDI). See "Withholding."

Bill (Medicare, SMI). A request for payment from or on behalf of a patient for services provided by a physician or supplier. Each bill may include one or more covered services provided by a single physician or supplier on the same or different days. Only bills for which some payment is made under SMI are included in the data.

Blind person (SSI). A person having 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less, or who met the October 1972 State definition of blindness and received payments under the State's program of aid to the blind (AB) in December 1973. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are blind are classified as blind rather than aged.

Carrier (Medicare, SMI). Nongovernment organization authorized to determine amounts of payments due noninstitutional providers and to make such payments for covered services provided SMI enrollees. (For HI/SMI institutional providers, see "Intermediary.")

Charges (Medicare, SMI). Amounts allowed by carriers for specific services and procedures, determined on the basis of a physician's or supplier's customary charges for the service and on the prevailing charges in the locality for similar services. The amount allowed, also known as the "reasonable charge," cannot be higher than that applicable for the carrier's own policyholders for similar services under comparable circumstances.

Child (SSI). An unmarried blind or disabled person who is not the head of a household and who is either under age 18 or aged 18-21 and regularly attending school.

Childhood disability benefit (OASDI). "See Disabled child's benefit."

Child recipient (AFDC). Each dependent child who meets the criteria is a child recipient.

Child's benefit (OASDI). A monthly benefit payment to a child or eligible grandchild of a retired or disabled worker or of a deceased worker who died fully or currently insured if the child or grandchild is under age 18, or an elementary or secondary student aged 18-19 (before May 1985, benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students), or a disabled person aged 18 or older whose disability began before age 22. A grandchild is eligible for benefits on the earnings record of a grandparent (or the grandparent's spouse) if the following conditions are met: (1) The child must live with the grandparent in the United States, (2) the child must be dependent on the grandparent for at least half of his or her support, and (3) if the parents of the child are alive and not disabled, the grandparent must be deceased and the child adopted by the grandparent's surviving spouse. Child beneficiaries under age 18 and student beneficiaries must be unmarried. Benefits to disabled adult children (also referred to as childhood disability beneficiaries) can be continued if they marry certain other Social Security beneficiaries.

Clinic services (Medicaid). Services furnished to outpatients by a facility not part of a hospital but organized and operated to provide services to outpatients.

Coinsurance amount (Medicare, HI). Share paid by the patient for covered services above the deductible amount. In 1990, the patient pays \$148 for each day of inpatient hospital services furnished from the 61st day through the 90th day of services for each benefit period and \$296 for each day of the 60 day lifetime reserve that is used. For skilled-nursing services in 1990, the patient pays \$74 a day from the 21st through the 100th day of care in a benefit period.

Coinsurance amount (Medicare, SMI). Share paid by the patient for covered services above the deductible for the calendar year. The program pays 80 percent of costs or charges allowed for covered services, after the deductible is met; the individual is responsible for the remainder of all charges on unassigned claims or 20 percent of allowed charges on assigned claims (see table 2.B1).

Computation starting date (OASDI). December 31 of either 1936 or 1950. Taxable earnings after the applicable starting date are counted in computing average monthly earnings (only December 31, 1950, applicable in computing average indexed monthly earnings).

Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled (DI and Medicare, HI). For persons who engage in substantial gainful activity but continue to have a disabling condition, Medicare coverage is continued for 39 months following the completion of a trial work period.

Contributions (OASDHI). The amount based on a percent of earnings, up to an annual maximum, that must be paid by—

- (1) employers and employees on wages from employment under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act,
- (2) the self-employed on net earnings from self-employment under the Self-Employed Contributions Act, and
- (3) States on the wages of State and local government employees covered under the Social Security Act through voluntary agreements under section 218 of the Act.

Generally, employers withhold contributions from wages, add an equal amount of contributions, and pay both on a current basis. For annual maximum taxable earnings limit and contribution rates, see table 2.A1. The term contributions includes taxes for OASDI and HI.

Conversion of benefits from one type to another (OASDI). See "Award."

Converted (transferred) from State programs (SSI). Persons eligible to receive cash assistance (OAA, AB, or APTD payments) under Titles I, X, or XIV (or XVI as in effect before 1974) of the Social Security Act for December 1973 who were transferred to the SSI program, effective January 1974.

Covered charges (Medicare, HI). Amount billed by providers for covered services.

Covered days of care (Medicare, HI). The number of days of care for which claims have been approved for payment. Because of interim claims for part of a hospital stay, the number of covered days of care per claim may not represent the number of covered days of care per discharge.

Covered employment (OASDHI). All employment and self-employment creditable for Social Security purposes. Almost every kind of employment and self-employment is covered under the program. However, in a few employment situations (for example, State and local government employers, religious orders under a vow of poverty, or foreign affiliates of American employers), coverage must be elected by the employer. In a few cases, workers (for example, self-employed members of certain religious groups and ministers) can opt out of coverage. Even though employment is covered, not all earnings may be taxable and creditable for Social Security purposes. (See taxable and creditable wages and taxable and creditable income from self-employment, table 2.A1.)

Covered services (Medicare). Services and supplies specified as covered by law (including those for which no payment was made because deductible was not met).

Current-payment status (OASDI). Benefit being paid for a given month with or without deductions, provided the deductions add to less than a full month's benefit. The amount shown is before deduction for the supplementary medical insurance premium. A benefit in current-payment status at the end of a month is usually payable in the first week of the following month.

Deductible (Medicare, HI). Specified amount to be paid by the patient for covered services before reimbursement begins. In 1990, the patient must pay the first \$592 of inpatient hospital expenses in a benefit period.

Deductible (Medicare, SMI). The first \$75 of expenses for covered services in each calendar year that must be paid by the patient.

Deeming (SSI). Taking into account the income and resources of essential persons and certain relatives who live with an SSI recipient when determining the amount of the payment. Relatives are the ineligible spouses of adult recipients and the ineligible parents of child recipients under age 18.

For noncitizens applying for SSI within 3 years of their entry into the United States, the income and resources of their immigration sponsor are taken into account. This does not apply to those who become blind or disabled after entry, to refugees, or to those granted political asylum.

Delayed retirement credit (OASDI). A credit due a worker for delaying retirement after attained age 65 provided the worker (1) was fully insured, (2) had attained age 65 but was not yet age 70 (age 72 before January 1984), and (3) did not receive benefits because he or she had not filed an application or was working. Each monthly credit serves as a basis for increasing the monthly benefit (unless the benefit is based on a special minimum PIA) by specified percentages that depend on the year the worker attains age 62. The monthly credit was 1/12 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 before 1979 and 1/4 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 from 1979 through 1986. The corresponding monthly credits for workers who attain age 62 after 1986 are shown under OASDI History of Provisions, Type of Monthly Benefits, Insured Worker, 1983 Act. The increase is applicable to the worker's monthly benefit amount but not to his or her PIA. Hence, auxiliary benefits are generally not affected. The exception is that a surviving (including divorced) spouse receiving widow(er)'s benefits may be entitled, for months after May 1978, to an increase based on the increase that had been applied to the benefit of the deceased worker or for which the worker was eligible at the time of death.

For benefits payable for months before 1979, beneficiaries could not receive delayed retirement credits if they had received a reduced benefit because of entitlement before age 65. Benefits for these individuals were recomputed effective January 1979 to give them the 1/12 of 1 percent credit for any increment month.

Dental services (Medicaid). Services, including ancillary services, provided by a dentist in the practice of his or her profession.

Dependent child (AFDC). A needy child who has been deprived of parental support or care by reason of the death, continued absence from the home, or physical or mental incapacity of a parent or, at the option of the States, who is deprived of such support or care because the parent is unemployed as defined in Federal regulations. The needy child must be living with his or her father, mother, grandfather, grandmother, brother, sister, stepfather, stepmother, stepbrother, stepsister, uncle, aunt, first cousin, nephew, or niece (including such relatives of half-blood; preceding generations as denoted by prefixes of grand, great, or great-great; and persons who have legally adopted the child or the child's parent) in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his or her or their own home.

Dependent's benefit (OASDI). Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child of a retired or disabled worker.

Determination of continuing disability (DI). A determination as to whether a person who has been under a disability within the meaning of the law is still under such disability.

Direct deposit (OASDI and SSI). A procedure by which beneficiaries elect to have their monthly benefit checks sent directly to financial institutions they designate.

Disability (DI). The inability to engage in substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment that can be expected to result in death or to last for a continuous period of not less than 12 months. Inability to engage in substantial gainful activity means—

(1) for a nonblind disabled worker, a blind worker under age 55, or a disabled child, the inability to engage in substantial gainful activity;

(2) for a blind worker aged 55 or older, inability because of blindness (that is, central visual acuity of 20/200 or less in the better eye with the use of a correcting lense, or tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less) to engage in any substantial gainful activity requiring skills comparable with those in any gainful activity in which he or she previously engaged with some regularity and over a substantial period of time; and

(3) for a disabled widow, widower, or surviving divorced spouse, inability to engage in any gainful activity.

Except in certain cases involving second and subsequent disabilities, the law requires that a person be disabled continuously for 5 months before he or she can qualify for a "period of disability" or a disabled-worker benefit.

Disability reentitlement period (DI). The 36-month period after the completion of a trial work period for beneficiaries who continue to have a disabling condition and continue to work. Monthly benefits are continued for 3 months after the trial work period and are then suspended. If substantial gainful activity is discontinued during the reentitlement period, monthly benefits may be resumed without a new application and disability determination.

Disabled adult child's benefit (OASDI). See "Disabled child's benefit."

Disabled child's benefit (OASDI). A monthly benefit payable to a disabled person aged 18 or older—a son or daughter or eligible grandson or granddaughter of a retired, deceased, or disabled worker—whose disability began before age 22. (Also referred to as childhood disability benefit.)

Disabled enrollee (Medicare). A person under age 65 who is enrolled in the Medicare program by virtue of having been entitled or deemed entitled to cash disability benefits for at least 24 months. For statistical purposes, when not broken out separately, this designation is also used for persons under age 65 enrolled solely on the basis of end stage renal disease.

Disabled person (SSI). A person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity due to a medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. Additionally, a child under age 18 who has an impairment of comparable severity with that of a disabled adult may be considered disabled, as may those persons who met the October 1972 State definition of disability and received payments under the State's program of aid to the permanently and

totally disabled (APTD) for December 1973 and for at least 1 month before July 1973. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are disabled are classified as disabled rather than aged.

Disabled surviving divorced wife's benefit (OASDI). See "Widow's benefit."

Disabled surviving divorced husband's benefit (OASDI). See "Widower's benefit."

Disabled widower's benefit (OASDI). See "Widower's benefit."

Disabled widow's benefit (OASDI). See "Widow's benefit."

Disabled-worker benefit (DI). A monthly benefit payable to a disabled worker under age 65 insured for disability. Before November 1960, disability benefits were limited to disabled workers aged 50-64.

Divorced husband's benefit (OASDI). See "Husband's benefit."

Divorced wife's benefit (OASDI). See "Wife's benefit."

Domiciliary care facilities (SSI). Residential facilities for persons who, because of old age or disability, cannot function in totally independent living situations. These homes do not provide medical or nursing care services.

Dual entitlement (OASDI). See "Entitlement."

Early retirement (OASDI). See "Benefit reduction."

Earnings (OASDI). Unless otherwise qualified, this term includes all wages from employment and net earnings from self-employment, whether or not taxable or covered.

Earnings test (OASDI). The provision requiring the withholding of benefits if beneficiaries under age 70 have earnings in excess of certain exempt amounts. See "Earnings test," table 2.A18.

Eligible couple (SSI). Two persons, living together as married or separated for less than 6 months, both of whom are eligible for SSI. One member of the couple is designated the eligible individual and the other is the eligible spouse. An eligible couple is classified as aged, blind, or disabled according to the classification of the eligible individual.

Eligible individual (SSI). An aged, blind, or disabled person eligible for payments under the SSI program.

Eligible worker (OASDI). For retirement insurance benefits, when an individual meets the insured status and age requirements for benefits whether or not he or she has filed an application; for disability insurance benefits, when an individual meets the insured status requirements and a period of disability has been established for the worker.

Emergency advance payments (SSI). Payments available at initial application for individuals who need cash assistance before the first SSI check arrives. The applicant must present strong evidence that he or she meets the qualifications for eligibility. This advance is withheld from the first check.

Emergency assistance—Title IV-A (AFDC). Aid offered for a period of 30 days in any 12-month period to needy families with children who are living with specified relatives in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his or her or their own home.

End-stage renal disease (ESRD). Coverage available to (1) disability beneficiaries under age 65 with ESRD, (2) persons eligible solely on the basis of ESRD, and (3) persons aged 65 or older with ESRD.

Enrollment (Medicare, HI). Persons aged 65 or older, disabled persons under age 65, and persons with end stage renal disease who are automatically eligible for HI. Also, persons aged 65 or older who are not automatically eligible for HI, either as beneficiaries who receive monthly cash payments or under the transitional provisions, but enroll voluntarily in the hospital insurance program and pay a monthly premium.

Enrollment (Medicare, SMI). Persons eligible for supplementary medical insurance who elect to enroll in the SMI program and agree to pay the monthly premium or have it paid on their behalf by a relative, friend, or organization, and persons enrolled by a State welfare agency as part of a coverage group under a Federal-State agreement.

Entitlement (OASDI). The state or condition of meeting the applicable requirements for receipt of benefits, including the filing of an application. Entitlement can be retroactive and thus precede the date of award. Retroactivity can extend up to 12 months before the date of application for benefits but not beyond the first time that all of the requirements other than the filing of the application were met. However, effective for applications filed after December 1977, retroactivity is not permitted where permanently reduced benefits would result (except for disability-related benefits or when unreduced spouse's and children's benefits are involved). Effective with applications filed after February 1981, the retroactive period is reduced from 12 months to 6 months. This reduction does not apply to disabled workers, their spouses and children, or to disabled widows and widowers. Effective with applications filed after June 1983, persons filing for widow's or widower's benefits in the month immediately following the month of the worker's death may elect a 1-month retroactivity, even if reduced benefits would result.

A person can become entitled to only one benefit, to two benefits simultaneously (dual entitlement) or, in a few cases, to three benefits simultaneously. Entitlement to a particular benefit can be initial or subsequent.

- **Dual.** Entitlement to two types of benefits for the same month. A woman may, for example, be entitled to payments both as a retired worker and as a wife. Entitlement to two secondary benefits generally does not result in a dual entitlement because usually only the larger benefit is payable. Entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and a secondary benefit results in dual entitlement only if the secondary benefit is larger. When there is dual entitlement, the beneficiary receives the smaller benefit in full, but the larger benefit is paid only in the amount by which it exceeds the smaller benefit. Three distinguishable dual entitlement categories are:

- (1) entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and to a larger auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are financed from the same trust fund, the beneficiary is represented only once in the statistics—as a retired-worker or a disabled-worker beneficiary—and the benefit amount recorded is the larger amount associated with the auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are paid from different trust funds, the beneficiary is represented twice—as a retired-worker or disabled-worker beneficiary and also as an auxiliary beneficiary; the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit amount

recorded is the actual amount for that benefit, and the amount recorded for the auxiliary benefit is the actual amount for that benefit reduced by the amount of the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and further adjusted, if necessary, for actuarial reduction, disability offset, and application of the family maximum;

- (2) entitlement to a wife's benefit and to a smaller widow's benefit based on a previous marriage; and

- (3) entitlement to an auxiliary benefit and to a larger special age-72 benefit.

The number of dually entitled beneficiaries in categories (2) and (3) is relatively small. For definition of dual entitlement applicable to statistics for earlier years, see the **Social Security Bulletin, Annual Statistical Supplement for 1967**.

- **Initial.** Entitlement to (1) a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit—or to a spouse's and child's benefit payable from the same trust fund and with the same month of entitlement as the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit based on the same earnings record; (2) a lump-sum death payment; or (3) a survivor monthly benefit where there has been neither a previous entitlement to such a benefit nor previous entitlement to a lump-sum death payment based on the same earnings record.

- **Subsequent.** Entitlement to (1) a spouse's and child's benefit as of a month later than the month in which the individual became entitled to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit payable from the same trust fund and based on the same earnings record or (2) a survivor monthly benefit as of a month later than the month in which the individual became entitled to another survivor monthly benefit or a lump-sum death payment based on the same earnings record.

Essential person (SSI). An individual whose needs were taken into account in computing the amount payable in December 1973 to a recipient under a State program whose payment was converted to an SSI payment. When the recipient's payment was converted to SSI, his or her payment was increased for the essential person. The essential person may or may not be a relative, must live in the same household as the eligible individual or couple, and must be ineligible for SSI.

Family benefit (OASDI). The sum of the individual monthly benefits payable to all the beneficiaries entitled on the basis of a single earnings record. See "Maximum family benefit."

Family classification (OASDI). As used in statistical tables, the number and types of beneficiaries entitled to benefits on a single earnings record. Since the family classification is determined by the types of beneficiaries entitled, it can differ from actual family status. For example, a married couple is classified as a worker and spouse family if both persons are entitled on the earnings record of one of them. If both persons are entitled on their own earnings record they would be designated as two worker-only families.

Family planning services (Medicaid). Any medically approved means, including diagnosis, treatment, drugs, supplies, devices, and related counseling, furnished or prescribed by or under the supervision of a physician for

individuals of childbearing age for the purpose of enabling them to freely determine the number and spacing of their children.

Father's benefit (OASDI). A monthly benefit payable to a widower or surviving divorced father if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was either fully or currently insured at the time of death and (2) an entitled child of the worker in his care is under age 16 or is disabled. For fathers entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier.

Federal benefit levels (SSI). The basic benefit standards used in computing the amount of Federal SSI payments. Benefit levels differ for individuals and couples living in households and for persons in Medicaid institutions. Individuals or couples living in their own households receive the full Federal benefit. If an individual or couple is living in another person's household and receiving support and maintenance there, the Federal benefit is reduced by one-third. The Federal benefit levels are increased annually to reflect increases in the cost of living. Effective January 1, 1990, the cost-of-living increase is 4.7 percent. For individuals in Medicaid institutions, a \$25 per month benefit level applied prior to July 1988. Effective July 1, 1988, this benefit increased to \$30 per month.

Federal SSI payments (SSI). Payments made out of Federal funds after reducing the Federal benefit levels by the amount of countable income, if any.

Federally administered payments (SSI). Federal SSI payments and State supplementary payments issued by the Social Security Administration on behalf of States.

Federally administered State supplementation (SSI). Cash payments provided by a State but issued by the Social Security Administration, which is also responsible for the maintenance of payment records. See "State supplementation (SSI)."

General assistance (GA). Public financial assistance to persons in need who cannot qualify for help under one of the federally assisted programs.

Grandchild's benefit (OASDI). See "Child's benefit."

Hold-harmless provision (SSI). Under certain conditions, this provision limits a State's fiscal liability under federally administered supplementation to its share of OAA, AB, and APTD expenditures in calendar year 1972. Cost-of-living increases in Federal SSI payments made after June 30, 1977, are disregarded in calculating the "hold-harmless" amount. This protection, also referred to as the Federal contribution to State supplementation, was phased out in fiscal year 1985.

Home energy (LIHEAP). Fuel used for heating or cooling in a residential dwelling—electricity, oil, gas, coal, wood, kerosene, or any other fuel.

Home-health services (Medicaid and Medicare). Services furnished a patient in his or her home by an agency engaged primarily in providing skilled-nursing and other therapeutic services under a plan established and supervised by a physician. Covered services may include part-time or intermittent nursing care; physical, occupational, and speech therapy; part-time or intermittent services of a home health aide; medical supplies (other than drugs and biologicals) and the use of medical appliances and, in certain cases, services of an intern or resident-in-training of a teaching hospital. The services must be

furnished by or under arrangement with an approved home health agency.

Hospice (Medicare). A public or private organization, or part of either, that is primarily engaged in providing specific services to the terminally ill on an as-needed 24-hour basis. Medicare covers four categories of hospice care (general inpatient care, inpatient respite care, routine home care, and continuous home care). Medicare covers hospice care with a limit of 210 days for terminally ill beneficiaries. Under MCCA during 1988, beneficiaries certified by a physician as terminally ill were covered for an unlimited number of days. Use of hospice care is voluntary and requires the beneficiary to waive his or her rights to traditional Medicare curative treatments. Beneficiaries retain Medicare coverage for services provided outside the hospice program if the services are for the treatment of a condition completely unrelated to the individual's terminal condition. The Health Care Financing Administration reimburses hospices on the basis of prospective all-inclusive per diem rates established for each of the four categories of care.

Hospital (Medicare).

- **Long-stay hospital.** General and special hospitals with average stays greater than 25 days. Includes all pediatric, rehabilitation, psychiatric, and alcohol and drug hospitals.
- **Participating hospital.** See "Provider of services."
- **Short-stay hospital.** General and special (other than pediatric, rehabilitation, psychiatric and alcohol and drug) hospitals reporting average stays of 25 days or less.

Household (LIHEAP). Any individual or group of individuals who are living together as one economic unit and for whom residential energy is customarily purchased in common, or who make undesignated payments for energy in the form of rent.

Husband's benefit (OASDI). Monthly benefit payable to a husband or a divorced husband of a retired or disabled worker under one of the following conditions:

(1) the husband is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in his care who is under age 16 or is disabled. For husbands entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier; or

(2) the divorced husband is aged 62 or older and his marriage to the worker has lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced husband of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if he meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefits or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced husband's own earnings; or

(3) effective with benefits payable beginning May 1983, a transitionally insured worker's husband born before January 2, 1897, is entitled to benefits.

Income (SSI). Cash, property, or services received by an SSI applicant, which he or she is able to use to meet basic needs—food, clothing, and shelter. If the item received (except food, clothing, or shelter) would be an excluded nonliquid resource in the next month (for example, an excludable television set), the item received does not count as income. Income may be in cash or in kind, earned or unearned. Earned income includes wages and net earnings from self-employment. Unearned income includes any income not defined as earned, such as Social Security benefits, public or private pensions, and asset income (other than in the course of a trade or business).

Independent laboratory services (Medicare, SMI). Diagnostic laboratory tests ordered by a physician and performed in a laboratory independent of a physician's office or a hospital.

Ineligible spouse (SSI). The husband or wife of an eligible individual who does not meet the eligibility requirements for SSI benefits.

Inpatient hospital services (Medicaid). All services furnished to an inpatient and covered by the hospital's bills.

- **General hospital.** A hospital maintained primarily for acute illness or injury and for obstetrical or tuberculosis care.

- **Mental hospital.** A hospital primarily engaged in providing psychiatric services for the diagnosis and treatment of mentally ill persons.

Inpatient hospital services (Medicare, HI). Services provided by a hospital for care and treatment of its inpatients. Covered services include room and board in accommodations containing from two to four beds, nursing services (except for private-duty nursing), drugs and biologicals, and other ancillary services and supplies ordinarily furnished by a hospital to its patients. Inpatient services furnished by a hospital outside the United States are covered if the foreign hospital is closer to or more accessible to the beneficiary's residence than the nearest suitable U.S. hospital.

Institutionalization under Medicaid (SSI). Living arrangements for persons in public or private institutions when more than 50 percent of the cost of their care is met by the Medicaid program under Title XIX of the Social Security Act. See "Federal benefit levels (SSI)."

Insured status (OASDI). The state or condition of having sufficient quarters of coverage to meet the eligibility requirements for retired-worker or disabled-worker benefits or to permit the worker's spouse and children or survivors to establish eligibility for spouse's and children's or survivor's benefits in the event of his or her disability, retirement, or death. See "Quarters of coverage."

- **Currently insured.** With at least 6 quarters of coverage during the 13-quarter period ending with the calendar quarter in which the worker (1) died, (2) became entitled to retired-worker benefits, or (3) most recently became entitled to disabled-worker benefits. If any part of a quarter has been included in a period of disability, that quarter is not counted in the 13-quarter period unless it was a quarter of coverage.

- **Fully insured.** With at least 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 (or the year in which the worker attained age 21, if later) and before the year in which he or she reaches age 62, dies, or becomes disabled. For a man born before January 2, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the year he reaches age 65. For a man born after January 1, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the later of the year he reaches age 62 or 1975. If any part of a year has been included in a period of disability, that year is not counted as an elapsed year. The number of required quarters of coverage ranges from a minimum of 6 to a maximum of 40.

- **Insured for "special age-72 benefits."** Not fully or transitionally insured but meeting the following quarters-of-coverage requirement: no quarters of coverage needed if age 72 was attained before 1968; 3 quarters of coverage required for every year after 1966 and before the year of attaining age 72. Thus, a woman attaining age 72 in 1970 or later and a man attaining age 72 in 1972 or later would need at least the number of quarters of coverage required for fully insured status.

- **Insured in event of disability.** Having fully insured status and at least 20 quarters of coverage during the 40-quarter period ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled. If any part of a calendar quarter has been included in a period of disability, that quarter is not counted in the 40-quarter period unless it was a quarter of coverage. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 31 is insured for disability if half the quarters in the period beginning with the quarter after the one in which the worker reached age 21 and ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled are quarters of coverage. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 24 is insured if he or she has 6 quarters of coverage in the 12-quarter period ending with the quarter of disablement. A worker disabled by blindness needs only fully insured status to be insured in event of disability.

- **Permanently insured.** Having at least the number of quarters of coverage that is needed to become eligible for a retired-worker benefit. The maximum number of quarters of coverage required is 40.

- **Transitionally insured.** Not fully insured but meeting the quarters-of-coverage requirement for receipt of a benefit under the transitional insured status provision by certain persons born before January 2, 1897:

- (1) as a retired worker—has 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 and up to the year of attainment of age 65 for men or age 62 for women. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required;

- (2) as a wife or husband—the spouse must be transitionally insured; or

- (3) as a widow or widower—the deceased spouse must have had a specific number of quarters, depending on his or her date of birth or death and on the widow(er)'s date of birth. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required.

Intermediate-care facility services (Medicaid).

All services provided by an institution furnishing health-related care and services to individuals who do not require the degree of care provided by hospitals or skilled-nursing facilities as defined under Title XIX.

• **For mentally retarded-** Refers to intermediate-care facility services for mentally retarded persons under active treatment in certified institutions for the mentally retarded or for persons with related conditions.

• **For all others-** Refers to services provided to individuals in an intermediate-care facility other than one for the mentally retarded or an institution for mental diseases.

Intermediary (Medicare). A public or private organization authorized to determine the amount of payment due for covered services provided beneficiaries and to make such payments to institutional providers of services. (For noninstitutional providers under SMI, see "Carrier.")

Interim assistance (SSI). Payments made by a State or local government to SSI applicants while their claims are being adjudicated. Repayment is made from any benefits due to the individual or couple when the first SSI payment is made.

Laboratory and radiological services (Medicaid). Professional and technical laboratory and radiological services provided in an office or similar facility (other than a hospital outpatient department or clinic) or by a qualified laboratory.

Low-income households (LIHEAP). Households with income under the greater of 150 percent of the poverty level for their State or 60 percent of the State median income, or households with members receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children, Supplemental Security Income, Food Stamps, or certain need-tested veterans' benefits as set out in section 2605(b)(2) of the LIHEAP statute.

Lump-sum death benefit (OASDI). A lump sum of \$255 payable on the death of a fully or currently insured worker. The lump sum is payable to:

- (1) a spouse who was living with the worker at the time of death or, if there is no such spouse, to
- (2) a spouse eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death or, if there is no such spouse, to
- (3) child(ren) eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death.

For deaths before September 1981, the lump sum was generally payable to the surviving spouse or to the person(s) paying burial expenses, or to the funeral home.

Lump-sum payment (OASDI). A lump-sum death benefit.

Mandatory supplementation (SSI). State supplementary payments required by law to maintain the December 1973 income levels of persons transferred to the Federal SSI program in 1974. See "Converted (transferred) from State programs (SSI)."

Maximum family benefit (OASDI). The maximum monthly amount that can be paid on a worker's earnings record. For benefits payable on the earnings records of retired and deceased workers, and of disabled workers entitled before July 1980, the maximum usually varies from 150 percent to 188 percent of the PIA.

For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum represents the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger), or (2) 150 percent of his or her PIA, but never less than the worker's PIA. Whenever the total of the individual monthly benefits payable to all the beneficiaries entitled on one earnings record exceeds the maximum, each dependent's or survivor's benefit is proportionately reduced to bring the total within the maximum. In computing the total of the individual monthly benefits for entitlements based on a single earnings record, a benefit payable to a divorced spouse or to a surviving divorced wife is not included. Such benefits thus affect neither the necessity for nor the extent of the reduction in the individual monthly secondary benefit. See tables 2A.9, 2A.10, 2A.13.

Military wage credits (OASDI). Noncontributory wage credits of \$160 are provided for each month of active military service from September 16, 1940, through December 31, 1956. For years after 1956, the basic pay of military personnel is covered under the Social Security program on a contributory basis. Noncontributory wage credits of \$300 for each calendar quarter in which a person receives pay for military service from January 1957 through December 1977 are granted in addition to contributory credits for basic pay. Deemed wage credits of \$100 are granted for each \$300 of military wages in years after 1977. (The maximum credits allowed in any calendar year are \$1,200.) These credits take into account that military personnel receive other cash payments and wages in kind (such as food and shelter) in addition to their basic pay.

Minimum benefit (OASDI). The lowest benefit (before actuarial reduction) payable under the regular insurance programs to a retired worker, a disabled worker, or a sole survivor of a deceased worker. Through 1978, the minimum benefit increased when there was a general benefit increase. The minimum benefit was frozen at \$122 for persons first becoming eligible after 1978. Benefit increases apply to that amount only when one or more individuals are entitled to benefits on a particular record or, if earlier, when the insured worker or widow(er) reaches age 65. The minimum benefit was eliminated for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1981. For these persons, benefits will be derived from applicable computation methods without a minimum floor. See tables 2A.9, 2A.10, 2A.13.

Monthly benefit (OASDI). A cash benefit payable each month.

Monthly benefit amount (OASDI). The amount payable after reduction, if necessary, for age, family maximum, and other reasons but before any deduction for SMI premiums. Effective June 1982, the final benefit payment is rounded to the next lowest \$1 (if not already a multiple of \$1) after reduction for age, family maximum, and other reasons and after any deduction for SMI premiums. This procedure changes the monthly benefit amount credited to a beneficiary. This amount, which is called the Monthly Benefit Credited (MBC), is derived as follows:

- (1) subtract the SMI premium from the monthly benefit amount;
- (2) round the above result down to the nearest whole dollar; and

(3) add back the SMI premium to the rounded result from 2 above (this is the MBC).

For example, if a monthly benefit amount is \$423.10, and an SMI premium of \$12.20 is deducted, the MBC is \$422.20 ($\$423.10 - \$12.20 = \410.90 rounded down to $\$410.00 + \$12.20 = \$422.20$). Tables showing data for beneficiaries in current-payment status beginning with June 1982 will reflect the MBC.

Mother's benefit (OASDI). A monthly benefit payable to a widow or surviving divorced mother, if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was either fully or currently insured at the time of death and (2) an entitled child of the worker is in her care is under age 16 or is disabled. For mothers entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier.

Net assignment rate (Medicare, SMI). See "Total assignment rate." Same computation except omits claims from hospital-based physicians and group-practice prepayment plans.

Noncitizen participation requirements (SSI). To be eligible for SSI payments, a noncitizen must have been lawfully admitted for permanent residence or must otherwise be permanently residing in the United States under color of law.

Noncovered services (Medicare). Services not reimbursable under HI or SMI because they are either specifically excluded by law or fall outside the maximum benefit provisions (days of hospital care in excess of 90 days in a benefit period). Services specifically excluded by law are those performed by a government agency or reimbursable under workers' compensation, services performed by a relative or household member, services performed outside the United States and its possessions (with certain exceptions), self-administered drugs, private hospital accommodations, private-duty nursing, routine physical checkups, routine dental services, eye and hearing examinations, eyeglasses and hearing aids, orthopedic shoes, elective cosmetic surgery, custodial care, and services for which there is no legal obligation to pay. See "Covered Service".

Nondisabled widower's benefit (OASDI). See "Widower's benefit."

Nondisabled widow's benefit (OASDI). See "Widow's benefit."

Nonpayment status (OASDI). See "Withholding."

Occupation (DI and SSI). The longest full-time work performed, as defined in the **Dictionary of Occupational Titles** issued by the Department of Labor.

Occupational division (DI and SSI). A number of occupations (professional, clerical, etc.) with a common vocational background. The divisions are defined in the **Dictionary of Occupational Titles**.

Offset for spouses with other government pensions (OASDI). Spouses's and surviving spouse's benefits, based on applications filed after November 1977, are subject to reduction by any government (Federal, State, or local) pensions payable to the spouse on the basis of his or her own earnings in noncovered employment. After November 1984, the amount of the reduction is equal to two-thirds of any such pension. Persons in either of the following categories are entirely exempt from the offset: (1) all women first eligible for a government pension

before December 1982 except those divorced from the worker after fewer than 20 years of marriage and (2) men and women first eligible for their pensions before July 1983 who received one-half or more of their support from the worker.

Old-age benefit (OASI). See "Retired-worker benefit."

Optional supplementation (SSI). Additional payments provided voluntarily by the States to raise the payment levels of both former recipients of State program payments and aged, blind, and disabled persons under the SSI program.

Other practitioners' services (Medicaid). Services of licensed practitioners other than physicians and dentists.

Outpatient hospital services (Medicaid and Medicare, SMI). Therapeutic or diagnostic services provided by outpatient departments of hospitals. Examples of therapeutic services are X-ray and radiation therapy; treatment of fractures, cuts, and abrasions; and the supplying of surgical dressings, splints, and casts. Diagnostic services include X-rays, electrocardiograms, blood tests, urinalysis, and pulmonary function tests.

Own household (SSI). Living arrangement for adults who own their living quarters, or are liable for the rent, or pay their pro rata shares of household expenses; persons who are living in households composed only of recipients of public income-maintenance payments; persons placed by agencies in private households for care; children living in their parent's household; and persons residing in domiciliary care facilities. See "Federal benefit rates (SSI)."

Parent's benefit (OASDI). Monthly benefit payable to a dependent parent aged 62 or older of a deceased fully insured worker.

Payee (OASDI and SSI). A person who receives the monthly benefit, generally the beneficiary.

Payment status (OASDI). The state or condition of a benefit with respect to actual receipt by the beneficiary—that is, whether the benefit is in current-payment status or withheld.

Period of disability (DI). A continuous period of at least 5 months of disability, within the meaning of the law, established for a disabled worker who also meets the prescribed work restrictions. Such a period is disregarded in computing the PIA unless its inclusion would increase the PIA. Persons who meet the definition of blindness (see "Disability") may engage in substantial gainful activity during the period.

Person served (Medicare). An enrollee who used covered services, incurred expenses greater than the deductible amount, and for whom Medicare paid benefits. Persons are counted once for each type of covered service used, but are not double counted in aggregate totals. A person receiving services two or more times during the year is counted as one person served. An exception to this rule occurs when an individual has incurred services both as an aged and disabled beneficiary during the same year. In this case, reimbursements are aggregated in accordance with the status of the beneficiary at the time medical services were rendered.

Physician's services—including related services (Medicaid and Medicare, SMI). Medical and surgical services by a physician, wherever furnished, and services usually connected with a physician's treatment and included in his or her bill such as diagnostic tests, medical supplies, services of physician's nurse, drugs and biologi-

cals that cannot be self-administered, and similar services. Other covered services and supplies grouped in this category include X-ray, radium, and radioactive isotope therapy; prosthetic devices; ambulance service; and purchase or rental of durable medical equipment. Also covered are hospital services incident to physician's services, services of a physical therapist in independent practice, and limited services of a licensed chiropractor.

Poverty level (LIHEAP). One income standard used by States in determining a household's income eligibility for LIHEAP. After adjustment by family income and size, the poverty income guidelines define the poverty level. The poverty income guidelines are a modified version of the poverty thresholds derived from a statistical definition of poverty developed by the Social Security Administration in 1964. The poverty income guidelines are issued each year in the **Federal Register** by the Department of Health and Human Services for administrative use by poverty-related programs in determining income eligibility of program recipients.

Prescribed drugs (Medicaid). Drugs dispensed by a licensed pharmacist on the prescription of a practitioner licensed by law to prescribe such drugs, and drugs dispensed by a licensed practitioner to his or her own patients. This item does not include a practitioner's drug charges that are not separable from his or her other charges or drugs covered by a hospital's bill.

Presumptive disability or blindness (SSI). When there is high probability of a favorable medical determination of disability or blindness, payments may be made for up to 3 months before the formal determination, if the applicant meets the other eligibility qualifications.

Primary insurance amount—PIA (OASDI). The monthly amount payable to a retired worker who begins to receive benefits at age 65 or to a disabled worker who has never received a retirement benefit reduced for age. This amount, which is related to the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, is also the amount used as a base for computing all types of benefits payable on the basis of one individual's earnings record. See tables 2A.7, 2A.11, 2A.12, for the derivation of the PIA from the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, as applicable, and section on "Type of Monthly benefits" for the relationship (percent) of other benefit amounts to the PIA.

Prospective payment system (Medicare). Public Law 98-21 established a prospective payment system for Medicare payment of inpatient hospital services. Under this system, Medicare payment for operating expenses is made at a predetermined, specific rate for each discharge. The payment rate is related to the cost of treating that illness. All discharges are classified according to a list of diagnosis-related groups (DRG's). There are 475 specific DRG's under which a beneficiary may be discharged. The law, as amended by P.L. 99-272, provided for a 4-year transition period during which a declining portion of the total prospective payment rate was based on hospitals' historical costs in a given base year, and a gradually increasing portion was based on a regional or national Federal rate per discharge or both. Beginning October 1, 1987, Medicare payment for inpatient hospital services is determined fully under a national DRG payment methodology.

Additional payments are made for the indirect costs of medical education and for hospitals serving a disproportionately large share of low-income patients.

Capital-related costs and the costs of direct medical education, kidney acquisition by renal transplant centers, and nonphysician anesthetists are excluded from operating expenses and reimbursed on a reasonable cost basis. (Beginning in October 1987, capital-related costs were incorporated into the prospectively-determined payment.)

Prouty benefit (OASI). See "Special age-72 benefit."

Provider of services (Medicare). A hospital, skilled-nursing facility, home health agency, independent laboratory, or other certified provider. A provider of services is eligible for participation and payment if it meets the requirements for certification and has entered into an agreement with the Health Care Financing Administration (1) to provide services on a nondiscriminatory basis in compliance with Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and (2) not to charge any patient more than prescribed deductibles and coinsurance amounts for covered items and services.

Quarters of coverage (OASDHI). Effective in 1978, the crediting of coverage needed for insured status was changed from a quarterly to an annual basis. In 1978, a worker received 1 quarter of coverage (up to a total of 4) for each \$250 of annual earnings reported from employment or self-employment. This dollar amount is subject to annual automatic increases in proportion to increases in average earnings. For amounts applicable for years after 1978, see section on "Insured Status." No more than 4 quarters of coverage can be credited for any calendar year, and no quarter of coverage is credited after the quarter in which death occurred or for a quarter entirely included in a period of disability.

Before 1978, a quarter of coverage was a calendar quarter in which a worker was paid \$50 or more in wages for covered employment (except wages for agricultural labor) or was credited with \$100 or more in self-employment income. An employee engaged in agricultural labor was credited with 1 quarter of coverage for each \$100 in covered cash wages paid during the year. All calendar quarters were deemed to be quarters of coverage if the worker had the maximum earnings for a year.

Reduction for early retirement (OASDI). See "Benefit reduction."

Reimbursement (Medicare, SMI). Represents 80 percent of allowed charges for covered services each year after the individual has paid the deductible.

Representative payee (OASDI and SSI). A person designated by the Social Security Administration to receive monthly benefits on behalf of a beneficiary when such action appears to be in the beneficiary's best interest. A representative payee is appointed for an adult beneficiary when the beneficiary is physically or mentally incapable of managing his or her own funds. In addition, a payee is usually appointed to receive benefits on behalf of a child under age 18.

In the SSI program, the law requires that benefits of disabled persons who have been medically determined to be drug addicts or alcoholics be paid to representative payees.

Resources (SSI). Real or personal property, liquid or nonliquid, that an individual owns and could convert to cash to be used to meet his or her basic needs.

Retired-worker (old-age) benefit (OASI). Monthly benefit payable to a fully insured retired worker aged 62 or older or to a person entitled under the transitionally

insured status provision in the law. Retired-worker benefit data do not include special age-72 benefits unless so indicated.

Retirement test (OASDI). See "Earnings test."

Secondary benefit (OASDI). Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child or a retired or disabled worker, or to a survivor of a deceased worker.

Section 1619(a) (SSI). See "Special monthly benefits."

Section 1619(b) (SSI). See "Special recipient status."

Self-employment (OASDHI). Operation of a trade or business by an individual or by a partnership in which an individual is a member.

Skilled-nursing facility (Medicaid and Medicare). An institution primarily engaged in providing skilled-nursing care and related services for patients who require post-hospital medical or nursing care or rehabilitation services. Excludes institutions that are primarily for care and treatment with respect to mental diseases or tuberculosis. Covered skilled-nursing facility services include nursing care; room and board; physical occupational, and speech therapy; drugs and biologicals; medical services of an intern or resident-in-training of a hospital having a transfer agreement with the skilled-nursing facility and other necessary health care services generally provided by such facilities. See "Provider of services."

Social Security number (OASDHI). Number issued to a person by the Social Security Administration, used to keep a record of earnings and of benefits based on these earnings. Taxable wages and self-employment income are reported by employers and self-employed individuals and credited to the worker's record under his or her Social Security number.

Special age-72 benefit (OASI). Monthly benefit payable to men who attained age 72 before 1972 and to women who attained age 72 before 1970 and who do not have sufficient quarters of coverage to qualify for a retired-worker benefit under either the fully or the transitionally insured status provisions. The benefit is payable only for months in which the individual is a resident of one of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and receives no public assistance money payments or SSI payments. It is reduced by the amount of any government pension (except workers' compensation and veterans' service-connected compensation) that the individual or the individual's spouse is receiving or is eligible to receive. Most of these benefits are financed from general revenues rather than Social Security contributions.

Special minimum PIA (OASDI). An alternative PIA based not on the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings but on his or her length (years) of covered employment. It is designed to help those who worked in covered employment for many years but had low earnings. The amount of the special minimum PIA is computed by multiplying the number of years of coverage in excess of 10 (with a maximum of 20) by \$11.50 (\$8.50 for January 1973-February 1974, \$9 for March 1974-December 1978), and augmenting the resulting amount by all automatic cost-of-living increases after 1978. The number of years of coverage equals the number, not to exceed 14, obtained by dividing total creditable wages in 1937-50 by \$900, plus the number of years after 1950 for which the worker is credited with at least 25 percent of the annual maximum taxable earnings. For this purpose for years after 1978, annual

maximum taxable earnings are the amounts the benefit and contribution base would have been if the statutory increases in the base under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted. The special minimum PIA is not affected by the delayed-retirement-credit provision. See table 2A.8.

Special monthly benefits (SSI). Section 1619(a). Continuing cash benefits for disabled recipients who earn above the amount that reflects substantial gainful activity. These payments may continue until income (earned or unearned) reaches the amount where the monthly payment is reduced to zero.

Special primary benefit (OASDI). This term is used for the special age-72 benefit payable to an eligible person who is the only special age-72 beneficiary in the family.

Special recipient status (SSI). Section 1619(b). A person who is ineligible for SSI cash benefits because of earnings but qualifies for SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes under Section 1619(b) of the Social Security Act.

Special wife's benefit (OASDI). The benefit payable to a woman married to another special age-72 beneficiary. Before May 1983, the special wife's benefit was one-half of the special primary benefit. Beginning with May 1983, the special wife's benefit is equal to the special primary benefit.

State-administered payments (SSI). State supplementary payments administered by the States. See "State supplementation (SSI)."

State median income (LIHEAP). One income standard used by States to determine a household's income eligibility for LIHEAP. Estimates of the median income for four-person families for each State are calculated by the Bureau of the Census. The Department of Health and Human Services publishes State median income estimates in the **Federal Register**, which are used to determine eligibility for several social services programs.

State supplementation (SSI). Cash payments to eligible persons made under State provisions. These payments may vary by the living situation of the recipient as well as by geographic area within the State. They include federally administered and State-administered payments.

Student's benefit (OASDI). Child's benefit payable to a full-time unmarried elementary or secondary school student aged 18-19. Student's benefits end at age 19 or at the end of the current semester or quarter, whichever is later. Before May 1985, student's benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students aged 18-22.

Substantial gainful activity (DI and SSI). Remunerative work that is substantial, as determined from consideration of the amount of money earned, and/or the number of hours worked, and the nature of the work. See table 2A.19 for money amounts.

Surviving divorced father's benefit (OASI). See "Father's benefit."

Surviving divorced mother's benefit (OASI). See "Mother's benefit."

Surviving divorced spouse's benefit (OASI). See "Widow's benefit and widower's benefit."

Survivor benefit (OASI). Benefit payable to a survivor of a deceased worker.

Suspended benefit (OASDI). A benefit not in current-payment status for any of the reasons listed under "Withholding."

Taxable earnings (OASDHI). Taxable wages and/or self-employment income under the prevailing annual maximum taxable limit. See table 2.A1 for maximums in effect since beginning of program.

Taxable self-employment income (OASDHI). Net earnings from self-employment, generally above \$400 and below the annual taxable and creditable maximum amount for a calendar or other taxable year, less any taxable wages in the same taxable year.

Taxable wages (OASDHI). Wages paid for services rendered in covered employment up to the annual taxable maximum. In some cases, wages must also be above a specified amount to be taxed and credited (for example, \$50 or more in a calendar quarter from one employer for domestic employment, \$100 or more in a calendar year for employment in a nonprofit organization or for services not in the course of an employer's trade or business).

Termination (OASDI). Cessation of payment of a specific type of benefit because the beneficiary is no longer entitled to receive it. In some cases, the individual may become immediately entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions; see "Award." The major reasons for termination are:

- (1) death of beneficiary;
- (2) for spouse and child beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the retired, or disabled worker on whose earnings record, auxiliary entitlement is based;
- (3) for spouse beneficiaries under age 62 and widowed mother or father beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the youngest or disabled child, or attainment of age 16 by the youngest child;
- (4) attainment of the statutory age limit for certain types of benefits, for example, age 65 for disabled workers and age 18 for minor children;
- (5) for certain types of auxiliary benefits, marriage, divorce, remarriage or adoption;
- (6) beneficiary no longer meets the definition of disability, (termination data do not include disabled persons whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity, see "Disability Reentitlement Period");
- (7) entitlement to another equal or larger Social Security benefit;
- (8) student beneficiary no longer attending school.

Total assignment rate (Medicare, SMI). The proportion of all SMI claims received by SMI carriers in which the physician or supplier agrees to accept the carrier's determination of "allowable" charges. In unassigned claims, the beneficiary is liable to the physician or supplier for all charges and is reimbursed by the carrier only for that portion deemed allowable by the carrier, subject to deductible and coinsurance provisions.

Total charges (Medicare).

- **HI.** Sum of charges for noncovered services and covered services before application of deductible and coinsurance.
- **SMI.** Total covered charges allowed by the carriers, including deductible and coinsurance amounts.

Totalization (OASDI). The process by which persons having at least 6 U.S. quarters of coverage, but otherwise ineligible for full Social Security benefits, may meet eligibility requirements by combining their U.S. periods of coverage with periods of coverage earned in a foreign country with which the United States has signed a Social Security agreement. The total period of coverage must still meet normal eligibility requirements. A partial benefit is computed based on the proportion of total covered work completed in the United States. See section on "International Agreements."

Transitionally insured persons aged 72 or older, benefit for (OASI). Monthly benefit payable to certain persons born before January 2, 1897, under the transitionally insured status provisions.

Trial work period (DI). Persons entitled to Social Security disability benefits are generally entitled to a 9-month trial work period during which monthly benefits continue. If the beneficiary's disability has ended after completion of the trial work period, monthly benefits are continued for an additional 3 months and then entitlement is terminated. For discussion of procedures when the disabling condition continues, see "Disability Reentitlement Period."

Trust Fund (OASDI and Medicare). Four separate accounts in the United States Treasury in which are deposited the equivalent of taxes received under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act, the Self-Employment Contributions Act, contributions dealing with coverage of State and local government employees; any sums received under the financial interchange with the railroad retirement account; voluntary hospital and medical insurance premiums; and transfers of Federal general revenues. Funds not withdrawn for current monthly or service benefits, the financial interchange, and administrative expenses are invested in interest-bearing Federal securities, as required by law; the interest earned is also deposited in the trust funds.

- **Old-Age and Survivors Insurance (OASI).** The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to retired-worker (old-age) beneficiaries and their spouses and children and to survivors of insured workers.
- **Disability Insurance (DI).** The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to disabled-worker beneficiaries and their spouses and children and for providing rehabilitation services to the disabled.
- **Hospital Insurance (HI).** The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of inpatient hospital services and related posthospital care for aged and disabled individuals who meet the eligibility requirements.
- **Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI).** The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of physicians' services, outpatient hospital services, and other related medical and health services for voluntarily insured aged and disabled individuals.

Widow's benefit (OASDI). Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widow or surviving divorced wife of a worker fully insured at time of death if she is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50-59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the

worker died or after the end of her entitlement to benefits as a widowed mother, or (2) a widow of a transitionally insured worker if she was born before January 2, 1897.

A surviving divorced wife's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits are continued for disabled widows and surviving divorced wives who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits. Before January 1984, benefits were not paid to a widow aged 50-59 or to a surviving divorced wife who had remarried except for marriage to a person entitled to a widower's, parent's, father's, husband's, or childhood disability benefit.

In the case of a widow who remarries after attaining age 60, benefits for months after 1978 are not contingent on marital status; for months before 1979, her benefit amount was reduced to one-half of the deceased husband's PIA if she married a person other than one of the beneficiaries specified above.

Widowed father's benefit (OASI). See "Father's benefit."

Widowed mother's benefit (OASI). See "Mother's benefit."

Widower's benefit (OASDI). Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widower or surviving divorced husband of a worker fully insured at the time of death if he is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50-59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the worker died or after the end of his entitlement to benefits as a widowed father, or (2) effective with benefits payable beginning May 1983, a widower of a transitionally insured worker if he was born before January 2, 1897.

A surviving divorced husband's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits are continued for disabled widowers and surviving divorced husbands who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits. Before January 1984, benefits were not paid to a disabled widower aged 50-59 or to a surviving divorced husband who had remarried except for marriage to a person entitled to widow's, mother's, parent's, wife's, or disabled adult child's benefits.

In the case of a widower who remarries after attaining age 60, benefits for months after 1978 are not contingent on marital status; for months before 1979, his benefit amount was reduced to one-half of the deceased wife's PIA if he married a person other than one of the beneficiaries specified above.

Wife's benefit. Monthly benefit payable to a wife or a divorced wife of a retired or disabled worker under one of the following conditions:

(1) the wife is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in her care who is under age 16 or is disabled. For wives entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier; or

(2) the divorced wife is aged 62 or older and her marriage to the worker has lasted 10 years (20 years

for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced wife of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if she meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefit or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced wife's own earnings; or

(3) effective with benefits payable beginning May 1983, a husband of a transitionally insured worker is entitled to benefits if he was born before January 2, 1897.

Withholding (OASDI). Suspension of benefit payments until the conditions causing deductions are known to have ended. Suspension of monthly benefit payments does not affect eligibility for hospital insurance benefits. The major reasons for withholding benefits are:

(1) Earnings in excess of exempt amounts under provisions of the annual earnings test;

(2) for spouses and surviving spouses, receipt of offsetting government pensions;

(3) failure of a wife or husband under age 62 or mother or father beneficiary to have an entitled child in her or his care;

(4) refusal of a disabled person to accept rehabilitation services;

(5) pending determination of continuing disability;

(6) for special age-72 beneficiaries, receipt of public assistance or supplemental security income payments or offsetting government pensions;

(7) workers' compensation and public disability benefit offset for disabled workers and dependents;

(8) payee not determined;

(9) for beneficiaries who are incarcerated as a result of a felony conviction, unless the person is participating in a court-approved rehabilitation program that is expected to result in the achievement of substantial gainful activity within a reasonable period after release;

(10) administrative reasons such as (a) the inability to locate the beneficiary, (b) the beneficiary's residence in certain foreign countries, and (c) under certain conditions, an alien beneficiary's residence outside the United States for more than 6 full consecutive calendar months.

Worker (OASDHI). A person who has earnings creditable for Social Security purposes on the basis of services for wages in covered employment or on the basis of income from covered self-employment. Data on covered self-employment exclude self-employed persons who had no self-employment income taxable or creditable under Social Security because they had wages or salaries reaching the annual taxable maximum reported for the same year.

Workers' compensation (and public disability benefits) offset (DI). A reduction in the monthly benefits for a disabled-worker family when the monthly DI cash benefit amount plus the State or Federal workers' compensation benefit amount or other Federal, State, or local disability

benefits (excluding VA or needs-based benefits or benefits based on Federal, State, or local covered employment) exceed 80 percent of the worker's "average current earnings" before the onset of disability. "Average current earnings" is defined as the highest of (1) the average monthly wage used for computing the PIA under the Social Security Act, (2) average monthly earnings from covered employment and self-employment earnings during the 5 consecutive years of highest covered earnings after 1950, counting any earnings in excess of taxable earnings, or (3) average monthly earnings from covered employment and self-employment in the year of highest earnings during the period consisting of the year of disablement and the 5 preceding years, counting any earnings in excess of taxable earnings. The reduction is applied proportionately first to the spouse's and chil-

dren's benefits; any excess is then applied to the disabled-worker benefit. The workers' compensation offset applies to benefits payable for months after December 1965 with respect to a disabled worker under age 65 whose disability began after June 1, 1965. Average monthly amounts for disabled workers and their spouses and children and for disabled-worker families shown in the **Annual Statistical Supplement** reflect the applicable offsets. The offset is imposed for any month in which individuals are entitled to both DI cash benefits and other applicable benefits. The offset is not applicable if the workers' compensation or other public disability program had a provision in effect on February 18, 1981, that reduces the benefit because the worker was receiving Social Security disability benefits. Offset begins with the month of entitlement to other benefits.

Conversion Chart for Tables in 1987, 1988, and 1989 Annual Statistical Supplements

Revisions in the numbering system for tables in the **1988 Supplement** were extensive. The first section of this chart lists the tables in order of their appearance in the **1987 Supplement** (so if you know the "old" table number you can find the new table); and the second section goes in order of the **1988 and 1989 Supplements** (so if you know the current table number you can find the previously published table).

Comments concerning data in the **Supplement** are welcome and may be forwarded to me at the following address:

Room 209, Van Ness Centre
4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW
Washington, DC 20008

(If you would prefer to call, my number is 202-282-7160.)

Phyllis A. Marbray
Senior Editor, **Supplement**

Section 1. 1987 to 1988 and 1989

1987	1988/1989	1987	1988/1989	1987	1988/1989
A.1	2.A11	3	3.A3	29	4.B1
A.2	2.A12	4	3.B1	30	4.B2
A.3	2.A7	5	3.B2	31	4.B3
A.4	2.A8	6	3.B3	32	4.B4
A.5	2.A13	7	3.E1	33	4.B5
A.6	2.A9	8	3.E2	34	4.B6
A.7	2.A10	9	3.E3	35	4.B7
B	2.A18	10	3.E4	36	4.B8
C	2.A19	11	3.E5	37	4.B9
D	2.A1	12	3.E6	...	(New) 4.B11
E	2.A2	13	3.E7	38	4.B10
F	2.A3	14	3.E8	39	4.C1
G	2.A20	15	5.A11	40	4.C2
H	2.A4	16	5.A12	41	4.C3
I	2.A6	17	5.A13	42	4.C4
J	2.A14	18	3.C9	43	4.C5
K	2.A15	19	3.C10	44	6.A1
L.1	2.A16	20	3.C11	45	6.A2
L.2	2.A17	21	9.A6	46	6.A3
M	2.B1	22	9.A7	47	6.A4
N	2.C1	23	4.A1	48	6.A5
...	(New) 2.A5	24	4.A2	49	6.B1
O	10.A1	25	4.A3	50	6.B2
P	10.A2	26	4.A4	51	6.B3
Q	10.A3	27	4.A5		
1	3.A1	28	4.A6		
2	3.A2				

Section 1. 1987 to 1988 and 1989—Continued

1987	1988/1989	1987	1988/1989	1987	1988/1989
52	6.B4	116	5.F12	178	8.C1
53	6.B5	117	5.G1	179	8.D1
54	6.C1	118	5.G2	180	8.D2
55	6.C2	119	5.G3	181	8.E1
56	Not prepared	120	5.G4	182	8.F1
57	6.C3	121	5.G5	183	3.C4
58	6.C4	122	5.H1	184	3.C5
59	6.C5	123	5.H2	185	3.C6
60	6.C7	124	5.H3	186	3.C7
61	6.D1	125	5.H4	187	3.C8
62	6.D3	126	5.K1	188	9.A1
63	6.D4	127	5.L1	189	9.A2
64	6.D5	128	5.J1	190	9.A3
65	6.D6	129	5.J2	191	9.A4
66	6.D7	130	5.J3	192	9.A5
67	6.D8	131	5.J4	193	9.B1
68	6.D9	132	5.J5	194	9.B2
69	5.F2 and 6.D2	133	5.J6	195	9.B3
70	5.A1	134	5.J7	196	9.B4
71	5.A1	135	5.J8	197	9.B5
72	5.A1	136	5.J9	198	9.B6
73	5.A1	137	5.J10	199	9.B7
74	5.A1	138	Not prepared	200	9.B8
75	5.A1	139	5.J11	201	9.B9
76	5.A1	140	6.E1	202	9.C1
77	5.A1	141	6.E2	203	9.C2
78	5.A2	142	6.E3	204	9.D1
79	5.A3	143	6.E4	205	9.D2
80	5.A4	144	6.E5	206	9.E1
81	5.A5	145	6.E6	207	9.E2
82	5.A6	146	6.E7	208	9.E3
83	5.A7	147	6.F1	209	9.E4
84	5.A8	148	6.F2	210	9.E5
85	5.A9	149	6.F3	211	9.E6
86	5.A10	150	7.A1	212	9.F1
87	5.B1	151	7.A2	213	9.F2
88	5.B2	152	7.B1	214	9.F3
89	5.B3	153	7.B2	215	9.F4
90	5.B4	154	7.B3	216	9.F5
91	5.B5	155	7.B4	217	9.G1
92	5.B6	156	7.B5	218	9.G2
93	5.B7	157	7.B6	219	9.H1
94	5.B8	158	7.B7	220	9.J1
95	5.B9	159	7.B8	221	9.J2
96	5.C1	160	7.B9	222	9.J3
97	5.C2	161	7.B10	223	9.K1
98	5.D1	162	7.B11	224	9.L1
99	5.D2	163	7.C1		
100	5.D3	164	7.C2		
101	5.D4	165	7.C3		
102	5.D5	166	7.D1		
103	5.D6	167	7.D2		
104	5.E1	168	7.E1		
105	5.E2	169	7.E2		
106	5.F1	170	7.F1		
107	5.F3	171	7.F2		
108	5.F4	...	(New) 7.G1		
109	5.F5	...	(New) 7.G2		
110	5.F6				
111	5.F7	172	3.C1		
112	5.F8	173	3.C2		
113	5.F9	174	3.C3		
114	5.F10	175	8.A1		
115	5.F11	176	8.A2		
		177	8.B1		

Section 2. 1988 and 1989 to 1987

1988/1989	1987	1988/1989	1987	1988/1989	1987
2.A1	D	4.C1	39	5.J1	128
2.A2	E	4.C2	40	5.J2	129
2.A3	F	4.C3	41	5.J3	130
2.A4	H	4.C4	42	5.J4	131
2.A5 (New)	...	4.C5	43	5.J5	132
2.A6	I	5.A1	70	5.J6	133
2.A7	A.3	5.A1	71	5.J7	134
2.A8	A.4	5.A1	72	5.J8	135
2.A9	A.6	5.A1	73	5.J9	136
2.A10	A.7	5.A1	74	5.J10	137
2.A11	A.1	5.A1	75	5.J11	139
2.A12	A.2	5.A1	76	5.K1	126
2.A13	A.5	5.A1	77	5.L1	127
2.A14	J	5.A2	78	5.M1 (New)	...
2.A15	K	5.A3	79	6.A1	44
2.A16	L.1	5.A4	80	6.A2	45
2.A17	L.2	5.A5	81	6.A3	46
2.A18	B	5.A6	82	6.A4	47
2.A19	C	5.A7	83	6.A5	48
2.A20	G	5.A8	84	6.B1	49
2.B1	M	5.A9	85	6.B2	50
2.C1	N	5.A10	86	6.B3	51
3.A1	1	5.A11	15	6.B4	52
3.A2	2	5.A12	16	6.B5	53
3.A3	3	5.A13	17	6.C1	54
3.A4 (New)	...	5.B1	87	6.C2	55
3.B1	4	5.B2	88	6.C3	57
3.B2	5	5.B3	89	6.C4	58
3.B3	6	5.B4	90	6.C5	59
3.C1	172	5.B5	91	6.C6 (New)	...
3.C2	173	5.B6	92	6.C7	60
3.C3	174	5.B7	93	6.D1	61
3.C4	183	5.B8	94	6.D2	69
3.C5	184	5.B9	95	6.D3	62
3.C6	185	5.C1	96	6.D4	63
3.C7	186	5.C2	97	6.D5	64
3.C8	187	5.D1	98	6.D6	65
3.C9	18	5.D2	99	6.D7	66
3.C10	19	5.D3	100	6.D8	67
3.C11	20	5.D4	101	6.D9	68
3.D1 (New)	...	5.D5	102	6.E1	140
3.E1	7	5.D6	103	6.E2	141
3.E2	8	5.E1	104	6.E3	142
3.E3	9	5.E2	105	6.E4	143
3.E4	10	5.F1	106	6.E5	144
3.E5	11	5.F2	69	6.E6	145
3.E6	12	5.F3	107	6.E7	146
3.E7	13	5.F4	108	6.F1	147
3.E8	14	5.F5	109	6.F2	148
4.A1	23	5.F6	110	6.F3	149
4.A2	24	5.F7	111	7.A1	150
4.A3	25	5.F8	112	7.A2	151
4.A4	26	5.F9	113	7.B1	152
4.A5	27	5.F10	114	7.B2	153
4.A6	28	5.F11	115	7.B3	154
4.B1	29	5.F12	116	7.B4	155
4.B2	30	5.G1	117	7.B5	156
4.B3	31	5.G2	118	7.B6	157
4.B4	32	5.G3	119	7.B7	158
4.B5	33	5.G4	120	7.B8	159
4.B6	34	5.G5	121	7.B9	160
4.B7	35	5.H1	122	7.B10	161
4.B8	36	5.H2	123	7.B11	162
4.B9	37	5.H3	124	7.C1	163
4.B11 (New)	...	5.H4	125	7.C2	164
4.B10	38				

Section 2. 1988 and 1989 to 1987—Continued

1988/1989	1987	1988/1989	1987
7.C3.....	165	9.B8.....	200
7.D1.....	166	9.B9.....	201
7.D2.....	167	9.C1.....	202
7.E1.....	168	9.C2.....	203
7.E2.....	169	9.D1.....	204
7.F1.....	170	9.D2.....	205
7.F2.....	171	9.E1.....	206
7.G1 (New).....	...	9.E2.....	207
7.G2 (New).....	...	9.E3.....	208
8.A1.....	175	9.E4.....	209
8.A2.....	176	9.E5.....	210
8.B1.....	177	9.E6.....	211
8.C1.....	178	9.F1.....	212
8.D1.....	179	9.F2.....	213
8.D2.....	180	9.F3.....	214
8.E1.....	181	9.F4.....	215
8.F1.....	182	9.F5.....	216
9.A1.....	188	9.G1.....	217
9.A2.....	189	9.G2.....	218
9.A3.....	190	9.H1.....	219
9.A4.....	191	9.J1.....	220
9.A5.....	192	9.J2.....	221
9.A6.....	21	9.J3.....	222
9.A7.....	22	9.K1.....	223
9.B1.....	193	9.L1.....	224
9.B2.....	194	10.A1.....	O
9.B3.....	195	10.A2.....	P
9.B4.....	196	10.A3.....	Q
9.B5.....	197		
9.B6.....	198		
9.B7.....	199		

Section 1. Program Highlights

Section 2. Program Descriptions and Text Tables

List of Tables

Section 3. Social Welfare and the Economy

**Section 4. OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers,
and Insured Workers**

Section 5. OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status

Section 6. OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

Section 7. Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid

Section 8. Other Social Insurance Programs

Section 9. Income-Support Programs

Section 10. Sampling Variability

Section 11. OASDI Benefit Award Data

Section 12. Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)

Conversion Chart

CMS LIBRARY



3 8095 00015722 8

**U.S. Department of
Health and Human Services**

Social Security Administration
Office of Policy
Office of Research and Statistics
4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Suite 209
Washington, DC 20008

FOURTH CLASS
POSTAGE AND FEES PAID
U.S. DEPARTMENT OF H.H.S.
PERMIT NO. G-11

OFFICIAL BUSINESS

PENALTY FOR PRIVATE USE, \$300

SPECIAL FOURTH-CLASS RATE

SSA Publication No. 13-11700

R 664D 1 MF2699 ALL BUL
HFCA
INFORMATION RESOURCE CENTER
6325 SECURITY BLVD., RM 633 EHR
BALTIMORE, MD 21235

Check

If you don't wish to receive Bulletin
If change of address is needed (indicate change)
and return this page to above address